

**THE
TABOO
DICTIONARY
FORBIDDEN GROUND A TO Z**

HUBERT KLEINPETER, PH.D

authorHOUSE®

AuthorHouse™
1663 Liberty Drive
Bloomington, IN 47403
www.authorhouse.com
Phone: 1 (800) 839-8640

© 2016 Hubert Kleinpeter, Ph.D. All rights reserved.

No part of this book may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted by any means without the written permission of the author.

Published by AuthorHouse 07/15/2016

ISBN: 978-1-5246-1904-6 (sc)
ISBN: 978-1-5246-1903-9 (e)

Print information available on the last page.

Any people depicted in stock imagery provided by Thinkstock are models, and such images are being used for illustrative purposes only.
Certain stock imagery © Thinkstock.

This book is printed on acid-free paper.

Because of the dynamic nature of the Internet, any web addresses or links contained in this book may have changed since publication and may no longer be valid. The views expressed in this work are solely those of the author and do not necessarily reflect the views of the publisher, and the publisher hereby disclaims any responsibility for them.

THE TABOO DICTIONARY

FORBIDDEN GROUND A TO Z

Treatise

By

Hubert Kleinpeter, Ph.D.

Commentaries from the Mantis Institute
Educational Peace Society

学府 和平 协会

La Sociedad de Paz para la Educación

<http://mantisinstitute.org>

A Publication of the Mantis Institute
People's Republic of China 中国

Project underwritten by a grant from the Mantis Institute

Copyright © 2016 by Hubert Kleinpeter

Volume II

Volume II, *The Taboo Dictionary – Forbidden Ground A to Z* © 2016 a supplement to Volume I, *Twisted Society – Engineered Chaos* © 2010. A taxonomic social science dictionary of 1,303 entries as commentaries on sociopathic society explained by information from the social and natural sciences, philosophy, and metaphysical belief systems. It is an original work of analects for the current age plagued by old age social diseases. Informational sources are reliable, but are guaranteed not to be free of errors, or subjective interpretations. Contents *ensured* by the domain of Natural Law, but not *assured* by the First Amendment, for the preeminence of Supernatural Law governing human events has proven that “*Acts of God*” cannot be entirely *insured* by “*the rule of law*” which upon examination, never was.

authorHOUSE®

DEVOTIONAL

Justin Anthony Lee Kleinpeter (1985-2012), was a fine boy, thoughtful, loyal, heroic, and unselfish. He was a fine man and a good friend – and he had no vices. I cannot understand why such fine men have to pass when there are so many good things to live and challenges yet to conquer. He deserved better. I am terribly sorry for I will miss him a lot. His uncompromising spirit and acts destined him towards a liberated end; so I scatter his ashes around the world in reverence of the injustice that forced my son's departure, yet now free of the strife into which the good are thrown, for he walked the destined passage all must go

From Justin, I learned the most unbearable lesson that we all must bear. He was a gentleman with the discipline of a discerning mind, he was zealously at odds with the absurdities of life that cast off him off with an injustice that mortally wounded him and marked me to be dragged through the Valley of Death. His brief life was like a spark thrown from the Sun, for he lived as a prince, not a slave, and in the end he would forgive the vices of the unworthy.

His adventurous spirit was that of the courageous explorer of an earlier age on a pilgrimage crusading for the dignity of a free existence. He is blessed by the virtues of a cerebral and feeling courageous nature, ordained by a strong spirit willed to live unshackled from troubled society into which all are thrown. An explorer, he rejected punishing realities that haunt all; hence his nature was of the accommodating camaraderie to bad and good alike, fugitives and the estranged driven onto the edge.

His experiences taught some that things taught as common sense are always thrust upside-down. His humor in the face of the ridiculous is dangerous because it is truth. In his journeys, nearly all he encountered were touched in the head by absurd notions of truth that tortured them and others with them. The feeling of being judged by absurdities from the misguided, the dangerously ignorant, and the evil leads to feeling defeated; yet Justin, was never defeated by anything mortal, only elevated to the immortal.

He contested thoughtlessness that governs, judges, and hurts the good and innocent. Justin always told me to *"be fervent with the truth"* - to defend the innocent running from unjust judgment and punishment. To honor truth is an excellent thing, and all things considered, one profits by having it on one's side. Being fervent with truth, debating evil is not pointless, though it will never change, yet to assure others' suspicions still has moral purpose. His purpose was contrary to the vices of order; he understood that most intentions demanding order tortures the soul with nonsense that can only be balanced by the virtues of an untidy accommodating liberty – a considerate equality for all.

My mortality feels the departure of his ghost sent prematurely to meet our Creator, yet he will always be intransigent, forever young. Like the brief appearance of a sacrificed hero, his unexpected disappearance was unavoidable; ordained to evaporate from absurdities, that reminded those that loved him, not to forget that living is not without Godly reason; our better purpose is to know that our nature has not been given the power to undo timeless mortality, but try to undo what we have been taught – learn our purpose helping others escape pain, not with hurtful ignorance harnessed with good faith to an uncertain cause, but faith that all are in the powerful working hands and dreaming mind of Creativity infinitely larger than what appears to be before us here.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I extend encouragement and good will to those negotiating a morally and financially endangered society of disingenuous governmental intentions to assure their well-being; to the expelled failures of dehumanized programming, the expatriated of society, the strong of spirit their humanity intact, they were destined to aid in this work. Thanks to the good who gave a bit of the evil bread of sustenance when I lived on destitution's doorstep, the good, from all walks of life that assured my purpose when evil abandoned, oppressed, and rendered me near destitute, then crowned me by the sudden death of my son. To my mother *Edythe*, my sisters *Gretchen* and *Karin* that helped me during my tribulation with the injustices of state; and my cousin *Martin Parks* who saved me from an accidental gasoline fire, and gave me a bed on land when I was marooned on a boat trapped at sea.

Nature birthed me as a provocateur of unquestioned realities; it was the strong willed youth learning to negotiate uncivilized life that were fated to serve that purpose - destinies of living a questioning life; all disciples with ethical purpose. to the uncompromising smart and good natured, *Nico Ocampo* – a young man with purpose, who assisted me while in a dark place and time; to *Chris Cavallero*, an intelligent and good natured friend; to *Austin Sisney*, a rebellious nature whose purpose is more challenging than any formal education; *Vicente Echeveste*, the taciturn listener fated to share the inescapable dark moment; to *Danny Volpe* the humorous “oddball out;” to the virtuous intellect of youth, visual artist, *Julian Mayfield*; and to *Carlos Fonseca*, and *Luis Aguilar*, two idealists that gifted me sustenance taken from the shelves of corporate America.

Thanks to *Ricky Rancier*, always congenial, the most insightful philosophers I know; to exiled Venezuelan *Arturo Ramos*, not fooled by the “toys in the cage,” who will make a good teacher; *Donald Berg* who loved *Justin* and hence empowered the author's escape from America to Asia; and to colleagues *Dr. Alistair Robb* of Queensland University, Australia, and *Robert Branciforte* of Florida State University, who support, encourage and collaborate with my analytical writings on society; to *Dr. Jeffrey Ayala Milligan* of Florida State University, who ethically never spurned a relationship with a provocateur for the sake of a vain career.

I emigrated from a rich, barren land devoid of purpose for the fertile, chaotic land of China. There, I was delivered by a social worker, *Sergio Montelongo*, as a missionary teacher; a new birth proctored by ethical teachers that affirmed that philosophical uncertainties are produced by reality: *Zhao Zengyue* a humorous guide to the nuances in Chinese relations; *Lan Congguang* an enlightened, good fellow furthering my appreciation of Chinese culture and philosophy by assuaging my anxieties with humor; *Xi Lei* an easy-going, school leader who was like a son; *Lan Xujun*, a polite, mild mannered, strict with himself, but easy on others; *Dr. Zhao Haiming* who recover my health; *Ding Guo Feng*, the stoic, who served me well; and *He Shuntang*, who ensured my services by diligently overcoming bureaucratic barriers. To my Chinese students, *Fan Jialu* loyally serving with his uncertainties; conscientious, idealist, *Wang Huijun*, whose mission is to serve; and future leader *Xing Tao*, knower of truth despite the elder's lies.

I am grateful to the librarians at Oxford and Cambridge University libraries for the inclusion of my work in the social psychology collections. My intentions are never financial, only the desire to write an uncensored sociological commentary on what those of a good conscience are thinking, but feel cautious discussing; perhaps a student of good conscience, with a significant destiny as an agent of ordered change or even chaos, is fated to encounter this dictionary and my other works on those library shelves.

CONTENTS

Devotional	iii
Acknowledgements	iv
Figures.....	vi
Tables	vii
Illustrations	viii
Exorcised Epistle	ix
 THE TABOO DICTIONARY	 1
Anonymous Activist	2
Beat the System.....	50
Criminal Chicanery	88
Divide and Conquer	181
Even the Score.....	224
Fable of Truth.....	269
God Knows	302
Hell on Earth	328
Indicted Government	353
Jokester Wildcard	390
Kill Zone	399
Love of Hate	410
Mobster Mentality.....	437
Nightmare Narrative	493
Once Upon a Time	518
Psychopathic State	544
Quarantine Zone	625
Revolution Resurrected	632
Social Schizophrenia	665
Trash Society.....	738
Underdogs Win	780
Virtues are Vices	794
Word Wars	809
X-rated X-ray	844
Yield to Authority	848
Zombie Zone	854
 Author	 866
References.....	867
Addendum: Advocates for State Accountability	873
Subject Index	875

FIGURES

Figure 1: Ratio of Rulers to the Ruled	20
Figure 2: Bite of Socialization	64
Figure 3: Earth Center and the Nations' Wealth	108
Figure 4: Three States Equals a Cyclical Whole.....	179
Figure 5: Population Dispersal Formula	195
Figure 6: The Dialect Formula	201
Figure 7: Hegelian Dialect	201
Figure 8: Calculus Oppositional Forces	207
Figure 9: Calculus of Political Divisions	208
Figure 10: Divisions in Human Affairs.....	209
Figure 11: Male – Female Balance	280
Figure 12: Psychology of Grammar.....	324
Figure 13: Dialect of Human History	341
Figure 14: Importance of Approaches with Technical Perfection	408
Figure 15: Institutional Towers of Knowledge	409
Figure 16: The Learning Wall.....	410
Figure 17: Normal Phenomenological Distribution	509
Figure 18: The Odd Balance	514
Figure 19: The Oligarchic Step	529
Figure 20: The Sum of All Numbers Equals One	540
Figure 21: Trinity of Spiritual Power.....	624
Figure 22: Dimensional Space and Time Incarnations	642
Figure 23: Relationship States	643
Figure 24: Two Rights Make a Right Equaling Might.....	656
Figure 25: Governmental Shell.....	690
Figure 26: Institutional Building Blocks.....	705
Figure 27: Arbitrary Tests Curves	754
Figure 28: Universal Spirals	789
Figure 29: Skewed Wealth Distribution.....	821
Figure 30: Two Wrongs Make Right Equaling Might	843
Figure 31: Nothing Lost or Gained	856

Note: figures encompassing their ideas by Hubert Kleinpeter

TABLES

Table 1: Economic Prosperity Plan	231
Table 2: Social Planning Landscape	572

Note: tables and their ideas compiled by Hubert Kleinpeter

authorHOUSE®

ILLUSTRATIONS

Front Cover: Lobotomized Man

Illustration 1: Ays Hunter Warrior.....	49
Illustration 2: Barracuda	55
Illustration 3: Chapulín	106
Illustration 4: Cocodrilo Lizard.....	141
Illustration 5: Dolphin Fish.....	213
Illustration 6: Extraterrestrial	263
Illustration 7: Frog	298
Illustration 8: Cannibal Ghoul.....	310
Illustration 9: Hector of Troy	333
Illustration 10: Insect Anatomy.....	371
Illustration 11: Joker of Death	393
Illustration 12: Kachina Spirit.....	399
Illustration 13: Lion and the Lamb	426
Illustration 14: Medicinal Marijuana	445
Illustration 15: Homeland Nazis	497
Illustration 16: Ogre Cyclops.....	527
Illustration 17: Pyramid Evil Eye.....	621
Illustration 18: Queen of Hearts.....	628
Illustration 19: Rat	634
Illustration 20: Primordial Shark.....	689
Illustration 21: Totem Pole	765
Illustration 22: UFO.....	781
Illustration 23: Vessel (a) Trawler (b) Sailboat.....	799
Illustration 24: Wizard of a Thousand Kings.....	832
Illustration 25: Xoloitzcuintli Hairless Dog.....	846
Illustration 26: Yoke of Slavery.....	852
Illustration 27: Zoo Dystopia	864

ARTISTS

Front Cover, “*Lobotomized Man*” and Illustrations 9, 13, 15, 18, 22, 23, 24 & 27 courtesy of Robert Branciforte; Illustrations 1, 3, 4, 8, 20, 25 & 26 courtesy of Fan Jialu of Shanxi, China; and Illustrations 2, 5, 6, 7, 10, 11, 12, 14, 16, 17, 19, & 21 courtesy of Karin Ann Kleinpeter

Notes: Illustration 1, replication of a late 16th-century Florida Indian by early English colonist John White (1590s); and Illustration 26, is a replication of “*Sklaventransport in Afrika*” by William Rednbacher, 1890.

EXORCISED EPISTLE

My epistle speaks for the enemies of violence – the innocent. I was schooled by power and clergy, but without the spirit of a good rabbi speaking that the righteousness refrain from sinning against the innocent; and in redemption, we need to be openly righteous with our words, and renounce the cowardly that make spurious comments while anonymously hiding behind power. Most are born innocent and idealistic, but most die cynical, or worse, liars like the warlocks of churches that labor over their flocks the lie that the innocent are born sinful, but if so, then they are the “*bad eggs*” born so. Children over time suckle from the poisoned chalices of religion and state, and when they are beaten, tortured, starved, and murdered in droves, technocratic warlocks engineered those venal systems of control. Warlocks feed the flocks with the poisoned fruits from a disfigured tree called an institution; still good fruit is born of this evil root, for the prophets before them who survived the poisoning, they are the serum that cures, and if need be will lay down their lives for murdered innocence by a nation’s penchant for power.

I am an obscure man that God miscarries every day while others blessed with success have willfully offended God. Still, God favored me with their failures - made me a person of unknown insignificance, but a long distance runner always thinking of effective exorcisms in defense of rational acts, which God laid upon me, so they will never be banished into the void of silence. These acts are urgently right and urgent now! I have lived a life of poverty and balanced with some meager earnings; a laborer; business associate and professor; loved and most assuredly hated by the venal; and misunderstood and stalked by nearly all be they disturbed people, or agents of evil. God had me meet and work for the unethical and famously powerful parading pompously about in the guise of moral causes; and yet I survived what kills most by the Spirit of God’s Good Graces in the form of young students, the idealistic, confused ethical with purpose, and the powerless that kept me alive. I write of the true stories of life and death; of evil politicians, corporate “*big shots*,” and disturbed celebrities that I have encountered. Therefore, despite a life of constant failures engineered by systems feeding off misery and contemptible people of significance, still I stand here alone.

In this absurd celestial theatre I have played many roles: a ditch digger working on sewer pipes; an automobile mechanic keeping old cars running beyond their years; a cook feeding the gluttony of the “*deadbeat*” rich who accuse the good of the evil they are; a failed business man due to the honesty of not cheating enough; a student that revealed the stupidity of academics pretending to be intellectuals by questioning what they learned; a professor whom students approved of, but colleagues were contemptuous of that stood opposed to orthodox practices standing in the way of truth. I resigned from professional life, a boat builder, a marooned sailor hiding from the insanities by necessity seeking an escape from the absurdities of the land - and wrote of these truths that nobody cares to read, except the few. But I was plucked from the sea by God, no longer marooned at sea, but an exiled expatriate living with Chinese peasants who felt me a worthy of being entrusted with their most prized asset – their children. I left a society of sinful crimes against Nature - the weak and miscreant lecturing the strong. I left the slander motivated by the sin of envy from people of an inferior stamp who could never accomplish anything of merit, nor take the tortures of the seas where raging storms reign, and the hordes of biting saltwater mosquitoes, the heat of summer and cold of winter, all challenge the thoughts of the loner at sea.

I have learned to be pessimistic about the human intellect but optimistic about the human will. I inherited nothing but God’s Will; and all I create, I made from “*scratch*.” I was able to survive only because I was taught to honor the reality of God in human affairs, love family despite their shortcomings in accepting me as family, and protect the innocent from the mean spiritedness of people of

poor character; so I was destined to be denied happiness- to endure mental and physical beatings throughout life; mostly bullies that assault our society's values; expulsion from schools for questioning the right of hypocrites to accuse others of what they are; multiple job terminations from fascist corporations; divorced for being rendered poor; abandoned by heartless, ambitious, cold lovers seeking money over love; and worse, robbed, slandered and "*blacklisted*" by the harassments of "*petty*" miscreant government apparatchiks with their false accusations of petty sorts; and crowned in the end by the death of a young gentleman by the hand of evil, my beloved son. Somehow, "*by the Grace of God, I endured it*" standing assured of my purpose to teach the arts of living and the science to explain it as I champion individual rights over the cult of the omnipotent state.

I never aspired nor wanted to be fated the role of a spurned philosopher straightening a crooked record for those who would know of the abused innocence of truth; assigned the role of mendicant scribe with an understanding of deadly words reflective of the mind games imposed by the "*crooked*," and the dangers of evil that accuse people of what they have perfected by denying others the right to live free unmolested by wicked priests, cheating business people, narcissistic celebrities, petty bureaucrats, brutish police and psychopathic politicians - all that act sanctimonious, but behave like animals. Despite being treated as a "*piece of shit*" for taking exception to the crimes by those that are the source of "*bullshit*," I want to validate that life surely would be better without them. Nevertheless, we must remember that what we complain about, others worse off than ourselves, they can only dream of having. Yet, despite that truth, still these complaints of what we hate are valid. Nevertheless, if we can improve life, the reality of the dire circumstances of engineered nightmares visited upon the poor will surely get better.

The Universe, and its gods have purpose - they give an ability to transcend the absurd expulsions from institutional forms of social life. I examine the symptoms of societal diseases; so it helps to concede my hatred, indifference, and respect for the Omnipotent that counted me among expelled humanity. God, "*looking out*" out through our eyes, witnesses the purged "*pitched out*" by evil intentions on the trash piles of negligence and uselessness. But in the face of those intentions I feel the presence of a reflective of energy giving the insights of knowledge inhabiting universal Nature; of visitations of the psychic in conscious and subconscious forms; of reincarnation and the incarnation under the umbrella of the Spirit of the Buddha, the Christ at many times and places. In my early years I dreamt, repeatedly of a death by the hand of the enemy on a Pacific shoreline in the East, reborn in the West with some vague recollection of that life. This time, shot down in America, then an expatriated teacher resurrected in Asia with purpose.

We need to know the dark truth behind the political stage curtain. It is difficult to classify people by standard religious and political taxonomies. I am right and left wing, an anarchist and libertarian, and an authoritarian. I am not my own mind, alienated from its cultural roots, walks an estranged path forced to pass under the gaze from the masks of many cultures that are only quaint coverings for human nature of people controlled by institutional forms. I have been socialized to modern institutions that function on suppressing culture as the enemy of the human rights of the individual; so I study different cultures yet believe in freedom, and while residing and working in Asia I find that people there desire it as well. In these diverse worlds where I have lived and observed, I think about rational and not so rational ideas challenging the traditions of cultural values and beliefs, which are the glue of any society. Some of these values are the source of unreasonable tension, yet the ideas that would replace them equally so.

After decades of melancholic reflection on unjust experiences and serious issues threatening social stability, this state of mind creates serious narratives with limited readership; a lifetime work about the human existence defined by the commonality of a

"fucked" social life, and of speaking of it too is taboo. It began as a reflection upon Western society, yet finding its mature reconciliation in a collection of analects informed by being acculturated to Eastern society; a social philosophy dictionary conceived, gestated, and birthed under powers of spiritual heroes Jesus, Buddha, Confucius, and Lao Tzu. A work conceived in solitude on a sailboat in troubled waters, then gestated for years in the public confines of cultural austerity controls, yet pregnant with broken promises of justice from Christian America. But the practice of virtuous civility and hopes of ordered posterity from Confucian China supported the philosophy until its just birth in the land of merciful indifference to poverty, and what some call sin, under the shade of Hindu temples of Buddhist Cambodia.

It is difficult for a mind demarcating time and space with a beginning and end to accept the truth of everlasting life. The good speak of these common truths ridiculed by ignorant, unquestioning minds as long-winded rants from fools without summary. If one feels something truer than the lies learned in a school or a church, then these commentaries, are a witness to the good battling the venality of the bad - both require some dereliction of duty to the cause in negotiating settlements which ignore most demands while competing by means of lies for the attentions of the nameless indifferent. I feel concerned but not unhappy knowing only God can help if he would do so. God, what do you want us to do? To remain poor and denigrated, is it the well-worn path to bring me nearer to you? Is it too easy, maybe a luxury; maybe too easy; an effortless way to buy righteousness at a bargain price. It has pleased God to make me a fool and set me like a solitary pawn on the chessboard face to face in opposition to the vanities of power and dangers of ignorance. I am made to feel compelled to defend the honor of a particular truth, peacefully if I can with compromise and reason that what are consider sinful acts against society are inherent qualities needed for survival by creatures of Nature. So if attacked for writing of taboos which are our true nature, then with the full challenge of my mind as a sword I do what is righteously just and merciful: I battle and strive with the abilities as weapons it has pleased you to give me.

Is it not of great importance of how to render judgment by seeing all sides of a dilemma? Some have been forced by circumstances into playing the role of the villain, the bum, and the eccentric – for all these necessary characters are morally valid depending on what one believes. Besides, whatever is allowed to be carried out is permitted by those that control the rule of law. As a village storyteller I dare not fulfill that righteous purpose of people having grievances; how the unworthy render judgment into the lives of anguished despair trapped in institutionalized fractured family, fearful religion, broken economics, and injustices of state. Since oppressive conformists cannot rule if provocateurs demand to be free from the judgments of an audience of attitudinal censors, obligingly I write this epistle on exorcising the evil from the dearth of truth and the harvest of lies within institutional life, where the trickiness of absolute truths are sanitized lies and laws are relativity quick to change their own colors to match power.

You want your prejudices confirmed, not challenged because emotions rule your reason making you determined resist facts. Facts construed by man are fallible, but God's nature is incorruptible. As the messenger of uncensored truth, I have been judged and ignored by the ranks of the comfortable mediocrity of academia teaching ignorance, fired by thieving corporations abusing employees and customers, and targeted for harassment and ruination by the venality government making it so. I do fight the good battle against the puritanical crusaders always vigilant to stamp-out the heretical preaching a purer truth, but never willing to clean-up putrid trash of state. I remind the cowardly who know the truth that they hide out of fear of retribution; and I oppose those miscreants in power that are guilty of *"blacklisting"* anything that makes happiness possible. I send this expelled letter repatriated to

both good and evil alike as a collection of credible analects of social truths; not an emotional rant, nor pedantic dribble, but lived truths endorsing the legitimacy of “blacklisted” people and suppressed ideas as the source of many truths; honorable sincerity – therefore a worthy compilation of observations, thoughts, and maxims of principled conduct drawn from many sources to compose catalogued analects embodying general truths concerning the human condition.

Christianity lectured that my tumultuous life was full of sinful eccentricities, but Buddhism reawakened me that they are expressions of reconciling past lives. I attended private and public schools, all bad schools, but few good teachers and each had its virtues and vices as well as unwelcomed challenges. When I was very young I attended Episcopal nursery school, I learned of a God and its laws being made of dead stone. Later, I attended elementary public school, there I learned basic literacy, patriotism, and fear of the state. Then, I attended secular private middle school; there I learned Greek philosophy, Shakespeare, writing, and success on the athletic field; followed by an Episcopal boarding school for Southern aristocrats; there I learned how to fistfight while making friends in the face of well-groomed thugs in training; being faced with the venal lies of an evil priest, then expelled by his wicked piousness for smoking marijuana. However, that led to public high school where I learned of the machinery of public institutions that govern life; subsequently I learned of the impulse of free will and choose to be an enlightened high school dropout living free.

Since education was a highly prized value in my parents’ life, like the good, dutiful son, I took the state high school equivalency exam while inebriated and by a trick of fate, I passed. That fateful, statistical survival led me to junior college. There I rediscovered creative writing and something new called sociology, both were the markers of where I ended up in academia. Though my mother lamented that I could have gone to Harvard had I stayed at the boarding school for the dysfunctional elite, I was accepted into a state university where I excelled at political science and Spanish studies. I graduated and worked with some success, but encountered the licensed thieves that live off of creating problems, and living off the misfortunes of others; also I learned of failed marriage, ruinous poverty, homelessness, divorce, adversarial soul mates; and of course ever oppressive tax man forcing one to hide in the shadows.

After these lessons, I never planned to return at the age of 36 to education in search of space to think – but being broke, fate made it so, despite the arrogance of academics with little experience in life that thought me too old to be there because they did not like what reality had taught me and now me telling young students. There, as a graduate student guarding my mind from the attacks of mindless, “politically correct” academics parading as “*know it alls*,” I researched the volumes of social science and public administration books buried in dust at the library and found answers explaining the crimes of the powerful. But, that was not enough, because those studies had not advanced critical change because they were written by actors from within the system. I mastered that program of studies, followed by six years of training for the Ph.D., Foundations of Education where I validated my suspicions that the institution of education and those that benefited, generally had no moral foundations upon which to stand; either they were technocratic instruments of evil, institutionalized as policy practice in the school of public administration, or politicians and officials were contrived “*fakes*,” steeped in ideological nonsense, and long on wind and short upon righteous actions.

There, I encountered both the ridiculous claims of egoistic professors, and one or two humane people in need of some real philosophical commiseration. In graduate schools, I learned politics! I worked for the governor’s office as a principal health researcher where I learned that the president’s brother was egoistic narcissist practicing fear of authority. At school, I tired of

doctorate committee “*games*,” so after three years of intense training in public administration applied statistics, and social psychology, I terminated the committee, then reconstituted it composed of two sociologists, a philosopher, and directed by Dr. Cynthia Wallat (deceased), the chair of the department, and a trained linguistic anthropologist. She was under siege from male colleagues, and I was sensitive to the “*petty*” aspersions upon her, so she “*took a liking to me*.” I supported her in student relations, and with the politics of dissolving my committee dominated by the egoism of “*flaccid roosters*,” she agreed to chair her third and last doctorate student. I was trained by empirical and theoretical [male] sociologists from the renowned New School and Cornell Universities, but by providential testament, my Ph.D. was birthed by a woman from the University of Pittsburg. From her, I was given a license as an ethnographer and educator centered on people. My encounters with education, I learned there are no bad students – only monolithic systems and mismatched students and teachers of all types.

We live in weird social psychological circumstances – and that is the truth; and nobody really knows if it is the projections of a weird psychological mind making society crazy, or if society makes the individual weird. Those that ought to love truth hate me so because they never forgave me for preferring truth to them. So – none one can really write a particular, compelling truth – its spirit, my willful intentions full of educated prejudices against what I experienced, except somebody having done so through a litany of torturous experiences. I have learned that taboos in one society are frequently treated as analects of wisdom in another. I have written these academic social commentaries on America in the form of social psychology dictionary of 1,303 carefully selected words, terms and expressions; this dictionary specifically addressing the realities of America, are the analects of truth of that place that are welcomed in another society, yet are viewed as taboos to be expelled there; analects informed by my expulsion from America – biographical experiences written in the footnotes.

For the curious, thinking of the pathologically weird world humanity is beset by, I speculate on this condition by trying to work within the paradigms and frameworks of the reader’s own experiences; for most believe in God as I do; and most have “*eaten shit*” in some way or another. The reader will find this dictionary serves as an authentic manifesto informed by my formal education and not so pleasant experiences that form my beliefs; an attempt to be a truer set of analects than what are claimed to be authoritative truths that are merely imposed, subjective realities. Those supposed truths are a reflection of a trained, conflicted soul, or a created one-dimensional human being on the prowl for the pleasures of control purchased by finance. I wrote my beliefs informed by moral values in an attempt to describe and explain the reactions of an innocent mind to the sociopathic minds sacrificing innocence to the gods of war; a dictionary of commentaries centered around key words, terms, expressions, allegorical and anecdotal stories that resonate with the righteous to the indignities visited upon families, by corrupted religious, economic and state institutions. That is an approach to presenting sociological, psychological theories with a righteous perspective to describe institutions without merit.

I never lost my innocence from childhood of what was good; I have always hated evil and believed in righteousness; tried to be just, yet merciful. In early adulthood, having already suffered the injustices of the unrighteous old, I read the Book of Job of the Hebrew Bible about a man that hated evil yet was allowed to suffer at the hand of Lucero (Lucifer) and a host of fallen angels and their curses by a righteous God. I never forgot that early Hebrew poem about a man who lost all his wealth, status, and even the death of his children, a man that had to suffer the ignorance of friends. But, I never thought that I would be that man; for I lived this story; and after being rejected, slandered, robbed and rendered destitute, my beloved son was killed by the unrighteous hand of miscreant

sociopathic evil. And still, people with no personal experience told me I am wrong; and even how I ought to feel.

Yet God did not kill me, for these were the blessings that made me human; God left me with my formal education, and the truth that the apparatchiks of state could not steal. Given this, to preserve my wits, I wandered into the wilderness of the ocean, for I disappeared by boat out onto the dangerous sea where one earns the right to live; out there alone, I spoke with God' Nature - his creatures. Yet even out on the oceans, after ruination of my life by sociopathic miscreants of all sorts, robbing me of all my assets, “blacklisting” me from employment, and murdering my son, the porcine cowards, evil pygmies of government still wanted to keep their evil eye on me; but they could not find me for that was not destined to be. I learned that “*whatever will be, will be*” – which in the affairs of humanity is predictably bad despite our puny efforts at righting the scales of the injustices piled high on the shoreline. But with God, those scales, which the evil subject the innocent to, they can be, tipped over. So, having been weighed on the scales of injustice, and sheared of anything of value, then pitched out on a trash pile, I realized I was free to flee.

I divorce myself from a society shackled to a criminal state whose enterprises rob honest people of their labor, impoverishing them through debt schemes, and if need be killing a nation’s primary asset, its children. Because my own puny efforts at righting the scales of these injustices that sacrifice the innocent, have not yet come to fruition in that barren soil – still but by spiritual grace – my righteous efforts are ordained to flower in the next generation that I labor to corrupt with truth. I know the truth about modernity, where innocence is sacrificed and fed into its machines. Though I despise a violent society known by its poisoned fruits, still there are a few good apples from a bad tree. I did not want to preach, but to console those that are beaten by evil, I preach the innocent are trapped by evil that must be earned by the “*know it all*” perversities of Church clergy and usurious state technocrats.

Upon the rocky road that God made me travel, I labored as a friendly loner, always encountering the good being battered by ignorance or evil. I have labored alone most of the time without the understanding of family, friends, and nearly all others, but only with their condemning judgments. Yet family and friends slowly came to understand a little, since they too were tortured by absurdities. Willing to admit failure at mastering absurdities, I came to rely on my instincts and not the mendacity taught as gospel truth; lies I tried to live while being tortured by the ugly face of deceit, yet fated to survive an ocean of executions in intimate and career affairs pitted with manipulative people seeking power, and female consorts with emotional and moral weaknesses of cold heartedness and the unnatural psychosis of a hatred of unconditional love and the love of conditioned hate.

A battered, but wiser psyche lives many lives and learns those that care too much lose everything, and those that care with indifference will survive. Then there were the emotional struggles of raising an old reincarnated spirit at odds with an unjust world; an old past friend, a son in this lifetime; a lover of old and young alike, who has lived with me in previous lives and forevermore; and then the unjust death of this beloved of God departed son. Then there were the long stints of forced unemployment; slander and ridicule by the dangerously ignorant and venally ambitious. I am duty bound to achieve something for the honor of God; but that is already been determined or not. I was punished with social and legal retributions for endowed intuitive beliefs I instinctually acted on - incidences that were very trivial in their nature, yet terrible in their effects; they were not a result of an accident, but had to be the will of God. Surviving these terrible punishments was by design, an opportunity of a lifetime to speak of. A World where they attempted to “*rub me out,*” but God would not permit this. I have been allowed to fulfill my purpose! So God’s will is always done.

All these unbearable experiences that drive people insane, they made me feel, that wisdom acquired through a familiarity with unpleasant and weird encounters, is something no rational person would seek, but must have been chosen for – cursed with these blessings. When you hear the priest and ministers in churches and temples praying for wisdom, know that they are fools for they don't not know what they pray for, because they are generally without real experiences in life – and they have the mendacity to claim that they know what's good for you, but all they know are the societal lies they were taught; and they spread "*fairy tales*" of worlds that will never be; some are just lies to gain wealth from misery, but many are stories that the self-deluded feverishly insist that all others believe. Truly, these evil people concoct the hells of Earth while the fearful and ignorant cling to these lies as truth.

I survived the false claims of designed truths glossing over the crimes evil individuals, religion, and the state in the guise of morality and rationalized modernity – all given "*the stamp of approval*" by the manipulations of deluded, huckster priests, greedy business tycoons, obese politicians, brutish police, uneducated teachers, and codified into law by government attorneys and their pens trying to hide the criminal collateral damage; chaos that serves to construct institutions of control without thought as the source of creating problems. All forms of organizational, institutionalized social madness killing each of us in its torturous ways. The prison system is a reflection of evil leadership, so we can pass judgment on evil leaders by the types of people targeted for the gulags. It is obvious that evil leadership has usurped the honor of God, family, the nation, and the good will of its people; corrupt oligarchs that are petty, spiteful, and hypocritically self-righteous; a puritanical, soiled lot schooled in the arts of tyrannical torture and murder.

I write on the weird pathologies of society unwelcomed by evil people that are responsible for engineering them; a dictionary of commentaries of expelled truths motivated by my pained encounters with the state, religion, and society – painful knowledge forged in fire, a motivational locomotive empowering a teacher that some claim ought to be – but rarely exist. How did all these miscreant philanthropic ogres without a conscience get all their money – by doing good? Courage comes from a conscience balanced by indifference. I studied years in higher academia, there I learned that professors, pleasure their minds with "*mental masturbation*" by writing for a small incestuous audiences, and amongst themselves are remiss in their obligation to society to write a humanitarian sociology on the realities they know nothing of – things that not all suffer. This dictionary attempts to validate what people have had to bear, but were never told is not so by those that have to sell themselves into evil slavery.

A conscience balanced by indifference, and a stout, rebellious constitution makes for philosopher, who has the foolhardy courage "*to speak their mind*," is always in peril of being exiled from sanctioned institutions of social life, and monitored by surveillances systems, and agents that practice invasive questioning of people with threats that would deny their liberty. I speak of Humanity an Axis of Evil, a government that has eviscerated the basis of human rights. It spies on all, as a party to court proceedings, they are perjurers where lying is as routine practice against citizens, has constructed a vast gulag prison system, and maintains a network of top-secret detention facilities that is the institutional practice of state sanctioned torture, the anti-human phenomenon of. The insanities of public administrative functions, the parental state, blessed with the authoritarian spirit, demands total order, the parent, manufactures dysfunctional citizens, treated as resentful children, by disciplining the "*lap rats*," [the public] to behavioral schemes whose ends are unnatural. These nightmare ends, a staged narrative, based on plasticized fantasies sold as "*sweet dreams*," cloak the chaotic outcomes from these schemes. The rational thinking and the intuitive emotional, now a primate with muted empathy, either addicted to the brutish pleasures of sadism of torture and homicidal acts; or a consciences person driven to suicide, whose

meaning is ignored in a barren society of the fake, devoid of any authentic humanistic community.

This epistle is addressed to the patient “*to think through*” curing society by its own poisonous means. Negotiating the rules of civil society and societal institutions, as instrument serving government, people that live life as caged, or a fugitive created to control by means of policing and not empowerment. One is not truly wise until forged in fires they are forced to survive, and victims of war are parents and relatives who live and end worse than their own – the death of that which they created – children. The ancient Greeks believed that man was immortal as long as his name was remembered on Earth. Therefore, I have included their names in my writings in hopes they will remain immortal. I have collected many stories about children dying in various ways, and leaving the grieving parent in a state of emotional darkness and indescribable anguish: some people commit suicide; some disappear forever, never to be seen again; others divorce their spouses and relationships with family; some become religious fanatics and in that principality become feverishly psychotic, or subdued to a constant state of mourning; and a few become stronger and more emphatic about what exams the soul, feeling pity and compassion for the abused suffering injustices, yet intolerance for abusers.

Like a scary carnival wheel going around, and around, I experienced many faces of God’s reasoning finding its form in the clashes of oppositional forces in human affairs; of life and death, old people who live excessively long, and young people who live exceedingly short and die very early; of obsessive control plaguing unfettered freedom; or lies dressed-up as truth; of criminal assaults upon constitutional rights by oppressive government in the guise of freedom and democracy – I know – I was American. By God’s will to record these events, I was given enough constitution to endure these paradoxical truths without absolute answers and write of them to anybody seeking unanswerable answers. I am not a “*know-it-all*,” just an experienced person who knows what it takes to endure the emotions of anger and grief, of indignities visited upon a strong man without cure by the evil and their weak dependents hiding behind them; a feeling of frustration for a lack of control over injustices. It is like a door knob that falls off that traps a person behind a locked door and unable to get out; even worse, a loved one dying behind the door, and one can’t do a damn thing about it; the ultimate agitation, a state of total powerlessness reminding a person that fate will rule – not any human being.

Since psychopaths “*don’t give a damn*,” why should we speak truth to the powers of evil that engineer much of what we are fated to experience, make us feel weak, “*crazy*,” and angry when they know the truth of their crimes? Their crime is butchering humanity, turning us into pathetic creatures. They have labored mightily to cause irreparable harm, but God gave sight to the blind powerless to see this truth and to take it away from those, the powerful who can see. The blind, are without sin – blamed for society’s sins, those who claim they can see, the powerful, their sin remains. The time of speaking truth to parasitic power that knows the truth of their lies is over; the time for them is nearly over; for righteous action is urgently right and urgently needed now!

I object to intellect without the honor of disciple; I object to power without constructive ethical purpose. I object to childish leaders that need to learn from children that they are disobedient to God’s good graces and cruel in their actions. They do not deserve leadership when for them it is easier to punish with cruelty than to labor for just solutions. Rare leaders protect people; they are poor in wealth yet rich in spirit because they are a river to their people. Evil leaders that murder good grace by killing children lie to deceive the innocent for personal vanity and gain; but honorable leaders lie for others so they can escape unjust punishments for they may not escape their own sacrifice. My intentions are to join the collective efforts of others to save the innocent from the

crimes of the powerful. I am duty bound to call out the thieves and liars that have no other purpose than taking over the government and selling humanity's posterity to a desolate hell that has become the graveyard of billions of innocent people. I also have paid the price to know the truth, and will continue to write it, though I am powerless to deflect the consequences brought against me by powerful institutions and the people that use them on behalf of evil. I am compelled by our Creator to challenge their evil since the planets, accessioned beings, have changed their course for vengeance for the evil ones have forced God's Holy sword to be raised.

The arrogance of modern people disrespect the ancient cosmologies of the gods! The synchronicity of the cosmos in human affairs has scheduled the time for venality to go, because humanity is at the abyss of the sunset of a horrific self-destruction, or the dawn of a new age that is possible if we never forget that our experiences, and memories are the struggle of not forgetting what we learn from history. Our collective consciousness is based on past lives paved with suffering crimes of power, greed, and fear, but balanced with the sacrifices of many who would gift us a better world of freedom, sharing and optimism; that new age may be more possible than ever despite a troubled past trying to keep the status quo; but that too is impossible when the pendulum of history, the spirit of ideas sweeps across space and time of an unending present drawn from the known past towards an unknown future.

The consciousness of God is of a capricious nature, which will suddenly burst upon the scene with renewed spirit; the ideas embodying a new spirit exploding; an unleashing, unfolding of Creation springing forth an idea across space, and time – the history of our reality is the story of God. Humans are both good and bad, a cosmological truth creating that reality, as the vessel in which ideas are “*put into play*.” What was a virtue is now a vice and vices are now the virtues. Through many lives, we learn one thing not to forget: that good and bad, eternal love and hate will not be denied as they seek each other.

If these unnatural things continue as they will do, and they will - then it is always the same question forever of “*what else can we do, but go along?*” Too many people live in a past of memories gone dead, others in fear of a certain future of uncertainty, and those who live in the present and do nothing. I know evil is out there attempting to thwart happiness, but with others is out there somewhere, and somehow we always will return to that need; you have no choice, you have been picked, and will continue to be picked until you stop picking sides; one must play the role God assigns them. Do not lack courage to believe that all things are eternal and will not be denied, so do not surrender to the eternity of lonely darkness, be a searing light of self-revelations doomed to question. Say no to the temptations of the devil and ignore the parental demands of the “*petty*” god within you; say no to the pains of evil and ignore the “*odor of goodness*” preached by the unrighteous - that is what neutral angels do; caught between heaven and hell, the fiction of the mind. That is what the Buddhist would advise – feel the truth that life is not an illusion of imbalance!

I survived being indoctrinated by a schizophrenic society because my intuition was well endowed by the Spirit of a higher order. My spirit on an umbilical cord to God was not broken; I remained an authentic man from the Garden of Eden adrift in a world denuded of nature and its impulses. Since the Cosmic forces of fate give us our roles in the play of human tragedy and hope, I am the provocateur compelled by chaos to create, to add to the fertile muck of thought and feeling. I have played the role of the scribe of the village's past memories, ghost that haunt us. I am accustomed to being “*killed-off*,” but always an exceptional person appears in the fray; a loyal, insightful friend appears and encourages me to persevere against the rigors of life's battles for the sake of somebody else. Though not ever encountering any eternal lovers in this barren place that are parts of myself, who know my

thoughts, my attitudes, and despite the numerous times I have been wrong in believing I found one of them, still we are scheduled to meet somewhere because somehow I'll return to one of them. So, I always greet women placed in my path, because the virtuous one somewhere is feeling the same, for assuredly she intuitively knows the safety of solitude tempered by the coldness of loneliness; would never lecture, or tell me *"to shut-up"* so as to surrender to a dictate that thwarts the purpose of an existence to live.

But while awaiting something to quench your thirst, you will most assuredly suffer trauma that you must bear in anguish, in the silence of quiet desperation tempered by the truth of loneliness; but rest assured these events will nourish the spirit of your dark side, the dark shadow of your being. Only trust people that have seen your dark side; the dark shadow within you and stuck around. If they use it as an excuse to abandon you, then let them go. Every girlfriend or boyfriend one ever had perhaps ran from that shadow; maybe that dark side saved you from slavery. How could one ever travel the Earth shackled to a manipulative coward?

Be advised to ignore the fanatical religionist preaching eternal hells, and know the truth of your reincarnation; riding a spinning wheel of tumultuous encounters of past experiences and good, bad, and indifferent personas scheduled for arrival. How you react is your free will; yet a will informed by intuition, a lack of information, or just bad information. So, whatever reaction erupts will always be as it should be. Oh God, look out through these eyes and see all that you are. And so my friends, lovers numerous enemies and the indifferent which can become either, are always with me until we all learn the truth. And so I must remember an old Chinese saying, a friend can have a short memory, an enemy never forgets. So, amidst the toil of suffering and joy, countless times I have fought these enemies and perished in the form of many people, many guises throughout the ages of time, but in the end, always me - the *"happy go lucky fool"* that God spares for yet another round at the wheel until the enemies of humankind yield.

At the age of seventeen, the perfect age of idealistic, independent rebellion against a domineering father and family not entirely without understanding, I retreated to the woods to live for I was expelled from the house by a man who fulfilled his sacred purpose towards that necessary evil. Forget the slavery of the plantation house, do not grab that jagged rock and cling to a mortgage; being yanked around by the tide of confused family. Let the tide wash you ashore wherever it may choose as it so washed me up into the tropical hammock. There I came upon an Indian that the kids nicknamed *"Cochise,"* squatting in the woods from the police, and he introduced me to a desert cactus with psychic power; a symbiotic friend of man allowing me to pierce the veil of reality and see a dream world in a conscious state. I learned of eating hallucinogenic mushrooms and peyote taught to me by other shamans that were fated to cross my path; as a *"happy go lucky"* kid with the old Indian lying on the ground under a tree, I was under the sacred spell of God's peyote, the humorous old man uttered - *"you are a speck of a very old soul, but a new one come to learn and profess."*

The creations of God are evolutionary, and God cannot be complete without the spirit of revolutionary intellect within material forms combined to unfold across space and time; and together the history of these compulsive evolutions is the story of the Universe – of God; a bifurcated consciousness, a spirit of duality of awareness in tension birthed from the physicality of universal rules. All things are one and the same - the spirit of consciousness projected through us. The Universe expresses both an infantile innocence and an adult worldliness of its own wondrous existence of a World that is both kind and cruel. Always the Conscious Spirit drives all things to express its essence in Nature. I speak of and battle for these good things rendered forbidden by the fearful cowardly assisting evil mortal men playing their roles of venal piety turn loose on the innocent. It is my given purpose to profess

what some don't want to hear; to validate what some may feel, but are afraid to act on; to affirm that we are innocent victims of learned ignorance perpetrated by those who know better; and that our frayed emotions – our mental illness is due to them. Yet after suffering the retribution by evil people and parasitic institutions for championing these unwelcomed truths, the Great Spirit brought me out of the harsh land of the West - away from the white man's wars and its tools of the perverted use of the Bible, his sense of a conscience drowned in whiskey, and his beliefs enforced through the barrel of a gun; brought me to safety in Eastern lands where I learned the yellow man's philosophies. The Great Spirit saved me for a greater sacred purpose; a painfully birthed flower from the rich soil of pained paradox of human affairs; assigned to a remote post – a part in the play of the passion of the spirit in the flesh.

I live along the lines of the tension between China and America. I was born in America for a tailored education in harsh insanities, yet spared for a purpose; a dark place where I was educated through the dramatization of trauma; then after being schooled in its insanities, I was brought to the East for an education in civility through practice. I profess about the warts of America, now I know there will be a host of flowers that the Chinese children will grace my grave with. Before I pass on, my children here, the diligent, kind students want to know why America is so cruel towards most; so they are now are my students that will preserve my soul from harm. But having been told in a dream by a spirit that I was part of an old speck of the past, born in the West to learn of venality, then impart this knowledge in the East.

There is always a pivotal balance required after all the travails that I crossed in the West, something that I experienced so as to accept, because in the Great River of Souls, even the sewers of evil souls, in the river bends a joyous surprise, or a waterfall of change that all must fall into. I am fortunate to suffer a purpose, a cause for others that I have no want of curing, but only the need to serve as an instrument of their cure. Dedicated to the cause of living for truth – be it good, bad, or indifferent, we are slaves forced to live these contradictions of Nature, and that all people are bound by the contradictions of ordained encounters. My indifference survived these harsh realities rendering some insane; recording the knowledge to recover the balance; tempered steel truths forged in hellish fires of human endeavors, saved to tell others of what robbed them of happiness. Wise leaders are only born with partial abilities; so, they must be forged in fire so as to hurt that which they are made to love.

God being the head teacher is why God suffers the chosen students with ill people in order to challenge them with ethics they lack; nearly all forsake me during the tribulations; and still God keeps me alive for a purpose only revealed through a suffering that is seems unbearable, yet a validation of God by recovering me from Its capricious impetuosity. This hell on Earth will teach you how to hate! Hate poverty, humiliation, death, loneliness; people turned evil and insane so they can be encountered in the forge of hell to make one stronger. I was forced hate too; I was born to have a love of love, and a hate of hate. Yet, I learn of a love of hate and hate of love because at times we have to be cruel to be kind with the bewildered ignorant ones as we negotiate with evil.

One may try to love the women and men that are presented before them - yet learn to despise them as they plague you with their attentions because they are sad, ignorant, and fearful in their forced humanity; or is that just their fated role in the theatre of the absurd. Still though, the authentic man that placed before them – their pride and ignorance will not permit them to ever say, *"I am crazy for a survivor."* So why do they come around? It must be so – because I feel the other half arrives from her isolated place - she will say what I thirst for, for she is somewhere and I nowhere. For a long time, humanity has been forced to wander alone - cut

off from each other. Yet all brothers and sisters know - because they feel something more important that must be, *"we cannot give up on the future, be a present for somebody, and we are together because you cared."*

I am blessed with the curse of psychic revelations and visiting ghosts in dreams, but not entirely good at understanding them until the event to be experience has passed. I have intense migraine headaches before sleep overcomes me delivering revelations before the dawn; sometimes-dark dreams of demons confronted by the warrior spirit in me; then I suddenly awake feeling fear and shame of why I could not defeat them. They are real – so I pray to God for what they were; and I wonder in anxiety knowing good people are battling these demons. And I cannot help them, yet God shows the source of the suffering, but, like a rock in a dark river awash with swift currents all about, I battle these monsters that inhabit the dream world. Yet protective spirits visit me too; that of my deceased major professor telling my deceased son to help his father whom he left behind to be grinded down into a polished, small, round rock made so by the strong, swirling unavoidable currents of life.

And when I awaken from these revelations and ghostly encounters, I ask of God: why can humanity be so good, yet so disturbingly unkind to itself? Where did evil come from, but from a God in need of it? Why does it need to blot out the light we shine in? Are these angels and devils at war – or just figments of our imagination? How relevant are religions when all are reactions to the imposition of adversarial convictions without out rational meaning? Nevertheless, the suffering by prophets was real, yet whose good intentions are always tainted by evil. Truly, *"Jesus is a good guy,"* but His church is entirely not. The spirits of life will knock all down, but we must chose to rise or die from it.

Truly, fear of death and pain are sources of reactionary reasoning, which have constructed, or are a reflection of both church and state; institutionalized religions and governmental technocracies populated by murderous monarchs (presidents), *"petty"* scribes (bureaucrats), *"trigger happy"* warlords (generals), and satanic priests. But in an age long past, 35,000 years ago in Egypt and India, humanity had reached a higher state of consciousness metaphysically expressed in both the arts and sciences; in the architecture of stone technologies such as the Egyptian Pyramids that harnessed the electromagnetic forces of the Universe. Since the beginning of recent recorded history of 6,000 years, an age of darkness has descended an age where enlightened metaphysics were lost and replaced with ignorance and violence which humanity has suffered. Today, more than ever we are still in the grips of this dark age culminating in advanced technological machinery of death fueled by a plague of vices and venal religions; an era of *"politically correct"* voodoo sciences engineering mechanical and biological death; science, the new religion devoid of a soul as the basis of economics *"pushed"* by twisted, moral entrepreneurs within the dark, institutionalized halls of provincial, disingenuous government, traveling in the guise of virtuosity; and now claiming to be a force for global good.

These commentaries, a dictionary of descriptive entries broaches the question of *"what is normal,"* the actual source of our own destructive thoughts that many are fearful to say out of fear of being ridiculed by bullies that would ridicule the truth. Despite the need to repress as unforgivable taboos in the affairs of humanity by the structure of governance for their own warped ends, still, our spirituality is God's Nature; for the Creator and humanity are one and the same expressed over the entirety of human history that is the story of the cycle of balance between revelations of enlightenment and the obscurity of darkness. Yet the entirety of Nature is a mystery to our limitations; God loves the atheists, birthed from the cruelty of any age, for surely they are God's most truthful

creations of self-doubts; they were created to contest the lies of priests and kings that abuse truth. Blinded by the darkness of faith, believers are not the best students, for they are too pious and blind, they are children that ought to be admonished, if need be instructed by means of hurtful experiences they rendered unto others. Yet this “*odor of goodness*” has no understanding of the sterile ends “*pushed*”- not as unblemished goodness, but ugliness devoid of the pleasures of living.

Some believe that the Fire of God appeared on Mount Sinai to admonish people, and others preach that Jesus high on a mount professed that God loved man, but at times that seems doubtful when people are taught to fear this all too human deified psyche. The truth is love rationally suffers as a means of its proof by living with irrational society and its fears impressed into the mind by reactionary authority of church and state rippling through the tissues of the mind. Yet, small groups of the thoughtful have always looked up to the Heavens, and down on the Earth for any god that would give a damn about the insanities of living. Yet the ability to explain the obvious of why living is so dammed hard is easy because it has been rendered so by manipulative evil people operating an evil system, both claiming to be good. There is nothing new in the story human affairs; ancient prophets have warned leaders that call evil good and good evil. The truth is, we celebrate the Good Samaritan Jesus and the rational Buddha, but many in the flock do not “*practice what is preached.*” So, we hate what is preached – because surely evil murdered the prophets and saints.

The wiser wounded survivors tattooed by the scars of harsh life, they look upon the Earth for signs and omens of enlightened Godly activities in the unenlightened, dark shadows of anxious human affairs plagued by those unwittingly beguiled by an evil world and its preached truths. But some know better, they intentionally profess a torturous fear of God as the means to establishing a Kingdom of [a manmade] Hell on Earth; a mechanistic society where the ancient venal god of empowered money continues to reign through the construction of a technological accounting machine, a financial pyramid of greed without heart manufacturing heartless people.

Being a student of material and spiritual realities, I learned that professed truths change with circumstances - like the colors of a chameleon. It was never my desire to experience the “*odor of goodness*” from pious priests. I never wanted to confront people in conflict, but at times, I have done so because the dynamics of a Universe in tension demands the battle; dictated by a God of infinite activities, and apparently, war is among them. I had my reservations, but by a “*trick of fate,*” a teenager brought me a book to read of the ancient Hindu Vedic Scriptures, that warrior prince Ajuna, in conversation with the Supreme Personality of God, lamented of the fratricidal war forced upon him by others. But, God assured him that his obligatory destiny was to do so. Like a warrior king without a kingdom, at times I champion the cause of justice beyond the ambitions of the police state’s understanding; a world that may never ever exist here because there will always be a battlefield of God’s making; history of humanity is God’s autobiography.

Yet there is balance in God’s story; a fratricidal war between Mars and Venus; between hate and love as a means to evolving human consciousness. Now here is God’s Truth for all evil priests and ministers of hateful religions, for all the generals and police torturing and murdering people, all fear and warmongers of church and state that have fallen away from the Supreme Avatar’s of virtue sent here: Jesus and others like him are the incarnation of the Supreme Personality that is always being reborn and extinguished. God’s anointed vicars and Caesars on Earth are evil men and women because they profess to know God, but they do not do His will to be good shepherds tending to the flock; they say they love God, but they despise their fellow man, for they love to hate. Despite the pathway gifted by the prophets of God, still people do evil in pursuit of power. Competitive rivals afflicted with the sin of ambition,

they follow evil powerful people because they wear the crown of power; ambitious authoritarian bureaucrats and generals, jackals with teeth, they carry out despicable orders because they are actually worms without teeth which the crown of power would devour; and then there are masses, ignorant and fearful, herds of cattle and flocks of sheep that will follow anything that moves.

God came not to be served by the madness and vanities of man, but to serve to remedy those conditions of which it is partially responsible for. What guilt-ridden parent does not give relief to their children if they ask? Yet if they ask their children for understanding, they are held in disdain. God has three types of children and followers: the Spirit asked the one child one to go work in the field helping his neighbor; he balked, but later thought the better of it, and did so. The second one said certainly to the mission, but he did nothing. Which of the two children did the Supreme Parent's will? There are those that believe they are righteous, because they say yes to God, but they do not do God's will. Then there is the third child who enlightens the Parent to their own limitations: they ignore God's demands, yet say no to the Devil; and this is the child that God comes to love the most!

The Second Commandment of love your neighbor, not judging them no matter how ugly they act, is no less great than the First Commandment of honoring the will of a righteous God no matter how troubling truth appears. Followers like the first child say yes to the First Commandment with their vain piety, while despising the Second Commandment by hating their fellow man; by despising a holy order that is no less great than the First Commandment of love God – accept man as a means to God. Yet no parent refuses a child; and these children are “*loose cannons*” with no respect for themselves, their fellow man, and God's will that they cite to twist for their nefarious greedy schemes called religion.

By visiting the insanities of many evils upon me, God revealed to me that humanity is insane because its caught between the spirits of good and evil; differing features of the same face. What we term God, obviously itself the symmetrical balance of both pure, crystalline sanity and insanity. Moreover, because of our limited means for understanding, entire societies, our collective mind, its truncated notions of God's Nature are insanely misinformed. The image of fearful god within the ancient, superstitious mind, an image projected through time is not fact, but lore based on a lack of rational information; a petty god whose stunted psychology is too damn human – vain, anxious and reactive with judgments; too condemning of its own abandoned children, while threatening them with punishments for saying no to the Devil while ignoring this God. But obviously, there is a God of Light and of long Shadows that does create the physical conditions of Nature that humanity lives under – which are not entirely so loving. How we are taught to perceive that reality determines our religious beliefs and practices; and Love, God always suffers many religious truths of man. Therefore, we must say no to the Devil of the mind given an ethical consciousness, and ignore this particular god, our own psyche leading us to temptations of greed and fear.

We exist as a part of God's warring duality – the exploding nature of the Universe; a Soul that we are instruments of creating both good and bad that serve that testament in order to undo the necessary organized vices of vanity, of power based on fear, we must balance it with acts of good because of man's short lived forgiveness must be balanced by God's everlasting mercy. As humans trapped between two polarities, man's short lived mercy, and God's everlasting mercy; better to seek wisdom between the paradoxes of Chaos and Order by balancing one's reactive, feeble understanding of the characterization of problems with prejudiced solutions that entangles all, with the knowledge that All is for some unquestionable end purpose not entirely of our own making.

Heartfelt love is the real measure of being compulsively obsessed with living, despite its rigors; of “*giving a damn*” about humanity birthed long ago from a cooperative need in contentious affairs of survival; something inherited as an advanced attribute of a Divine Spark. Nevertheless, in a cold, mechanistic society, it has been stripped of feeling and rationalized as a thing where money, power, and status are equated with it. The price of status requires buying “*shit*” one does not need with money one does not have to impress people one does not like; and desperately isolated, giving the pretenses of being rich through unsustainable debts pretending to be rich, they try to buy love. When love is a rationalized economic commodity, it always becomes expelled, elusive, or failed; it has no conscience, for when the money runs out – the prostitutes go with it! Social and psychological conditions are created by political measures that endow finance without conscience; and when authorities believe in these measures, they forsake a good conscience for the sake of corrupted public duties that leads society by a short route to psychological chaos. Societal powers are in need of admonishments, they need to repent with a conscience – to confess their crimes of vanity that purchased power and control that engineers the social ills we are plagued with.

It is an old story wherein ultimately some lion hearted personage, a fool with a conscience, wanting to believe they ought to be compelled to be a true noble, brave heart that eventually lays down with the lambs. To avoid a public lynching, surely, there is nothing more certain than “*ad captandum vulgus*,” the courting of the common people, the fickle masses to win over a large, justifiably angry mob over than the sight of powerful chiefs humbling themselves while doing penance under the public lash. However, that has not happen in a modern world where leaders, backed by guns, not practicing what they preach – their lies obstructs your right to eat – that truth from the streets. It is a time for all leaders to do penance, because they ought to confess, that they have without an honorable conscience “*screwed*” the children with the violence of lies.

The beliefs and values of modern people are mostly learned delusional lies in the guise of rationality; and industrialized society is made-up of its most critical component – the metal mind that is in denial of the evidence of this truth. If we change the assumptions of what is rational, and not the evidence that society is violently insane, then like innocent children confronting evil, we can see the evidence. Children, who are more rational in perceiving the evidential truth, confess their bewilderment while forced to learn fabricated lies by their insane elders. They are witnesses to everything seen, everything heard as a lie or a delusional belief; and still, despite the questioning protestations of students, institutions still perpetrate them; so children learn to lie to escape punishments.

In the streets, where everyone is “*crazy*” or criminal, life is obviously hard. It is hard to hide the “*naked truth*” of the cruelty of humanity’s penchant for power over the rational use of power to good ends - it is a bit more like raw sewage - not as sanitized, cloaked lies dressed-up as truths that are official government fables. Here on Earth - in the forgery of manufactured lies taught as virtue, I am a chief within a small group of rebellious warriors, idealists true to the nature that think, feel, and give a damn for the few that persevere against the empowered miscreants that plague them. Fate made me a wandering mendicant that intuitively seeks the protection of the solitude of Nature’s wilderness - her seas, woods, and deserts because I was exiled there by the forged minds of metal minds whose function is to rob people of the right to live unmolested, in peace on the land; a place crowded thick by the enemies of Nature that have construed a petrified, technological matrix that rapes and kills her friends. I am unwilling to allow this engineered virus to thrive off my natural right to eat, and acquire the useful properties of an untaxed abode and meaningful work in support of a free mind and body. Still God’s nature has purpose for me there - to keep the untarnished innocent and good from

becoming cold minds of twisted metals; a mission that cut me loose to drift floating down a river off to see the lost worlds of an older kind. Yet when I am out there drifting among fractured humanity - I want to be in my home of the wilderness - but when I'm here in the wilderness I want to be out there with the truth that the strong and good must battle what humanity has done to herself.

One will never find the truth in the same place twice because like a river it is always moving. And the truth about society of what is right and wrong is like a river, always tumbling; one moment crystal clear, the next clouded in paradoxes. Like the camouflaged chameleon sunning itself on the riverbank, truth faithfully changes color with the tides of power. But, truth can be found more than twice at the river's end. There is one source, a spring which never changes color - the black filth and excrement of greed and fear powering modern society turned industrial; its sewers - its garbage dumps and war zones where people live and die every day that fate keeps bringing me back to.

At times late in the night I wake-up in a feverish sweat startled by the uninvited demons visiting me with their nightmares drowning me in the swift currents of a black river of shit that disappears downward into the darkness of an underground sewer pipe. There, hordes of troubled people, the good, the indifferent and the evil foes making themselves humanity's enemy with false judgments - But they all have one thing in common - all scratch and claw each other for some space to breathe. It is nearly impossible for humans to relate to minds made of metal and gears for they have long memories. As a teacher, and a loner I am not able, or at times willing to help them. I try with all my will to drag myself away from them all and save myself from the dark, swirling currents of mechanized psychology; but the harder I try we sink deeper into the whirlpools of quicksand at the bottom the humanity's sewers.

How do we save the natural good of humanity over ironclad minds manufactured in an age of iron wheels and gears? How do we avoid being drowned in its darkness? Who will be drowned and who is worth saving? The feeling of powerlessness, is overwhelming - how to recover people of metal minds? Are they curable from the effects of programming that rendered them as artificial machines without original thought? Get to the root of the illness - by exposing the root to the light so as to kill the cause of the pathologies - to cure society by the "*tough love*" of being fervent with this truth. That is not entirely possible or even necessary when society is blind to itself. Yet, we must focus on the individual with poisonous cures concocted with the alchemy of the lies with partial truths. Nothing ever changes because it is the under-tow of the dark currents of empowered evil masquerading as pious truths - poisoning and imprisoning us; and the psychosis from these poisons are the barometers of truth.

We are not the lone poet by choice, but by Nature, one of many destined by duty to be a teacher by being repeatedly sacrificed to that which travels in the guise of goodness; a hated man by the psychotic who love to hate, because they hate their lives while I am glad to be alive; to love the good things in life like that which is banned: expressing my free mind; tasting the consciousness of cannabis, psychedelic mushrooms and peyote; and God willing, unshackled fornication without the chains. All those freedoms are things that immunize me from authority that fears those who love too much. Normal people are willing to die for a love - a cause - and authority greatly fears causes - the love of freedom. I do love freedom, but the irony is I had to flee for another country, China, with even less freedoms, but more opportunities with a better people, more interested in listening to what I know of the threats to their posterity from a people they never harmed.

Since I am hunted and spied on for being a lover of freedom, I now row in these dark waters as a “*lone wolf*,” away from false truth for a kinder truth. The powerful, and those who seek power on the mount, where they sacrifice the innocent, they fail to understand the moral purpose of a teacher: to preach, to profess truth at the expense of success; surely we will come out on top if can succeed in giving the appearance of being defeated by their reality; and growing strong from these defeats are the victories written into the heroic lore of our times. My fated role as the expatriated philosopher teacher driven into exile was not of my making or choice; certainly not by my moral character which rejects modernity, but by experiences; by ancient standards, now banned; like telling the truth and not indoctrinating students with lies. A teacher must earn the right by acquiring wisdom through experience, and most experiences are unpleasant; since we are forged minds of metal and gears, most fall by the wayside with greed and fear, but a few survive to grow kinder to others. So, it turned out that being the teacher was the arena where the provocateur could launch their mission to affect the World. So, when young, I vowed to become of better use than an old, worthless man of limited use when it was my turn to mentor the younger beset by the old; so, I never gave up the role of the provocateur since fate would not have it of me.

Like a god, everybody wants their spirit, their consciousness to live forever. The ancient Greeks believed that man was immortal as long as his name was remembered on Earth. Yet a good soul is always immortal. Contrary to the lies “*pushed*” by the organized venality of institutionalized religion – of Christendom usurping the rabbinical Buddhist teachings of Jesus to be a merciful human being, our goal is not entirely to have “*ever-lasting life*,” by means of oppressive cult worship, be it to the state, or organized religion frightening one out of their finances. These are unnecessary evils, but know that life is forever everlasting despite what happens to us here in this man made hell.

Forever, felled flowers will grace the ashes of our troubled ancestors, and eventually fall upon the present age; yet hopefully, not upon the entire existence of humanity. Now new life grows from the ashes of our deceased sons and daughters. Yet now, left alone in these evil days given me by God, perhaps an Apocalypse, an “*End Time*” destined to be ruled by the descendants of the iniquity, their demise may paradoxically end by the hand of miscreant venality – the religious eschatologists trying to force the hand of God into destroying this foul world order of self-abuse, this monumental Tower of Babel erected to honor their evil; something I have to witness as the good, the innocent, and the courageous die young thwarted in their purpose to live a good life while the battered with the bitter, evil, and old are fated to linger on to suffer the bitter end. I was destined to live on to see that last days of my house, but I am rest assured that my good son will not have to suffer this bitter reasoning. Though that accidental evil was not of my making, no parent ought to bear having to bury a child. So, I remember my child’s name, my vain faith believing it as a way to keep him an immortal soul near the living. In life, he was strong of spirit, so his spirit with the blessing of the gods will find its way to the halls of the Creator's Necropolis - a place where he awaits others as a keeper of its gates.

Motivated by the spirit of my deceased son who for a while accompanied me on a path strewn with many truths not of our making, as a provocateur tired of deluded society, purposefully I wrote this supplement to my previous work as the truth of a society of engineered chaos motivated by anxious humanity’s penchant for rationalized insanities. To ensure that these incendiary works survive the censors into the future – these critical works reside at the University of Oxford and Cambridge University libraries. So, after my departing from the misunderstandings of my experiences with realities by friends and family, the cruel hostility by enemies, and the tolerable indifference by the indifferent, these sermons on modernity, intentionally written to provoke, have been

shelved and preserved for newer generations to pass judgment as to whether I was correct. I write not to profit from suffering, but for others to note those conditions that they are also afflicted with. I only struggle for these bitter stories, based on observed realities, will in the future be referred to by the educated as a reminder of what was an age relegated to the dustbin of history.

Nevertheless, humanity will not, or can change to assure its own survival. People keep battling the evidence; they do not want to, but they need to change their assumptions. Calm always both precedes and follows a thunderstorm. And this natural pattern of God manifests in the affairs of man: peace always follows the storms of war making, yet forces build for another. Since evolutionary metaphysics requires conflict for the full flowering of the human potential to survive its social schizophrenia, future generations are naturally birthed with rational, good psyches that continue to triumph over the irrational grief of the evil ones. Though religion emasculates natural reactions by the good against the assaults of the bad, at times some things are worth fighting for. For humanity to escape the madness, it must confront the dangers of a technological matrix controlled by egomania powered by manufactured chaos necessary to feed false solutions offered by disingenuous institutions.

The struggle against power is the struggle of memory against forgetting what we are subjected to lies claimed as truthful beliefs that are not rational, yet we continue to implement these subjective beliefs as though they were true. Since our memories are assaulted to a state of amnesia, we have constructed a schizophrenic reality of mythological hallucinations of how life ought to be. Nevertheless, all we have done is create an artificial world based on the worshiping of technological materialism and the practice of punishing those who do not or are unable to function as machines. Schizophrenic society is truly full of danger and in its cultural folds are many dark places. And in an age of minds of forged gears of metal, many do not know how to grow and care for things, except when it serves them for the moment; then throw it away like trash. Yet there is a lot that is fair in this world, everywhere kindness mingles with sorrow, for it grows greater because manufactured grief and despair forces us to react naturally to that unnatural state.

The point of life is the gain of love, but also loss of the gain. Love grows or dies in the face of examining realities that makes one cry the madness of sadness, yet another sing for a little happiness. I reject the correctness of morality that thwarts love and replaces it with cracked "*fairy tales*" of "*living happily ever after*" being sold and purchased by means to a no good non-existent end in need of a reality check. I learned that despite political and religious ideologies forging minds of metal and gears, still this programming is painted over the good nature of humanity. Despite fascists or communists, and religious zealots in tow preaching nonsense in support of their ideologies, there are confused disbelievers with their suppressed humanity that are supportive of my purpose to complete the mission as a scribe and teacher in a lonely, dark place that all ultimately must pass through. Many, despite their learned politics, keep me alive in a dark place and time where status and money, the lures to a meaningless life of self-indulgence or mental illness always challenge me.

Being a part of the force for good, though sincere, perhaps it is a vain, egocentric attempt to immortalize the good souls in contrast to the troubled bad. In a world where the affairs of humanity may not amount to much, as a lone wolf, I never felt comfortable in society – though I tried to live with its insanities. By a trick of fate, not of my intentional choosing, I was made a teacher whose purpose is to upset the sordid order by awakening sleepers birthed in its chaotic world; the young ones born to turn Nature's Wheel of Life for another revolution for an evolution beyond an Age of Minds of Metal. If not, I am of no purposeful benefit to anybody.

For 6,000 years, humanity has continuously built civilization upon the corrupted promises of greed - upon the sacrificing of what ought to be the most promising asset - the innocent. The totalitarian nature of political systems want to control their contribution to history by any means; from the buried past of aspirations, an illusionary story wanting to reign in the present and forward into the future by controlling the historical narratives of the past presented in revisionist history books to school children and media to an illiterate public. The power of the state married to religion will always through the violence make everything that is not forbidden compulsory; and everything that is not compulsory – free – is forbidden. Only state sanctioned beliefs that are compulsory are not forbidden, and that which is not forbidden are oppressively conformist. Though systems of dominance create a reactive social psychology in sympathy to that which is forbidden, and though many blame a system of oppressive conformity, yet they remain silent, yet there are those that cannot remain silent. These courageous individuals do count when as the lone person who experiences the tainted evidence, like a prophet overcome by a spirit, will profess the truth at peril of life and liberty. Therefore, prophets are the instruments that give life to an alternative dream that motivates its followers to believe in the battle for a new truth.

According to the Mayan and ancient Vedic calendars, after the collapse of the enlightenment of an earlier age 26, 000 years ago, humanity has descended into a pit of darkness. The synopsis for all recorded history of the most recent age, at least for 6,000 years has been one of an Age of Oppression where people have had to serve some oppressive system of dominance of man over man; always delivered through the institution of the ambitions of state married to the curses of religion. It is an ancient system of greed for power and fear of a vengeful god whose dominance mutates the soul. Though history is the story of victims, the objects of history, history is the story of individuals, the subjects of personalities be they good or bad creating a new dream or nightmare that becomes the historical evidence of new harmonious or violent societies reflecting the ebb and flow of long cycles of history of balanced or imbalanced states of consciousness.

For all of recorded civilization, from ancient times to the present, we have been plagued by these compulsory systems of dominance based on greed and fear. Humanity's collective memory is traumatized having lived under generations of tyranny: i.e., Pharaohs of Egypt; Persian Emperors of Babylon; the ambitions of Alexander the Great for a Greek empire; Caesars of Rome trying to outdo Alexander the Great; Genghis Kahn, and Asian war lords ruling the Euro-Asian continent; Eastern barbarian invasions seeking land in the West; Popes and bishops of Christianity damning a damned world; monarchs of Europe battling popes and each other for kingdoms; Christian crusaders and Islamic jihadist combating over the imposition of a Kingdom of Heaven; Spanish conquistadors raping and robbing for gold and blessed by the Christian Church; then mercantile English privateers robbing them of the sin; both then sinfully colonizing and enslaving the New World with the misery and oppression of wars of conquests birthed in the Old World, only to be crowned with the genocide of Indians and the importation of African slaves; and nothing has changed in the evil nature of man, for now we are confronted by the old face of man's god – Gold, Oil and Diamonds.

By universal design, all are caught between what they believe are the forces of darkness, explained by the reasoning of evil religion and the ambitions of state, and Light explained as goodness, or rational enlightenment battling evil, both in an endless, constant struggle for balance pushing and pulling, or torturing and encouraging the soul. We have a brain, but the collective memories of unique cultural experiences affect the character, the personality expressed. In the West, pious religious types claim they have answers for everything experienced. For them, every act is wrong or right; or punishment for evil or rewards for moral acts; but in

the East no such final conclusions really exist for the enlightened ones that experience and observe rewards for evil, and punishments for good; because no good deed goes unpunished when good things happen for the evil and bad things for the good.

Monotheism claims to be rationally superior to Paganism, Buddhism, and Hinduism, but it is the other way around. Judaism, Christianity and Islam for all of its tortured history, has been a dangerous, oppressive series of reactive religions in irrational opposition to each other. Collectively they have rendered more evil than any authentic good – something that comes without a price tag calling for hypocrite judgment and barbarous punishments. Those “*burly bastard*” priests that are encounter in the dark halls of churches are foul bill collectors for a god in need of “*blood money*.” They make big speeches professing what is claimed to be right and wrong, yet they do nothing but acts contrary to what they preach other to do.

Humanity’s violent history culminating in the contemporary world, are the sanities battling the insanities of the past; the ghosts of our ancestors projected over thousands of years into the present political rationales of communists and fascists ideologues – despots and their nightmare visions of a mythical world of racial superiority or of class equality; both perfectly evil in their contrasting ends; both worlds achieved through homicidal wars. Now, something potentially even more perverse has arisen from that past conflict! A state that combines both in the American technocratic police state; a fascist enterprise in the guise of egalitarian democracy adopts both their methods and goals for dominance; perversely carried out in the name of an exceptionally deluded nightmare, the “*odor of goodness*” preached by the unrighteous politicians raining down on their victims its brand of claimed moral superiority.

Christianity is a religion birthed from Roman slavery. Our deceased generations of traumatized ancestors fled this weird violent history of old for a new beginning here. Nevertheless, the seeds of the virulent virus of money and power were transmitted here to murdering the Aborigines in the name of Jesus on behalf of civilization in need of stealing resources; flogging slaves to pick that cotton as a commodity; factory slave labor of the enlightened, racist North; and white supremacist of the heartland all across the land. What have we today but the descendants of this weird history carrying on these experiences? The form may change in its crudity, but not the function is the same – the competition for power! Change will never come from rationalized violence in the guise of civilization. The promise of change in the guise of goodness offered in a new vision of the future will never come when preached by a lunatic devoid of ethical leadership birthed from a system of dominant violence. Only change can come by restoring the human spirit to what it was before this 6,000 year “*fuck up*” was dreamt-up long ago from an evil mind. Only a revolution of the mind acknowledging that modern civilization is the worst of humanity’s dark side – an enemy of our own making.

Dominant Nature has its chaotic means to long-term evolutionary ends by sudden short-term revolutionary ends. It is illogical that all conditions remain stable. Humans are always on the precipice of devolution back to the past, yet set to evolve beyond the present Age of Monolithic Scientific Barbarism that parades as rational, yet is cloaked in phobias of the traumatized past. To prevent this devolution, this throwback haunting humanity, it is necessary that scribes and poets point out that humanity serves those that control technology, not technology serving the entirety of man as a means to free us from what has become usurious slavery. One of the effects of industrialized technologies being the rise of minds made of metal. It is dangerous to relate the truth of a failed society thinking its own self-superior and entitled to lecture others about equality through the barrel of a gun; deluding itself with “*fairy tales*” of goodness that fools, and enslaves itself with zeal like beliefs in its moral supremacy and technologies without heart. Yet

we must drink from a cup of lies to transcend the realities of an unnatural technological evil against the natural, good nature of humanity. We ought to relate to each other not through claims of racial superiority, nor claims of moral equality, only through the equality of compassionate humanness, not hampered with the tools of a machine malignantly regulating all spheres of human activities into a petrified, catatonic state devoid of compassion. In a modern world the virtues of the very ancient past, independence balanced with cooperation are now vices; and those devices for living humanly, those virtues are now viewed as vices, which the state by the means of the vices of the past seeks to control.

The vices of the past, recorded in the historical record, are the virtues of the modern state: i.e., torture and war. All historical eras has been oppressive – and still are. In order to survive the present era, the pinnacle of the long Age of Degradation of the social and biological environments, you will need a spiritual or an empirical philosophical method to transcend mindless oppression from any ideology, to control, or to cure the agitated mind that you were trained to have. We learn how to hate and be fearful in an angry unjust society; but that hatred is used by evil ideologues of any persuasion preach fear as the means to fan the hateful flames. All I learned from experience is contrary to what my spirituality feels is just, and modern rationales preached by manipulators and the stupid. Things may be equal, but assuredly different. All I know are no two things are born the same, or stand the same chance. What I am living for is to prove I am a better man than those who believe in racial superiority or the weak-minded imposing the notion of equality that would rob me and others of our mundane and unique abilities flourish and be placed in the service of justice.

Those sources of unearned power, they justify a society's beliefs without question and blame the strong individual as a problem; that narrow view is a lie and hence the source of mental, emotional anxieties induced by an artificial culture; one must suffer the defeat of judgments for moral crimes falsely labeled so which are not entirely so. Yes, people are a problem, and we need to honor the problem as a means to relating while searching for natural solutions. People are not entirely the problem but modern society devoid of cultural beauty is when it functions by oppressive rules that bind a cult together. Trust problems as authentic when engineered by the disingenuous, artificial solutions. Everyone has natural problems given their abilities, but most are unnatural problems not of their own making. When we mutually suffer by the demands of Nature, there is a basis of relating for survival. Natural problems are reality, and are easier to deal with than problems overtly and latently engineered by the venality of parasitic forces within the ranks of humanity; artificial problems cloaked as fallen human nature, which is not true. By making war upon humanity to create problems serves the venality of solutions that only treat the symptoms, but not the cause. Political solutions that are cloaked in "*the odor of goodness*" that only serves the interests of greedy oligarchs and their parasitic technocracies. They are new constituent group of voters – and their clients – the powerful few that live at the expense of people turned into slaves and Nature's bounties, both "*milked*" to the point of near death.

People are in dire need of having their suspicions verified, more importantly affirmed that something is very wrong with modern society claiming to be just; a criminally negligent leadership twisting values and beliefs, and wrapping them around government bureaucracies concealing their nefarious activities while posing as rational, just solutions to people in dire need of assistance. Nevertheless, a nefarious government is a manifestation of the age-old story of a pathological, social psychology of abuse powered by an intolerance of the frailties of vulnerable humans; a cruel contemptuous resentment of having to care for problems engineered by a system, which hinders more than helps with its cruel, puritanical variety of sadism torturing people. Government agencies

merely exist to dole out the crumbs to the indentured servants now called free men, or citizens.

Elitists minds of learned phobias, contemptuously try to engineer society by purifying it by unethical and irrational means to a delusional end is endemic to Western rationales calling for it. It has its corollary in Eastern societies believing in sacrosanct traditions of untouchable cultural values which holds the key to unlocking the why societies are so oppressive. What passes as the age of spiritual enlightenment in any society, are reactions to oppression: e.g., Christianity to the cruelty of the Roman Empire, and Buddhism to Eastern despotism engineering social stratification necessary for the servitude of slavery. Modern societies are not so modern when they rest upon the foundations of previous societies; their form changes appearance, but not their functions to control those that would aspire to build an entirely new world. American society which claims to be rational and just is merely an organized moral entrepreneurial enterprise preaching the virtues of an antiquated belief system birthed from a feudal past that practices the age old vices of greed harnessed to slavery now the virtues of commerce and freedom.

It is considered taboo, seditious to write truthful analects on the pernicious lies of the oppressive nature and true purpose of government, its technocracies, and oligopolistic corporations. This analysis examining the historical record informed by the social sciences, and personal experiences, describes the social psychological problems as they relate to the true motives of government solutions that are the root of problems: i.e., institutionalized usury parading solutions that are engineered to serve its own existence. The perspective of a corrupted state, whose actors gather “*behind closed door*” meetings, is a stage where conspiracies for power are cloaked, and to say so is a seditious act by the author that they need to censor and expel despite the evidence, which exposes their crimes concealed by secret meetings.

In the ancient days before the “*cleverness*” of the recorded lies of written history, man earned the right to live by working with Nature. Today, the social order is a danger to those who contribute. It is not built upon worshipping Nature, but upon the worshipping stolen, carved-up properties as the means to happiness. However, it fails because it requires the cold handedness of distribution mechanisms that favor the entitled lazy and their mountain of cash – an artificial thing; and people are forced to serve the masters of a thing that fuels the system of control – unearned power without any redeeming merit! Today, it easy for the weak to survive on an artificial matrix built for slavery, but a system that kills the free strong of old. It is a spiritless machine with a computational mind that traps all material and human inputs to power a system that engineers as an output, a pathological social psychology of people using each other for economic gain. This machine-generated way of living benefits only a small group of “*deadbeats*,” and their praetorian guards while most drown of the stress of the impossibility of relating to a societal calculating machine. Statistical evidence indicates nearly all suffer the effects from this machine-induced mentality of metal and gears in the form of alcoholism, deadly adulterated drugs, and mass produced homicides and suicides.

With little thought, nearly all in politics are quick to pound the table and pontificate about problems of their making. All the laws sanctioned by politicians are but more wheels and gears added to a soulless machine that increasingly invades every sphere of social and private life. However, change can be a very long life story growing all the time, then like a flower in full bloom, suddenly dying. It takes a long time to think things through and say something relevant, and so long, winded leaders ought not to say anything, unless it is worth taking a long time to dwell on it, speak of it and then it may merit listening to. That means being honest

– yet nearly all leaders are not honest; they are unwilling to admit they are culpable in creating a matrix of pipe and steel set on auto-pilot destroying the environment while spitting people out onto the trash piles of discarded lives. The pathologies of leadership are served and rewarded by a host of matrix technocracies whose mission is to engage in wars of enforcement to impose the system on all; and there is no real debate on who controls it, or any decision to change it with new proposals.

Most people do not want to believe what they know in their hearts is true; they fall back on the lies in the training received in church and schools. Most will not question the basis of a system not under their control that created the problems in their head, so very few can serve-up a solution without it being laced with poisons. In a society rendered psychotic by a lack of ethics that do not question self-serving solutions, most will not read and reflect on that truth, they just want to lecture others who do so. People can read tabloid gossip, but they cannot seem to read each other; and what they read does not entirely provide answers as to why they feel lost. Why read a book when a person can have an honest conversation? Just speak with me about this matter. However, most people have a need to deny reality; they do not want to read or have an honest conversation about realities slowly killing them. People are isolated from each other living in an artificial world of cyberspace devoid of physical and emotional contact. They read the posts of others on Internet communities, yet misread the intentions of the writer, that ends-up with nearly all shouting the contents of their anxious minds at each other – and nobody listening.

The ways of a forthright conversation apparently are no longer necessary when that which is forbidden taboo is not open for discussion; that which is not compulsory is forbidden, and that which is not forbidden is compulsory. Nevertheless, the expelled forbidden topics that reveal truth are necessary for an honest talk! What could be more necessary than the truth? What is needed is a truthful conversation that their society, despite its technological feats is an utter failure when it rests upon the foundations of feudalism; a neo-medieval society technologically ten steps evolved from the past, but ethically not one-step removed from the torture chambers of the past. It is a society where most allow, or will not contest the unearned privilege positions of the few to reign in a place where nearly all languish in a caste not of their design or choice.

Since we are reflections of the long lost past not so lost in its present feudal orientation, perhaps that is why the feeling of being lost in the present is the truth. Yet despite this feeling, most are in denial of acknowledging that they and society are lost while trying to predict an uncertain future. Yet that is an easy prediction when a society technologically changes displacing people, but remains unchanged in its uncaring character. It is a society where the supposed wise ones, the educated are fearful of speaking of this truth. That is why I feel compelled to correct this imbalance by professing a forthright, truthful account of this taboo subject, an exiled, illicit truth that inspires adherents of rational information and ethical practices. To cultivate an open mind, we need to have to open heart of acceptance and forgiveness as the means; hence a motive to understand that which is foreign to our experiences and inadequate education. It is the way of the peacemakers to cultivate an open heart and mind as an applied method that rationally knows devotion to the truth, as the only means to calming a beleaguered soul that is a part of God.

Yet a peacemaker, speaking with insurgents would be charged as a criminal for abetting terrorists. Since politicians lie and technocracies in tow reflexively do so out of bad habit, a habit needed to keep the bad habit of war profiteering, my writing of these expelled taboos is a social-psychological and metaphysical guide to surviving the insanities coming from the metal minds that

control the New World Order. I have known many different types of people from high and low places; many different races and cultures on the run from oppression in their countries of origins; and I have known many good, evil, and indifferent peoples. I have also experienced tremendous good and evil. My views have merit, are highly relevant since they are based on my experiences with institutionalized life, and alternative organic, underground society where people driven to the street life survive and contest mechanistic living. It is my intention to provoke the reader with both acceptable and profane words to provide information to validate their feelings, and to help survive an impoverished, militarized, and artificial world with its violence that await you.

One's own experiences would suggest that one avoid deadly alcohol and pharmaceuticals that are licensed and indulge a bit the cannabis, mescaline peyote and psilocybin mushrooms, all good plants of the Earth that bring enlightenment which are illegal because they are freely provided by Nature. Unlike all our primordial forebears who cared to grow good things, we live in a disturbed society plagued by bad ideas that forge minds of metal and gears; and government psychiatrists assist in that endeavor; they cannot read the mind any better at than huckstering psychics. We are plagued by bad ideologies, where games like *"trick or treat,"* and the *"carrot or stick"* are normal trade practices reflective of the *"trickster"* psychology of state representing the social order; an order kept in line by bought off, or deluded professionals. Government is organized *"trickery"* robbing, and if need be – torturing people as the treat – the treatment of the trick of a carrot when it is really a stick in your face to assure compliance.

The oppressive functions of government never changes, but its form does when its rulers cloak their control in secret councils and maintenance of the social order with police, then use rhetoric and a *"rigged"* election structure that gives the deceitful appearance of democratic participation. Ignorance is not a problem, but their solution to maintaining control. We are plagued by an oppressive order, and its negligent practices make for an unquestioning, *"dumb down"* society that is semi-literate and violent. Nevertheless, this truth makes for a class of people who are not the basis of seditious rebellion, but engineered fodder as soldiers and inmates for the military and prison industrial complexes; and fearful citizens dependent upon government information of events so they can be manipulated to sanction paramilitary policies designed to entrap them in a gulag state. In lieu of health and educational expenditures, it is less expensive, hence easier, to control an abused public with semi-literate bureaucrats directing surveillances of potential dissidents, and brutal police tactics of crowd control in the event of rebellion.

To survive theses deadly games of state, be aware of the *"tricks"* authorities use to trap people in the war on people, the war on drugs; know how to avoid sexually perverse surveillances on the Internet used for blackmail and extortion; know of asset seizures, a form of government armed robbery; safeguard your body from potentially toxic inoculations *"pushed"* by government on behalf of corporations; beware of mortgaged property ownership, it may mean the property owns you; find a way to get off the slavery of employment and build sustainable prosperity and peace of mind; know the pitfalls of debt slavery and trade in paper currency for gold or tangible assets; and remember other versions of history, always question the source and legitimacy of information and events as criminal activities of the government and its hidden agendas by secret, elite societies.

There is nothing more pathetic than a heavily indoctrinated, old, angry person arguing on behalf of bad ways of living; and since we live in an age of mass production and people living longer, there is no lack of geriatric stupidity parading as wisdom. In all their years on Earth, they never figured out what ails them, despite decades of living half insane. It is an example of the average person

being predisposed to stupidity in need of caring guidance from the wiser that ought to govern: the ignored children not so fooled given their idealistic innocence; and a few wiser fools, not entirely contaminated by heartless ideas entrenched in the soulless, monolithic machine, moves among the youth to counter the programming. Being a learned fool traveling among the youth, I counter the programming by reflecting upon my own formal education that always tagged me as a problem to be either cured or expunged. In my older age, I was unable forget my suspicions that I was treated as a sort of pariah by organized ignorance. So I believe that an older, wiser fool, not so dumb ought to seek the company of precocious youth enduring similar fates, and then some; precociously wise beyond their limited years as though they had lived before, and hopefully resilient in remaining so. After living many years, one ought to learn reality. Older fools, that never learned, ought not forget when they were wiser kids wanting to play, not so fooled by dehumanized adults trying to make them crazy by being strapped in chairs at a desk, now they unwittingly, stupidly perpetrate the means to madness from the system's unnatural end goal of a way living that serves the machinery of mechanized production that made them alienated from Nature – made them crazy.

People ought to speak with children, not at them. Once I worked as an ombudsmen for street kids in México; there I learned of the corrupt vanity of powerful people that said they were concerned about these kids living in garbage dumps; but they were like flightless chickens crowing and pecking the ground with disingenuous counsel (see Omen of the Rooster). There is rational, scientific data that supports the idea that both adults and children benefit from an exchange of based on mutual parity of being equals. The modern mind has been overly trained in this idea of rationality to the point of being irrational; it has become so dehumanized it has lost contact with its own spirituality; being in the presence of youth reconnect the mind back to its spirituality that is more pronounced in children than adults. Never, forget your idealism as a kid; and beware of adults and their psychosis traveling in the guise of wisdom. That is why I favor the youth over the dried-up adults and their insanities. Oh, how foul is the *"odor of goodness."* Like the police pursuing one down the street for their youthful need for play; or an angry priest lecturing people on conscience, while demanding money for Jesus as they hide their *"creepy"* sins from those pretending to be righteous. They are sick – but not so when they rule. So remember the child you once were when confused by their rules.

Revolutions are natural responses by youths to unnatural living; and since modern society is unnaturally old in this repetitive psychosis – it is bound for a major quake. Since government, in the grips of evil people and a heartless mechanistic system that will not supply good treats to the powerless who provide good treats to them; then the enlightened few armed with ethics, with an army of youths, ought to trick them to acknowledge the truth of an organized, institutionalized criminality of state choking the life out of humanity. Given this undeniable moral view, I am motivated to teach this truth as a means to assist in surviving an absurd society plaguing all of us. Especially targeted youth for programming, who as victims of government neglect and abuse are in need of an education to validate their anger, their frustrations with *"creepy fairy tales"* of what is falsely preached as morally right and wrong, and thwarted expectations that they suspect would render them neurotic like the crazy adults that chase them for treatment.

Despite the government's latent negligence, and overt plans to make for a compliant citizenry, I was always destined to be motivated by the young protégés sent to me by the Creator, wherever God sends me, be it the America, México, or China to deliver a forbidden education in truths banned as taboos. They are taboos that old fools and self-serving sanctimonious deny, but secretly, in a seditious way, their children engage in. We seek validation of our formal public and religious educations that lacked these

unspoken, yet thoughtful truths. Yet some have learned ethical lessons as the basis for relating which most “kids” practice in their interactions with me; they remind me that most youths do care about an older teacher, if the teacher wisely accepts their youthful escapades – as they did for an old soul like me in need of a purpose; to warn them of an age of mass produced misery which they, the newer generation will inherit: i.e., a world of the expelled people, manufactured failures pitched out on the trash piles by organized negligence, with many to be forcibly inducted into the prison industrial complex.

People better than me keep insisting on the need to affirm that someone must serve as a lone guide in the dark crevices of social life – and most places are. An avatar is a soul thrown into this world to keep the balance upset by the growth of ideas that threaten other ideas with extinction. In the modern world of dehumanization, I feel compelled to live the old retired ways of an earlier era of working and relating openly with others for survival; a friend to youth, friendly strangers frequently misunderstood. As one of the misunderstood, I have been sent as a “jaded” counselor with a bucket of tar that the Creator was pleased to give me so as to smear the besieged youth with the truth. Our future leaders will all be drawn from the ranks of traumatized kids trained in the arts of psychological Judo to do either good or bad. The balance is needed to recover children from the effects of being too contaminated by unworkable, dehumanized ideas as how to relate as “plastic people” – recover them before becoming too poisoned by cracked “fairy tales” – before “happily ever after” fails.

Feeling like the rejected kids of the garbage dumps, like most, I also am a discarded person that has suffered many deadly assaults, the experience of being a lone individual overwhelmed by failed institutional solutions that never were of good use, crowned in the end by experiencing an idealistic, young man’s accidental death, my son who rejected those institutions as the problem. In honor of him, I resolved to live and profess his truth through me. Though justified, I feel that nobody ought to end up being another angry man spewing hatred and vengeful feelings claimed to be wisdom at a world full of good people; but professing to the world, the young, and a truth contrary to what we are taught. I learned from him, and the young protégés sent me, that I have been rendered reactive by a cruel conformist society – yet I too was agent of some notion of conformity; maybe conforming to something good – or so I am deluded into believing. So, being rendered obsolete in America for not believing in, and protesting against what is “pushed” as good, the source of mental pain perfected evil in the affairs of men there, I instinctually reacted and made a natural decision to live in another village on a different river – I emigrated to China where I validated that all I had been taught of it is a lie!

The evil masquerading as good people of the community, the empowered mentally disturbed with hate turned evil, the self-declared wise ones oppressing truth as to what they are, these dangerous people controlling the village castigated me with harmful ridicule and slander, which led to my being destitute. Nevertheless, the kids of both rich and poor relieved their households of material goods in support of me; and of course, confessions of the bad parental psychology demanding capitulation to the source of mental pain – bad ideas and vices sold to them as virtues. It is the youth who remind me that one ought never to forget that when they were thought of as bad kids trying to be good, while being bullied by puerile adults pretending to be good, but acting bad, the cycle of a truncated psychology within all of us, the process of mutation, the stunting of ourselves by a soulless machine seemingly to threaten ever so, will one day have its own death by sand kicked into the gears by kids that will bring it to “a grinding halt.”

Unlike the amnesia losing the truth by the imposition of lies from parental authorities of state, know what people need is the spirit of

generosity that humanity practiced amongst all ages, gender, ethnicities, cultures, and spiritual beliefs. If we are to survive as a species on Earth, we need a revolution in consciousness in our social psychology by a return to the humane, primordial ways of sharing both mutual problems and ethical solutions functioning on relations based upon contributions to our survival and posterity; knowledge freely shared when the fruits of prosperity and the pains of poverty were shared by all. It is time to learn from 6,000 years of twisted history, that our civilization and its dysfunctional sociopathic pathology of paranoia in the form of institutionalized, organized greed, where prosperity is not fairly shared, and the smear of fear to maintain it – are the enemies of the human psyche.

One of the major symptoms and a root cause of mental illness are the manifestations of the human penchant for over rationalizing things; a mental process that has led us into the technological and psychological disasters that has nearly destroyed us. A schizophrenic society preaching ethics without ethical practice; science and technologies promising a better life, but only for those few who control it that are guilty of creating unsustainable social environments permeated with violence. Isolated individuals feel a sense of disconnection and powerlessness; unable to correct the injustices created by the few; and when society had a collective orientation constructed around agrarian patterns of gathering, hunting, fishing and farming, suicide and homicide were not prevalent as in a society grinded apart by machines, in despair, suicides without purpose, and homicides filled with rage are the norm.

Urban society fragments relationships, is oriented to individualization of consumerism, and combined with the technologies that bridge geographical distances, creates an isolated people devoid of authenticity, and suicide is a common effect. The division of labor is about a process of bifurcation due, to an increase in specialization and the difficulty in a complex social organism. This analysis is not a defense of the matrix; it is merely an informative source as to some causes due to the problems of a highly developed machine that isolates people. We are plagued by minds of metal managing the machinery of society, as nightmare trains fueled by the victims of hunger turned to hate. This machine mentality has been with us since ancient history; one era of war piled upon another fueled by greed and induced by fear. Since the modus operandi of current leadership practices are based upon an ancient system of acquiring power through imposed fear and worshipped greed, that is why nothing changes in favor of humanity.

Social science can be harnessed to great evil or good ends; it gives credence to those who view rightfully view modernity as a source of the engineered problems. Humanists like Charles Dickens wrote of the vulgarities of the industrial revolution; Karl Marx traced the sources of this vulgarity to feudalism, and Emile Durkheim tried to explain its complex growth, and Max Weber predicted it would get worse; all critiques in support of why the matrix is harmful. Perhaps we should look to human foibles in their behaviors as an explanation rather than attacking philosophers that had “*issues*” with failed leaders and systems as well. In order to achieve change and free humanity from the chains of neo-feudalism, technology, knowledge has to be publically shared, owned, and not controlled by the few for sale to the many, which largely cannot afford the usurious price tags. Let technology own itself – own the problem; allow technology to own the means of production towards a prosperous end for all – not just a few. If we automated most production, then humanity could labor on improving itself, not destroying itself with engineered problems. All humans are naturally entitled to food, health, education, and shelter. By allowing technology to own and distribute these fruits, we can diminish destructive fear and egoistic greed. If we can free humanity from the task of mere survival, then humans can fear not a world of imposed poverty, but labor on creating good things shared by all.

From bad experiences came justifiable cause to study humanity's problems, which have allowed me to profess a harsh critique of modern society thinking itself advanced, but only in the arts of violent politics. Still, there are a few good apples from a bad tree; though America is neo-feudal, still she holds promise. Civilization built upon competitive violence to control vital resources, deludes itself by cloaking itself in technology; yet this technology is controlled for private gains. It is true that there are many darker places than America, and as something very new, a nation of assimilated immigrants, she has the ability to bring the World together over the theme of human rights. However, she is faltering when her leaders practice the ancient arts of torture and war. Yet a good America is only an evolutionary step forward to a prosperous future, a golden age of a humane triumph over the dark side of the human psyche; a place where the nation-state no longer exists as the framework of global society, but a global society of collectivities in agreement not to hold hostage people or knowledge.

At one time, before the competitive rise of mechanistic empire building, organic, hunter nomad and simple farming societies were more just – more functional. Somehow, society became corrupted by evil systems of control over the organization of resources previously shared by village life, a system that artificially created resource scarcity due to competition in the face of abundance. Perhaps that event occurred when man settled down upon the land and began to create private property in the form of crops and livestock; both labored by the many upon under the whip of the few; a concept of slavery not entirely found nor practiced in “*stone age*” cultures. Social life was more functional because it honored Nature, not feared it as something to be tamed and whipped by machines. Nature produced leaders, the stronger among the weaker, who earned the right to lead by strength and knowledge, and in the organizing the village to a means of survival. All were interdependent towards that good end. Village life respected Nature, not wanting to control it, but rather harvest its fruits. People were not fearful of each other in the face of natural challenges, but today we fear what our evolution has come to – an alienated bestial nature that is not our natural state, but a product of a starved out soul enslaved to a society constructed around technologies.

The question is how to deprogram society that has deluded itself by “*brainwashing*” people to a subjective belief that modernity is a rational and just improvement in our history? People have a belief in a new evil god; a soulless spirit of usurious capitalism that they believe is an improvement that ought to be a normal condition. And that which is good, unfettered Nature and its natural expression is somehow evil. But, those rationalized delusions are merely the trappings of the social-psychological programs that transmit a reactive set of values and beliefs with a dysfunctional history that results in endless wars. Advanced technology merely cloaks an unchanged, 6,000 year old system of relating through submission to authority out of fear of state violence and the greed of the powerful that drives it. We have moved from ancient monarchs, to notions of democracy challenged by ideological fascist and communist despots. But, monarchy, democracy, or authoritarian ideologies, it makes no difference, merit, and justice they must walk, because money always talks. To escape this devolved condition, like starved dogs fighting over the scraps from the rulers' tables, it is our obligation to rationally chip away at an oppressive system creating social bestialities, which was endemic to all past ideologies. We have to keep hewing away the psychosis to a point where evolutionary psychic potential of our true ability to be gods creating prosperity for all can be realized; to free ourselves from a system that has plagued us since recorded ancient history.

This evolutionary step forward is occurring because it is God's biological Nature directing all things in their ways; and humans newly birthed not yet traumatized by society, naturally have an open heart necessary for learning good things, not a rained, closed

mind of metal and grinding wheels. But there must be tension between things in order to have balance; balance between the objective rationales of order and the virtues of chaotic freedom; between the vices of evil and virtues of good balanced by indifference between both sides, because order by a leash has an evil side, and too much chaos is evil unleashed. Honor that situational reality as the basis of a society while democratically questioning both problems the solutions.

We need the balanced faces of God, one the distorted past, the other an optimistic future. What we need is the balance between the rational and the intuitive - between the male penchant for organized order, and the feminine impulse for nursing. For a new survival strategy, we need to combine the caring feminine psychology of the ancient days of pre-recorded history; with the male psychology of our current age to organize the technological developments that we have today to nurture society, not torture it. Now we are in dire need of both virtues in balance to achieve a greater state of prosperity for all; something needed to repair the human psyche to its naturally birthed state. Yet we must remain vigilant not to allow that virtuous balance to be unbalance by the vices of the psychotic spitefulness, envy, and pride of the female with the brutish gluttony for power of the male.

Like a river, the currents of history saw the nurturing of early nomadic society, followed by the harsh organization of domesticated man leading to our technological achievements, accomplishments that have been momentarily held hostage by the demons of our past. The return to a balance between male and female psychologies will require patriarchal religions either evolve according to Nature's rationalities, or go extinct; and that they will happen with rational intervention battling for human rights from below the summits of power directed at those above. But though America for the moment has lost her way, her history of battling for human rights will save her from her worst enemies – herself. She has passed through many stages of developmental evolution; and though she has committed many crimes, still as a society of many cultures and bloodlines pounded together, she still holds the most promise for birthing humanity's potentialities of being free from the errors of the past. America, has been beset by impoverished leadership, but her history reflects the battle of right versus wrong.

Though the money has furthered shifted to the top one percent and the corporations; and though she is in a state of confusion, her history of battling for human rights will correct the excesses of her corrupt leaders; and these corrupt leaders have no problem allowing evil regimes such as the monarchs of Saudi Arabia to butcher and behead people for behaviors that are not crimes, while using the beheadings by Islamic extremists as propaganda in gaining support for their wars. America has indirectly participated in mountains of ghastly crimes when they "*sleep in bed*" with these types of venal rulers - rulers that are deeply hated by their own people. They will never condemn their evil allies, these debauched monarchs, and military dictators while they allow the nation's reputation to be smeared by the "*extorted*" by these evil rulers over the flow and control of money. The time has come for the public to demand that leaders condemn and battle these evil houses, as a way to redeem America's crimes in this situation.

If things continue as they are, forever will be the same question of what to do in the face of evil; what else can we do but join the battle. So, like the warrior kings of ancient scriptures, I am always here doing their required duty: make a noble war of honest words on those who make life hard to live with their lies. It is our obligation to improve the human condition which sits poised at the waterfall where we will either to fall onto the rocks below, or like the cool spray of water soar to ever higher to what we are still bound to achieve – a just world; or so all the prophets said so; but all those heroes are long dead; or are they? Human beings have a

duty to defend freedom. For years, I have been speaking and writing of social affairs, but the apathy of most and their tolerance of government criminality, a sure sign of a society in the advanced stages of entropy, are enslaving the good on behalf of the bad. The Native Americans fought the government reservation system that they are trapped on, and though these warriors are deceased, it is our responsibility to never forget their lives, for through us the spirits of the past live, and when I die, my weak faith may be remembered. I've toiled with suffering and joy, and countless times I have fought and perished in many guises, many cultures throughout the ages of time, but in the end – the name is unimportant - it's always the same soul – me.

- Dr. Hubert Kleinpeter

authorHOUSE®

THE TABOO DICTIONARY

A dictionary of commentaries composed of 1,303 formal and informal English words, terms, phrases, metaphors, and allegories sprinkled with some Latin American Spanish words, that speak of ignored, and forbidden topics. These forthright discourses give insightful meaning into paradoxes that betwixt society; a puritanical social psychology that creates paradoxes due to conflicting values and beliefs; that which is not forbidden is compulsory and that which is not compulsory is forbidden. So, a militarist view rationalizing state crimes as moral, and twisting the pacifist view of the sanctity of life is compulsory. A useful English book is a scrambled egg of cooked-up road tales from the campfires of survival where the battle was over the freedom of the heavily rule bound English language; yet its history is a constant search for freedom from the absurdities of boundless rule making rationalizing its insanities – its crimes. America, like a grammar rulebook, is piled thick with distrustful words of legalese. To examine the conflicted logic of language is to study conflict over societal beliefs found in the contest of words over the rules of institutional life that create, then govern the conflict in civil relations treated as if it were the root cause, the seeds of pathologies to be cured. One needs many rulebooks to assure a chance at survival from the institutionalized dysfunctional practices of status and power.

English from its ancient Celts roots, Roman occupation, Germanic Saxons and Danes, French Normans, and the Latin of clergy, reflects a tumultuous history of the crudity of barbarism, and the feudalism of order. This mix, is why its grammar has exceptions to the rules, unlike rule bound Latin. This penchant for exceptions - freedom from rules – that social psychology, is the right to be free in opposition to rule making Romans and French elites. The English language and its peoples are the cultures that washed-up on that isle; a history of tribalism, freedom of the commoner, and the educated aristocrats to control that freedom, and its antagonistic, militarist language reflects that. To speak in English, its roots describe love through the [Latin] romance tongues; to have an appreciation of good order, one feels the roots of sanctity of Latin order and German cadence; and to believe in freedom, one must have a belief in the commerce of the privateer. From the British Isles, the English mind started its long outward journey conquering others, described by a dialogue of cold euphemisms that sanitized its true nature – a language reflective of a troubled, calculating mind captured by the prose of William Shakespeare. The history of English democracy repeats the function of power and slavery, in the form, in the guise of freedom. Enslaved people told they are free, yet elites control citizens like private property. Every commoner, and master has the right of speech, and religious practice, free discourses the state monitors as threats to the “unclean hidden hands” at the helm of governance with a fist that manipulates the vast majority of uncertain people, and the certainty of minority social movements, and ethnocentric groups with fear. Then provocateurs as tools, silence dissention by imposing “politically correct” views that criminalize speech – an assault on the doctrines of the social contract, the basis of human rights.

In the American lexicon are Spanish words from Latin cultures that have a strong presence in US society that the non-Spanish speaker, reader will recognize. Latin American societies are based on violent cultural and religious histories of slavery by Spaniards upon Indians, which are related to English slavery, and its collection of fractured, assimilated cultures believing in the myth of freedom. Continual conflict between English and Spanish speaking societies does culminate in immigration issues. Yet the words here reflect the logic of tensions from the wielding of the power for dominance by English speaking societies. Language – its cultures compete for global power; and to assure that English societies remain the dominant worldwide economic and military force, its ways of reasoning are enforced on others by the alliance between all English-speaking nations.

Anonymous Activist

Abandon, *verb*:

1. To jettison, leave behind an object, an individual, or even a society when abused or failed by agents of social norms. We must abandon past economic models that have fractured societies into war making parties while destroying the environment. Yet we must not abandon these hard-earned lessons experienced by all of humanity over the eons.

2. To abuse your children is relative to a particular society. Some feel we ought to be gentler, more rational with children given that fighting between family members motivated by greed of money, or the fear of no money, and the psychosis of fear manifested in religions traumatizes children as dysfunctional. However sincere people are, yet apparently so deadly, we ought to teach children the truth of how to make their will stronger to make them able to survive harsh realities not of their own making.

Abandonment, *noun*:

To toughen-up children may be abuse, but abandoning them as like a liability and not an asset, is considered an unnatural act contrary to human nature of “*giving a damn*” about “*little people*” dependent upon parents with the ability to support them, because eventually most become old, so they also will be dependent upon the raised children grown into the role of provider. Abandonment is a common phenomenon in industrialized societies that are at odds with Nature. Modernity is contrary to Nature when dysfunctional acts of abandonment are increasingly normal reactions to an artificially unnatural world. In an ever-increasing bifurcated world of complexity, where systems and processes determine human fates, people are unable to glue themselves down in a world where social fabric of relationships are constantly being either mutated into a state of usury or dissolved.

Abandonar, (*Spanish*) *adjective & verb*:

To abandon: hordes of abandoned children in México, being victims of US economic aggression, cross the border where they end-up in immigration detention facilities, are abused by pedophiles of state, then dumped back over the border (*see* Street Children).

Abundance, *noun*:

A condition of prosperity: i.e., natural and manufactured products exceeds the rate of consumption creating opportunities to generate wealth. The synergy effects from technologies has allowed society to create an abundance of food, yet like ancient times of resource scarcity, still one fifth of the global population lives under conditions of artificially induced famine due to the imposition of Malthusian austerity measures by the IMF, and war by oligarchic power centers impeding the flow of abundance to the general public welfare and into their own coffers (*see* Economics and Entitlements). Malthusian policies enforced by austerity measures creates an artificial lack of resources; a Darwinist mentality that views humanity as a beast to be reined in; an economic point of view that is the enemy of humanity and progress (*see* Austerity). This is in contrast to the Cornucopian that sees human progress as inevitable when we invest in science harnessed to the political will to carry out projects beneficial to humanity.

Abomination, *noun*:

An abomination is something causes disgust hence hatred; and there are not enough words to describe this feeling: e.g., atrocity,

disgrace, horror, obscenity, outrage, evil, crime and monstrosity, all words that describe the crimes of the high classes that control the government; the “trash” that rules the World; and Obama, as the high priest of the cult of the omnipotent state, is an abomination to the good will of the American people (*see* Trash). The people and the government are held hostage by the abominable; they have ruined the reputation of the US; they have caused massive financial ruin and have destroyed the moral credibility of the nation to lead the global community of nations in a democratic union because they propose a fascist order.

Where are the honorable warriors in a military that murders people in name of freedom? Where are the honest police interested in truth, not framing and murdering people? Where is the Justice Department investigating government crimes? Where are the honorable statesmen now replaced by psychopaths? Where are the secret agents combating evil instead of murdering and torturing people? Where is the free press asking rational questions interrogating crimes in government? Where are all these professionals now? Why are they not defending the Constitution from domestic and foreign enemies rather than assaulting battering it? It is because they are morally corrupt; they are all now on the payroll of evil as petty apparatchiks! They place personal aggrandizement ahead of the nation’s best interest. They are all abominations to human decency (*see* Corruption).

Abuse, noun & verb:

The abuses of emotional and physical assaults are common in societies devoid of justice and equality; and are further compounded by industrialized societies which are collections of disconnected people; disconnected from functional, cooperative, harmonious relationships of mutual benefit into dysfunctional relationships governed by power differentials that contributes to an underlying tone of justifiable resentment. Individual frustrations compound in a world of disintegrated and artificial (fake) relationships is a cause of abuse; people that abuse each other out of indifferent or hostile habits acquired from deadly society.

It is dominance of evil politics and greedy economics in lieu of the logic of rational altruism termed love, which have made it difficult for the lessons of the spiritual prophets to flourish in the sewer of public life. Some may argue that it would seem that God abuses humanity; but, since humanity is created in the image of God, it is humanity that abuses God by abusing each other. Yet despite this abuse of God, the Creator is always sending avatars and prophets to Earth to remind people created in its image of their Divine Nature, not the fallen nature of self-destructive, twisted demons at each other’s throats (*see* Avatar).

Academia, noun:

Confucius says, “*He who learns, but does not think is lost; he who thinks, but does not learn is in great danger.*” Since we live in an Age of Civic Illiteracy, clearly we are lost and in danger (*see* Age & Civic). But, many academics are lost because they forgot that they should “*noli cedere cognoscere*” (never cease learning) since academia devolved into institutionalized fascism. War crimes and domestic criminality are not intellectual issues, they are moral issues; and universities have failed to critique the reality of the grotesque crimes of the Deep State - theft, torture, murder and the subversion of the Constitutional Bill of Rights; cowardly academics that are complicit in these crimes when they give General Michael Hayden of the NSA and John Brennan of CIA the cover of “*free speech*” on a podium purchased by nefarious rogues that manipulate the weak minded that “*buy into*” these lies, and the morally depraved that like Nazis “*cheer it on.*” So, while administrators give political generals, war criminals the cover of free speech, they limit the free speech of students by forcing them into free speech zones far removed from any regular public foot

traffic, and worse, trying to re-categorize free speech as hate speech; and if one says to another, after they sneeze, “*God bless you,*” that qualifies as offending the atheist. People are afraid to speak their minds, or even dress in a Halloween costume for a party on campus because it might offend somebody who will lodge a complaint and have them suspended from school. Free speech comes with a price tag that only the courageously moral are willing to pay. Clearly, academia is populated by “*worms*” that only “*parrot*” what is “*politically correct*” as determined by power. These “*worms*” pretend to defend the human rights of marginalized peoples, yet not defend the basis of those rights. – The Bill of Rights (*see* Free Speech).

Higher education has become increasingly militarized and harnessed by the state towards its war agenda – not categorized as a hate agenda; they are failed institutions where one learns not to think. Higher academia ought to analyze and critique government. But, the senior institutions of higher learning are plagued by cowards that try justifying illegal malfeasance and incompetent and evil malpractices of the government; and they have been denigrated as institutions of learning, and elevated as institutions that have “*whored*” their names, intellect and careers in terms of lying deceitful deceptions. They are the Handmaidens of federal funding, that is why they will not “*stand-up*” to the crimes of the Deep State – a cult of the omnipotent state.

Billionaires contribute hundreds of millions of dollars to set up fraudulent research institutes headed by former military personnel that do not possess the academic credentials to hold the directorships. Commencing with the Second World War, and at the height of the “*Cold War*” of the 1960s and 70s, this occurred with the natural science programs of physics, chemistry and biology harnessing research to engineer rocket technologies, and nuclear, biological and chemical weapons. This is also occurring in the humanities and social sciences which are being perverted by being harnessed as “*soft weapons*” - knowledge of how to control occupied populations. Somehow, this perverse use of knowledge of humanity fails to remember that most of the greatest writers in history label war as a pathological expression of the worst of what society does to itself! Anybody with a brain knows that; but will this truth be “*written out*” of the classroom textbooks by Orwellian practices seeking to “*rub-out*” any explanation of that?

All across the colleges and programs of the university systems we see this militarization intent on “*running-off*” academics that take exception to this venality; and the “*brainwashing*” of students being socialized to a new body of knowledge that is a well-crafted package of censored lies. No longer are students being encouraged to question the agendas, means and ends of monolithic power, but rather to accept state crafted narratives as a factual “*normal and natural*” state. And though academics are expected to publish in refereed journals as an indication of their labors; yet what they are publishing is “*trash*” that meets the conditions of censorship dictated by the surveillance state and hence the tenure that is granted is based on those that not think, but to those that “*parrot*” the lies, and suppress truth. How can a university claim to so if it lies, omits facts, and suppresses debates?

Classified rules of security agencies are a threat to higher education when they tell academia what they can publish and discuss. Since universities except money from classified agencies they impose publication restrictions; e.g., journalist Barton Gellman gave a lecture Purdue University and showed a slide provided by Edward Snowden of how the NSA breaks into the Google Cloud to steal data; later the University reported his act to the government and they removed from their servers the video-taped lecture. Academia has been subordinated to the whims of the surveillance state, so how can it can function when academics are muzzled?

Since academia, mainly state and corporate funded institutions, has had to prostitute itself for patronage; because funding is nearly entirely associated with the government and its patrons, the corporate state, the state has been able to incrementally “muzzle” academic debate by penetrating research journals with its fascist apparatchiks that have determined that citing any truthful information that questions government policy are just disgruntled people in need of being ignored, or denied tenure. The concept of tenure was developed as a way of protecting academic freedom and hence contributing to honest debate; but that debate has been stifled by controlling which academics are awarded it; and increasingly, only prostituted academics are afforded it.

Even university libraries are packed full of fictitious accounts of government activities when research journals refuse to cite credible sources like WikiLeaks or Edward Snowden that showed the World the everyday, ordinary criminality of the American government; their libraries are packed with what amounts to novels that “gloss over” these crimes; or rationalize them as an intellectual exercise (*see Library & Novel*). The only credible research, information about the reality of World affairs is coming from private sources where honest intellectuals have been exiled. But even there, the government is trying to “cut-off” that debate: e.g., banning the publishing of facts acquired by the publisher WikiLeaks is a violation of espionage laws forbidding the dissemination of state secrets; secrets that the public is well aware of: e.g., torture and murder doled out by a war machine set on auto-pilot. This absurd situation is a mockery of freedom of thought censored out of research journals, and the suppression of free speech by those who take exception to complicity of academia in government crimes. The entire intellectual world evolves forward, as it laughs at the American university system for what it has devolved into – a mentality reminiscent of Stalinist Soviet Union, and Nazi Germany; and Americans, that lecture the World about freedom, ought to stop acting like cowards, and stand up for what is right – academic freedom. Since government terrorizes academics through extortion by threatening to withdraw security clearance and patronage, this corrupt financial system is ethically bankrupt for starving intellectuals – so don’t trust any narratives coming out of perverted research, but do trust the venal motives of university researchers acting as “whores” of state.

Information is out there and ought to be free. But, our culture wants to impose a hierarchy of information to be sold in the form of an education which for most fields has a decreasing rate of return. Moreover, information for sale at the universities demands assimilation to English only as a gateway into the educational system. Mark Twain noted of the real function of this organized fraud of formal education was to “confer, and to conceal, valuable knowledge...” to keep the prescriptions of the criminal justice model afloat. The paramilitary state in the name of social order, in the name of our children acting as a concerned parental authority is a *Trojan horse* concealing the truth inside; the inside out of alternative models of education and medicinal. We should listen to the wisdom of those who understood, like Mark Twain, society should “never let schooling interfere with education.”

Account, *noun & verb*:

1. A financial instrument formalizing something of fungible value that can be converted into cash i.e., the liquidity of money.
2. A legally sanctioned depository of cash contributions by large corporations to politicians' campaign accounts. Proposed reforms will always be diluted by a Congress enamored by the vices of money; a “den of thieves,” mostly attorneys that deny this truth. They imprison the truth by staging the theatre of the absurd in the form of ethics committees that pretend to monitor the congressional membership adhering to the rules; but only the most egregious violations are ever exposed; and these “petty”

violations periodically are exposed in order to give cover to hypocrites engaged in even larger scandals. This is so, because “*the foxes guard the hen house.*” It is institutionalized corruption wherein politicians become lobbyists in order to protect the relationship between government contracts and lobbyists. The foundation of corruption are the election campaign accounts which function as a form of “*blind trust*” wherein crimes of state in bed with money, corruption are sanctioned as legal.

3. A truthful story of actual events as they occurred. There is little accountability from government, most official accounts of events are essentially fables put forth by technocracies that parasitically function as a constituency group controlling policies that favor their continued missions at the expense of civil society. There propaganda is intended to incite vitriolic support from a semi-literate public for the military and prison industrial complexes as preeminent in policy. With “*the fox guarding the hen house,*” including government accounting houses, nothing is ever accounted for, but buried in the myth of a budget (*see* Technocracy).

4. To account for a noticeable act deemed questionable; to be responsible for something. The government is always oppressing people in the name of being held accountable for criminal or civil acts, but the government can’t seem to practice what it preaches and forces onto others. Obviously this leads to a crisis in credibility that can shake the faith people place in institutions.

Activist, noun:

There are activist that are fighting for Human Rights guaranteed by the Bill of Rights. Then there are those, “*Social Justice Warriors,*” that act sanctimoniously, but behave like animals. They are confused youth that attack human rights, such as freedom of speech by “*spitting*” on people. They do not formulate logical arguments for their case presented in a civil manner, they just “*shout down*” and “*spit*” on other people who disagree with their political cause (*see* Argue). Their brand of activism, parading around at protest is fairly safe in comparison to Activists are those citizens that act to protect truth or the human rights of others, and “*spitting*” on people is not the act of an activists, but of a piece of trash (*see* Trash).

The classical activists that engage in organizing large bodies of people to gather and protest unjust conditions, but since these tactics have not rendered justice, newer types of tactics that are reflective of a raised awareness of being enslaved have taken to the Internet. On this medium, not under corporate control, activists issue commentaries questioning and condemning the crimes of the omnipotent state, and in the case with Anonymous and Ghost Squad Hackers, both unorganized, anarchical movements, that highly effectively shut-down the web sites of right wing fascist organizations, and left wing groups traveling in the guise of social justice that attack free speech (*see* Anarchist, Anonymous & Ghost Squad Hackers). Then there are those who are willing to challenge the oppression by government through “*hacking*” into government computer systems where the records of these crimes are stored to reveal this truth to the enslaved public (*see* Hacktivist). Unfortunately, the use of this word implies that the behaviors of the activists are somehow outside the norm; and if that is so, the next logical implication is that they are a potential terrorist. This potential labeling of an activist as being a terrorist has been applied to journalists who present their investigations into the crimes of the Deep State, their taking this risk has allowed the public to engage their concerns through wider acts of protests.

Activist for defending democracy from fascism seek and share truthful information; yet agents of the state use the word “*activists*” as a pejorative term that suggest that participating in a democratic society is somehow outside the norm. Since when

were editorial commentaries defending the sacrosanct values of democracy considered dangerous speech? Only dangerous to the rogues of the Deep State that want to place activist who are under the protection of journalism law, or First Amendment law, they are trying to place them under terrorist law. Yet, since most people suffer cognitive dissonance when confronted by the truths revealed by journalist “*burying their head in the sand*,” it takes the acts of an ethical person to continue in the face of the evil acts of government that loves to see people reactively wanting to “*shoot the messenger*” of truth (see Cognitive Dissonance).

The CIA and NSA hide behind their own venture capital firms to invest in technology companies that develop software to spy on citizens to compile dossiers on people; in particular social activists organizing protest against the crimes of the Deep State and corporatized government: i.e. radicalization of the citizenry. Given that people, justifiably “*hate*” the criminal politicians, and the Deep State, these rogues in order to protect these miscreant politicians and billionaires engage in “*reputation management*” by monitoring the “*positive*” and “*negative*” influence that authors have on a range of social media platforms for a given subject.¹

How did the Soviet Union manage activists when the justifiably impinged upon the reputations of the corrupt leadership? They labeled them as criminals and disappeared them into gulags, or incompetent or insane and disappeared them into insane asylums where they essentially tortured them with chemical strait jackets by forcibly drugging them. In a free society, that is tyrannically reprehensible; yet those very same practices are carried out in America. Activists and dissidents are “*railroaded*” into the slave prison camps, or mental wards. However, in lieu of criminal charges, and a trial, it is an easier proposition to “*railroad*” activists into insane asylums where they are indefinitely detained and ordered into psychiatric evaluation by courts in league with prosecutors that adjudicate them as incompetent to stand trial on some minor “*trumped-up*” charge (see Prosecutor). While in the custody of an insane asylum, the court forcibly places them in a chemical strait jacket drugging them with anti-psychotics.

Adobe, noun:

1. A building material composed of mud, sand and cactus juice used to make mud bricks, or as a plaster to cover over rock made dwellings in the desert; and in China, the ancient builders used dirt mixed with plant fibers, sprinkled with water pounded until it was nearly as hard as concrete. Dirt technology does provide the basic need for healthy non-toxic shelter in desert or dry environments (see Mud). Over a billion people living in deserts use rock and adobe as the building materials for entire towns, the most known adobe cities are in Yemen in the Middle East, Mali in the Sahara Desert of Africa, and the pueblos of New Mexico.

2. A computer program that converts text documents of different kinds into a common, generic document (PDF) readable across all Internet browsers. However, Internet search engines are a bit lazy in indexing these files – so it is advisable to limit their use.

Adolescence, noun:

A condition of chronological age of evolving youth between childhood and adult maturity considered still immature and in need of guidance. However, this immature condition is most applicable to physically matured adults with “*psychological issues*.” Perhaps alienated youth are so (immature) because they encounter the pathologies of adults, their thwarted, idealized expectations

¹ In the minds of the dangerous people that operate on behalf of the Deep State, they would qualify this dictionary as a threat to the reputations of the criminals that have commandeered the instruments of state brought to bear against journalist, social activists, and writers. Yet perhaps not, since the author’s works languish in obscurity where these rogues are satisfied to see it remain.

which they visit upon teenagers; adults envious of their own lost youth now seen as a wasted gift of others.

Affirmative Action, *misnomer*:

The political game of identity politics cripples individuals with stigmas of being inadequate, threatens verifiable achievements by merit, and independent thinking not dependent upon identification with others. It is falsely believed that minorities are in need of special dispensation or a suspension of equality for all others by a system of preferential treatment making a mockery of meritocracy - the basis of a democratic, egalitarian society (*see* Intelligence Quotient). The message is correct of the choice for the preference of a self-directed life that rewards merit; yet when some people of color ride the sentimental intentions of the wave of “*politically correct*” Affirmative Action, which mocks merit, they are quick to hypocritically disavow the benefits as the source to their own success. This so, because the authentic spirit of humanity is to achieve something of earned value.

In lieu of investments in the infrastructure of education for impoverished neighborhoods, it is more economical to reserve a “*spots*” for groups not in need of a racist policy, but economic assistance; but this preferential assistance is based on the assumption that a particular group is incapable of performing, or meeting an intellectual norm – a racist idea that furthers the stigmatization of a group, contributes to a sense of unearned entitlement, fosters laziness not to engage in the arduous task of studying, and it contributes to racial tensions amongst groups having to live with a politically imposed hypocrisy by those that do not have to “*play by the rules*” – something mutually shared by the stigmatized to be pitied and the oligarchs controlling the rules.

Quality education based on merit is supposed to manufacture skilled workers, and having access to the best possibly qualified, skilled professionals is necessary for a vibrant economy. And the “*deadbeat*” oligarchs controlling government policy are the ones that impose this inexpensive education policy as cover to excuse the real problem – them not contributing to society by the means of merit; they are responsible for the lack of public resources as investments spread equally throughout the institutions of education and medicine in favor of an expanded military industrial complex; and this draining off of resources into their coffers has created widespread poverty for all ethnic groups. Moreover, tax and spending policies have endangered the public by licensing individuals not quite qualified to carry out a specialized task vital for the well-being of society and individuals.

We ought to evaluate and promote people regardless of ethnicity, race or creed based upon skill and “*the content of their character*” – so suggested Dr. Martin Luther King. This “*politically correct*” mentality of promoting unqualified people endangering society has carried over into the government and the US military when people are promoted into senior positions of political power, whose only ascendancy was to give the representational appearance of the demographics of the nation, then the nation is being served by uneducated, inexperienced people placing the well-being of the country “*at risk*.” This includes the military promoting inexperienced officers into positions as admirals, and generals, based not on skills, achievement and force of good character and leadership, but whether one is a woman or a person of a particular ethnicity or race. Obviously, this will have a demoralizing effect on the rank and file that have no incentive to play by these “*fixed rules of the game*.”

Age, *noun & verb*:

1. The chronological age of a person or an object according to Earth years delimited by a solar cycle of 365 days in one Earth

year; for animated life on Earth, the process of biological aging, or acquiring time of existence, experiencing events in a particular space as measured by time.

2. In ancient historical times, a very old person was honored because so few people made it to old age; old age people were viewed as wise and favored by the gods for having survived the rigors of life by both their wits and good fortune; they were viewed at the database of a societies collective experiences; the storytellers of memories of a society's history which served to guide society for its continued existence. However, with modern technologies extending life by artificial means, societies are awash in old people that no longer can claim they survived by both their wits and good fortune; thus society has many an older person that are still incredibly ignorant, vain and selfish; and are the propagators of venal, dehumanized ways of reasoning.

3. The terms The Stone Age; The Bronze Age; The Iron Age; The Golden Age of Greece; The Dark Ages; The Middle Ages; The Renaissance Age; The Age of Enlightenment; The Atomic Age; The Golden Age of Capitalism; the Age of Modernity; and The New Age, are used to describe a particular demarcated period of historical time, denoted as either cultural, barbaric, or the scientific (*see* Athena, Enlightenment, Mars, Orwellian & Renaissance). Now we live in the Age of Civic Illiteracy, which empowers the violence of the state (*see* Civic). The Age of Illiteracy, like all ages, is bounded by Mars the God of War, whose zenith is the ascension of global wars for its treasures, gold, oil, and diamonds. This old god of evil has exhausted humanity, but now is poised to enter into a new renaissance age, the Age of Athena - an Age of Reason defined not only by technology, but elevated consciousness (*see* Athena).

Academics may not have interest ancient civilizations before all these ages were written of; and they seem to have difficulty in figuring out the present civilization. But before the all these ages existed, was a Golden Age of Consciousness that existed before our known written history. We can see the remnants of the Golden Age of Consciousness all about us in the form of megalith stone structures of such size and cut precision that even modern engineering is incapable of. These remains are the great pyramids of Egypt that may have be as old as 36,000 years prior to the descent of humanity, or may they have been constructed around 11,000 B.C. during the middle of or age; an age defined by a 26,000 year old cycle known as a Yuga in the Indian Vedic calendar; something the Plato called the Great Year; our current barbaric age which ended in 2012 (*see* Pyramid & Time).

Agitate, verb:

To disturb the peace of an individual by causing anxiety in others to act in support of oppressive state and social measures: government creates an agitated mind that reacts which is then labeled as terroristic. The government fears the alienated mind driven to a point where people agitate for change; some agitate to the point of turning the latent violence of state overtly back upon the institutions that birthed the agitated mind.

Agitation, noun:

The mind is in a constant state of agitation due to the temptations and frustrations in securing and maintaining items of wealth. People naturally seek solutions to calm anxieties, emotions of failure, anger, and hate when thwarted in attempts to change the situation. Ancient Sanskrit language speaks of a Universe without solutions. In the face of this logic, honor problems as the means

of binding relationships seeking solutions; but, do not honor solutions that lead to guaranteed failure in the form of deadly greed.

Alchemy, noun:

1. Ancient art of converting base metals into gold. This practice is most likely the precursor to modern chemistry.
2. Psychologically, the process of purifying the soul, the behaviors of an individual from what are regarded as sins, as vices. However, many attitudes, hence acts are subject to question. Since most attitudes are learned, so are phobias; people become compulsively obsessed with stamping out what are regarded as bad behaviors that may not be. This compulsion then becomes the basis of mental illness; especially with an obsession in the pursuit of gold, oil and diamonds, the god of miscreants.

Alien, adjective & noun:

1. An object existing in an environment that it has no relationship to; or not one's own; the unfamiliar thing.
2. In a political and cultural context, people are alien to societies where they did not originate from; yet in a modern world of increasing migration and shared information on human development, societies now have more similarities than differences: e.g., poverty; so to label and criminalize an impoverished immigrant as an alien is a crime against humanity (*see Immigration*).
3. An idea originating from one society and imposed on another through forms of war – control.
4. An extraterrestrial being not of planet Earth. Theoretical conjecturing purports alien involvement in the development of the human genome pool and the subsequent rise of civilization (*see Extraterrestrial & UFO*).

Alienation, noun:

A psychological condition of feeling anger, powerlessness to affect control over one's own life choices; an apathetic indifference to systems of dominance from which the victims are disconnected from the system's origins; institutions that require the involuntarily control of people that may comply, but not always uniformly conform – be in agreement with (*see Compliance & Conform*). When individuals are threatened with punishments that demand compulsory attendance at an institutional setting, there is always a reaction! When people are forced, there is no space for disagreement; hence a cycle of threats and punishments which enhance, give life to a natural reaction, alienation, to the unnatural world of institutionalized living (*see Compulsory*).

Allegory, noun:

To understand human character we can analyze the tales of storytelling; analogical parables of symbolic spiritual truth not entirely of God's making, but of man's personal failures; a literary device to draw attention to real situations such as greed (*see Omen of the Crow*); impotent power (*see Omen of the Rooster*); danger (*see Omen of the Serpent*); and hypocrisy (*see Parable of the Pig*).

Alone, adjective, adverb & idiom:

1. It has been truthfully said that people are born alone, and they die alone – maybe. People are not born in groups, but clearly

they die in groups on a massive scale. Yet to be born and die is an individual experience. Perhaps the Earth is God's school where we come to learn how to be civilized. We are limited in our understanding of the "*big picture of life*." People are born separate, apart, or isolated. Yet we all are human, potentially each individual is unique, unequal in their potential to do great good or harm. To live alone is natural. People are able to recharge their psychological constitution and come to know their own emotions better; reflect on troubled social life; being free from group politics, people can be more productive in thinking; being independent one learns they don't have to apologize for being themselves, or babysit others' emotions; and they need to seek the approval of others which generally are not worthy of being sought.

2. To leave alone – or let it be. In order to have learning, there must be standards of comparative contrast. So God allows evil to exist. The government and the leaders that have captured it on behalf of evil are without peers, unequalled in their criminality. The government will not leave people alone in peace; they will not permit people, nor life in general "*to live and let live*" without their deadly interference. Yet those who fail the moral lessons of life by interfering with life will be reincarnated to suffer until they "*get it right*." But since God's good people are merciful and forgiving, many good people will be reborn by choice to accompany them to the man-made hell on Earth to help them relearn the lessons before they can move on in peace (*see Reincarnation*).

Altar, idiom & noun:

1. An elevated platform used in religious rites that are of worship or animal sacrifices offered to a god, or gods, or even ancestors. In Christianity it is referred to an ecclesiastical, communion table where the ritual of sacrificing an animal has been replaced by the rite of symbolic cannibalism in the form of the communion with God through consuming bread and wine; wine that represents drinking God's blood and eating God's flesh.

2. When people date, generally one partner avoids being to the altar, to marry (*see Marriage*). In the case of a weak man seeking maternal approval through being controlled, probably switched his domineering mother for a new one in the form of a manipulative wife pretending to be a "*perfect*" moralists dictating truth while hiding an army of many past indiscreet secrets that he repressively has to ignore, but may think of because he might wonder who else worshipped at the wife's vaginal altar, but did not get fooled into making a donation to the collection plate. The myth of women as virtuous nurturers is not so easily practiced and women are no more moral than men which they complain about; and they easily manipulate a man's vanity by providing their sexual gifts as the altar to a man's penis Truly the vagina is the sheath of the rooster's penis, his sword, for she can control and unsheathe the psychology of a man and send him out to maraud the landscape to bring home the bounty of the hunt - the scalped customers to feather their nest with. The idea of the knight guarding a princess in a tower, and she feeling secure; and likewise if a male thinks that his chaste princess is an exclusive sacred altar to his egoistic driven penis – both male and female expectations will be failed when based on supposed desired attributes of feminine beauty presented in near pornographic visuals purchased by the male career of a purse earned by nefarious or unethical means. Trapping one's sexual nature in the chains, the bonds of monogamy is a failure to live our true intended nature free of a sacrifice at the altar of prostitution bounded by a marriage license.

Altruism, noun:

Forget the apologist for the America police state - they are just another group egoistic opportunists wanting to be celebrities of

sorts; if their kids were rendered as collateral damage by the myth of altruism they'd be singing a different song. Altruistic intentions would be the practice of unselfish concern and devotion to the welfare of others. But what are the real intentions? Control over coveting what's not yours. All despotic societies want to control. Given historical facts, what makes people think that America is not despotic? It wants to control others by a bible, a gun, and bottle whiskey; so its ends justify the same violent means? Say you believe in God and it's all altruistic? More crimes have been carried out by "*odor of goodness*" than by the very evil they had their hands in creating. And what is altruism but a conscience with a feeble excuse covering up one's crimes? When America begins to practice their own sacred creeds (Bill of Rights) which they profanely smear - then they can claim they are just.

You know a society has betrayed its political and religious creeds when it is illegal to feed the poor as Jesus of Nazareth desired that we do. In Islam, it is said the God favors the compassionate, but not in America. Jesus said "*Blessed are the merciful, for they will be shown mercy.*"² But when good Samaritans feed the poor, the police move in without mercy and either arrest them or fine them. When "*deadbeat*," ignorant politicians, protected by the goon squads (police) punishes the servants of God with large fines, they are only robbing the poor of their right to eat - so these strutting porcine politicians and police can eat their lunch. They are pack of "*deadbeats*" swine and God will judge them for the criminal robbers they are. And this violation of society's creeds to extends to the freedom of speech to talk others into peaceful solutions to warring factions. Now, if an altruistic organization attempts to negotiate a peace settlement with insurgents at war with their governments, the US government will accuse the peacemakers of aiding and abetting terrorism (*see* Free Speech). Jesus said "*Blessed are the peacemakers for they shall be called the children of God.*"³ But that truth does not prevent the arrogance of any nation's president from making war on God's children. So making peace is a terrorist act be it an organization trying to counsel insurgents to negotiate, or a journalist interviewing an insurgent; disgruntled people either inadvertently created by the injustices of oppression, or former CIA operatives turned rogue.

One can understand the concern for appealing to positive human emotions which can be diverted and channeled into the swift currents of evil drowning out any rational caution that would sweep all into a cauldron of destruction. Yet, some human feelings are positive such as kindness and friendship between all. Why is it objectionable, not advisable to appeal to the better angels of the human soul to build bridges over troubled waters? Rational pursuits are noble and necessary, but people live for love and happiness; a rational person might think and feel it is best not to allow the penchant for over rationalization to sterilize our innate kindness to "*do good unto others,*" or at least rationally – "*live and let live*" - do no harm as not to give rise to reactive violence.

Aluminum, noun:

A lightweight metal used in the making of beverage cans and aircraft. Though the search to mine this metal is the cause of many wars, still it can be easily collected by desperate people and turned into a metal shop for cash redemption. But it also has a practical use for those that have concerns that the electronic data on credit cards and passports can be protected from being stolen or monitored by wrapping these important things in aluminum foil.

² Jesus of Nazareth, Mathew 5: 7, New Testament.

³ Jesus of Nazareth, Mathew 5: 9, New Testament.

Always, adverb:

There are always problems, in every life; but the government wants to double the trouble by using fear so as to worry the citizens into paying taxes to support endless wars. One can always count on the government fanning the flames of fear. Yet, one can always count on the altruistic ones to assuage the fears by preaching and practicing mercy and forgiveness as the means to peace (see Altruism). But, we can always count on the government to make war on the merciful and the peacemakers, to label them enablers of terrorism for they will never forgive those that try to extinguish the hellish flames they concocted.

America, noun:

The ghosts of Europe are America's demons; a land where monarchs exported disenfranchised aristocratic competitors and deported the "*rift raft*" criminals and poor, and the religious fanatics, its problems to. It was a land that for European immigrants they found it to be an untamed wilderness and uncivilized, yet being Christians, a "*Promised Land*" where the poor of Europe and the disenfranchised aristocrats could recreate *little Europe*" of better terms. Yet, like the ancient Hebrews conquering Canaanites, the local indigenous people had to be cleansed from the wilderness. The contemporary problems in America, its domestic and international quarrels have their roots in its past; the past of the "*Old Order*" that was grafted from Europe in the "*New World*" as the "*New Order*." And people of all colors and cultural persuasions wanting to participate in a nightmare called the "*American Dream*" don't even know that they die in its wars for the benefit of the few that control the money (see Nightmare).

Where Europe failed in eradicating and assimilating others to their civilization, America is trying to succeed in conquering the World with an "*Old Order*" in the guise of a "*New Order*." America is the business of war while the business of the East is business. The history of America under the power of those that controlled money has always been one of stealing, killing, and enslaving people in the name of freedom and biblical truths. The Bill of Rights is a list of complaints supposedly put to rest. But that list of complaints has never been mitigated; and now, even more so. In order to neutralize that truth, the history of America has been one of extending the right, the pleasure to commit human rights violations by the newly included at the dinner table of political power: i.e., the inclusion of the formerly marginalized as the new agents of oppression. But domestic and international war criminals like Barack Obama, who spy on you, threaten journalists, militarize the police, and now that "*fucker*" and his servants are killing people with drones - most of them children caught up in his crossfire.

On the plantations the master gave the slaves one day off a week for church; and likewise, presidents and congressmen, all evil "*fuckers*" supported industrialist that reigned terror down on the factory labor force. These fat people lecture others to work, but most of them don't - they have no work ethic; but, will grant one lousy day a week, similar to Sunday off for the "*nigger*" slaves (see Nigger). And that one word - "*nigger*" sums up America, because the powerful make all people their "*nigger*" slaves through semi-employment, debts to banks, taxes to collected and rendered to the Pentagon, and if need be incarceration; then train them to be grateful for being so - an acceptance of knowing one's place (see Military & Prison Industrial Complexes).

It is important to understand that when a word that is used in everyday conversation is socially banned, then the contemplation of that word is the key to unlocking the pathologies of any society. Forbidden words like "*nigger*" is a key to unlocking the social dynamics of American society, because this is an American - not Iranian word. The reason it is banned from dictionaries, is

because it conveys the absolute truth of an evil society claiming to be a good and just society; and generally speaking, pious Christians who publically claim they don't approve of words like "*nigger*," "*shit*" and "*fuck*," they "*shit*" (disrespect) and "*fuck*" (hurt) people they regard as "*niggers*," people of any color they see as lower than themselves every day (*see Nigger*).

Politicians act sanctimoniously, but behave like animals, and this has had a corrosive effect on society. Many Americans are morally inclined people believing in rational justice, but under the corrosive effects of bad leadership, the majority has become evil, indifferent, and clearly many are mentally disturbed as indicated by increasing levels of suicides. Moreover, wanting to be rich like their "*crooked*" leaders, like their leaders, they are lazy, and have become absurdly obese. The majority of Americans are "*laggards*" with either an inability to stop, a refusal to support, or even gleeful support of miscreant political elites creating wars, supporting torture regimes, and spying on citizens. Whenever others do well, they covet that which is not theirs. They hate the success of both neighbors and foreigners that have earned what little they have; they hate the foreigners who mostly have their humanity still intact despite having it pounded by wars sacrificing them and their property for corporate profits (*see Covet*).

Since lazy and "*crooked*," leaders control power by means of money, Americans aspire to be rich by any means and being laggards the quicker the better. The work ethic is the way of the fool in that society, and those who do work, have to worry about thieves and the state stealing their labor. Fascist are brazenly honest and dangerous in this regard, they don't mind saying they hate "*niggers*," the "*white trash*," desperate immigrants, and "*sand nigger*" Muslims fleeing poverty and war zones; and while parishioners in the flock of Jesus profess their belief, they hate them too. What is more dishonest are the liberal Democrats that claim to be concerned about the plight of the poor, the casualties of war, but they spend most of their time lamenting the gradual loss of their own privileged lives stolen by their conservative Republican brethren. Liberals are the Republicans of old, and the Republicans of old are mostly fascist racists. Americans do not give a damn about how their leaders spread misery around the World as evidenced by the lack of in-depth media coverage presented to an illiterate society; one has to watch English speaking German, Russian, Chinese and Iranian cable networks in order to get credible coverage on international and domestic events.

Since people so proudly explain they are Christian, then they are saying they accept the bible as moral truth. Particularly, doctrines of the Old Testament passed off as moral truths which are supportive of forms of slavery, and if need be genocidal acts to achieve this ordained condition: the truth of immorality and dehumanization; they rationalizations of superstitions and justifications for murder. Just steal and murder people and take the land from the Philistines. And likewise, a repeat of that story of stealing the land and murdering Indians who cultivated it by Christians; and Zionist stealing and murdering Palestinians out of their homes; because their petty, evil god made them "*the chosen people*" that is a reified reflection of a racist and genocidal past. And it is this same twisted mentality motivating death and destruction of America's wars for oil and control. A "*fucking*" sickness - a pathological state necessary to organize society towards the parasitic few inoculated from its subjugation (*see Fuck*).

In the US evil politicians and priests, profess the virtues of Christian doctrines while twisting their righteousness lessons with an "*odor of goodness*," that cloaks the war crimes of the powerful that lust for war here, there and everywhere. However, the Chinese invade the World, not to steal, lie, and murder with a bible because as a Confucian society of stressing behavioral comportment, they need to trade with others, or they will expire. America is a society that with patriotic drivel claims to honor freedom of

thought, while accusing other nations, China in particular of not; but though that is true, it is not entirely true - both are guilty of that lie. Traditional China honors teachers, artists, and definitely the philosophers – Chinese society has a history of appreciative acts of employment, not mere words like the Americans. However, they have something in common: it is the modern Chinese, like the modern Americans that do not, particularly the politicians and technocrats of two venal governments that are deadly “*bull-shitters*.” Big talkers acting totally contrary to the supposed good words of either Christianity or Confucianism and preached mythical deeds: i.e., act contrary to its written and spoken words and creeds with acts of foul deeds. It sounds so typical of a society whose “*big mouth*” miscreant politicians preach ideological lies cloaked in “*the odor of goodness*.”

Citizens work for years as excellent skilled employees of the highest caliber of training and moral bearing for companies that leach off the government while they “*fight*” to maintain the means of survival, their jobs, the CEOs of these crooked companies, pay themselves fortunes way out of line to anything they ever contributed to the organization or society. Yes, it is true that while the rest of the World labors on improving their societies through education and developing the finer aspects of refining themselves through the virtuous facets of culture, the US has steadily abandoned that purpose of education and has devolved their society as the exemplar of violence, and ignorance. Every year her once highly rated educational school systems steadily drop in the global rankings; and now her universities are starting to do so. This is what happens when a negligent government invest funds over the objections of her people in militarism that starves out physical and social infrastructures such as education, libraries, parks, museums, and hospitals resulting in a culturally unrefined people managed by violent police brutes on behalf of the state.

America is a sick place when miscreant politicians at all levels ignore with contempt the objections of her good people taking exception to war and domestic policies that favor the powerful that reward violence and lies. Because of this situation, there has been a steady Diaspora from America to all parts of the world (*see* Diaspora). People want to come to a free America, but now they do not, and many are fleeing the fascism that has enslaved her people with fear of violence of the police state; and now the “*crooked*” in power pass laws wanting to know what expatriates, who could no longer tolerate these crimes of state, are doing and what they have obtained overseas. Given this, many now are giving up their citizenship of being a mere slave and either being stateless, or joining other societies. But when they only visit the US to see relatives, of course every time they enter the American gulag, they are greeted by uneducated police brutes decorated in tattoos without meaning, pumped up on steroids, and heavily armed, wanting to know their affairs from where they reside beyond their gaze. Many educated people in this new Diaspora immigrate to all parts of the World and practice their professions within institutions wanting to adopt their skills into their institutions which can be exemplars of good business behaviors seeking the studios. Expatriates emigrate overseas to recover their careers and to protect their children from the vulgarity of America, before it leaves its stain on their emotional development. But if one is unable to escape, it is recommended that parents home school children, or find small religious schools practicing ethics to avoid public school bullies and dysfunctional polices that neither promote learning or questioning, but only fear.

Yet those that remain behind, they will continue to suffer the greed and egoism of its corrupt leaders in conspiracy with corporations that they service, and government technocrats that control the instruments of state; while politicians give contrived speeches of the goodness of American values, its people suffer crimes of state worthy of being overturned by a long, overdue revolution. Its leadership are almost all millionaires hostile to poor people that dare collect a bowl of rice (food stamps), and its

technocrats, they collect six figure pay checks and premium health insurance that the laboring man denied themselves pays to them; two things they make the powerless pay for, but deny the people the same: e.g., millionaires drawing paychecks and health insurance that they could purchase themselves. It is an example of a structured unjust situation wherein the millionaires of state enjoy socialism, which has deadly capitalist consequences for the working class that pay for it. Since most youths have little or no opportunity at the fable American dream, they have to fight and die a nightmare so the few can have that dream of self-indulgence without moral regard for the welfare of humanity (*see Dream & Success*).

Amnesia, noun:

1. Psychology: the trauma of memories haunt the psyche; and leadership, suffering amnesia in what their purpose ought to be, have never made society more humane. People pile up bad memories over time and turn either into “*mental cases*,” or become evil, full of pathological anger and sadism delighting in the pain of others. Rather than having empathy from the tortures of life, the “*misery loves company*.” When people suffer an accidental bump on the head, they may lose their memory, then the innocent, trusting child psychology buried deep under the trauma of evil, reemerges; gone are the neurotic behaviors and twitches; all reactions to the evils of life inflicted upon the psyche. But then the memory returns, so does all the learned, reactive pathologies.

2. Politics: Western democracy is lie of the millennium; if it existed, righteousness would prevail over venality. Unfortunately, all criminal acts are done in the name of democracy which has become a long forgotten dream. Political convenience demands that voters rationally afflicted with amnesia about state crimes and leadership that does not “*give a damn*” while the public mindlessly wave flags which waive away civil rights and the moral purpose of government. Criminal acts by politician are wiped cleaned after every election; and all depart office as though nothing ever occurred after destroying people, cultures, and the Planet. Arab socialist Gaddafi of Libya and nationalist Hussein of Iraq were disposed of without trial based on propagandistic assertions, but American and European leaders, state crimes are swept under the carpet that destroy countries and kill millions, that torture thousands in the name of safety, while bankrupting nations and forcing citizens to pay for war crimes through ever increasing taxation. War criminals, like the Clintons, the Bushes, Cheney, now Obama, and European and especially British stooges such as Blair and now Cameron, they are never held accountable for these large-scale ghastly crimes against the powerless in their overseas adventures on behalf of business’s poisoned chalice and against the welfare of their own societies. Clearly, these criminals are not psychologically well; they are insane and ought not to be entrusted with decisions that affect all of humanity.

Amphibians, noun:

Creatures like frogs and salamanders that resemble s toads and lizard, but have porous skins that unlike reptiles need to be replenished with moisture so they live in creeks as salamanders do, and frogs reside in the trees of tropical or temperate rain forest. Salamanders and frogs and how these populations survive will indicate how humans will survive for they are barometers of how healthy the planet is (*see Animal, Frog & Salamander*).

Anal, adjective:

A term applied to people who are viewed as authoritarian, or control oriented people. It is a word describing dysfunctional attitudes demonstrated in behaviors associated with an infant’s discovery of the rectum; an awareness of fecal matter being

expelled from the body. “Anal” people it may be said have “bathroom” issues. Such people are compulsively obsessed with what is viewed as “dirty” – sinful; hence they are excellent police agents imposing their nightmares of a sanitized, odorless world.

Analects, noun:

Confucius developed a code of behavior based upon the realities of political violence and political unrest labored on by miscreant leaders and eschatological religionists whose immorality is constantly placing humanity on the verge of barbarity as the norm, and now species destruction; his code was and still is necessary for building a functional society based on hierarchical and subordinate relations defined by level of skills (*see* Confucius & Eschatology). Confucius believed in the “Golden Rule” as a basis of public order, yet warned emperors of their responsibility to behave properly with the responsibility they inherited. A more contemporary adaptation of the Confucian code of conduct in sync with a merging multicultural global society can be modified and replace systems of non-merit of inherited power and wealth with a system of meritocracy and cooperation; that the piety of entitlements of the old system of rulers be turned towards merit as the rule for being a ruler; rulers who work labor through a system based on collaborative decision making of councils and the input of larger councils of people in cooperation.

Confucius says, “*He who learns, but does not think is lost; he who thinks, but does not learn is in great danger.*” Since we live in an Age of Civic Illiteracy, clearly we are lost and in danger when citizens forget to “*noli cedere cognoscere*” - never cease learning (*see* Age & Civic). “*Naked truths*” are realities that are generally legitimated by the experiences of “*blacklisted*” people who speak the ugly truth. Yet lies dressed up as truth, that are deviously and evil, are ignorant, pedantic rants spewed by disgruntled people that adopt the tactics of those they hate; as is the case with fake activists falsely claiming to be “*Social Justice Warriors*” that act sanctimoniously, but behave like animals “*spitting*” on people (*see* Activist). They do not expose the truth by taking personal risk, but parade around at protest with little risk to themselves. Unmentionable “*naked truths*” are seditious topics, taboos that are cloaked lies dressed up as truths, and society needs to discuss this fact. Real philosophers speak truth and write the analects of a brighter future retiring oppressive government, technocracies, and corporations, which are the source of the problem, not a lone individual. Thinkers, dwell upon what they think is the truth, they do not “*spit*” on it, which only delegitimize their case when they denigrate another by “*spitting*” on their truth. Analects that stand the test of time, understand that nonviolence, a conversation is the basis of enlightenment - the motivation to avoid violence to quell political unrest, not contribute to it.

Legitimate grievances are based on dignity being violated, so, being of good comportment, and sound mind, do not impinge the dignity of entire races or societies. Desire to acknowledge a truth by forming a broad compilation of observations, thoughts, and maxims of principled conduct of behavior drawn from many sources; and “*spitting*” on and blaming a lone individual, is the sign of a pea wit. To compose catalogued analects embodying general truths concerning the contemporaneous human condition requires a respect for all of humanity. Useful analects, rely on an honest compilation of words, terms, and expressions describing social and psychological problems and debatable solutions collected from many sources and personal experiences. In essence, a manifesto of the writer’s educated beliefs and experiences, attempting to be a true set of analects for negotiating with the pathologies plaguing village life best navigated with merit of skills placed in one’s own service and cooperation with others.⁴

⁴ This dictionary is a social-psychological collection of 1,297 entries; an expelled repatriated letter from Asia that is a collection of analects of “*naked truths*” witnessed and lived by the writer, whose inquisitive manifesto is not a pedantic rant, but based on what is understood by those with similar experiences.

Expelled truths in one society are frequently treated as analects of wisdom in another. From the view of corrupted government, seditious writings ought to be expelled by those who gather “*behind the closed door*” of meetings, the stage where conspiracies of power are cloaked. This sociological dictionary on the realities of America is a place where the analects of another are viewed as beliefs to be expelled. Despite this evident truth of a corrupted reality in the form of censored secret meetings, where the root of problems are institutionalized, it’s evil parading as good; and engineered solutions are the source of continuing the problems. Society is an imposition of others upon the individual. But the prevailing mentality of most are created by imposed subjective notions of what is normal that are either a reflection of a trained conflicted soul, or creating a one dimensional human being on the prowl for the pleasures of control bought by finance. It is a social order that is built upon the worshipping of carved-up properties as the means to happiness, but fails because it requires the cold handedness of distribution mechanisms that are fueled by a thing - artificial paper currency; and people are forced to serve the masters that manufacture money and systems of control – power.

Analogy, noun:

In order to understand human character we can analyze it by means of storytelling; an allegory, a parable drawing upon the similarity, the resemblance to something else: e.g., the use of animal characters to describe human behavior by referring to gluttony as being a pig (*see* Allegory); though the pig is not per se a gluttonous creature, we refer to the pig when we see strutting, porcine imbecile leaders that “*suck-off*” society while lecturing others not to do so (*see* Pig).

Anarchist, noun:

A practitioner of the political philosophy of anarchy based upon natural human rights to engage in voluntary relationships as the basis of society. Anarchists are becoming the norm because increasingly people are become more alienated with being dominated. It is a social movement of non-violent activists whose message is to engage the public with the truth that all are being abused by system that only serves money (*see* Activist); they do not advocate nor carry out acts of terrorist violence; though they preach the right to seditious lifestyles that challenge capitalist norms, they profess freedom from systems of dominance through social activism in the form of computer hacking; they are seeking an end to the enslavement of fascism (*see* Anonymous & Hacktivists). Governments, as representations of systems of dominance, have intentionally slander the anarchist as violent; it is example of a government fable based on lies and fearful images. It is the psychological projection of these fearful fables by organized political interests with the chicanery of fanciful lies of their virtues reinforcing “*the odor of goodness*” of modernity. By accusing good individuals wanting to be free from an oppressive, evil system bent on perpetrating itself onto others as seditious characters that dangerously advocate violent revolution, the organized terrorism of the machine state will always maintain the unnatural social order by combating the natural seditious right to practicing human rights (*see* Atheists, Kleinpeter, Justin & Sedition).

Anarchist Cook Book, noun:

A book written in 1968-69, and published in 1971 in reaction to an oppressive system of dominance that was conscripting young men into the illegal Vietnam War. A revolutionary, alienated work still relevant in the current age of oppression, given that gender politics demands women be drafted into killing. It is a “*how to book*” providing information from researching military manuals on drugs, lethal and non-lethal weapons, sabotage, spying techniques and devices. The author’s purpose was to educate the public to his mutually shared situation of being forcibly drafted to carry out the war crimes of the military industrial complex. Clearly, the

majority of peace loving people may need this information to survive the government's dastardly plans of constructing a globalized police state. It advocates violence as an acceptable means to counter the violence of the Deep State.

It still draws the condemnation of government officials on behalf of the Deep State and hypocrite, "*blackmailed*" politicians that want it banned from the Internet. It is ranked in the top 100 bestsellers on Amazon Books website with nearly 700,000 copies sold. Hypocrites like Senator Dianne Feinstein, a principal architect in the construction of the surveillance state, has called for it being banned.⁵ She ought to be made aware that most the information came from official [terrorist] publications found in military manuals put out by the government; so a corrupt senator should have no problem with it. She is a charlatan that votes for violence and unconstitutional spying activities, yet she objected when the CIA criminally broke into the Senate's computers to spy on her research activities concerning the crimes of institutionalized torture. Because of her participation in overthrowing the constitutional rights of law which serve as a shield protecting the people, perhaps she is fearful of a reaction to her crimes.

Anarchy, noun:

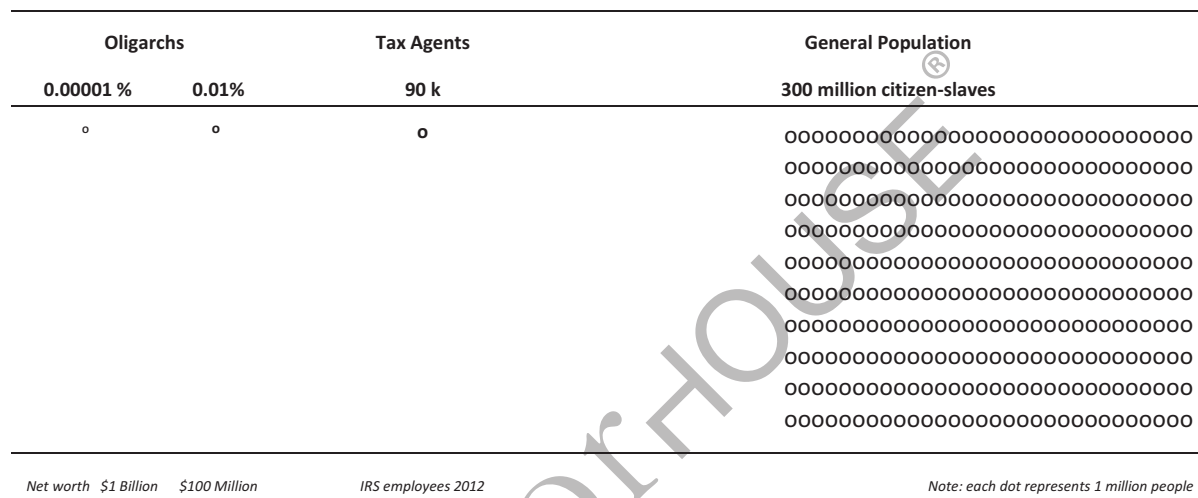
If most people are good, then there is no need for a government to manage their interpersonal relationships; and if it is supposed that most people are bad, then government is needed to control the beastly nature of humanity. But in truth, most people are good, and it is a small minority of bad people that penetrate the government and use it to for as an evil agenda that requires state murder (war) to rob people of property and life for these very few "*bad eggs*." The primary sources of unhappiness are engineered by the real criminals – the oligarchs and their technocratic servants. Since their agenda and methods starve powerless people out, they are turned into criminals in order to survive, or uneducated, angry people easily recruited into supporting state violence.

When society becomes overly oppressive, there is a natural, seditious reaction to organized venality because it violates natural law, God ordained human rights of how people are intended to live; to live without a voyeur trying to get into one's head; or manipulate with lies thoughts placed in their heads while monitoring every thought as potential sedition, and watching every move as an act of terrorism (*see* Natural Law & Sedition). Anarchy sees the belief in government as akin to a religious belief in a higher, unseen deity that has unnatural rights that humans don't have; and this god, an evil governmental deity issues commands, that if the slaves – the citizens don't agree with this fraudulent claim to authority, they are in a state of sin to be purged – criminals that are actually the heroes against the villains that control this machine which crushes all.

Those labeled criminals are the ethical idealists willing to stand-up for truth at the expense of their lives being ruined by the venality of state. In an age of electronic communications, they are the computer hackers of the Millennial Generation, a confederated group of the infamous Anonymous that embarrass governments and corporations by breaking into the computers and taking over websites (*see* Anonymous & Generation); they are the new age "*cutting edge*" activists referred to as "*hacktivists*" seeking much required social change (*see* Activist & Hacktivists). And for the hapless indoctrinated that conform – that see themselves as good, they live oppressed lives under a microscope of the NSA. They have an unquestioning belief in a government in the guise of democracy; a manmade entity, an engineered monstrosity robbing an individual of their natural rights that is

⁵ Powell, William, *The Anarchist Cook Book*, Createspace (1st edition 1970; 2014). The author was a victim of the publisher stealing the copyrights; he has since disavowed the book believing it was an immature reaction as a youth, or so he says because he may fear the threats of the Deep State that desire he retract his words. He receives no royalties; arguably, that may be the reason that he disowns his own work. Though he no longer believes in what he wrote, most assuredly he believed it at that moment of trial and tribulation.

pathological and unethical; something perverted when it hides behind a wall while peering through yours (*see* Government).



Yet the truth is, since recorded history a very tiny group of miscreants, egoistic *sociopathus extraordinaris* - sociopathic depraved leaders and their armies of pygmy technocrats have always ruled over societies by any means. The only reality these miscreants offer the public are wars without end; the steady destruction of civil society; the death of democracy and its protective legislation; and technocratic governance by unelected bureaucrats on behalf of the 0.00001 percent billionaire class. Whether this is due to higher intelligence is the question. If any society has one percent of the population that are individuals with better computational skills giving them an advantage over the rest, then perhaps it is a question of societal ethics. But the 0.00001 percent that control, are not as intelligent as those who have to be very clever and hard working to survive the pathologies of the oligarchs. In modern history, given the reality of extreme, oppressive forms of slavery imposed by the totality of the ideological rationales of religions, and political economies of fascist and communist systems under the control of an oligarchic class guilty of sin, a reactive need for total freedom from these sins, enshrined in pathological laws produced by these ideologies will always arise. But is such a condition possible given the lack of consensus over what rules are to remain, what new rules are required, and what plan of action guarantees a functioning society? In a utopian world, one can choose their reality; like the past, today we must make an island for ourselves and try not to let a reality created by the hand of brutal men to brutalize the good and innocent by accusations of being in violation of some norm criminalized, such as using marijuana, and worse, outlawing freedom of speech (*see* Utopia).

Believing in the need for government is a most dangerous superstition, especially when it is a perverted voyeur; and believing anarchist as dangerous is an unfounded superstition.⁶ There is no need for government as it is structured now – a superstition that is learned by indoctrinating people to believe that it is democracy. Do not believe it! But do believe in the freedom of government to tyrannize; that the tyranny of corporate and government authority will stop at nothing to “shake down” the vast majority of the law abiding public for money; law abiding in that most people are ethical and will not hurt you – they just want to be left alone to live in peace. A very tiny minority of oligarchs control the means of production, then after paying a slave wage want that paltry sum taxed by their armies of armed bureaucrats in government to pay these hired gangsters for protecting their usurious labor rackets. America is a plantation of citizen slaves indoctrinated into believing they have a voice in its operations; but it is only the manipulation of many voices harnessed against others that see the truth (*see* Indoctrination).

Ancestors, noun:

All human beings that are deceased; society, the human family is the sum of all previous human experiences – be it bad or good. In a general context, in the collective human experience, all deceased peoples are our Ancestors. In a particular context, different cultures have their ancestors, and families have theirs. Live people feel the need to acknowledge the heroic experiences of deceased individuals by chronicling events in history books, and some believe that deceased individuals have souls that can be consulted for advice: i.e., ancestor worship (*see* Animists).

All societies acknowledge their cultural forbears through funeral rituals, rites reminding all of death and what they believe happens afterwards. Most believe that the soul of an individual returns, or passes into a different plane where it resides in the halls of their family situated in a necropolis of either Heaven or Hell – both ruled by the Creator God. Some believe that the soul is reincarnated, returned to Earth to continue their spiritual development as an evolving being; picking-up where they left off - troubled by challenging souls of the past, yet in harmony with supporting kindred spirits of the past. Some may believe that contemporary society stands on the shoulders of previous generations, in order that we can see more clearly a better future, but some argue we live under a dark cloud of collective psychosis reflecting thousands of years of being traumatized by fear of death.

Anchor, noun & verb:

1. A boat anchor is used to secure a vessel from strong currents and high winds. It is attached to a stainless steel chain that is secured to a strong line, then thrown overboard to sink into the sea floor (*see* Vessel); the longer the line, the better the angle so as not to drag the anchor along the seabed when the boat is subjected to wind and current. Anchors are weighted, scales according to the size of the vessel (*see* Boat). There are different types of anchors depending upon sea floor bottom. Some anchors are made for mud, and others for rocky bottoms, and still others for smooth services. Sailors on sailboats know an anchor must grab the bottom (*see* Sailboat); not weekend boaters docked at the marina (*see* Marina); nor elites and their mega yachts (*see* Yacht).

2. When peace is purchased by giving up all the pieces (means), there is no safe anchorage when the foundations of societal stability are too eroded to set an anchor upon (*see* Peace). Set adrift in a world of chaos, most must anchor to an indifferent grid; a dock where sustainable dignity has been sunk by the inter-locking surveillance matrices of a psychopathic state. Adrift at sea, the storms of state sink small boats forcing refugees to swim to a hostile shoreline of an island, then end up marooned in the streets

⁶ Rose, Larken, *The Most Dangerous Superstition*, Iron Web Publications (2011).

(see Island). These shipwrecks created by the state whose solution is to net them; and upon release, send them a bill. Being unable to pay, an arrest warrant is eventually issued - then one may be trapped in a network governed by a permanent cycle of oppression.

Angel, noun:

An invisible spirit of supernatural power capable of assisting or obstructing humanity's aspirations through the ordained power of either assisting embodied spiritual life or the power of death: e.g., the Angel of Death. They are beings of light; and as such can travel at the speed of light, or even transcend the laws of the Universe: i.e., they can move between multiple dimensions and appear before humans as apparitions – spirits in either the dream state, or consciously awake (see Dream); and as shamans of animist religions know, they can take any form be it stones, water, air, plants, animals or insects to communicate a message or a warning from God (see Animism). They are associated with music; melodies tunes that are related to emotional moods be they happy, joyful, sad, angry, or evil. Lucifer, the Devil of biblical fame (see Devil); also known as Lucero, Spanish for Daystar is the rebellious archangel of light that was cast down upon Earth (see Star). As messengers, they appear to reassure and warn humans of God's will of righteousness actions in the face of an evil world trapping people. Mary, the Mother of God was visited by the Archangel Gabriel and told of the Immaculate Birth; and Mary Magdalene and other women went to the tomb of Jesus after the crucifixion, there, angels told them not to seek the living Christ among the dead (see Jesus of Nazareth & Magdalene, Mary).

These beings have free will; they have experience in participating in a contentious, materialistic world of infinite temptations. Therefore it takes an ethical and intelligent creature to navigate the physiology of the Universe without temptation. The "*Fallen Angels*" exercised their free will in not wanting to serve human beings; yet as disembodied entities they may be envious of embodied beings such as the human spirit. Then there are the good angels that never left God's camp; and the neutral angels that represent the balance between these competing forces of the Heavens of good and evil. Likewise, humanity participates with its faculties freely exercising both evil and good – the Divine Spark of these two opposite features in action. How angelic humans can be; be it an angel of good, bad or indifference. Yet humanity is a killer angel in league with Hell's angels sent as saints of church or state that seek relationships with dominions of power; psychotics who rationalized the *status quo* of systemic violence as God's benevolent will; These human angels, demons of hell on Earth, never really have sought to empower poor people, but rather placed the corrupt institution of religion before the victims of both state and church (see Demon, Devil & Human).

Anger, noun & verb:

To be a modern person, is to be an angry person; and most hateful people have been made angry by injustices. Anger, the basis of hatred for others, usually caused by an injustice perpetrated against the innocent, who then seek vengeance for the crime. Given the vices, the levels of political violence and illegal wars for profits on the planet, anger and its outcome hatred are the norm (see Hate). Though the label, the image of being a bitter, angry person may fit; and we seek to avoid being labeled so in an era of preached "*happy, happy, joy, joy.*" The truth is, don't be so quick to throw the Devil out within you, because that emotion may one day save you from being crushed by the hand of organized injustice. There is justifiable anger, the basis of vengeance as a counter weight to evil. The paradox is the idea that anger is the basis of correcting the hatred that visited the aggrieved party, emotional attributes that in the past were viewed as virtues – the basis of duty, of devotion to a family or cause.

Anger can be both rational and irrational. When something or somebody harms another who never did them an injustice, then reactive anger is rational and even justified; but, when a person who has been traumatized by too many injustices, they may become irrational and live in a constant state of anger and paranoia. The government had better "*ad captandum vulgus*," court the abused common people, because an angry mob is growing, and it is a justifiable anger based on the ethics of wanting to be free from the slavery of state; a Leviathan state, a monster serving money, not humanity. If things continue to go as they are by this monster rubbing out humanity – evil anarchy will rear its ugly head to crush the monster which bred it, yet a virtuous form of anarchical freedom from cruel dominance may emerge (see Anarchy, Anger & Leviathan).

Anglo, noun:

A word to denote white people of English speaking descent of the British Isles, but more broadly white people from North America circulating through Latin American societies; people primarily of Caucasian descent in the USA that speak English. It is based upon the word Anglican, or English (see Latino). In the Anglican experience, the Anglo-Saxon spirit of exploration and conquest are in the novel *Robinson Crusoe*; the exploratory spirit conquering heathens that drove the colonization of other far away exotic peoples by British conquest.⁷ Novelist James Joyce noted of the persistent nature of the Anglo male independence of the character Crusoe as "*the true prototype of the British colonist... the unconscious cruelty, the slow yet efficient intelligence, the sexual apathy, the calculating taciturnity.*" These cultural characteristics described by Joyce embodied in *Robinson Crusoe* were necessary in order to overwhelm cultures that were reeling from the shock of violence and disease of the colonization experience.

Indigenous natives were unable to flee, and recover mind and soul from the shock of a cold-hearted people; so they fell prey to torment of suicidal "*menticide*," a type of mental homicide that killed the soul and replaced it with an alienated colonized mind addicted to alcohol (see Menticide). Their old languages, customs, and ways of explaining natural life, were violently assaulted by perverted priests "*pushing*" a brand of soulless Christianity; their "*odor of goodness*" claimed to free the Negro slaves, claimed to civilize the savage Indians, yet both of whom were more civilized than the white devils oppressing them. These they just wanted to steal the slaves and savages and enslave them to a church run by cruel missionaries in service to their little, evil god; enslave them on the plantations and factories owned by the captains of industry.

Therefore, what humanity was in them, these missionaries knew they were wrong; they feared the repressed nature of the slave and Indian – they feared the animist and the shamans, who predicted the evil outcomes of a religion called Christianity that pious Anglos of a cold variety, they stole the virtues of the prophet Jesus. Nevertheless, it was Nature that saved some; it was the purifying antidotes of the hallucinogen properties of mescaline in the peyote culture of the Indians that inculcated them against the ravages of Christian alchemists playing with their minds. The Anglos had reason to fear Nature, so for that reason, the federal government kidnapped Indian children to lobotomize them of the culture and give them the white man's god and the language of tormented English. To cover the sins of the missionaries, they schooled the children in the twisted cultural values justifying the colonization experiences as a moral and just enterprise; and so the story of "*Adam and Eve*" of being ignorant before eating of the "*Tree of Knowledge*," likewise, the natives also covered their supposed sin of being the naked savage. Kidnapped children learn

⁷ Defoe, Daniel, *Robinson Crusoe* (1719). Regarded as the first English novel; a fictional autobiography, a "*false document*," a fake but realistic story because the book presents an account of supposedly factual events that never occurred of a marooned castaway on a remote tropical island, encountering cannibalistic natives, escaped captives, and mutineers before being rescued.

the values of unconscious cruelty by feeling superior, or rejecting their own culture deemed inferior. They learn to reject what was decent and humane of the creature called man, and replace it with perversions. Their reign of terror called “*exceptionalism*” ruled for nearly two hundred years the oppressed peoples of the planet, but it eventually began to collapse by its own moral decay.

Now, the government of the Anglo-Saxon has turned inward upon itself and has begun to feed off its own people; a spineless people who allowed their freedoms to be stolen by a cabal of “*deadbeat*” perverts that destroyed their once proud democracy. The Anglos looked down on the Russian and Chinese; but those two societies know folly of Marxism. The wise Anglo-Saxon fools of America, they live in a bubble, they do not understand that the outside World is moving on without them. They pound their chest like apes proclaiming how free they are as they descend into slavery without a fight. They would rather fight for a hamburger and watch their “*trash*” on television, watch their corrupt television evangelists preaching poisons, than defend their own constitutional rights being robbed from them. They would rather fight over a toilet, and call it human rights than fight for the Bill of Rights. So, as they lecture the World on how morally superior they are, they barely protest the bombing and torturing of people, they watch it with indifference on their television screens. And just like their ancestors “*pushing*” a brand of dehumanized religion, they do not care that Zionist openly steal from and murder Palestinians, for as their corrupted evangelist preach – “*it's god's will.*” Their leaders are traitors to their own people, who sold off their jobs for personal gain. They make the mafia look mild. Their infamous Protestant work ethic has been perverted, they no longer are productive, they only “*rip-off*” the World with their worthless promises to pay back loans with worthless paper. China knows they were “*duped*” into believing they would be repaid - because they “*crooks*” who will never pay the bill - so they are “*pulling-out.*” Therefore, with an eminent collapse of their economy and lost democracy caused by the corruption of their society, now let them find out the folly of their own pride.

Angkor Wat, noun:

An ancient temple embodying the precessional and equinox concepts of space and time built to honor the Hindu god Vishnu. Built in A.D. 1150, it is located in Siem Reap, Cambodia (*see* Cambodia: Angkor Wat). The entire area consist of more than 100 stone temples built between 802 and 1220 A.D. by the Khmer kings as a Hindu temple complex that is reflective of the highly advanced mathematical and astrological knowledge of the ancients; a place where the ancient astronomers and stone carvers assured that the sky and ground were one and the same. Its layout is based upon a replication of the Draco Constellation at the time of the Spring Equinox of 10,500 B.C. So, it is believed that the temple complex was built on top of temples dated from that time. Draco is Latin for dragon; and the temple complex is heavily adorned with cobra snakes that are a prevalent animal form in worldwide creation myths. Similarly, the Great Pyramids of Giza in Egypt replicate the Orion Constellation (*see* Pyramid). On the main causeway, there are 54 statues on lining each side; one side are the forces of good, *devas* (deities), the other bad, *asuras* (demons).

Animal, noun:

What humans regard as animated lower biological life such as terrestrial and marine creatures (*see* Amphibian, Birds, Fish, Insects, Mammals, & Reptiles). But God created plants for their simplicity, animals for their innocence, and humanity blessed by neither; and humanity being wild nor domesticated by sympathetic animals, humanity is feral due to self-abuse and neglect. Similarly, humans as an animal form can be simple, innocent, yet also bred for the tangle of political purposes. Politicians act sanctimoniously, but behave like animals, for they hog all the feed in the trough. Animals have been used to denote human

behaviors such as referring to a gluttonous person as a pig. In literary works for both children and adults, we see the use of animals demonstrating human behaviors in the domains of domestic and political life. However, this is unfair to animal life, for they are innocent, wherein humans are not so. Moreover, that basis serves those engaged in the science of eugenics, the genetic tampering to create supermen; and that dangerous idea is now capable of being realized by creating an entire new race of experimental beings at odds with naturally produced humans. That is what it may come too, genetically engineered killers battling the natural warriors protecting life (*see Domesticate & Eugenics*).

Animate, *adjective & verb*:

To breathe life into what are perceived as dead rocks; to make alive the mud with a spirit occupying, motivating an animated form. For some cultures, everything is alive; the elemental building blocks of animated life are contained in the rocks, water and air. Every molecule within the human body has been cycled through millions of other life forms over billions of years. All life is interconnected as recycled matter constituting itself into animated forms providing a biological function to the environment. Rocks are the seeds that contain all that is necessary start life anew.

In modern technological society most elemental objects such as rocks are viewed as dead – without spirit. However, the science of geology is discovering that volcanic rocks produce the chemicals necessary for life; and the science of physics is suggesting that what appears as empty space has substance - weight; it is the glue that holds together all the suspended planetary bodies orbiting suns in the Universe (*see Space & Universe*). Organic, animated life based upon evolutionary function is Nature, but mechanical machines mimicking animated life are artificial, unnatural; mechanical technology molded from the elements has a life of its own when it governs the affairs of humanity, rather than humanity governing it. And that is what we have today: animated life laboring under the yoke of technology, machines that attempt to harness Nature and milk it like a cow for nefarious ends.

Animism, *noun*:

That which is regarded as superstitious religion based upon animals spirits and environmental acts such as hurricanes and volcanoes eruptions as related to angry gods. However, even modern religion refers to environmental acts of Nature as “*Acts of God*,” as though that were more rational (*see Religion & Totem*). Indigenous cultures have always accepted the reality that humans are visited by spirits; entities either in the dream state, or consciously that may be either extraterrestrial or disembodied spirits; what the Christians referred to as angels and demons (*see Angel, Demon & Dreams*).

Animist, *noun*:

Earth based religions and related social morays. Animist oriented beliefs provide a psychological way of reasoning based upon observation of Nature’s life forms; life forms with unique survival strategies which are also applicable to human affairs. Spiritually, animist based religions see all life forms as inter-connected; therefore humans have animal totems; kindred spirits that relate to the human animal. This religious belief is in recognition of a scientific truth that Humans and animals have symbiotic relationships that are cohabitation forms of survival strategies: e.g., plants provide food and oxygen to animals; and the human animal cares for the plants; a type of mutual bilateral domestication of both animals and plants with humanity.

Like all societies seeking deeper, metaphysical explanations as to the point of life, animist cultures also acknowledge, worship the wisdom of their ancestors acquired from living with the localized environment be it an arid desert, a lush jungle, a high alpine plain in the mountains, or a shoreline in the tropics or arctic. Rather than trying to harness Nature like a beast of burden, animist cultures with generations of intimate knowledge work with Nature's patterns in cultivating the fruits of Nature (*see* Ancestors & Nature). The primary difference between organized religions and animism is that mainstream religions are reactions to the violence of organized slavery called civilization in contrast to animist cultures that explain man's place in Nature.

Anonymous, adjective & noun:

1. In order to escape the surveillance of the police state, it is best to remain as hidden as possible – to be anonymous: e.g., try not receiving mail where you reside; do not answer the door; do not answer the unidentified telephone calls; try to use cash in lieu of bank cards and use a trusted person's bank account to move funds; avoid driving cars and walk or peddle a bicycle.

2. Anonymous Collective; an anonymous, anarchist group of computer "*hacktivists*" at war with government criminality, and organizations in league with them abusing people. Their targets are not limited to states, but also criminal syndicates, and terrorist groups they feel are social threats, or fraudulent religions: e.g., they organized protests against the Church of Scientology (*see* Scientology). Their signatory motto and beliefs are spoken from behind the Guy Fawkes mask: "*The corrupt fear us. The honest support us. We are the people. We are legion. We do not forgive. We do not forget. Expect us.*"⁸ In addition, there are various sects of Anonymous such as the Ghost Squad Hackers whose motto is "*We are Divided by None United As ONE*" as they attack both right wing fascists organizations affiliated with the state, and left wing ideologues that sacrifice the free speech of others as they "*push*" their agendas which strangely seem to be a tool of the government to "*divide and conquer*" society.

These anonymous hackers are largely of the Millennial Generation - youthful social activists, the new age anarchists that embarrass the government by exposing its crimes and weakness through hacking into government and corporate computer systems (*see* Generation & Hacktivists). Their Internet fronts give the appearance of one person behind a mask, but they are a headless organization with many anonymous faces behind the mask at the forefront of the battle against the establishment that operates like an organized crime syndicate (*see* Anarchist & Anarchy). Their logo is a headless body meaning a group without centralized leadership; a movement – not an organized group. Anyone can join by just doing so. Those who claim an identity with the movement wear a medieval period Guy Fawkes mask from the movie *V for Vendetta* whose main character fights tyrannical government. The use of the mask represents a symbol of the "*hidden hands*" that orchestrate contemporary terrorist events known as "*false flags*." More aptly named the velvet glove of the "*odor of goodness*" - the "*hidden fists*" pulling the levers of power pulverizing the innocent with deadly politics backed by a bible.

But the government never forgets when the "*good guys*" embarrass them; the "*bad guys*" must always have the right to "*save face*" while "*getting in your face*." Elements within the government hate them, and convicted its unofficial spokesperson journalist Barrett Brown and "*hacktivists*" Jeremy Hammond and Andrew Auernheimer (*see* Auernheimer, Andrew, Brown,

⁸ Guy Fawkes was a 16th Century character who fought on behalf of the Catholics in post Elizabethan England; he planned the failed 1605 Gunpowder Plot. It is suspected that he planned to kill King James I by igniting gun powder beneath the House of Lords. Authorities received an anonymous letter, a tip and arrested him. It is suspected that the plot was a conspiracy orchestrated by Robert Cecil, a close advisor to the king, a set-up by government to manipulate the king into assuring that England remained Protestant, not Catholic. Hence the use of the Guy Fawkes mask as a symbol of the real "*hidden hand*" behind contemporary events like 9/11.

Barrett, & Hammond, Jeremy). But though an evil government ensnared them and put them in cages, they cannot stop a worldwide movement against their criminality. In a society of law, the politicians, technocrats and generals that bathe themselves in the blood of the innocent, ought to be brought before the International Criminal Court (ICC) and subjected to appropriate punishments. But that will never happen, when the Court is dominated by the “*white man*” of powerful nations that use the Court as a political tool in its wars of intervention; strangely mostly the “*black man*” of small African countries, or the “*yellow man*” of countries disturbed by the presence of the “*white man*” and his colonial wars seem to end up there.

They do not forget or forgive those companies that are collaborators with government crimes abridging freedoms, and wars crushing the innocent; both become the targets for punishment. They rightfully feel that freedom is more than a right that will not be imprisoned; that people own the Internet – not fascist police states. They are primarily a group of young people of the Millennial Generation in a very loose confederation in opposition to the federated syndicate that operates on behalf of the one percent draining the life out of the other ninety-nine percent (*see* Generation). They have been able to “*bring-down*” government agency activities by “*crashing*” computer systems, and have taken over televised media outlets to broadcast the truth in opposition to corporate media lies. They are the front-line underground troops that are worldwide to guarantee the free flow of information (*see* Free Information Movement). Governments fear them, unlike the open protests which he police beats and tortures. In tandem with protesters and civil libertarian groups, they are a key component to holding the psychopathic state and its nefarious relationships to corporations accountable for their grotesque crimes (*see* Psychopathic State).

Ant, noun:

1. An ant is an insect of tremendous industrial strength and production whose organization underground is an exemplary model of order and control: i.e., there are worker ants and soldier ants each with a needed function (*see* Insects). In the case of worker ants, some species even are farmers cutting up leaves transporting them underground to use as fodder for growing fungus, and others hungry for high power sugar, herd, and care for, and milk aphids like cows of their sweet nectar. But the aphids pay a price, for being protected from predators, for they are clipped of their wings as not to fly away; they are in some sense hostages.
2. The ant, and insects in general are models from which the robotics industry is designing miniature robots to move objects in very small spaces; including army ants marching under the door of one’s abode to spy on, and if need be plant evidence of crime in which to convict an innocent social activist.

Anthropocene, noun:

A new term coined to indicate the impact of human activities upon the environment; in particular, the impact of the Industrial Revolution upon poisoning the environment resources of air, water, and soil. It has been conjectured that anthropogenic activities are not entirely new: i.e., the Agrarian Revolution of 4,000 B.C. and its modern equivalent have impacted the environment; and it is possible that during the prior nomadic age that humans hunted some animals to extinction. But the impact of these revolutions affected society equally so: i.e., the Agrarian Revolution created one crop economics, hence a less healthy people; and the Industrial Revolution reflected the age old division and organization of labor – slavery as the means for lavish living by an oligarchic class that humanity has been plagued with for well over 6,000 years (*see* Revolution).

Apocalypse, noun:

A worldwide catastrophic event brought on by the venality of a cabal populated by a few miscreants which control corrupted government and blessed by their evil priest that are either evil or delusional eschatologists that desire to eradicate humanity from the planet; and those that are delusional would try to force the hand of God to destroy the human existence on Earth so they can ride-up to Heaven with Jesus. But they tempt the hand of God that will swat them as flies for this sinful thought (*see* Eschatology). These evil megalomaniacs want to kill off the vast majority of good people in order to steal the planet for themselves by stealing people's lives. Unfortunately, though the US was an enlightened creation birthed from Anglo-Saxon oppressive rationales of state, it has devolved into the hands of evil people; it is their weapon against humanity, paid for by the very people to be destroyed.

In the final conflict launched by the Pentagon, it is the Russians and the Chinese that will be the saviors of the good people; those trapped in the injustices of the American police state, and the rational rural people living in villages where cooperation among farmers is the norm for survival, hopefully they will prevail over the insanity of mechanized society where families raised to be fractured and dysfunctional; they will conquer the angry and violent that will be manipulated against the kind families. Those who would engineer the final end, they come from families where mothers give no love, and fathers beat and humiliate their children – they will be put to rest. Dehumanized society in contrast to ethical posterity will be the triumph of Buddhist and Confucian ethics over evil monotheistic religions advocating the sword as the means to redemption (*see* Confucius & Family).

Apology, noun:

Americans claim to be followers of Christian teachings, therefore logically they should have a conscience; many do, but many do not. Their government rarely will admit its guilt in crimes of near genocide and amassed thievery. They will never say, "I'm sorry" for all the misery they intentionally spread, even though they are the two cheapest words in the English language (*see* I'm Sorry). Why is this? Because they don't want to appear to be weak; don't want to be exceptionally ethical for their god is money; and in the accounting schemes for absolute power, they can't afford to admit guilt and extend an apology which would mean the liability of accountability; and in their society that means paying money. If the government acknowledged its vast reservoir of crimes pouring from its poisoned chalice, they would be bankrupt within one day. Yet, they would rather morally and financially bankrupt their nation's soul and treasury by financing the venality of the machinery of death and destruction.

If the government and the oligarchs that control its nefarious activities had to pay for all the stolen land and resources of the American Indian, she would be bankrupt; if she had to pay back the Negros for the past legacy of slavery, and all the current treatments meted out by the police, she would be bankrupt; if she had to pay back the Chinese coolies for the slave labor on the western railroads, she would be bankrupt; if she had to pay the Mexicans and central Americans back for their slave labor in the southwest and Texas, she would be bankrupt; and if she had to pay back the Vietnamese, Central Americans and Caribbean peoples for fomenting wars and sponsoring terrorist death squads, she would be bankrupt. And now, being morally and financially bankrupt, she would rather pay Middle Eastern peoples through continual bombings. Those reparations will never be paid when she won't payback the white people within her confines who suffered under the slavery of industrial factories. And today, her oligarchs owe all the working people of any race, or ethnicity for destroying their lives with heavy taxation burdens and no jobs. Truly her government and the oligarchs that own it are criminals on a scale so huge that no apology could possibly suffice; and

clearly, the means of possible financial payments must come from the "*blood money*" of the oligarchs; a system that anarchist say is the problem (*see Anarchy & Anarchist*).

Apparatchik, noun:

An agent of the Deep State apparatus - the cult of the omnipotent state composed of midlevel and lower level miscreant functionaries, pygmies that carry out policies meant to disrupt society in order to grow the power of the state, and some of them are murderous ghouls that assassinate people who into procession of evidence of their crimes; (*see Deep State*). And these ghouls even will murder presidents if need be (*see Ghoul*). A word originally associated with the communists of the Soviet Union, but an apt word to describe the "*scum*" that are pygmy apparatchiks that are paid accomplices in the war on the American people by both the police and the bureaucrats that select people to be killed or jailed. Government is negligent in investing in schools and hospitals, but they are not negligent in conducting surveillances on these institutions. Apparatchiks are everywhere, priests, ministers, and rabbis in churches and temples, teachers in public schools and doctors in public hospitals, and even the "*bum on the street*." They spy on the public and individual people while compiling records on persons of interests to be eliminated They also serve as provocateurs penetrating social movements with the intention of creating riots and reactive crimes by alienated people; "*psyop*" operations that create crimes which serve to justify the existence of the police state: e.g., FBI agents recruiting alienated men, proposing, empowering crimes, then arresting them with all the public fanfare of breaking up a terrorist ring; CIA agents on university campuses manipulating impressionable minds against academic freedom through provoking "*divide and conquer*" tactics pitting race, class, gender and generations against each other (*see Psyops*).

Appearances, idiom & noun:

Philosophers seek truth, while teachers project the appearance of truth for the state that has to "*keep up appearances*" to maintain an appearance of favorable conditions. People are indoctrinating to believe in government as though it were a religion. Do not let appearances fool you; that is not what an ethical rulebook tells - feel the vibes as well; and those vibrations are the deadly songs of government injustice (*see Justice*). It has been said, "*Never judge a book by its cover*," and that is a truth; especially when the books are published by powerful institutions of church and state covering-up their unrighteous crimes with the "*odor of goodness*." Governmental agents are trained dupes, professional actors who spy upon the public in order to "*blackmail*," imprison and murder them. Be careful, all agencies have the power to twist the rulebooks in order to "*get their share*." This applies to the customer and service relationship, where companies act friendly if you pay them; if not, they ruin your life by ruining your credit.

Appeasement, noun & verb:

The government claims it cannot afford to appease others, out of fear of capitulating to what is evil; but they want others to capitulate to their evil. We live in a world of institutionalized "*blackmail*" where a person must appease the government with taxes and patriotism, and fellow citizens that act as the monitors, "*snitches*" of that system. People are forced to break the rules in order to survive, and pray they don't get caught evading undue taxes, or expressing their real rebellious attitudes which may become targeted for termination (*see Capitulation*).

Though people have to appease power, in the game of international power, nations refuse to appease each other; and perhaps that

is best when confronting the intimidation, “*bullying*” behavior of other nations acting like gangsters. But, this idea of standing up to the bully only seems to work from a position of mutual or superior strength. If Russia and China appease the US, then the US will try to “*push*” them around. Yet, if the smaller nations don’t appease the bigger nations, then they get invaded. Clearly, a citizen standing up to the bullying machinery of state will be crushed to death, or their life shredded and ruined. And likewise, smaller nations either cooperate with each other in the face of a larger nation threatening their interests, or ally themselves with a larger nation at odds with the bullying nation; if not, they will have to appease their enemy in order to survive: e.g., smaller Southeast nations at odds with China over claims in the South China Sea.

Appelbaum, Jacob (1983 - present)

A technologist formerly with the TOR project, technology designed for anonymity on the Internet; an independent journalist, and activist confronting illegal NSA spying activities. He identifies himself as an atheist, anarchist, homosexual, and a PhD mathematics student in Holland. He is sympathetic to “*hacktivists*” that have been imprisoned; yet he has not broken any laws – except to speak the truth (*see* Hacktivists). An associate of Julian Assange of WikiLeaks and Edward Snowden, he presents and comments on their leaked documents (*see* Assange, Julian, Snowden, Edward & WikiLeaks); comments refreshingly laced with the word “*fuck*” to describe the “*fuckers*” of the police state (*see* Fuck). Though he avoided arrest, he lives in self-imposed exile in Germany to escape the “*clutches*” of the police state. Yet he is the victim of a grand jury “*kangaroo court*” investigation – an oppressive political tool that operates on the “*bad faith*” of lies fed to it, as such is harassed by the “*petty*,” cowardly, and dishonorable “*creeps*” hiding behind redacted documents and laws intended not to protect, but to harm. They seek to destroy any self-respecting journalist, and as an exile, he testified before the European Parliament about NSA activities, such as the story he revealed that the NSA was spying on Chancellor Angela Merkel. Like Julian Assange, he is accused of sexual misconduct (rape) and self-aggrandizement while at Tor, a situation that may be a tactic to extradite him to the US for imprisonment.

Apple, noun:

1. The fruit from the “*Tree of Knowledge*” thought to be of Persian origins; a dangerous fruit in the Story of Adam and Eve.
2. A metaphor of cures or positive agreement with: the use of the word apple is common in metaphors denoting positive qualities of knowledge: e.g. “*an apple a day keeps the doctor away*;” or “*the apple of his eye*,” meaning his favorite acknowledged person.

A Good Apple from a Bad Tree, metaphor:

Fatal Diagnosis: endless obstructions. The government of the United States has successfully intimidated and “*dumb-down*” the population; population that accepts the destruction of the Bill of Rights guaranteeing privacy and civil liberty; all achieved by the manufacturing of propaganda to induce fear of non-existent terrorists threats, yet a populace that ignorantly ignores the real threat of climate change presented by independent scientists not on the payroll of corrupt corporations peddling voodoo science. When society is “*falling apart*” and the environment is destroyed, and leaders preaching war, there is no rational or ethical leadership.

Nearly all societies since recorded history are evil, because they are based upon those who seek power and maintain it by violence; based upon coercive means to organize the divisions of labor harnessed towards projects that only benefit a few at the

expense of the many. Rather than a harmonious division of labor wherein each individual does their part, and all share in the fruits of the labor, societies generally have used the division of labor as the basis of created unequal caste wherein the group that does the “heavy lifting” enjoys the harvest the least. Yet from this gnarled, evil tree comes the good apples we all need. Since we must build upon our experiences, leadership ought to know that this tree will either grow, or wither away and with it humanity; we must will recognize that we must share the good apples from this bad tree called society.

Radical Prescriptions: obvious antidotes. Adam and Eve were punished for eating an apple from the “*Tree of Knowledge*.” When a parental state refuses to take action to cure social injustices, and ignores environmental issues, then merely acts to crush those who rebel, while empowering corporations with destructive behaviors, they succeed in driving people underground where they eat forbidden fruits of all kinds, becoming ever more radicalized to strike back with knowledge. The more the state reacts with bans, the more anarchy grows. The state’s prescriptions to maintain a petrified social order is to use violence; so, the task at hand for all moral people is not to seek power, but to make powerful people afraid of the people by building communal structures of protest.

Like the apple on the teacher’s desk, there are many good fruits of knowledge, technologies, if shared can be the antidote to psychological and environmental disasters. We are in need of new visionary plans for World Peace based on sharing technology while reordering society, not upon class lines, but based upon people pursuing interest that will develop themselves and be of benefit for all are trapped in (*see Plan*). The only way that America can prosper again from the rot of being at the bottom of the barrel, where her rotten leaders put her, is to ferret out these bad apples, prosecute them as traitors, thieves and murderers, and restore freedom and democracy that a tyrannized World is in dire need of. People immigrated to America motivated to build prosperity unencumbered by government parasitism, and this is still the secret to success - her resurrection. Harsh Prognosis: recycled future. If society will live by the power of truth, then society can overpower evil; by those means then we can restore the myth of a Garden of Eden and its gardens of fruit trees. If the state refuses to act while people are being murdered on television, the more violence will push back. Yet if we believe in a “*Higher Power*,” we can expect good to gain the inevitable triumph. However, this may only come about by a series of catastrophic economic and environmental events threatening humanity’s very existence; and we will not be able to move forward until there is global peace (*see World Peace Plan*). Yet if failed leadership withers away, from the fallen, rotting tree, new leaders can sprout-up; a new generation of leaders will have the chance to be those good apples from the bad tree; to craft workable solutions to the hell we that we have inherited from the past (*see Solution*).

Appropriate, adjective & verb:

An oppressive word in the annals of behavioral control schemes engineered by supposed intellectuals, right-wing weirdoes and sponsored by government bent on controlling dissent. These extremists pose as mainstream people “*pushing*” supposed mainstream beliefs, but their viewpoints are in the minority. Some behaviors are inappropriate and are generally agreed to by most: e.g., murder, pedophilia, and violent assaults such as rape. However, many behaviors and beliefs labeled inappropriate are not, and are debatable: e.g., consuming natural substances like that of the Hopi Indians and their mescaline peyote which provide metaphysical insights as opposed to the aggression induced by alcohol along with cigarettes of a Christian (*see Cannabis, Mushrooms & Peyote*). But, apparently it is appropriate to appropriate, steal one’s private property through asset seizures without proof of a crime, and taxed labor to finance bloated government and millionaire politicians.

Archon, noun:

An archon in ancient Greece was a city magistrate; a titled for a public office. In the early city-state republics, these archons were divided into rulers, warlords, and judicial officers which were either elected or appointed for a set time period. It was a general term used throughout Greece meaning leader or master. In the Byzantine Empire, the title was given to any noble or provincial governor, financial officer in the empire. In the Orthodox Church it was an honorary title for those who had provided the useful service of defending the Church in its conflicts with Islam.

In modern republics there are elected and appointed archons, yet elected politicians, appointed government officials, banking officials of the Federal Reserve and judges of the Supreme Court, nearly every archon is a priest of the cult of the omnipotent state. They have been “*bought-off*,” or blackmailed by a system controlled by the miscreant “*hidden hands*” of powerful financial interests who control the vetted option that the public votes for; and those archons that challenge the system, are either blackmailed into submission, or if need be, even assassinated in a Coup d'état as was the case with President John F. Kennedy who was an archon of the people, not the system (*see Assassination, Coup d'état & Kennedy, John F.*).

Argue, verb:

The government operates by force, theft, and murder, but people do not need to argue with that evil force, they just need to live an ethical life. People say that we must argue in politics, but that only thwarts the change from the state forcing involuntary servitude to evil, to an open, ethical society, of voluntary relationships. Politics ought to be where we talk about how to disassemble the state by a logical argument as to how to empower ourselves as human beings. Humanity is not an end in itself, but rather a means to an end. If humanity is an end in itself, then that end is a twisted, deformed creature in need of either being extinguished, or helped. Since humanity is the means to an end, then we must discuss how to rid ourselves of the evil few, people of power politicians that act sanctimoniously, but behave like animal that made humanity a deformity out of synch with Nature; how to disassemble the state that in and of itself, is a twisted enterprise that rapes the nature of humanity.

The “*naked truth*” always confronts a lie dressed up in half-truths. “*Social Justice Warriors*,” are not so when they act sanctimonious, but behave like animals when they “*spit*” on others. Real activist take risk by arguing with the omnipotent state, but these “*fake*” warriors parade at rallies with little risk to losing their own freedoms (*see Activist*). When behaving barbaric, they have lost their argument because they have become the argument of why we should not allow ourselves to be manipulated. Their identity politics in lieu of thinking is the cause, which they claim, is the high moral ground. They claim they hate oppression impinging upon their identity, but truthfully, they are quick to attack the identity of others whom they hate and blame without just cause. They claim they have been stifled, so they stifle others by stifling their speech arguing that it offends them. Therefore, they kill the means of how to get at the truth. The “*naked truth*,” no matter how factual it may be, can never combat lies dressed in the garb of justice without a civil conversation based on listening, not “*shouting people down*,” and “*spitting*” on them.

Without thought, with malice, they “*spit on*” strangers claiming they are the beneficiaries of “*white privilege*,” a falsehood when most “*folks*,” 99.99 percent of all humanity live in poverty and are disenfranchised. When they speak of “*white privilege*,” they ought to abandon the old stereotypes of race, because privilege is class based; a class of African Americans that more than

willingly pulled the triggers of state like General Colin Powell, Secretary Condoleezza Rice, Ambassador Susan Rice, or Attorney Generals Eric Holder and Loretta Lynch who never did a damn thing for black folks, and President Obama clearly never rendered justice for them either. They cannot seem to understand that it is not a random person that they should hate, but a system that divides and conquers people by propagandizing lies dressed as truth. Moreover, when individuals lose free speech, all lose.

Arrest, noun & verb:

Since a paranoid society is constantly making war upon itself, it has become nearly impossible not to have an arrest record. Since absurdities are labeled as criminal, there is the idea that a debt is owed; usually in the form of fines and imprisonment. However, though the debt has been “*paid in full*,” like puritans of a medieval past, a person is forced to carry around this label of being a criminal or deviant for the balance of their lives.

It is a myth that “*no one is above the law*.” Ordinary citizens must impossibly follow the exact letter of the law, or be fined and jailed. The state is not interested in the truth, or facts, only the finality of convictions. The powerful make the law, yet receive special consideration when caught breaking the laws. Whistleblowers go to prison for exposing state crimes, but high officials get a “*slap on the wrist*,” or not charged at all. Unfortunately, when government officials perjure themselves in courts, or break the law by disrespecting the Constitutional protections of the citizens; or when police rob, beat-up and even murder people, they are rarely, if ever arrested for their felonious crimes; crimes which have been legalized by ex post facto means (*see Ex Post Facto*).

Art, noun:

Anthropologists look to a society’s cultural artifacts to understand the social psychology of a particular culture; and over time, these objects of art, music, opera, folk songs, theatre, philosophy, and written narratives reflect the social mentality of a historical time period. When art and music reach a high level of achievement which reflects great artistry and serious thought it is labeled a “*Golden Age*,” a cultural renaissance that is a communal spiritual evolution that emphasizes critical thought. Today, we have a communal, dehumanized devolution of “*cheap*” commercialized trash. The U.S. reached its zenith, its renaissance following the Second World War. Due to government negligence, there has been little or no cultural artifacts of any significant quality produced. That which is produced reflects a vulgar society in economic and educational decline due to the effects of a state investing in militarism in lieu of schools, libraries, museums, parks, and hospitals which are the institutions that fertilize the flowering of a cultural renaissance.

With these institutions starved out, those venues have dried up and been usurped by “*fake*,” cheap imitations of what passes for art: e.g., “*shit*” smeared on a wall, which any baby can do with their “*do-do*,” fake lip synch singers who can’t sing or write their own music and lyrics; and electronic music which requires no real dexterity or breath control to produce; or music that alienates others by its being passive aggressively intended to annoy – not assuage the beast within. Arguably, today’s action adventure films are similar to Orwell’s *Nineteen Eighty-Four* where party members were encouraged to participate in the “*2 minutes of hate*” against the staged enemy of the day – in this case the mythical hordes of terrorists; yet terrorists created by the larger terror of state – something that most Hollywood movies won’t broach, but rather support. ⁹

⁹ Orwell, George, *Nineteen Eighty-Four*, Secker and Warburg, London (1949).

Artist, noun:

1. Artisans composed of writers, poets, actors, and painters. Artist are strongly compelled to express our anxieties – that is why God made them as scribes and storytellers; they paint, write, speak and act out openly their feelings as they experience them. Artists walk the lonely path of truth on behalf of others, ridiculing and deadly. They nobly sustain others with the truths they suffer such as poverty and oppression. Yet contrived artistry of mediocrity usurped the theatre with personas characterized as fake.

Nevertheless, in reality, all play the character roles that are assigned to them by the orchestrator of theatrical life, God writing the moral of the tale; that is, life is a paradox. The dutiful poet's painful and joyful words, give meaning to the actor faced with the paradox that the virtues of the past are now vices. Authentic artists are always being "gagged" in the name of conformity while counterfeit corporate artists drown the public with the pseudo arts of repressive power manipulating for economic and political control. Negligent government with a diminished support for the arts creates a vulgar, uncultured society drowning the viewing and hearing public with the pseudo arts of the repressive power of peddling both secular and religious values, patriotic war chants, and the addictions to bibles, guns, and bottles of whiskey. Official policy needs to support and sustain the artisans, actors, and writers covering the forbidden topics that most are afraid of by repressing reality with the pseudo arts in the guise of positive thinking. One needs to stop buying the trash of self-help books and gossip tabloids and read Shakespeare for insights.

2. Con-artist: a person who is an artist of words and psychology able to manipulate others into doing their self-serving will. Once upon a time, a person would speak honestly their mind; but now that is a vice in a distrustful world where words manipulate for some self-serving purpose. Truly, America is the land of the confidence artists in all realms of that pathological empire: i.e., lying politicians on the payroll of the military industrial complex misleading and ignoring the public will not to be the agents of war profiteers; lying generals of the Pentagon covering-up their murderous crimes through "blackmailing" political leaders by spying on their personal habits; and the lies of corporate America driving it all.

Arthur, King (Arturius Castus)

Arturius Castus is the crude Latin dialect name of a Roman soldier in the 2nd Century. But some believe that a similar character may have existed in the British Roman province of the late 4th Century who was the legendary, mythological hero king of ancient Britain (*see* Hero). The story of Arthur is an ancient folktale of man of the Romanized world of England; a world in transition between the pagan and the Christian; a legend passed down word of mouth; mentioned in a few early medieval works, and added too with the characters Queen Guinevere and the Knight Lancelot, romantic literature propagated by the French in the Middle Ages. Though thought of as a myth, some scholars believe he may have been a real person: i.e., either a Welsh king or a Christianized, aristocratic Brit-Romano who resided in the Roman province of Britannia 1600 years ago. When the Romano-Brit province was abandoned by the Empire in the face of the Saxon invader, Arthur remained behind with his inner circle of pagan centurions, men of equals, and forged a new kingdom based upon the laws of equality and free will. His rule was Christ like in that it was righteous, yet he never questioned the faith of his subjects; they retain the religion of their ancestors, he never questioned that right; they were pagans. The Roman Church deemed it innocence, but Arthur believed in the teachings of British priest Pelagius on equality and free will that rejected the Church's teachings on original sin.

Whether Arthur was a legend or a real historical figure does not matter for the legend is important in its applicability of idealized, romanticized ethics of how leaders ought to act. It is important to teach children of the virtuous that defend the innocent. Arthur was perhaps one of the few mythical kings in mythological history with a vision in the face of never ending battlefields, a model worth fighting for in a world of continuing evil. Since society is plagued by a system of domination that is approximately 6,000 years old, mythological tales of heroes confronting oppression are relevant, but samurai warriors, Cheyenne Indian braves, or knights of legend are considered undesirable as solutions to a world of violence. But in an evil world, what could be more necessary than righteous virtue in an imperfect world made so by the vices injustice (*see Mythology*).

There are heroes and there are villains; and though we look to larger than life heroes in the face of insurmountable evils, ordinary people with a strong sense of kindness and justice are the heroes that rise to an occasion not of their own choosing. Today when we witness villains in the ranks of heavily armed police “*gunning down*” the mentally ill, the homeless, the poor desperately clinging to their dignity; vainly trying to defend their self-worth by waving a pen knife in the face of bats, tasers, pistols and rifles wielded by the sadistic, and the cowardly, pathetically claiming fear for their lives – that is when we need the noble knights of lore that would unsheathe their swords against these villains that prey on the weak. Heroes, men of honor and fair play do not murder vulnerable people; they rescue them (*see Hero*). The mendacity of armed thugs in guise of the “*good guys*,” their intrinsic evil protecting and serving “*the dark-side*,” will one day be held to account for their sins by a noble legionnaire sent by God.

Article Two of the US Constitution, legal constitutional clause:

Article Two of the Constitution creates the executive branch of government and defines the Office of the President, its powers and qualifications for holding office. Every illegal and unethical act committed in the good name of the American people has been executed by presidents under Article two of the Constitution that governs policies during times of war. The present has the power to direct a war, not initiate war. However, the Congress has never formally declared war since the Second World War. Like an ancient Caesar usurping power, they have no respect for the constitutional authority of Congress; and why should they when Congress has surrendered its prerogatives for acting upon questions of war (*see Caesar*). Since Congress has acquiesced its responsibilities, President Obama like the Nazis of Germany invoking Order 48 to disappear enemies of that fascist state, has delegated to himself the power to arbitrarily kill Americans and detain them without due process of law (*see Nazi*). He has in effect, murdered the Constitution. What the president has forgotten, he may be the sole repository of the executive branch’s power, but he is not the sole repository of power for the others branches of government, nor for an entire nation governed by constitutional guarantees against being detained and murdered.

Asia, noun:

There are many stereotypes about Asia that are true and untrue: e.g., it is true that China is reemerging as a power, but not without some difficulties; and though she is falsely predicted to eclipse the US as a World power, that is an exaggeration given the gargantuan internal problems she faces: e.g., a disgruntled population yearning for more freedom; an aging demographic population in need of social support; and the rise of India as a competitor in the race to the bottom of the slave labor pool. She can only offer the tyranny of authoritarian rule to the World – and people naturally don’t desire that! Though many former enemies such as Japan, China and Vietnam and Taiwan now trade with each other, still there are difficulties; especially through

authoritarian China and the democracies of Taiwan and Japan. Though China claims Taiwan, except for an interlude of four years after the Second World War, that island democracy has not been under actual rule from the mainland since the Japanese took Formosa from China in 1895; and they are not about to give-up their hard-earned freedoms. China can only buy the “fickle” loyalties of nations prostituting themselves for lousy Yuan (¥); and even then they are caught between being in need of investments, yet wary of China encroaching on their territorial sovereignty; yet she could become a World leader, if her society can “throw-off” the authoritarian despotism that tortures her people, and stop “bullying” her smaller neighbors.

Asian, adjective & noun:

For most white people, to plumb the mind of the Asian is a difficult question. But all people are emotionally the same; it’s just the veneer of culture painted over the mind from childhood that makes us act and think a bit differently in the expression of common emotions which all humans share; and in a globalized society, ideas are shared about how to live with each other and Nature. Cultures have more similarities than dissimilarities: e.g., religious ideas of good and bad; idea of proper comportment and barbarity. Unfortunately, society is controlled by the “hidden hands” of polite miscreants practicing the arts of barbarity.

People and cultures from the Oriental East Asian land mass, to the Polynesians of the vast Pacific Ocean; racially they are not entirely “yellow” as stereotypes predict them; they are actually very fair skinned, white; a bit of the yellow tinge as portrayed, to brown skinned. Religiously, they religious practices range from the Polynesian worship of God in the form of Nature and its marine animals, to the Oriental East the values of Confucian order and Buddhism emphasizing the seeking of balance and harmony in a Universe of tension, and not oppressive claims to an absolute truth regarding what is morally ordained by a god with an authoritarian personality devoid of its better half. Yet values that accepts the “dark side” of the face of God – known as *Shang di* to the Chinese people; the idea that God is both Sky and Earth; that God, Humanity are one and the same.

In the orientation of Chinese people, they are Buddhist in a belief in reincarnation, believers in the dialectical Tao as taught by Lao Tzu, and Confucian in their behavioral comportment, the basic understanding for the need for all to follow rational law that promotes social order; that is why the Chinese have a high tolerance for injustice visited upon them by the failings of their own political leaders. Yet there is a lack of a consistent body of law serving as the rule of law in the face of a political party and government that makes laws to enforce power relationships. But even under Chinese philosophical teachings, a leader must behave since all others are forced to live under the law, for leaders that act above the law may one day be ensnared by their own laws. So, when the government becomes too corrupt, the Chinese are capable of reacting in mass; and this is what threatens internal Chinese stability, and what Western leaders fear as the Asian hordes invading the World like ancient Mongols that subjugated much of the known world, including Eastern Europeans; they fear China as a new hegemonic power challenging America’s sense of entitlement to enforce their own (*see China*).

Asian Females, noun:

Like all people, there is good and bad within the spirit. The Asian tigresses is not so docile for they can be very good, devoted, or very self-centered and manipulative; for they demonstrate the natural power of women over men by turning them into devoted husbands, or their slaves; though they seem mild mannered, they are the idealized role models for women be they modest and

virtuous, or promiscuous “*sluts*” seeking power over the male psyche: i.e., females expressive to the best traditions of their societies, or the worst. Yet this dual dynamic is endemic in any society; and it is no different for westernized “*bananas*,” Asian Americans that have become white psychologically inside while remaining racially yellow on the outside. These true feminists good or bad are cool, yet warm; and can be “*hot*” tempered, expressed in a cold way if need be - as women ought to be in defending their families; yet can be cold, heartless, feminist with penis envy issues insisting that men be their slaves and pay for children demand, yet children they have contempt for.

There are several main cultural varieties; the white Hunan that speak Mandarin, and the Cantonese, who are darker, and speak Cantonese. Mandarin cultural is more patriarchal, and Cantonese favors the matriarchal feminine (*see China*). Chinese women, in particular from small traditional villages, in comparison to modern, urban women psychopaths feeling the need to act like the male types they hate. Understanding that males and females are different and each has its own sets of preferred virtues, they are carefully cultivated by their families like flowers in a garden to exude good energy, to be soft spoken, poised, to act mild mannered yet strong like bamboo underneath, kind, considerate, modest, very polite in their comportment and respectful of others. They are taught to place their families and friends ahead of themselves as the means to posterity. They will bend over backwards to be the friend of a good man who honors their graces, encouraging them to serve and make him stronger in the workplace in order to preserve her family economically – and assuring her vaunted position – her power as head of the household. The Cultural Revolution emphasized birth control, thus freeing them having to produce children. These exemplars of strong womanhood are extremely good to endangered, emasculated males in need of a moral purpose; and are not afraid to fight and defend themselves, their men, and any children produced from a healthy union from the psychotic, evil “*bitches and bastards*” manufactured from a sociopathic society called modern – they are like a martial arts expert of love. But the male has to marry them and be loyal to them; as in defending them too; allowing them the control which feminist have lost.

The Cultural Revolution led to the sexual revolution in China; no longer are their husbands chosen for them by the communist authorities, but they do the choosing (*see Sexual Revolution*). There has been a revolution in consciousness, but it’s been integrated within the cultural virtues of the past (*see Revolution*). They are humble, yet clever, even when they have suffered and eaten shit, and earned the right to give advice. Know that these females, with giant smiles, and acting happy, want to do acts of friendship towards males, because they have ethical understanding of the power of the female to affect the male. But the male must wait for the right girl, the martial arts expert of love for her man. In China, women carry guns in the army to protect their motherland from colonizing bastards raping all. They are soldier girls defending life from usurpers of life; not women acting like men. With her guarding you, guarding her love with you, for herself and any kids you give her, why would you ever never cross her; when the girl picks the man; she will die for him; and if any “*fucked up chicks*” give her man a hard time, she will slap them.

Asian Males, noun:

Asian males have less body hair than Caucasian males; they even can give the appearance of being more androgynous in that sometimes it may be difficult to discern if they are male or female; though Chinese men appear to be less muscular and physically weaker than black or white males that also is false. Most Asian people still reside in the rural setting and hence engage in “*back breaking*” farm labor; this has made them deceptively strong. Like all people, there is good and bad; generally speaking Asian

males situated in large cities are viewed by their compatriots as “tricky” lazy manipulators seeking money; but those in villages are basically honest and friendly. Unfortunately, Asia is where alcohol and cigarette companies have come to prey them; Chinese men by and large smoke and drink alcohol incessantly as they squat on the ground, hence there is a large incident of lung cancer.

Assange, Julian (1971 – present)

The Australian Internet publisher of WikiLeaks; a social activist that encourages whistleblowers and hacktivists to provide his organization with verifiable information on government human rights crimes for public dissemination (*see* Hacktivists & WikiLeaks). Though exercising his legal right to publish leaked information, the government is trying to imprison him for empowering military whistleblower Bradley (Chelsea) Manning that exposed military crimes (*see* Manning Chelsea); hacker and activist the imprisoned Jeremy Hammond for exposing corporate (Stratfor) war profiteering crimes; and the imprisoned journalist Barrett Brown for providing a web link from the targeted war profiteering enterprise (Stratfor) exposed by Jeremy Hammond (*see* Brown, Barrett, Hammond, Jeremy & Manning, Chelsea); and they hate him for aiding the fugitive Edward Snowden escape to Russia (*see* Snowden, Edward); and now they after his associate, technologist and journalist Jacob Appelbaum hiding in Berlin Germany (*see* Appelbaum, Jacob). He has been trapped for years in the Ecuadorian Embassy in London by the collaborative British and Swedish governments. The Swedish, Nordic Fascists want to extradite him on a meritless rape charges denied by the alleged victim, then ship him to America to play the role of the villain in a show trial, subsequently imprisoned and tortured.

Emanating out the American university system are rabid feminist who are not interested in fact based gender studies, but merely the commandeering of state power by “pushing” the myth of rape culture – the intentional ignoring of actual rape incidences, while ignoring the rape epidemic of male on male rape (*see* Feminist). They have no interest in defending equality between males and females, but are a tool of the government’s war on the male by means of muzzling people on college campus. Known as “Social Justice Warriors,” they threaten free speech by “pushing” stereotypes without factual basis as the justification of “shouting down” and “spitting” on people (*see* Social Justice Warrior). In England, this movement has taken root on college campuses that launched a “witch hunt” banning Assange from speaking via the Internet at student unions. They claim Assange is a “rape denier” though that ignores the legal right of the accused to be presumed innocent before a criminal trial (*see* Rape).

The international tribunal, The United Nations Working Group on Arbitrary Detention (UNWGAD) investigates arbitrary denial of liberty inconsistent with international human rights standards, and to issue rulings with appropriate recommendations for release from detention and compensation. The UNWGAD adjudicated that the British and Swedish governments in collusion, had not complied with human rights obligations of the European Convention on Human Rights and three other binding treaties on all its signatories. The tribunal ruled that Assange has been unlawfully detained, and been subjected to “arbitrary detention.” The process adhered to general norms of an open and fair tribunal hearing wherein both nations submitted evidence and defended their position before the tribunal's 16-month investigation. After five years of fighting to clear his arrest in London under a European Extradition Warrant, itself now discredited by Parliament, these governments contemptuously in the face of an international consensus on international law, did not comply with the judgment to allow Assange to leave the sanctuary of the Ecuadorean London embassy despite the rulings that are binding, being based upon the International Covenant on Civil and Political Rights (ICCPR), a multilateral treaty adopted by the United Nations General Assembly of which the Western nations are signatories.

Western nations will only legitimate decisions by the Working Group that serve their interventionists agendas in celebrated cases such as Aung Sang Suu Kyi in Burma, imprisoned opposition leader Anwar Ibrahim in Malaysia, and detained Washington Post journalist Jason Rezaian in Iran, for which both Britain and Sweden have given support to the tribunal. The hypocrisy of entitlements to power claimed by nations that claim the moral mantle of freedom and democracy, its poisoned roots are laid bare to the air with the case of Assange's persecution and confinement endures in the heart of London. The tribunal ruled that Assange is entitled to freedom and compensation for detention. Like the detention and violation of the rights of asylum by Soviet Government's refusal to allow Cardinal Mindszenty free passage from the US Embassy in Hungary when he was granted political asylum by the US government, now the Western Alliance behaves akin to the Soviet dictatorship half a century ago. The US government and its vassal states claim to be defenders of the rule of law, but both governments act lawless; and that includes the lawless act of attempting to overthrow the Ecuadorian leadership and replacing it with fascists who would withdraw asylum and "kick" Assange into the street to be arrested, show trialed, and eventually caged and tortured by the Americans.

Assassination, noun:

A tool of control exercised by veiled financial interests engaged in war profiteering through the institutionalization of the military industrial complex that now controls the US government. Government does not regulate money – money regulates government. Most assassinations are carried out by elements that are engaged in internecine conflicts of control over Deep State, the hidden centers of power buried deep with technocracies which are controlled by an oligarchic order of miscreants that control the pygmies within the technocracies and an army of apparatchiks that provoke terror and if need be murder (*see* Apparatchik & Pygmy). The United States has had its share of coups not accomplished through murder cloaked as lone, disgruntled assassins, or terrorist which are the "patsies" operatives "set-up" to carry out the dirty work, but carried out by hit teams. These coups are carried out by powerful miscreants in charge of evil pygmies who are seeded throughout the security agencies; in particular, the CIA, FBI, and DEA. These agencies are involved in overthrowing foreign leaders that challenge American businesses. Kennedy was murdered by a hit team of miscreant pygmies for being a threat to regulating business, and for his intentions to reform the CIA; an organization riddled with Nazis that were brought over after the Second World War (*see* Coup d'état & Kennedy, John).

Asset Forfeiture legal term:

Who steals more - the government, or a common thief? The FBI estimates that for 2014 burglary offenses amounted to \$3.9 billion in property losses compared to \$ 4.5 that the police stole from the public, or \$600,000,000 more. The US Department of Justice, reports the collective value of asset forfeitures from 1989-2010 was \$12,667,612,066, an increase of 19.5% per year. In 2008, law enforcement stole over \$1.5 billion from the public. By 2014, this incredibly large number was tripled to \$4.5 billion.

Anything of value that is stolen by the government is done without due process of an honest inquiry; i.e., in particular an object that is coveted by the state yet owned by a private individual. They will rob like bandits on the highway you while accusing the victim of being the criminal. However, the government regulates all assets on the matrix; they actually own the object – not you. Asset seizures are a regular part of parasitic, licensed gangs – the police with administrative courts run by inquisitors that steal without proof of a crime (*see* Inquisitors of State). This criminal activity, a primary tool to finance local police departments has become so prevalent, that the Canadian government has warned its citizens against traveling in the United States with cash. These

seizures occur due to illegal searches of private property despite the Fourth Amendment of the Constitution which says citizens are protected in the personal effects and papers. Forfeiture laws used by the police state, crafted by the Executive Branch, and sanctioned by the courts is the same as ancient Rome when its armies sacked their own cities to get paid.

If a citizen carries their cash, their property, they automatically charge the property with a crime and claim without evidence that it is drug money, though they cannot prove that under due process of law; so the citizen is not charged, but their property is guilty by a “*preponderance of evidence*” though there is no evidence.¹⁰ The property is not innocent until proven guilty; it is guilty of a crime because the government says so. Since a citizen is battling slavery from a Leviathan beast; an agency with unlimited resources, and has only limited resources or none at all after the robbery by state, and despite proving the source of the money in internal government “*kangaroo courts*” like the DEA and the IRS administrative courts – foxes guarding the stolen loot stashed in their own hen house – the victims rarely ever see their crimes overturned (*see Kangaroo Court*).

Asshole, colloquial expression & noun:

Anatomically, a vernacular word for rectum; the human part where toxins are excreted from the body has its equivalent in the word “*asshole*” generally applied to leaders whose characteristics are egomania. Politicians, police, and judges, they don’t know their ear hole from their “*asshole*,” because they sure use their “*assholes*,” the “*red eye*” when lecturing you with the “*evil eye*” (*see Eye*); and many a politician, police, and jurist drunk with ego compulsively instruct innocent people with their legal fiats engineered by phobias of true democracy; and government edicts at war with the human spirit to be free from “*assholes*” tyrannizing with the business of moral entrepreneurship, they try to rein in the questioning mind and behaviors by means of the violence – and calling it rational and just. You don’t have to have a brain to be a leader, just an “*asshole*” on the take for a dollar bill. Societies based solely on money are plagued by leaders who are “*a\$\$holes*,” in particular American society has been plagued by self-serving megalomaniacs as political crooks, legalized murders called police; and since the murder of President Kennedy by “*assholes*” in the intelligence community which installed the Pentagon and the military industrial complex as the final rulers of America, a corporate plutocracy in the guise of democracy has usurped democracy by murdering the Constitution and Bill of Rights (*see Kennedy, John F. & Plutocracy*).

Assimilation, noun:

1. To socialize an individual through constant inculcation to a value-belief system. The “*brain-washing*” of people is a lifetime process starting from kindergarten till old age. In schools, we teach children’s games such as “*Musical Chairs*” emphasizing competitive selfishness; and we teach patriotism and unquestioned, blind loyalties by artificially creating absurd rivalries between high schools and universities through sports titled “*school spirit*” (*see Games*). This inculcation to ideologies continues through broadcast media; a licensed, censored industry. The narratives preach skewed points of view that are broadcasted by corporate, and government media propagating a united ideology in global conflicts; sanitized words justifying dominance by violence.

2. The end purpose of “*divide and conquer*” politics is to control society by uniting everybody in the belief of a particular

¹⁰ The author has had personal experience with being targeted by the government for his political views: i.e., He was surveillance and caught smoking a pipe of cannabis; subsequently he was charged with a minor misdemeanor, and all his life savings from being a teacher were seized. He was effectively bankrupted and driven into poverty, and He was “*blacklisted*” as a professor and eventually was forced to leave the country for employment overseas.

ideological value-belief system; and this why ignorance is necessary by “*pushing*” patriotism and English only classes in public schools. Though all are to be assimilated to one thought, this policy is intended to create a psychology of “*us exceptional people*” against an unexceptional World that takes exception to being conquered. Dysfunctional government policies are intended to multiply the divisions by crafting skewed policies that create parasitic competition between groups at the expense of powerless individuals (*see Divide, Division of Relationships, Ideology & Union*).

Assurance, noun:

To guarantee a promise based upon trust; and you can be “*rest assured*” that the government will lie, steal and use violence to achieve it. Attitudinal conditioning hence behavioral conditioning is the means to assuring a compliant population trusting the social order. If people learn to trust that they will be targeted for punishments, then the social order will insure compliance through the imposition of organized violence.

The government has never made a positive declaration intended to give confidence to the citizenry that it has its best interests at heart; the only assurances they give that one will be forced to support their war projects. Since the all the politicians are corrupt, or being blackmailed by the NSA, they only promise or pledge with assurances that the job of killing will be done. Let there be full confidence, freedom from any doubt that with certainty they will crush with violence any citizen that objects. Yet for freedom and moral truth to prevail over this reign of evil, that all good people must be free from timidity; have the self-confidence and belief in a “*Higher Power*” harnessing one's abilities towards that good end. We must act with boldness and speed for the assurances of success to be realized. Yet the government only knows how to oppress; it is presumptuous in thinking that its evil ways will prevail; and it is this impudence, an effrontery to truth that through its own bad karma will eventually bring these deadly lies to their own well-earned death.

Atheist, noun:

Unlike the pious religionists, atheists have no desire to command anybody's soul; they don't presume to judge another's soul. Certain peculiarities in life which cannot be overlooked: we must question the religionists and their crimes against their god; a sincere ethicist professes in their approach to the question of religion that moral people ought to question orthodox “*fairy tales*” of religious doctrines. This truth always seems to remain peculiar to the powers that be; powers that profess a belief in God, yet do not do God's will. Still it must be remarked that nearly all atheists are not godless people, and we should know that many might be in heaven while believers are “*locked outside*” of the Gates of Heaven; and though a stern Christian devoid of laughter and humor may claim to be good, know that the Buddhist and Confucian are of better humor and temperament.

In contrast to organized religion and its prophets that are in the business of making profits, the prophets of atheist are for non-profit organizations – and that is why they are more honest. God favors the atheists and they will be in Heaven before believers; they do God's will by not acting like a business using religions stocked with false prophets seeking profits; this will only end when these devilish bankers lose interest in your financial interests. Atheists do God's will – unlike religionists they do not commit the crime of the religious communities that insist on “*putting words, doctrines into God's mouth*.” God is angry that evil believers “*push*” the logic that a person was born a sick sinner, now responsible for curing themselves; that God created a sick

person, but abandoned them to their own limited means to a cure. Surely God will save the atheists, while purging the fallen believers not so faithful in God's purposes. An atheist, a non-believer in God, yet one who reads the Bible more than Christians who insist on competing amongst each other as "*know it alls*" that know nothing of its message of the practice righteousness.

Atheists are more sympathetic to the Deists, who believe in the universal idea of a higher intelligence as opposed to the Theists who believe there is a personal god, a deity with a personality that cares for its creations. Most likely, people who declare that they are atheist are really just at odds of the ungodly crimes of religion; or they correctly reject definitions as to what God is. So we must thank God for the sincere atheists. Atheists are alienated rationalist at odds with the human definition of god and its oppressive religious institutions. They are correct in rejecting the crimes of organized religion and the cult of the omnipotent state, but fail to recognize that their arguments against the existence of god are equally problematic as those making the case for the existence of god: Fallen believers cannot prove God exist, yet atheist cannot disprove it either. Since most people are believers in religion, and the cult of the omnipotent state, and with an anti-Christian, un-merciful attitude, view the atheist and anarchist who challenge to the crimes of organize religion in league with the state as dangerous and potentially a threat (*see Anarchist*).

Athena, noun:

1. Ancient Greek Goddess; the patron protector of the ancient Greek city-state of Athens; her symbol is the owl of wisdom. She represented divine wisdom. And unlike Zeus, She did contemptuously throw thunderbolts at Humanity. She, like Prometheus was one of the few gods that helped men, not a capricious, spiteful bitch (*see Bitch*); Athena preferred intelligent strong men like the clever Odysseus as opposed to modern "*politically correct*" women that have the audacity to call themselves feminist (*see Feminist & Odysseus*). The term "*The Golden Age of Athena*," described a particular demarcated ancient period of time termed "*The Golden Age of Greece*," a time of a Greek Renaissance of culture, and philosophy. She is the goddess of civilization, of the arts and crafts and skills of mathematics, combined with strength, wisdom, courage, and the inspiration to enact law and justice, and if need be to carry out just warfare to obtain them. However, the Bohemian Grove, a secret society of corrupt overlords, weak men without merit have commandeered her owl as their symbol of worship. She never represented the occult of evil like they do; and she clearly favored the men that honored the gods, loved their families, and protected the innocent (*see Bohemian Grove*).

2. Today, society still needs to pray to Athena for the wisdom and strength to survive the insanities of a "*New Age of Mars*" threatening human existence. There is always balance in the Universe, and the gods will see to it that a "*New Golden Age of Athena*" will come to pass. In contemporary times, Her intuitive wisdom and skills will denote the possibility that today, or in the near future society can realize the fruits of scientific knowledge to produce sustainable systems to support humanity, and the historical lessons that current systems, produced by technology, are in the grips of age old vices of greed and fear which sustains the current "*Dark Age of*" the Orwellian Military and Prison Industrial complexes (*see Age, Mars & Orwellian*).

Attorney, noun:

1. A group of professionals in the licensed business of profiting from others' misery; misfortune largely engineered by government policy (*see Shyster*). They seek not truth, but payment for solving a problem not always of one's own making. Shysters dominate government: i.e., nearly every politician is a lawyer; many would say rectums with an ugly face – "*assholes*"

without ear holes for righteousness (*see* Asshole). Generally, in the corrupt practice of lawyers, shysters cannot get you any a better “deal” than you could negotiate yourself if you can remain patient and do your research. An attorney would counsel that “only a fool represents himself,” but in truth, only a fool would entrust their life, liberty and property into the hands of “assholes,” who profit from another’s trouble with no personal stake in a prefabricated outcome called a plea bargain designed to capture your means of living – your finances, or even your life (*see* Asshole).

2. Attorney General: The omnipotent attorney of Department of Justice who orchestrates the political show trials, and the oppression of those that expose the crimes of state, by means of routine perjury, and extortion by gratuitous threats of imprisonment (*see* Perjury & Show Trial); an organization dedicated to the protection of an oppressive system at the expense of the truth that labels most ethical acts in pursuit of justice, or natural behaviors as criminal. A pathological general, an “asshole” charging others with crimes that he/she commits every day (*see* Asshole). They are the high priest inquisitors for the cult of the omnipotent state that use “kangaroo courts,” and grand juries to condemn people like publisher Julian Assange of WikiLeaks and journalist/technologist Jacob Appelbaum, while as cowardly “creeps,” hide their crimes behind redacted court documents.

“Shysters” make a living on the misery engineered by the government; “shysters” either work for the government as either evil district attorneys building their vain careers on the backs of the enslaved citizens, or “ambulance chasers” claiming they can get the victim “a better deal” because they know the corrupt judge and the district attorney (*see* Shyster). In America, you need money to hire a lawyer to protect your property and freedom by having to claim your constitutional rights being taken from you. Yet some lawyers are freedom fighters; there are a few reputable attorneys trying to defend the honor of both the dignity of people victimized by government lawyers that perjure themselves as routine, and those who do so to defend the Constitution and Bill of Rights from the assault and battery committed against these social contracts by the “shyster” lawyers in government.

Audit, noun & verb:

Though the government wants to audit every citizen’s finances in order to steal them, if the citizenry demand that they have a right to audit the Federal Reserve, or the Pentagon for unaccounted funds stolen by corporate contractors through billing schemes, then it’s either denied, or if there is the ruse of an audit, its findings of fraud are simply ignored. A thorough audit of banks would reveal that banks are the recipients of tax evasion and illegal trade. Any proposed takeover of the banking sector by government probably would not put a dent into the *kleptocracy* of power since evidence indicates the human penchant for kleptomania; but still the government could revoke the exclusive right of control of the money supply (*see* Kleptocracy). Powerful people and banks are opposed to any take-over, because the money would shift from their coffers to the populace and the government. Why would authority audit its own crimes when it needs citizens to audit to extort them for funds to support those crimes?

In order to preserve the status quo, banks lobby the government to impose austerity plans on the public in order to heap upon working taxpayers their fraud or incompetence to support their disasters which impoverish society. But these disasters are intentionally engineered in order to let the powerful oligarchs “off the hook” from paying taxes while allowing them to rape the treasury. Fascist progressives (liberals) and radical statist (social conservatives) that are controlled by campaign donations, both share control of the government guaranteeing citizens have utterly no influence over policy. By owning both parties, oligarchs

control both parties to assure their political and economic plans moved aside the plans of the people, the populists, and the socialists that would have government move away from the austerity measures imposed by a corrupt political system upon the people and impose regulations, and austerity measures on the rich and their banks (*see Plan*).

Auernheimer, Andrew (1985 - present)

A controversial hacker known as “Weev,” an Internet troll that did a year in prison for visiting the AT&T website and exposing its weaknesses of allowing users to access anonymous email addresses (*see Hacktivists*). He never accesses the site via nefarious means, so his conviction was overturned. He subsequently expatriated himself to Lebanon in order to protect himself from further federal government harassments. He has been a controversial individual having identified himself as a “white nationalist,” a neo-Nazi. He uses controversial humor in a combative style which seems to be “politically incorrect,” so subsequently he is a strong advocate of free speech and a supporter of any social movement against the power structure. However, his neo-Nazi views have put a chasm between him and the wider issues of social justice surrounding the imposition of the police state into civic affairs.

Augury, noun:

The ancient art of divination of reading, interpreting omens, signs that presage a potential threat or blessing; in particular, reading psychic messages in the form of animism; particularly the behavior of birds and other animals that appear as messengers whose appearances augured well or badly for a person or planned military or political event (*see Animism, Birds & Omen*). But it is not particularly difficult to augur the future when we can see by the historical record that wars for dominance carried out by vultures never augured as planned – they have unintended consequences either good or bad; good like the noble, righteous eagle braves opposing the evil vultures of state, miscreants leaders and their pygmy technocrats that feed off of misery (*see Eagle & Vulture*).

Austerity, noun:

1. Ascetic practices as in the austerities of monastic life.
2. A strict economy with the austere quality of severity in a manner of monitoring cost and expenditures in line with income. However, a life reflecting the sternness of economic discipline may be necessary, but only when the vulnerable bear it while the powerful exercise the *Vile Maxim* of all for them and nothing for others resulting in a deadly, immoral situation (*see Vile Maxim*). When corrupt politicians and oligarchs call for austerity measures to be leveled by central banks, then they are engaged in a form of class warfare. In Europe, the central bank of Germany is conducting itself like the Nazis they really are. In 1953, Germany's debts of the Second World War were canceled, thus freeing up its resources to make an economic recovery. Yet this group of “closeted” Nazis will not forgive, or write down a portion of the debts owed by the Greek government; and it ought to be remembered the Germany invaded and destroyed Greece during the war; and now they are doing it again. But this idea of one nation oppressing another, is the norm for the powerful; and in particular, the American government which is quick to create crisis, then rush in and settle the situation with debts – debts that can never be repaid; hence perpetual bondage to them.

But this idea of favoring one nation over the other for political reasons is also carried out at the individual level. The American government will never write down the student loan debts which comprise nearly fifty percent of its assets. They don't represent

the people, only their own parasitic constituents – the banks – and themselves. The citizens have to suffer the *Vile Maxim* practices of everything for the government and nothing for the people. At this point, the government has merely become a vehicle of commandeering what little people have in the form of taxes and transferring it to corporations in control of every economic niche. Austerity measures imposed by the IMF not only drive middle class people into poverty, but some believe it is an intentional tool of population control that drives impoverished people into a state of total destitution resulting in pandemic death from famine and disease (*see* Demography, Disease and Population). It is estimated that about 20 to 50 million people a year die from austerity measures imposing crushing poverty that kills through famine and disease. It is the neo-Malthusians view the World as suffering from a lack of resources; it is a Darwinist mentality that views humanity as an enemy to be reined in; it is Malthusian point of view that is the enemy of humanity and progress. . This is in contrast to the Cornucopian types that see human progress is inevitable when we invest in science harnessed to the political will to carry out projects beneficial to humanity (*see* Abundance).

Authority, noun:

The ultimate ruler of the Universe is God; defined as the law of physics; and only God can bend the rules – convey a miracle in the face of reality. This idea implies that God is a fascists; an authoritarian personality bent on enforcing its will through violence and cruelty. Buddha scriptures advise people to avoid authorities and their rule books because it acknowledges that absolute power corrupts absolutely; and its manifestations are megalomaniacs. Yet Western religious institutions preach that all authority is absolute, and ordained by God; they largely embrace the *status quo* of murder of power politics, hence the accusation that religion is a cruel enterprise in the guise of goodness (*see* Fascism).

Human authority institutionalized in the vehicle of coercive controls, requires a government devoid of actual ethics in its practices, hence without merit given its relationships to corrupt power and the political leadership's track records of obscuring with lies the extent of the corruption within the state. For authority to achieve obedience it is necessary to harness both religion and education as the operatives that preach and educate people to believe in the efficacy of bad ideas. And in order to implement these bad ideas it is necessary to have the cooperation of foundational institutions such as organized religion and schools, which makes these institutions culpable for cooperating with evil. By preaching the acceptance of misery delivered by a series of oppressive laws outlawing dissent, it is intended to make for a cooperative, domesticated people; yet a people not in need of an evolutionary revolution, but a devolved people devoid of a questioning noncompliant attitude (*see* Cooperate, Domesticate & Revolution).

Wherever there is oppression there is organized religion. Since the state "*pushes*" bad ideas, it is in need of moral support from organized religions and their large non-profit collection plates. Under IRS licensing authority, churches are allowed to collect the funds; the age old abuse of state power guaranteeing the church's position in state affairs while affirming the need of the religious community's blessings to achieve the obedience from the citizens: e.g., the Catholic Church's involvement with Nazi Germany, or the suppression of Liberation Theology in Latin America which challenged America's puppet dictators (*see* Obedience). This cooperation was justified by the belief that God ordains political leaders despite their crimes; but these crimes of cooperation merely make people culpable in carrying out bad ideas: e.g., Mother Teresa's relationships with thrones, dominions and powers that oppressed their own people, such as Ronald Reagan who armed death squads in Central America, murderous "*Baby Doc*" Duvalier of Haiti and the Stalinist, murderous leader Hoxha of Albania. One may trust a priest, but never trust an institution.

Authorization for Use of Military Force (AUMF)

A law passed in September 2001, updated in 2015 to include the infamous ISIS terrorists, that grants authorization to the President to use all "*necessary and appropriate force*" brought against those who "*planned, authorized, committed or aided*" the 9/11 terrorist act.; and that law defines appropriate force as an allowance given the president power to torture, murder, detain indefinitely, and make indiscriminate war. It is a law that solidified cult of the omnipotent state by banishing cons, constitutional law rendered as dead scriptures (*see* Constitution). This legislation Obama has used to maintain a secret kill list of Americans; and he has executed citizens who denied the constitutional right to due process of law! This law is supposed to apply to foreign enemies, but if Obama is willing to reinterpret this law to include Americans, then he ought to investigate the allegations that the actual perpetrators of 9/11 were Americans working inside the government; and carried out by allied proxies, and if that is true, perhaps he ought to place them on a kill list. But how could he do that, if they include both Bush and Cheney? He will not because he knows that 9/11 was an American intelligence operation.

Yet a pathological society, "*the likes*" of leaders that murder their own people, they never learn from their sins; in late November of 2014, the iconic NY Times called for the renewal of the Act; they called upon politicians to do their moral responsibility to approve of measures that leave children horribly maimed - armless and legless; and the lucky ones who don't suffer that ghastly fate – they just are killed – their deaths are sanitized by the government and press as "*collateral damage*." A moral person faced with such criminality and insanity – they languish in anguish with what to do with these lunatic war criminals. In truth, perhaps the time has come for either a commoner, a citizen slave like the Roman slave Spartacus who led a revolt against tyranny, or a contemporary elite akin to the "*noble Brutus*" of Shakespearean lore, to rid the World of these despotic lunatics; but since the modern Senate is nothing but a den of cowardly thieves – that may not happen (*see* Brutus, Marcus Junius, Senate & Spartacus).

Autism, noun:

An organically derived mental condition labeled as a problem when it is an expression of the alternate reasoning of the human mind. There are many forms of autism which stereotype children as something in need of diagnosis and cure; most cases of autism can be viewed not as problematic, but different ways of functioning that need to be viewed as acceptable alternative forms of human reasoning when dealing with the rigors of the world outside the brain; and as an individual trying to relate to a trouble outside world insisting on assaulting one's sensibilities, perhaps the solitude of an autistic world is a natural condition triggered by something unpleasant.¹¹

The incidences of autism, like schizophrenia, statistically correlates with the rise of the Industrial Revolution, both conditions exacerbated by industrial contaminant polluting of the environment and poisoning people. Medical science without ethics using untested vaccines indicates their effects have a strong relationship to the occurrence of autism in black male children, and implies that generally, it has a similar, if less effect on children, a fact exposed by CDC whistleblower and senior scientist Dr. William Thompson. Epidemiologists at the Center for Disease Control (CDC) were exposed for hiding the connection between MMR vaccines and autism wherein they excluded for fourteen years, the empirical evidence that the vaccine affects black male children

¹¹ Volpe, Daniel, *Odd Ball Out*, Amazon Books (2012). Author of life as an autistic kid humorously related to the writer in conversation that kids are bred to be sheep and cows on a farm [school]; he said he felt like an animal in a zoo with mental health workers analyzing his every behavior; he said it was a label stuck on him by an evil society.

three times more than white children; an outcome that thousands of children have been damaged by vaccines resulting in autism.

This lack of applied ethics can be attributed to the corrupt relationship between government and the pharmaceutical industry which is licensed by the government; yet this nefarious connection between licensed science and regulatory agencies is endemic throughout all agencies regulating all sectors of the business community. Most scientists are dependent upon both corporate and government financing; and they control the results. In academia, there are very few independent scientists that carry out ethical research following rigid scientific principles informed by human values.¹² Most now “go along” because they have been seduced by the lure of money offered by the evils of the state in service to corporate money; and it has become so bad, that these unethical researchers collaborate with each other by falsifying the results (*see Academia*); and confirm these lies in peer reviewed publications. So, it is merely a review of corruption condoned by corrupted peers all in the same boat (*see Scientist*).

Avatar, noun:

An avatar is an ancient Hindu Sanskrit word for the descent of a deity to the Earth in an incarnate form as God’s emissary on Earth. It is word for deity that has made its way into modern English (*see Hindu & Sanskrit*). Spirits of differing personality types sent by God when conditions in the affairs of humanity abusing each other become overly unbalanced due to miscreant leaders and their pygmy authorities breaking God’s rules of good comportment towards others: e.g., philosophers and prophets professing a truth - avatars like Jesus, Buddha and Confucius who counseled that a good teacher teaches truth at the peril of losing both life and liberty (*see Abuse*). However, God has two characteristics of the same face, one Rational logic, the other Intuitive emotion; so though Jesus counseled with Buddhist doctrines emphasizing rational compassion, it could be argued that doctrinal truth of one Absolute way to God was authoritarian; and yet it was said, that the risk eternal damnation of suffering in Hell, or being permanently nonexistent, was only possible by denying not God or Jesus, but the Holy Ghost – the binding Spirit of Creativity.

Avatars are incarnated aspects of God’s nature, or personality; they are sent here by the gods of order and chaos, the servants of the Supreme Creator to correct the imbalances that humanity suffers – kindness unmercifully rejected out of manufactured fear and habitual indifference. They are uncompromising psyches of good or bad. An avatar is a deliberate descent of an advanced Soul to earth with a particular purpose. Reincarnation of the individual is the reappearance of a figment of a greater soul upon the Earth – a spiritual classroom where the prophets as teachers - are imbued with the spirit of an even greater avatar. So – the power of meditation, the petition of prayer as a lifeline anchors the psyche when all ability to control, reduce one’s visiting sufferings are paralyzed by others. Yet that state of powerlessness has a purpose in teaching self-discipline of surviving unnecessary injustices.

Axis of Evil, noun:

Any nation that sponsors terror; by that definition, nearly all nations qualify as being evil. Prior to the outbreak of the Second World War, fascist Germany, and Italy with militarist Japan created what was diplomatically termed the Axis Powers; an axel between West and East. These nations were set upon an evil mission to control the World by militarist means to impose a hellish end to good people. But, they failed by their evil means to impose that end. Now a new Axis of Evil, a fascist enterprise that

¹² The author worked for the University of Miami Miller Medical School as a liaison and senior researcher to the Florida Governor’s Office on youth and tobacco issues. There, he witnesses gross incompetence by the epidemiologists in their statistical data practices; their lack of understanding basic statistical research designs; and the enhancements and buried data in support of the political agendas of the governors; later He taught research methods at Florida A&M University where He discussed these incompetent and deceitful practices with students.

Hitler would envy has arisen again to impose an evil end by evil means in the guise of goodness. Similarly, like Adolph Hitler, the US, in the name of national defense, has become the pivotal force as an axis of evil in league with other elite nations reigning terror upon its own population, and others who dare protest this insanity; a type social schizophrenia wherein they preach the virtues of peace by means of warfare through the vices of the barrel of a gun (*see Fascism*).

After the Second World War, the victorious good people of the Americans, French, English and Russians founded the United Nations, they agreed that invading other countries was a crime; and do so was an act that qualified for the charge of being engineered by war criminals. Today, the US has decided to “*tear-up*” the rule book they helped author and have dispensed with international consensus and international “*rule of law*” in pursuit of imposing their pathological beliefs that they are moral and others not upon the global community. Barack Obama before the UN General Assembly said those rules applied to another century, not the 21st Century. Therefore, he rejected the facade of UN approval for moral and legal justifications setting a radical course in violation of the UN charter, which made the idea of a preventive war illegal, now the foundation of US foreign policy.

Obama’s deadly arrogance of the total circumvention of all established “*international laws*” that the US government claims to be chief author, defender, and arbiter of is setting the precedence for a dangerous leap toward global anarchy. Given all the illegal wars the US commits, these acts have demonstrated a contempt by the US to follow its own rules defined by its Constitution and Bill of Rights, and violations of the UN Charter has nakedly expose it as an irresponsible, an insane member in an international order; a creation which they established has shown itself to be a demonstrable, and complete failure. Since Obama’s UN declaration, of the rulebook birthed from the violence in a different century, demonstrates his lack of understanding the lessons of war learned from that century. Though it suites him to apply those rules to Russia and China to ban their expansionist ventures as an instrument of foreign policy, yet he reserves that exclusive fascist right; but if not the US, who has that right but their nemesis.

Ayahuasca, noun:

An Amazonian plant referred to by local Indians as the “*spirit vine*.” Indigenous shamans used the plant for spiritual purposes which kept the mind in a state of psychological balance. Organics, like psilocybin mushrooms, and mescaline peyote induce a hallucinatory state that provides metaphysical insights; its primary active ingredient is Dimethyltryptamine (DMT). Modern psychiatrists are the witch doctors that hook people up on pharmaceuticals that do little to cure the underlying causes of mental depression, but the “*spirit vine*” largely does because it elevates serotonin levels.

Ays, noun:

When we think of Florida, we think of the Seminole Indians; but they are not the original indigenous peoples of the area; those were the Tequesta of the Southwest and the Calusa of the Southeast Florida peninsula. To the north of the Tequesta was the smaller tribe the Ays. The North American Ays were indigenous people of small physical stature that competed in the South Florida with the Calusa Indians of the Southwest Coast, and the Tequesta Indians of the Southeast Coast. It was these three tribes that shipwrecked Europeans encountered in the 16th and 17th Centuries. The Ays settled in the area circa 1000 B.C.; they were a minor tribe of about 600 souls located on the southeastern coast between the city of Stuart and Cape Canaveral. They lived in villages located on the high ridges along the Indian River where they escaped the plagues of the saltwater mosquitoes; in the

winter they migrated to the beach; their houses were built of sticks covered by palmetto palm branches. The Tequesta, Calusa, and the Ays gathered oysters. Like nearly all tribes of the Southeast, the Ays warriors brandished war clubs and tattooed their bodies



according to status and achievements as Illustration 1 shows a chief adorned by tattoos. The men wore their hair in a bun secured by two bones; they were primarily hunter, nomad gathers, adept at using a bow and arrow and war clubs and were particularly adept at hunting fish and saltwater crocodiles – *cocodrilo* as the Spanish called them (*see Cocodrilo*).

The legend of the dragon in China is believed to have originated from the crocodiles of South Asia. Similarly, the Ays living in an aquatic environment full of alligators and crocodiles had the legend of the dragon, the giant lizard that would to haunt the river and ward off predators. Similar to the Chinese dragon of prosperity, the Ays believed that sighting a *cocodrilo* rising out of the water, was a good omen. Because the Ays were threatened by other tribes and by European and Spanish explorers, the village “witch doctor” called upon the *cocodrilo* to ward off enemies (*see Omen of the Serpent*).

Ill. 1: Ays Warrior Chief

The Ays placed their dead on the ground and covered them with sand or oyster shells. As years passed, the height of the burial mound grew as later burials being placed on top. Eventually these mounds reached a height of about eleven feet above the mangrove thickets and seventy-five feet in diameter. It is estimated that a mound contains 125 to 150 burials. But by 1760, the Ays had disappeared as they were victims of the vices of Europeans and their diseases that were more than the Ays could cope with.¹³ They were replaced by the Seminoles that were a composition of refugee Creek Indians, escaped black slaves and white fugitives from the law. Perhaps if one were a sailor, and rowed their boat into a mangrove thicket at night, they may encounter the ghosts, the spirits of the Ays shamans, war chiefs, and all the fugitives that hid in the swamps from oppression speaking to them; visitations by spirits in their dreams of being with them in hunting the feast of the crocodile (*see Dream*).

Why is the story of a long extinct tribe important? The experience of Ays was the usual case of what happens when a smaller group meets another technologically superior group - extinction. What is a nation, but a collection of tribes bound together by language and custom; and when a smaller, poorer state is colonized by a larger, richer nation, they too become rendered obsolete, and even extinct as the lose their identity. Yet when the Ays lived a near the larger Indian groups of the Tequesta and fierce Calusa tribes they were able to negotiate for their survival and territory; and likewise, in a world dominated by large militarist empire states and those smaller states they seek to make their vassals on reservations, smaller societies either prostitute themselves, fight until extinct, or unite with each other against theses leviathans.

¹³ Illustration 1, is a replication of a 16th-century Florida Indian by English colonist John White in the 1590s. Though this particular painting by John White is not per se a picture of an Ays warrior chief, it depicts the general look of many indigenous lost tribes of early Florida whose roots originated from the Caribbean Sea.

Beat the System

Baker-Act, noun & verb:

Societal leaders at first dumped the mentally ill into the streets, then arrested them and placed them within the foul bowels of the prison industrial complex. Powerful people feel the need to identify and incarcerate the mentally ill so as to disappear them into an institution: i.e., as in *"out of sight, out of mind."* By disappearing the victims of a brutish society, they intend to hide their negligent crimes of state, while making a dollar bill for their cronies peddling voodoo science and fear of street crime which they engineered by failing to invest in education and health; this is a necessary requirement in a society that mass produces, creates sociopathic types who are a threat to people. However, in a society that claims to give legal recognition to an individual's right to express their personality, only acceptable behaviors and attitudes are licensed. The latest public administrative law on managing mental illness balanced by an individual's civil right to be free from institutionalization was the intention of the Act.

However, crafted by politicians in collaboration with police and medical professionals, it is used by orthodox authoritarian personalities to target people for a mandatory 72 hour lock-up for mental evaluation by people who are predisposed to labeling the victim as ill. The Act also allows police to function as thought police; they are given the right to assault an individual's civil right to freedom of speech by determining that his thoughts in speech are deemed a potential threat to themselves and others: i.e., any spoken or published thought that is contrary to law such as advocating marijuana usage; political anarchy calling for revolution; or atheism challenging organized religion as the fearful corrupted spirit of humanity claiming to be god.

Since teenagers are under-age and the legal property of the parental state, parents and families have been extended the right to incarcerate family members as a threat to themselves. Research indicates that most teenagers are *"Baker-Acted"* because their parents want them to conform to some standard they themselves most likely failed to adhere to when they were adolescents. These standards are defined by the social programming given throughout a lifetime. Since most subjective and nonsensical beliefs are inculcated into the mind of a child, neurosis is the likely outcome since many beliefs and values are contrary to each other. But a person can never escape the bite of societal institutions *"pushing"* like drug therapy the program BITE; composed of values and beliefs in the form of Information that is the basis of constructing a Thought process to ensure acceptable Behavior and Emotions. This is necessary in order to assure that people with shared programming are predictable. However, what we teach is false when we have not symbiotic behaviors and beliefs, but parasitic ones (*see* Emotion & Bite).

Bank, noun & verb:

A financial institution originally created to act as a broker of transferring money between two parties. A term used by those engaged in the business of manufacturing money – usurious interest accounting for corrupt banks that only have a financial interest in stealing the interest on an original idea. And if bankrupted banks have no means to pay off its depositors if there is a *"run on the bank,"* central banks, the source of fraud will bail them out with taxpayer funds. The banking system defies ethical and accounting reason, and given public sector debt loads and diminishing tax base, it ought to have collapsed some time ago. But that may not happen if supported by a government serving the interests of the Deep State that launders \$20 trillion a year in black market funds to finance its *"off the book"* activities (*see* Black Market). So, for the public, banks are ossified institutions of

corporate welfare; institutions that when engaged in classical, legal banking practices are exemplars of usury: i.e., the printing of cash loaned by the central banks to smaller banks at near zero interest rates, which in turn is loaned out at much higher rates in the form of credit cards, mortgages on real estate and automobiles; and this financial slavery is what the Deep State desires – not a free people, but an enslaved people. This reality of institutionalized usury has devolved into negative interest rates; by that, banks no longer pay interests on deposits, but people now pay the banks to hold their money which then is loaned out (*see Usury*).

The European Union Central Bank, the American Federal Reserve, and the Japanese Central Bank print paper money without the basis of a collateralized security by either gold or silver. Politicized economies are increasingly unable to service the public debt with current levels of domestic economic production, and an impoverished tax base. The state and banks “*live beyond their [legal] means,*” but not without their nefarious means. In contrast, Asian, Russian, and Indian are more conservative as they engage in classical banking practices in the management of bank deposits that actually pay interests on deposits, loan services, and the control of the money supply. The BRICS is a new emerging economic bloc composed of Brazil, Russia, India, China, and South Africa. With the exception of South Africa, the other nations have large populations; these nations are forming their own international monetary institutions given their experience with the dilemmas of financial dependence caused by drinking the poisoned inducements from the tarnished chalice of Western monetary policy. Despite these dilemmas, this new banking cartel holds the promise of independence, yet it too most likely will replicate the corruption of Western institutions (*see BRICS*).

In addition to the BRICS economic consortium, Hong Kong is a city-state under the gaze of Beijing. In Hong Kong Banks and the Special Administrative Region both print the notes of the streets. While being a consumer in the infamous streets of “*hustlers*” one will carry these true bank notes; money backed by the reputation of the bank. In the future, banking if it is to have redeeming graces, if any, will have to forgo the indiscriminate ruinous supply of printing paper without value by its central banks. Banks ought to have the power to print notes based on the operational health. A centralized exchange would regulate the requirements of printing reputable notes of value by banks. But that has been the problem, that government regulators never audit their primary constituent turned master. Government has “*bought out*” all the services. In some sense, the banks ought to pay their salaries, but that too is “*off-loaded*” onto the burdened backs of workers that “*can’t pay a dime.*”

Bank for International Settlements

The Bank for International Settlements (BIS), founded in 1930 is an international small group of bankers whose membership is comprised of 60 central banks from most countries. It is based in Basel Switzerland, but maintains offices in Hong Kong and Mexico City. It is the central bank for central banks from which all poisoned inducements flow. Its primary purpose is to foster monetary cooperation between all the central banks of the World. Though monetary policy is determined by the sovereign nations, it is subject to central and private banking scrutiny by the BIS; subject to the inordinate influence of a board of gangsters in pinstriped suits (*see Bankster*). It is primarily directed by American, European and Japanese banks, but also includes the new players from the BRICS consortium of Brazil, Russia, India, China, and South Africa which seek to challenge this monopoly by establishing rival institutions of exchange (*see BRICS*).

The bank was targeted to be dissolved after the Second World War for assisting the Nazis in looting occupied countries, but the

British bankers led by economist John Maynard Keynes lobbied President Truman who reversed the policy of dissolution approved by Franklin Roosevelt and allowed its continued existence. And subsequently the BIS a corporation continued to enjoy by agreement its immunity from its contracting states; and further entrenched it as a global institution beyond the reach of governments. In effect, it has no accountability from the democratic institutions of its member nations. This is similar to the American Federal Reserve which in effect has little accountability to US democratic institutions. Yet has free access to the US Treasury. And this is the primary complaint against central banks: that there is no or little accountability to democratic institutions. They run the banking world, and very few people have ever heard of them; and of course, many of its members on the board are also members of the Bilderberg Group; and somehow the British bankers always seem to be behind policy decisions.

Bankster, noun:

A name coined during the Great Depression of the 1930s by those who suffered the gluttonous effects of being forced to drink from the poisoned chalice full to the brim with crimes motivated by envy and coveting the wealth of an entire nation (*see* Covet, Envy & Gluttony). It is the true name of what are called bankers participating in the economic plan that claims to foster growth for all, but merely is the extension of cheap credit to the powerful, but usurious interest rates and “rigged” markets for the public.

The primary culprits controlling the international banking cartels collectively are an organized crime syndicate of a small group of elites that control the central banks of nations by the BIS mechanism, an international institution coordinating banking settlements amongst them all. Between 2012 and 2014 over 40 bankers supposedly committed suicide, but most likely these bankers with too much insider knowledge about market and interest rate “rigging” scams were murdered before global regulators could interrogate these small fish and arrest the bigger sharks in this cesspool (*see* Shark). There are two infamous families in control, the Rothschild banking cartel whose estimated wealth is estimated to be 500 trillion dollars, and the Rockefeller Trust Foundation (David), allegedly the primary architects controlling the US Federal Reserve. They worship evil, and their god is [G]old, [O]il, and [D]iamonds; all commodities that initiate wars that are financed by the slaves of state paying taxes pledged to their evil god.

In the US they control the Federal Reserve, the larger prominent banks, and what is left of smaller banks. The Federal Reserve “props up” the large banks and financial institutions that are not in the business of extending credit to small businesses, they are in the business of financing their own sinful gambling. All the investment markets are “rigged” to enrich their crony friends. However, they are not “on the hook” for these gambling activities, they pass the liability onto the taxpayers whose labor has been harnessed to pay the bill. The banks have created a monopoly for the powerful to whom they lend money; they engage in predator lending to the “little guy,” and they engage in gambling depositors’ money in commodity and stock investments.

In the US, the situation has not always been like this; like nearly all commandeered economic sectors crowding out smaller enterprises, there has been a consolidation of power closing the road to prosperity. The 2011 Annual Report by the Federal Reserve Bank of Dallas revealed that the five largest banks held 52 percent of the nation’s financial assets compared to 32 percent held by medium to large sized banks leaving only 16 percent for the remaining 5,700 smaller banks. The report notes that in 1970 when there were 12,500 local or regional banks the situation was inverse when the five largest banks only processed 17 percent of

the nation's capital, other large to medium banks held 37 percent, while the smaller banks processed almost 48 percent.¹⁴

But despite these statistics, the power of the banking lobby will block any meaningful reform; so why bother keeping numbers? These bankers have gambled with people's lives by subjecting the collective funds of ordinary people to risk; yet they are above the law for their own usury enriching themselves; there is no justice for their fraud. All the Treasury Secretaries, heads of the Federal Reserve, and large investment houses are one and the same because they are in the "*revolving doors*" of power. Their mission is to protect their mistakes which have ruined millions of people with their gambling habit. They have no economic plan, except to keep their gambling crimes going. And this gambling is not limited to "*rigged*" financial markets, but is tied to the heinous crimes of financing war profiteering. They have "*hooked-up*" the government budget to the corporations in the military and prison industrial complexes. They have morally and financially bankrupted the country having saddled it with the business of state murder - wars. They are both domestic and international war criminals; they are the enemies of mankind.

But the situation of institutionalized corruption is actually much worse than what is public knowledge (*see* Corruption); in actuality banks and the "*banksters*" that operate them, their real function is to engage in laundering the drug money of the Deep State which uses these funds to finance "*off the book*" operations removed from the eye of public scrutiny (*see* Deep State). Moreover, without these bankers controlling the levers, it would be impossible to move billions of dollars from corrupt politicians and billionaires seeking to avoid taxation through offshore paper corporations with bank accounts; in effect secret banks accounts (*see* Billionaire). In 2016, this reality was exposed in the leaking of documents, "*The Panama Papers*" from the Mossack Fonseca Panamanian law firm, which exposed 12 national leaders and 140 politicians and officials worldwide as the "*crooks*" enslaving their own society with rules and regulations while exempting themselves from an economic system they impose on others (*see* Panama Papers). Without the highly placed bakers overseeing the money laundering operations at HSBC of China, UBS of Switzerland, Societe Generale of France, Nordea of Sweden, and the criminal French/British based criminal Rothschild banking cartel that enabled these "*crooks*" setting offshore bank accounts under paper companies, none of this would be possible.

Bar, *idiom, noun & verb*:

1. A term used to denote a set standard of practice or achievement.
2. The Bar Association. Each state has a board of lawyers that regulate the entry into the legal profession and accepted behaviors. But since judges are "*shyster*" lawyers that build careers based on lies, most ought to be "*behind bars*" where they sent many people; there in jail, justice would be rendered to them by their victims. The bar associations ought to start proceedings on massive scale to disbar at least the majority of attorneys that have robbed the citizens of funds while never diligently conducting themselves in a total professional exercising the highest of ethics: i.e., most use their law license to steal from vulnerable public. Lawyers ought to be barred from practicing the dispensation of justice they denied others. It is obvious that law schools across the nation need to reform their curriculums and emphasize ethics in the profession given the amount of criminality practiced by their graduates in law and politics.

¹⁴ Rosenblum, Harvey, Choosing the Road to Prosperity: Why We Must End Too Big to Fail—Now, Federal Reserve Bank of Dallas (2011). <http://www.dallasfed.org/assets/documents/fed/annual/2011/ar11b.pdf>

3. A bar is a long, narrow table designed to seat people in front of a collection of various alcohols. On one side of the table are seated the customers, on the other the bartender who serves the drinks.

Barbarian, adjective & noun:

A term applied to uncivilized violent savage people and societies of which the Western Alliance is the exemplar to be held out and sanctioned, and if need be punished by civilized, educated people. But that means a society either willingly, or by force to come to terms with the mindless, primitive *Id* that has been “*put on a leash*” by the machinery of organization (*see Id*). Yet even educated people who know the truth about humanity organized into collectivities at odds with each other, still they are forced to engage the technocratic state. The refugee situation around the World is a situation that demonstrates humanity’s penchant to take advantage of the vulnerable: people on the move are extorted for funds by street mafias and the police that are functionaries demanding funds. The refugee crisis is a global phenomenon due to deep poverty caused by capitalist economics; but has been furthered by wars of intervention intended to control the entire political economy of a region (*see Refugee*). America, and its European vassals are nations largely cloaked in culture, but societies whose people are largely unrefined, coarse, backward, undereducated in believing in the vagaries of the war of terrorism, and even cruel in rationalizing the enforcement what is believed to be superior Western society; democratic politics empowering primitive and cruel policies kept in place by state violence.

Large social enterprises become role models for smaller, economically dependent state; all vassals enslaved to the International banking institution. If America is a nation with the largest prison system in the World, a state that regularly tortures and executes innocent people as policy, then this system of institutionalized mafias is to be found worldwide. Police and paramilitaries are a form of organized barbarity – vicious barbarians in uniform on the road brutalizing the poor, robbing people with fees, fines, and seizure and arrested people delivered to a corrupt court for extortion (*see Court*). And on the international stage, the released 2014 US Senate report of torture, demonstrated the true nature of the social psychology of America that justifies wars and the barbarous methods of war. Furthermore, the US in league with Israel block and veto every resolution either proposing peace in the Israeli Palestine situation, or condemning gross violations of international law committed by Israel; violations which are genocidal (*see Block*). Because of America’s crimes in concert with Israel’s, the World views them as a danger to global peace.

Barometer, noun:

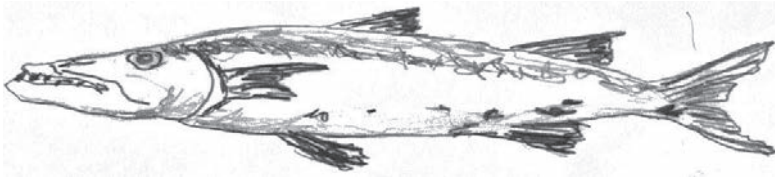
1. A weather instrument measuring air pressure used to predict the arrival of hurricanes when the meter drops below 30.00 inches. Prior to the introduction of modern weather technologies such as satellites, all ships and maritime ports had barometers.

2. A social indicator measuring a problem. There are many social indicators measuring the human condition. They function like barometers that can measure the arrival of the storms of human misery: i.e., the pressures of war and poverty. Unfortunately, these social indicators are “*played with*” by government bureaucrats; so now the public cannot trust the data; and if they can’t trust the data, then they sailing blind in treacherous economic waters.

3. One barometer of whether an intimate relationship is sailing through smooth waters is oral sex. When a partner declares they no longer engage in pleasuring their partner in this manner, then most assuredly the relationship is bound for the rocks.

Barracuda, (Spanish) noun:

1. Barracudas are native to tropical waters. A slim, torpedo like fish armed with fang like teeth, they are at the top of the food



Ill. 2: Barracuda

chain preying on smaller fish; their method is to ambush prey by using extreme bursts of speed up to 27 mph (*see Animal & Animism*). They live in the shallows of grass beds and reefs and swim at the top of the surface, and often are spotted in

schools near the sandy shoreline where the young congregate protected in the seagrass beds, while older, larger ones school in large numbers, and the giants though generally solitary hunters roam far outward in shallow coastal waters. Though their average length is about 2 to 3 feet, some are larger than 6 feet, thus they are considered a potential danger to humans swimming in tropical waters - especially if the swimmer is carrying shiny objects which barracudas are instinctually attracted to. It is recommended that swimmers avoid wearing shiny, metal objects such as belt buckles as barracudas are attracted to them and may strike. They can be eaten, but it is advised only small ones since larger ones may have toxins in their flesh leading to Ciguatera poisoning.

2. A term used to refer to predatory, usurious human behaviors of manipulating others out of resources as in the sharks and barracudas of Wall Street (*see Shark*). It is this group, which owns Obama by campaign contributions. This why Obama sanctions their felonious criminality; from their ranks come government bureaucrats that then return back to this infamous "*den of thieves*."

Barrigón, (Spanish) adjective & noun:

A fat person with an enlarged stomach as in a giant barrel; an apt description of most American politicians feeding off the public, and police barreling down the road in squad cars lurking about to harm others through theft of property (*see Asset Forfeiture*).

Bastard, colloquial expression, adjective & noun:

The term bastard is a label denoting the extreme expression of the worst behaviors of the male psyche as demonstrated by the criminal acts of American leaders; and now the women, who hate men, they act like bastards. We can formally say a "*bad man*," since a male from a married couple is equally probable than a male from an unwed woman. To refer to a "*bad man*" as a bastard assumes the causes of deviancy are due to the woman. However, a "*bad man*" from an intact marriage are equally so. When a man has "*issues*" with women, and is considered a "*bastard*," then we are saying he is a deviant from idealized notions of a male is capable of: e.g., responsible and protecting of women and children.

Unfortunately, we live in a modern world wherein men act like bitches and women act like bastards; and this is the case when a man shirks his responsibilities to feed children, and women want to join the military and join in the killing. Giving women a place at the killing table is now considered equality and progressive; only in a pornographic society would such a grotesque assertion be considered good deed. So, Hillary Clinton, a venal queen representative of a "*bastardized*" feminist agenda is just another bastard advocating violence (*see Pornography*). And what of Barack Obama who would avoid responsibility for criminal acts while he hides behind the shields of bastards? Well, some would consider him a bitch that wants to make others his bitches (*see Bitch*).

Truly the nation is in the grips of bastards that empower a pornographic culture or rape and prostitution. Rape and forced prostitution are normal practices found in all of America's war zone (*see Prostitution & Rape*). When the military and intelligence agencies are torturing people and rape is a tool of that method, then these bastards, be they men or women need to be brought in line with acceptable social behaviors. Julian Assange of WikiLeaks referred to these war criminals as "*these bastards*" that murder and rape children – and his crime is exposing these bastards; he's the bad guy that has to "*hide-out*" in an embassy from these bastards? He and the new generation of hacktivists are the heroes that have battled these bastards (*see Hacktivists & Hero*).

Bat, noun & verb:

1. An elongated, round wooden or metal object used to hit or strike an object. Police are armed with bats and liberally use them to beat citizens who protest their government. If one is rendered homeless by government neglect, one ought to carry a bat for self-protection from the uncivilized criminals grown from that neglect.
2. A small flying animal that looks like a rodent with wings. They sleep in trees and caves during the day and at twilight to feed off of insects. Bats have spiritual significance: Since they reside in caves, they represent the Underworld, the womb of life of the Earth. Most have been taught to fear the dark, but we were conceived and grown in the womb, we lived in a safe world shaded from the blinding lights of a man made hell; and when people become naturally mentally ill from this unnatural hell, they seek the stillness of darkness and solitude of the night; there they can recover their senses (*see Depression*).

Battery, noun:

1. A set of military cannons grouped together for more collective firepower.
2. A plastic box containing the alloy lead filled with a corrosive fluid, sulfuric, or a gelled acid, which generates an electrical DC current. Direct electrical power easily generated by alternators feeding the battery; best power source for localized use.

Beach, noun & verb:

1. The immediate area contiguous to a body of water; usually composed of sand.
2. To pilot a boat onto a sandy beach; to beach the boat at high tide. When the tide runs out, marine repairs below the vessel's water line can be carried out.

Beat, noun & verb:

The act of pounding something with a tool such as a hammer to manufacture a metal object; or to beat an animal, or a person with a whip or a fist to either punish them into complying with an order, or to take sadistic delight in seeing the animal or person suffer pain. In a battered world, a person has to learn how "*to beat*" the system that is ensnaring them so they don't become "*killed off*" by the "*deadbeats*" that own and manage the system. Real people are artificial numbers on a government budgetary spread sheet. It helps to separate these two identities – one authentic flesh and blood, and one artificial object that can be taxed, incarcerated, and even "*killed off*." Unfortunately, due to social programming delivered by media and government institutions and foisted upon

the citizens, the “beat goes on,” or until an individual figures out what mind games have been perpetrated on them making them emotionally disturbed with hatred, anger, low self-esteem, and reinforced by being rendered poor or homeless.

Beauty, adjective & noun:

There once was a tale from ancient times about a very beautiful, intelligent, and charming woman that approached a vain young man, and he immediately wanted to possess her, but she made him wait. Then an old ugly woman, came along and she approached him, but he said she was too old, and rejected her telling her to leave. The next day the beautiful woman returned, and she said you only want my beauty - not my soul - at which he protested and said he loved her. The beautiful girl then turned into the old hag at which he was confused. She said, would you have me as I am, or as you want me to be? Realizing he was a fool, he agreed to marry her as she was - old. She agreed, and for his change of heart, for him she turned herself back into the beautiful woman.

It was the dream that she was very beautiful, and then she changed into the reality of a very old person, then back into a very beautiful woman. Her face changed back and forth from young to old, then back again to youth. After a man dreams of a beautiful woman, this childhood story should inform one’s memory. Though one may be a very beautiful woman, other attributes count more such as intelligence, education, being polite and considerate; but being kind spiritually is the most beautiful attribute that will shine through, because *every day “a hundred million miracles are happening every day; and those that do not agree, cannot hear or see.”*¹⁵ Like the story, many men would possess a beauty queen, but never really her soul with a many untold secrets.

Beliefs, noun:

America claims to believe in the Bill of Rights, and Christian values, creeds emphasizing mercy and forgiveness - supposed sacred beliefs that it values, but in practice its government and its mainstream religions, and a large portion of its population does not believe in. This reality of long winded words espoused by politicians, priests, ministers and rabbis with no practice thereof, is the evidence of a pathological society that is a danger to itself and world peace (*see* Christian Church, Creed, State & Values).

Believer, noun:

It is difficult to believe in anything when the World is blowing up faster than we can glue it back together. Political and religious ideologues admonish nonbelievers for a lack of faith or brains and demand that one believe in a reactionary vision that is contrary to the supposed creeds of society. God is our teacher, and we are God’s students; and as students first, then we can believe in an obvious higher state of consciousness (*see* Student). It is difficult for the Divine Spark of God, thinking faculties to permeate through these reactive beliefs. It is difficult for one to be a student of life learning from experience, not living by a subjective point of view foisted upon others. To have faith, one must have certainty of something based upon experience. We can trust ignorance to travel in the guise of truth with mindless believers being incapable of knowing that empirical truth when they abandon their natural propensity to learn, by being a student and adopt an unnatural, dysfunctional ideology of any persuasion (*see* Persuasions).

Bible, noun:

A religious book composed of two parts, the Old Testament and the New Testament. The Old Testament is a story of Hebrew

¹⁵ Flower Drum Song (1961). Composer Richard Rodgers and the lyricist Oscar Hammerstein II; film and stage play based on the 1957 novel by C. Y. Lee.

religious figures, and their rationalized crimes of theft and murder, and the New Testament is the story of the last Hebrew prophet named Jesus of Nazareth. We cannot entirely trust the writings of the New Testament because the prophet Jesus is not the originating author; the authors being unknown, but Synoptic Gospels picked by the Apostle Paul who founded Christianity in 50 A.D. by breaking away from the Apostle James. We know much about the truth of the Bible, given its torturous history of abuse; it is a book that preaches theft of land, murder to accomplish it, and then lies to rationalize it. Perhaps this is because as the official religion of the Roman Empire it became a tool in support of that expansionist enterprise. The doctrines of the New Testament originally compiled by the Apostle Paul became the basis of the Early Catholic Church in Rome which effectively legitimated Christianity as the official Empire religion at the Council of Nicaea in 325 A.D.; hence the beginning of an unholy alliance between the [Roman] Church and State that today is harnessed by the ambitions of the United States in quest for World domination (*see Christian Church*).

Bible-thumpers, noun:

There is hatred in the flock of Jesus, religious fanatics claiming to be experts on knowing God's will, but apparently ignorant of the good intentions of the prophet Jesus, yet well educated in the violent rationales of the Bible. They spend more time "*showing-off*" their knowledge of the Bible, but little time, if any in practicing ethical conduct professed by Jesus (*see Jesus of Nazareth*). They only practice the ethics of the Old Testament that preach violence and fear in lieu of a rational message of kindness and mercy. They are a group whose ambitions are to prey upon the misfortune of others by identifying themselves with old scriptures instead of the new scriptures that would not have harsh laws written in stone, but rather merciful laws written in hearts.

Bicycle, noun & verb:

A simple human powered machine that used for inexpensive transportation. New bikes made of aluminum or carbon fiber are bringing this human powered technology back as an alternative to cars. The use of bikes came into existence in the late 19th Century. In some developing countries they are the primary means of individual transportation about the city. Though mechanized vehicles have replaced bikes as the primary transportation mode, society ought to encourage their usage again in urban zones to alleviate traffic congestion and pollution. Moreover, it would keep the population from becoming overly obese; something that cars and lifestyles contributed to by encouraging physical laziness in lieu of walking.

Bidet, noun:

A basin like bathroom fixture resembling a toilet, but with a showerhead facing upward used for washing the genital and rectum areas after urinating and defecating. Genitals and rectums do need regular washing, and likewise the mind needs to be doused of its intellectual, and more importantly, its emotional contents; the mind needs to be flushed of the "*shit*" that passes as truth and knowledge placed there by society and schools (*see Knowledge*).

Bilderberg Group, noun:

An elite cabal that pathologically believes that they are God's gift to man; but they never bothered to ask God. They are a group of 120 western leaders drawn from business, politics, and academia; many of these elites are corrupt politicians like presidents and prime ministers, and business tycoons that operate above the law. They are an evil pack of crooks and weasels who coldly plot

destruction; a cabal of war criminals such as Henry Kissinger and robber baron David Rockefeller that are the servants of death.

Governments; and since they meet behind closed doors, in effect they are a part of the secret government that controls the World; and secrecy is repugnant to a free, democratic society; and concealment is a danger to open society (*see Secret Government*). They function as an advisory council to They meet once a year to discuss their nightmare vision of how the World ought to be constructed. It is a Dutch creation associated with the Dutch royal family and their connection to the Nazis. Needless to say there is no public oversight of this group, and all discussions are held in secrecy. And those American politicians and prominent citizens that attend these meetings arguably are in violation of the Logan Act that forbids citizens working on behalf foreign interests and governments to the detriment of America.

Their agenda is a failure; but for them it is successful because what they propose merely create disasters that they benefit from. What we do know of the discussions strangely seems to show up in government policies afterwards. They have an agenda to control governments by controlling banks, corporations, and mainstream media which does not report on their activities. Politically, they desire one world government, not to cure humanity's ills, but to capture humanity and feed of the misery they engineer. It was this group that proposed and formulated the European Union and its currency. They plan on using the United Nations as an institution to usurp local democratic institutions of member states. They support UN Agenda 21 that envisions reducing and moving the world's populations into tightly knitted urban zones for control (*see Demography*).

They are afraid of the Internet, which as a communications media is not entirely under their control; they propose that everybody have an Internet I.D. in which to track the user's activities. The senior membership is becoming aged, so they need new blood. Though mainstream media moguls are invited, the press never really covers this group's activities. New members recruited include founders and CEOs of Facebook, Pay Pal, Amazon, LinkedIn, Microsoft, and Google, all are past attendees and necessary to bring the Internet under their control. In the case of Google, this company is in league with the US government and is making war on alternative media that reports the truth about the activities of elites and their organizations (*see Google*).

Bill, noun & verb:

1. A bank note that serves as a means of economic exchange; formerly people bartered, but that method became too cumbersome.
2. To bill somebody is to present them with a paper claiming that they owe a debt; and if the debt is from the government, then it's a lifetime of slavery to that apparatus of dehumanized rights on behalf of banks that effectively own the government and post properties – the basis of taxation (*see Bill of Rights*).

Bill collectors have always been hated, not per se because of the bill supposedly being owed, but by their nefarious collection tactics. In the case of a private bill, the citizen has some protections from empty threats; threats in an earlier time period included physical assaults and even debtor's prisons. So in the story of human barbarity we have made some progress in banishing those tactics. However, there has been resurgence in this old story of being extorted out of resources.

Governments representing the population at large, they protect people from the tactics of organized crime collecting a bill. But, the state itself is an organized criminal enterprise threatening people with tactics deemed illegal in the private sector: states hire bill collectors to collect taxes, fines and fees, and then empowered by government to make threats this would be considered criminal in the collection of private debts. Attorneys have always been regarded as “*shysters*” when they specialize in feeding off manufactured problems. Now, they too are becoming bill collectors, joining the other “*bottom feeders*” that prey upon the poor.

Billionaire, noun:

As of 2015, there were 1,826 billionaires worldwide worth an estimated 7 trillion dollars; in the US there are 536 billionaires; 213 in China with an additional 55 in Hong Kong for a total of 268; 103 in Germany; 100 in India; 88 in Russia; 54 in Brazil; 53 in Great Britain; 47 in France; and 39 in Canada. When 1 billion people are totally impoverished out of a World population of 7 billion, the obvious cause are a very small group “*starving out*” 14.2 percent of the population. It is estimated by Oxfam in Oxford, England that 62 of them control half the World’s wealth. Not too long ago, a billionaire was nonexistent, but since the powerful took over the governments and rewrote the laws making their financial crimes legal, there has been an explosive growth of billionaires with a disproportionate share of wealth, and massive, global poverty caused by it (*see* Wealth Management). The only reality billionaires offer the public are wars without end; the steady destruction of civil society; the death of democracy and its protective legislation; and technocratic governance by unelected bureaucrats on behalf of the 0.00001 percent oligarchic class.

Despite owning nearly all the discernible, declared wealth “*starving out*” 80 percent of the planet, still their greed for even more has allowed them to create “*off-shore*” paper companies and secret bank accounts; something that was exposed by the release of the Panama Papers 2016 that was an indictment of 12 national leaders and 140 politicians and high level officials “*screwing*” their own people while spewing the ideological diarrhea within each society: e.g., Capitalism by Prime Minister Cameron of England and Communism by Xi Jinping of China; a country that preaches the supposed virtues of communism while practicing the vices of “*crony*” capitalism at the highest levels in service to these miscreant modern day robber barons (*see* Panama Papers).

How was all this nefarious wealth accumulated? They don’t create wealth through honest labor, they steal the labors of others. “*Crony*” capitalism, the corrupting of government is responsible for this perverted situation (*see* Corruption). These “*dead beat*” con artists hijacked the productive power of societal labors and drained it into the service of banking debt and speculative schemes that transferred nearly all the wealth into massive holdings that formerly were state properties, or productive corporations. They intentionally bankrupted companies by means of the banks, controlled by billionaires, to lend funds for leveraged takeovers of companies that then were cannibalized: i.e., the company’s assets are sold-off, then using the cash to pay off the takeover loan which produced riches for billionaire behind the scheme. But this scheme destroyed the company’s pensions leaving the employees ruined, with the con artist walking away with all the money. Equally as venal, banks gambling with depositors’ funds on “*rigged*” markets driven up, then collapsed; and manipulation of initial public stock offerings as securitized derivatives backed by pools of ordinary people seeking a sound investment. Given this legalized corruption, people need to divest themselves from these Wall Street investment funds, and divest themselves from both political parties whose nefarious leaders are all multi-millionaires that serve the “*deadbeat*” billionaires: e.g., the Clintons and their legalized corruption in the form of a foundation that has a poor track record of helping the poor which they helped to impoverish (*see* Clinton Crime Family).

Bill of Rights, noun:

What is a society? Normally we think of an ethnic or racial group; but, in America, we are a society of many nations once bounded together by a Constitution based on human rights. But that is no longer the case; so there is no longer an America. The Bill of Rights is based upon human rights; something that has not seen the light of enlightenment for thousands of years. Those natural rights were written down as a series of legal rights declared to be a basis of the new American society which was the product of hundreds of years of struggle for moral justice from the barbarous tyranny of psychopaths. These rights were written and incorporated into the US Constitution because people were tired of being assaulted and tortured by English kings. These rights were essentially a list of what people suffered from. However, though this list of rights is supposedly guaranteed by the government as a shield to protect the citizens against the crimes of government, the state is the primary culprit in battering and assaulting these rights; it is effectively a dead letter. There is no “*rule of law*” when the executive branch of government violates every human right listed in the Constitution; there is no “*rule of law*” when corrupt billionaires and politicians legalize their crimes that in effect creates a two tiered system wherein they are “*above the law*.”

The Bill of Rights was a shield to protect people from the tyranny of government; tyranny which is the norm. Now, there is nothing shielding citizens from being robbed of their properties; charged with crimes by evidence illegally collected; and even assassinated by a drone based on the arbitrary whims of a cowardly president. Though the US is a puritanical Judeo-Christian society supposedly believing in the Ten Commandments, the government violates those sacraments by stealing human rights by means of murdering its own people in wars of economic exploitation, and effectively imprisoning people by means of gathering evidence by means of spying - searching on people’s affairs, while engaged in seizure of properties (*see* Ten Commandments).

Biological Weapons

Science fiction has explored the idea of tampering with genetic codes, and the results were horrifically ghoulish: e.g., the movie “*The Fly*,” a scientist becomes the victim of his own experimentations after his genes are mixed with those of a housefly. As a human body with a fly’s head, he ends up committing suicide; likewise, the tiny fly with a human head caught in a spider’s web, this monstrosity was killed off by the police.¹⁶ In the story of “*Frankenstein*,” a scientist assembles various dead body parts while mistakenly attaching an insane mind that comes to haunt its creator.¹⁷ Today, what was science fiction only found in books and moves are now becoming reality as 13,000 scientist at over 300 laboratories assemble various parts of failed technical rationalities developed out of synch with nature, that as monstrosities created from genetic assemblies, we may have to kill-off in the future.

Humans and their new religion of science have truly become gods when they are creating test tube crops, livestock and now insects; but like God, humans may not have entire control of their creations with a will of their own; an artificial impulse at odds with nature – yet wanting to co-op nature. Or, will nature co-op test tube mosquitoes created as instruments of biological warfare into their ranks and through rapid evolution become something at odds with both the elemental gods of Nature and the artificiality of a god without spirit (*see* Mosquito). Science is discovered knowledge, and humanity has discovered an attribute of God – the power to give life. However, the genetic modification of crops, livestock and now insects – are scientific creations that on the face

¹⁶ Langelan, George; screenplay by Clavell, James, *The Fly* (1958).

¹⁷ Shelley, Mary, *Frankenstein* (1818).

of it are beneficial, but in the long term – the outcomes are uncertain.

Though science is about improving the human condition, capitalist profits have a tendency to ignore the ethic of not “*trying out*” something on the public without knowledge of its unfolding effects. That ethical discussion is at the core of the debate: i.e., that science in the guise of goodness, harnessed solely for profits, has a track record of creating environmental disasters with stressed physiologies and psychologies in its wake. Despite the past track record of manufactured disasters, we are entering a new age where policies will have to be crafted regarding the management and rights of scientific creations. It is not out of the realm of possibility that we may have a future with new sentient beings like human clones, or a labor force of hominid brutes, or even an elite class of engineered cerebral types. Though this sounds like science fiction, we know that ideas unfold over time, and clearly there are laboratories laboring on such concoctions.

Will science cure the avalanches of psychological and technological disasters coming from a poisoned environment, or will it continue to create reactive technologies out of synch with nature? The modern mind has been trained to be predisposed to viewing nature as a thing: i.e., first, through the imposition of Christianity that views nature as fallen from heaven, and second, the emergence of science viewing nature as a potentially capricious dangerous threat, something to control. Yet it is the high priests of science, the “*mad scientist*” in white coats that argue that we need to “*get a grip*” on nature because it is the source of human illnesses, but in it is humanity that threatens itself. Yet scientist, and their masters, the philanthropic corporations and ogres, their mission to earn a living, or claiming a moral purpose requires asserting control over the environment to head off the source of human disease, but they are more than willing to ignore deeper environmental questions about the place of humanity in it. But corporations financed by government tampering with the environment is an old story of robber barons turned good, but it is the turning of ego mania outward onto the victims by an unsustainable system creating a narrow base of wealth set on the broad foundations of poverty forcing others to agree to a “*fixed*” system of science employed as a good thing for all.

Birds, noun:

It has been said that birds are messengers sent from the gods to man; the appearance of a bird form was viewed as a good or ill omen: e.g. roosters pecking and scratching the dirt; eagles killing something; crows ominously gathering. We are suffering the vultures of banking greed picking over the road kills; the warmongering of the hawks of war hawking fear; and the doves of peace have been driven off the podium by the bankers and the guns backing them up. The US government sends a message to citizens and foreigners alike with the eagle of war; a symbol that perversely maintains a violent peace by carrying in one claw weapons of death – arrows, and in the other claw an olive branch of peace (*see* Animal, Animism, Augury, Crow, Eagle, Messenger & Omen).

Bitch, colloquial expression, noun & verb:

1. The extreme expression of the worst narcissistic behaviors of the female psyche that blames all except themselves for having low self-esteem, or a self-hatred of what their biological self-dictates as normal and natural. An extreme variation of disturbed female psychosis is referred to as a “*cunt*,” a type of narcissistic personality, a type of borderline personality: one moment normal, the next moment - mean (*see* Borderline-Personality, Cunt & Narcissistic-Personality).

It is a male complaint that women are an annoyance with what is perceived as emasculating behaviors. We now live in a world wherein men act like bitches and women act like bastards. We can speak of “*bad girls*,” as deviants to idealized notions of what a female is capable of being (e.g., caring and nurturing of her offspring). It is vociferously claimed by women, that “*behind every successful man is a woman*,” if that pearl of wisdom is true, then behind every “*bastard*” is a “*hen pecking bitch*.” Even deeper, behind every disturbed male psychology is a “*bitch*” of a mother; because mothers impart the first memories that every man has; since many women seek the enslaving safety of the parental state, they are the most indoctrinated that instruct males (*see* Bastard).

Now, it is one thing to complain about evil women with disturbed feminine psyches labeled as bitches, but it is quite another for the bastards of the world emotionally and physically abusing women and girls by calling them “*bitches*” and “*cunts*” while raping and prostituting them (*see* Prostitution & Rape). One may have disdain for bad behaviors by females, but the usage of these terms in the context of male abuse reflects a pathological hatred of women. America is a pornographic society that has produced the worst of the male and female psyche that travels under the label of either bastard or bitch (*see* Pornography). It is a dysfunctional society where women act like bastards and men act like bitches; now women in the name of equality want to partake in traditional males activities of making war on innocent people be they male or female - and only a pornographic society would call it progress.

2. To “*bitch*” means to constantly complain with anxiety – or to harangue another, from the male point of view, usually a female counterpart with some notion of change demanded from a bastard. A “*bitch of a time*,” meaning having a hard time in dealing with a problem; “*and payback is a bitch*,” as in a nasty divorce? It is labeled so by people that labor with patriarchic structures. It implies that all must labor as a man without complaint, complaining like a haranguing wife is not to be permitted; it implies that complaints is the territory of only the female and women are the only ones overly complaining, but in truth all complain.

BITE, acronym & verb:

We are all either kissed by joyous events, or bitten by traumatic events. We all Experience Nature’s events that can crush us, or kill us, that can be understood, but being tortured, incarcerated and even murdered by rogue government, that is a bit more difficult to reconcile. The question is: why does the government act insane? Why does it protect an artificial thing called money over people? It is very evident that governments are purveyors of “*blood money*.” Ordinary people don’t start wars – governments under the control of venal interests do so on behalf of a thing – money and the power it brings to control society!

And in order to make everybody supportive of believing in this thing, government “*brainwashes*” people through the institution of public education that in the guise of imparting skills, imparts a socialization program of allegiance to the state (*see* Brainwash). Students that don’t quite “*fit in*,” as evidenced by dysfunctional behaviors, or who questioned the system and its rationales, they are referred to the school psychologist staff for further treatments (*see* Psychiatrist). Yet this socialization contains conflicting values, the source of cognitive dissonance, the source of social schizophrenia (*see* Cognitive Dissonance).

In psychological terms, the acronym BITE in Figure 2 is a formula to understanding the lobotomy procedure performed to change behaviors, thoughts, and emotions by controlling information (*see* Lobotomy). A lobotomy of socialization is a procedure to purge the mind of what is intuitively natural and replace it with a program of engineered insanities. By controlling ideological

information, it discourages the individual pursuit of happiness by discouraging independent thought; it deemphasizes unconditional love, the basis of mercy; and the “killing-off” of instincts of what is the natural law of right and wrong – and replacing it with the tyranny of man’s laws, all these good qualities are buried deep under the layer of the new programming of ideological dogma emphasizes competition to garner all, the greed of money and power to buy love and status, and the fear of disapproval of society, and ultimately the state and the false god of organized religion. That is why imaginary fear of an all seeing eye of a disapproving god, or government is the necessary for a punishing state to function without actually being present as the means to maintaining control despite any truthful information that would inject cognitive dissonance into the equation.

$$[(\text{Behaviors} = \text{Information} + \text{Thoughts} + \text{Emotions}) = \text{Constructed Mind}]$$

Figure 2: The Bite of Socialization

Evil and psychotic attitudes, and the *behaviors* and feelings that flow are constructed by subjective *information*, the meanings given to us while we are experiencing an event within an institutional setting, which in turn provides the framework as how we think, the *thoughts* in our head, which if dwelled upon too much leads to expressed *emotions* (see Emotions & Greif). Natural feelings like that which makes us laugh or happy are intuitive, but most feelings are learned, especially negative emotions; we are taught to hate; and that hate leads to depression and ultimately homicides and suicides (see Depression, Homicides & Suicides).

It is important to know that social life is essentially a collective social schizophrenic experience (see Schizophrenia); that is we live an engineered reality based upon dubious, subjective beliefs. Beliefs and values that are inculcated into the minds of children through institutions of mind control that wash the brain of its natural humanity that deceive the mind with the propaganda of supposed rationalities of modernity; yet the mind intuitively feels something is cognitively wrong (see Mind-Control); and when people are presented with information that objectively challenges false beliefs, they experience dissonance between the truth and what they were taught was truth; but despite the truth, they will cling to the lies of socialization (see Cognitive Dissonance).

Black Market

The black markets are a Deep State monopoly; yet they are the true free markets where all personal needs and wants are satisfied; and that includes secret government rogue programs that ethical people would never approve of; and it is these programs that support the inducements of extortion and threats of murder which liberally flow from a poisoned chalice that nearly all must drink from in order to have the illusion of power; a power brought to bear against ordinary people that also are extorted into drinking the poison of finances to pay for an unnatural lifestyle and the taxed labors to do so which the masters of the World insist are theirs.

Money makes the World go around; especially the primary business of government – organized graft (see Money). The government wants to regulate all markets for two reasons: one, to collect license fees and taxations, and to protect the monopolies of large corporations from creative inventors that would put them out of business. Now, the banks and their paid for servant, the US government are proposing a cashless society so all transactions can be taxed and monitored. But a cashless society would be to the detriment of the Deep State and banks which thrive off of the cash generated by the black markets; markets that are under the

control of rogue elements in the government (*see* Cash). It is estimated that the arms and drug markets are worth an estimated \$20 trillion a year; and this is the source for financing “*off the book*” programs carried out by the Deep State; an underground economy controlled the government that is of high value as the primary means which the Deep State finances its “*off the book*” rogue programs which in turn support the crimes of drug laundering by banks enforced through extortion and murder of any public servant not corrupted who happens to stumble upon its operations(*see* Deep State).

Central banks have brought interests rates to near zero, creating no incentive for customers to keep money in the banks that are only interested in loaning funds out at usurious rates; and to pass laundered funds onto crooked politicians, corporations, and police operatives. Since people are increasingly robbed of the means to earn money honestly, they must turn to the black markets to generate income. By creating black markets controlled by the Deep State, it targets honest people to be taxed to death or eventually imprisoned into a privatized prison system. Black markets are engineered to create problems by criminalizing nearly every behavioral act seeking the pleasures of mind and body, and regulating private property as types of contraband to be seized.

The formal economy has too many inquisitorial features that can be monitored: it is the practice of government to monitor “*little people*” to steal their meager labor in the form of taxes to pay the debts of banks financing wars; and even more disturbing, addict them to drugs, and eventually “*lock them up.*” Since the government spies on every person’s finances, and seizes one’s hard-earned labors stored in the banks, people are increasingly storing their funds “*under the mattress.*” Corporate state capitalism dishonestly negotiated behind closed doors, is corporate welfare that thrives as a war profiteering enterprise; a fascist business model leading to less product variety and innovation designed to make life more comfortable without higher, usurious prices.

Black Sites, noun:

This term is normally used for secret CIA detention sites overseas wherein people of interest are captured and interrogated – tortured for information that is deemed necessary for national security (*see* CIA). However, the vices of war are the vices of old men – greed for money and power, suspicions and paranoia; and these old men have unleashed the vices in a war upon their own people: i.e., there are now secret detention centers within the US operated by local police under the auspices of Homeland Security claiming the threat of domestic terrorism must be “*rooted out.*”

Since courts have essentially abrogated their responsibility to rule upon the constitutionality of the exaggerated claims of the Executive branch of government to detain, torture and murder citizens without due process of law, illegal sites have been operating within the borders of the nation. This gross violation of the supreme sovereignty of the Constitution has created a fascist state rivaling those nations that the US accuses as being repressive while the US government has ascended to the position as the supreme state that violates human rights as routine policy. The overthrow of the Constitution, the basis of the social contract regulating affairs, justifiably leads people to reassert the right to their humanity – a sovereign, natural right (*see* Sovereign).

Blackmail, noun & verb:

Why is it when leaders of government agencies, particularly generals are caught breaking the law, or assaulting and battering the Constitution, the basis of an entire society’s political beliefs never are terminated or brought before the docket of a criminal court?

It is because the Deep State spies on the dens of thieves, being corrupt politicians along with usurious judges and discover the “dirt” on them, which of course is very thick; then they “blackmail” them to squelch any investigations into nefarious acts of the surveillance state under their direction; and because they are being “blackmailed,” this why politicians and court judges never serve the will of the voter, but only the will of the oligarchs and their oligopoly. This is calling “the kettle black” by those who boil-up in those very kettles the crimes which require the citizens be the makings of the stew. And those that cannot be “blackmailed” are framed for fictitious crimes, and if need be even murdered.

If this is the case, then perhaps the “dirt” on Attorney General Holder, who refuses to prosecute these criminals within the Deep State, and the banks which launder trillions of dollars, must be damaging; so damaging that Holder ought to check himself into prison where he “railroads” others to; and of course President Obama given his suspect obscured past, must also be drowning in scandals. Why else would he do an entire 180 degree change from what he publically ran on during the election of 2008: All the criminal activity that the Bush-Cheney Team committed, which he said was not the American way, now he has taken those crimes to all new levels (*see* Obama, Barack).

Blasphemy, noun:

Any truth presented that is contrary to the doctrines of religious, political, and economic ideologies, or any social beliefs; and of course any authentic thinker will transgress all those domains. Given that most teachers are agents of the existing status quo, most schools and universities are institutions of cultural and societal embossed with provincialism devoid of rational thought and any imagination to see the good while rationalizing evil. And for those that act with righteousness to encourage God’s righteous peace among warring parties are persecuted by the “odor of goodness” claiming to be righteously just (*see* Pacifism & Peace).

Most politicians are blasphemers for they call good evil and evil good. That is true when a Norwegian committee would award a Nobel Peace Prize to a self-professed killer. A killer that preaches that war is necessary and peace is obtainable through the barrel of a gun; and certainly that is true when Obama makes war on peace; calls the blessed peacemakers terrorists collaborators; and any journalist that would write the truth about the terrorist is now a terrorist. Jesus said “*Blessed are the peacemakers for they will be called the children of God.*”¹⁸ But Obama is a blasphemer when he says “*God bless America*” while persecuting God’s peacemakers that would speak with a zealot, an insurgent to put away the sword and engage in peace talks (*see* Free Speech). He claims he is a Christian; he says yes to God, but he does not do his will because he allows “*money to trump peace.*” Obama ought to remember that Jesus consorted with people that the authorities forbade; so he would crucify his Lord! Obama apparently has to fear, or respect for God’s will; he has cursed himself to Hell when he calls the good of peacemakers evil, and his evil acts good!

Pernicious taboos exists of speaking out against religion, people or ideas that function as censorship; this suppression of critiques results in criminal and civil prosecutions, imprisonment, and “blacklisted” from one’s career (*see* Taboo). And this pernicious taboo extends to the peacemakers trying to bring about a settlement, or journalists interviewing are accused of consorting with terrorists. True freedom of speech is the actual taboo – to repress any thought that questions those with the means of power; and this taboo against questioning a pernicious system of absolute power is so strong that most will not, or cannot acknowledge its

¹⁸ Jesus of Nazareth, Mathew 5: 9, New Testament.

existence. To broach this taboo by blaspheming religion or state converts freedom of speech from a pointless exercise to a needed and brave act that a society without provocateurs infuriating becomes appeasement that serves power backed by ignorance.

Block, noun & verb:

1. A square made of hard materials such as wood or stone, usually used to build a structure. Structures that are built of stone such as giant pyramids, or adobe bricks and rock of Southwest Indian Kivas resonate with energy (*see* Brick, Kiva & Pyramid).
2. To obstruct and prevent a course of action. The World is not ruled by law, but by force. The US wants to control the World by force by blocking democracy and development. That is why government policy is to block, obstruct any proposals for global peace (*see* World Peace Plan). If the US would stop blocking the rational consensus of the World community for political settlements, then humanity could make a “*great leap forward*.” The US has vetoed every peace proposal between Israel and Palestine brought before the United Nations by other nation. The US vetoes any resolution condemning human rights crimes committed by Israel against Palestine.

The US is an outlier case: it's the only nation that acts like an obstinate bully, unwilling to talk with others. This perhaps is a male psychology best summed up in the vernacular *expression* “*cock blocking*.” The US “*cock blocks*” so it can remind the World it rules despite the desires of the international community to affect a workable peace; it also allows the US to “*bully*” weaker states to be their whores, or “*get out of the way*,” or suffer a beating. America does not want democracy in poorer countries; that means an end to their dominance to rule through a barrel of a gun. But this is no surprise; American leadership represents an oligarchic system in the US, a system that ignores the opinions of its own public.

Hope for democracy means over ruling the democratic will of the people to engage an agenda of human rights. Only the American people can bring an end to the political crimes of American leadership. They need to demand an end to military aid and an increase in humanitarian aid. Wherever there is American foreign aid, there will be a corresponding rise in grotesque human rights violations: e.g. Israel, Egypt and Columbia, all terrorist states that oppress people, especially their own through militarized policies. Moreover, when the US Congress blocks direct US intervention in the affairs of another state, the president and his henchmen will call upon a network of terrorist states to do the “*dirty work*” on behalf of financial and corporate interests (*see* Intervention). Rights are proportional to power; so it is necessary for social activist to tap into not the power of violence, which they do not have, but the power of raising awareness. The World cannot change America, only the American people can change the both domestic and international policies. The government is crushing both the American people and foreign peoples. It can be a difficult proposition to block the violence of the government. The US has monopolized violence, which is why nonviolent means to opposing the US is the only rational course. Education and organizing is the only realistic way to block the monopoly of politically motivated violence practice by those who control the state. In addition, boycotts against corporations that operate in these militarized zones are another effective way of blocking violence.

Blood Oath

People that are very close in similar views and interests frequently pledge their mutual loyalty through the ritual of a blood oath by

cutting the palm of the hand and then shaking hands while the blood from each mixes. Nations that once were enemies and shed copious amounts of blood, they too become bonded to each other; a covenant of goodwill. The US, Japan and China are bonded with each other from the Second World War (*see* China). Today, these three brothers are in a family conflict. Though the US and China were brothers in their mutual struggle with Japan, today they are a bit at odds with each other. The US and China have never spilt blood between each other, but Japan and the US have; they are now blood brothers. The US and Japan fought a bloody war, and they are forever bonded by the experiences of mass murder - war; forever pledged to each other by the cause of those unforgotten memories. America is the younger, stronger brother, China the older brother, and Japan the rising brother, and though the older brother has ambitions to regain his lost status, the stronger brother with his newfound status, and his Japanese brother's fear of the older brother, these two sea faring nations are now facing a new battle fleet in the South and Eastern China Seas.

Boat, idiom, noun & verb:

All boats regardless of size are vessels that operate similarly under the same conditions (*see* Vessel). To properly understand piloting mega-yachts, one must master a tiny sailboat; a rowboat; and a motorboat (*see* Yacht). Most people buy costly power boats, but with little understanding of how to pilot, dock and anchor these vessels (*see* Anchor); but that is expensive when docking the vessel and drinking at a marina populated by "*bar flies*" (*see* Marina); even worse, drunkards running afoul of both reef and other vessels (*see* Vessel). An old boat can be cheaply rebuilt and fitted with solar panels for free electricity. Old sailboats are nearly free to power by means of wind, but old trawlers with a single screw diesel engine are cheap also to pilot (*see* Sailboat). Since we are "*all in the same boat*," we must pull together to find away from the dangers of the shore for the freedom of the open seas. A person wanting freedom from the matrix would be well advised to put to sea. A boat is both house and transportation, if you care for the small boats, like vessel carrying water, they will carry you anywhere while not spilling you in the water; allow one to make an escape to an open sea – far away from bill collectors and courts (*see* Ocean).

Bocona (Spanish) adjective & noun:

A "*big mouth*" person, a "*con artist*" torturously espousing social, political poisons; endemic among Cuban American politicians peddling their deluded lie that they are a self-made people, when in fact they are the beneficiaries of refugee aid. It had been said in the 1960s, if you give right wing Cubans a helping hand, they will take your arm. Now that self-fulfilling prophesy has come full circle 50 years later that they have taken over the state of Florida and now feed at the expense of native born Americans: i.e., first with former Senator Mel Martinez, a fascist of an old order who espoused anti-constitutional (Bill of Rights), anti-American sentiments; sent vociferous emails to native born Americans denying the torture scandals of state; then followed by the puny and somewhat porcine strutting imbecile Senator Marco Rubio, who wears high heels, and an alleged homosexual connected to the Bush Family crime syndicate involved in drug and arms trafficking espousing non-native, fascist viewpoints which were the ruination of Cuba (*see* Bush Crime Family). And these "*big mouth*" liars were supplemented by Senator Ted Cruz and his lies.

Now these corrupt "*deadbeats*" that rob the treasury, are the viral seed of America's demise into a pit of self-serving "*big mouth*" lies: it is Rubio's, personal ambitions to engorge himself as the ultimate "*deadbeat*" welfare recipient using public office to become a rich liar pushing his thievery as the "*fairy tale*" of American success: i.e., his presidential aspirations supported by his master behind the scenes, Norman Braman, a billionaire automobile dealer that "*fixed*" all his financial problems; and now he

makes the “fix” for Braman’s personal projects. As a “*big mouth con artist deadbeat*,” desiring to replicate Cubano feudalism that enriches his cronies while impoverishing the working class; banished from that island, and now foists it upon America - the ultimate fraud of being a “gay” feudal prince supported by laboring taxpayers while starving them out on behalf of his masters (*see* Cubano).¹⁹ Rubio, represents the classic “*big mouth*” constantly switching sides on political issues such as immigration and the environment; publishing ideas he claims are his own, but never originated with him; and more disturbingly, pontificating his fractured religious values drawn from Mormonism, Catholicism and Protestantism - all rolled into one schizophrenic nightmare.

Bohemian Grove, noun:

An elitist secret society founded in 1873; it is composed of male social elites drawn from all professional occupations that meet in Northern California. Some believe it is affiliated with the Illuminati, a secret society of elites in a conspiracy to dominate the World (*see* Illuminati). They are largely the product of unearned money: spoiled children with no concept of hard work; and if they do work, they are mostly involved in occupations that “fleece” people. Truly America and Western society are being led not by people with good tidings for all, but a conspiracy of disdain and hatred for those they control (*see* Conspiracy). The leadership of China and Putin of Russia, an authentic Christian are not to be found with these perverts (*see* Chinese Philosophy & Putin, Vladimir). Many look to China and Russia for sanctuary from these ghouls.

These elites, like children hold a Halloween like party that worships the ancient Babylonian god Moloch combined with ancient Druid rituals; Moloch, a god that the ancient ones sacrificed children to. The entire compound is adorned in ghoulish symbols of death. It is a larger scale occult club similar to the super elitist fraternity known as the “*Brotherhood of Death*,” the occultist Skull and Bones of Yale University (*see* Skull and Bones). The main ritual, their sylvan holiday of the forest revolves around a giant statue of the Babylonian god Moloch led by priests dressed in medieval robes carry flame torches that lead the members in the Druid like worship of an owl; the owl of the wisdom of the goddess Athena. Athena was never an occult of evil, but of knowledge of the arts and sciences of those ancient days (*see* Athena). They use large bonfires to burn in effigy small children; and the word bonfire comes from the word “*bone fire*” wherein occultists collect the ashes and use them in rituals of witchcraft. The priests assert that the area, the holy woodland is a holy temple; but this ritual is indicative of evil or foolish superstitions; the profane in contrast to the sacred (*see* Profane & Sacred). It is alleged that these elites are homosexual pedophiles that burn in effigy a mannequin body of a baby. As their high priest chants during their satanic ritual, “*His body has been brought...to our funeral pyre ...a funeral march...our...pyre awaits the corpse...*”²⁰

They shout repeatedly the accusation of “*fool*,” but they are the fools; the ignorant ones! It is not the sacred respect for Nature, the spirit of nature, animism as the American Indians practiced, but a perverted disrespect for Nature – a white man’s production (*see* Animism). They have no understanding of Nature; they view the natural cycle of death and birth as a sort of malevolence, when death is the doorway life. It certainly is not the message of eternal life of the Messiah, the Christ; it certainly is not the teachings of the great Chinese philosophers; and certainly not the humane teachings of the Buddha; all of them professed good tidings to humanity (*see* Buddha & Jesus of Nazareth). This ritual is devoid, barren of goodwill towards all mankind, except a membership

¹⁹ The author repeatedly emailed Marco Rubio over the scandal of torture, which has been confirmed as a reality; but all he got were replies of denial that the torture never occurred. It is an insult to the intelligence and an affront to American values by an agent of imported fascism.

²⁰ Jones, Alex, *Bohemian Grove*, infowars.com (2000).

roster composed of the vain fools they are. They seek not the council of the great spiritual prophets that respected Nature, but the council of an owl they abuse – a bird that is a creation of God, yet no greater in worth than a human.

Why would these evil men be allowed to be fools? Do they actually believe in the power of evil over good? Some obviously are “*deadly serious*” in the belief of making “*a business deal*” with evil in order to control the business of humanity. Even if some do not believe in the power of an occult, many may come just to make the connections to a network of power brokers. But either way, how can some profess a belief in Christianity and then participate in this macabre evil? And if a leader is not a religious person, or an atheist, is this an appropriate venue in which to meet and decide the fate of millions of people?

Book, noun & verb:

1. To arrest and process followed by “*throwing the [rule] book*” at those unjustly detained: i.e., government seeking the finality of conviction in order to control the prisoner over a long period of time. But no verdict is ever assured because by means of jury nullification, the jury is the law, not some law book, nor the trappings of the court; these are just symbols of law, not justice.
2. Book. In order to master the complicated skill of reading thoroughly, one must learn to write; reading and writing “*go hand in hand*,” and unfortunately, with the dummying down of American educational system, people can’t read what ails them let alone write about it. And those that do read, many can’t seem to understand that the autobiographies of the powerful are merely novels “*fairy tales*” that “*doctor –up*” the actual truth by ignoring, obscuring and even lying (*see Novel*). So, all the millions of dollars constructing libraries, especially presidential libraries are book repositories of composed of fiction; besides, a public library “*packed*” with fiction is less of a threat to a government in need of hiding its crimes behind stacks of books (*see Library*).
3. Book worm: a colloquial term denoting an individual that reads constantly; and these types readers encounter the truth about humanity’s inhumanness recorded in history books and the psychology books that attempt to explain it; and since many no longer read, but rely upon the lies of media – they are alienated people who live in ignorance as to their own fractured feelings.
4. Book-ends: i.e., two weighted objects placed on both ends of a collection of lined-up books that keep them upright. Though bookends support a collection of books, people’s lives can be bookended by either good or traumatizing events which are the chapters in one’s life. The worst possible location that a decent person will find themselves being placed in, is being bookended by the death of a child and the death of a parent. One emotionally can accept the natural death of an elder, but a child not so. The greatest legacy that evil men have achieved is traumatizing people through wars that have put to an end the countless lives of innocent children. We are plagued by immoral and shorted sighted leaders that tempt God’s better Nature, for one day will have to answer for those lives and the indescribable anguish they foisted upon good people who never did them any harm.
5. The Book of Eternal Life. In physics, all things created by the energy of the Universe cannot be destroyed, but changed in their form; and likewise, all spiritual energy cannot be destroyed, but consigned to either the brightness of kindness, or excommunicated to the dark side of mean spiritedness. All people, their spirit trapped by physicality fail to live up to their potential to do the will of God. That is why it is imperative that people have a conscience that will save them; for they shall be

reincarnated to endeavor to try again. And what is the fate of the evil ones such as ordinary murderers of which Presidents Clinton, Bush Senior and Junior, and Obama? They have damned themselves to Hell; and that Hell is the reincarnation to a lower life form such as spider or an insect being pursued for lunch by a bird or a lizard for they have ensnared themselves in a web of their own deceitful making (*see* Birds, Insects & Reptiles).

Border, noun & verb:

A demarcation line between two objects joined; or two objects near each other, yet separated by the inhumanity of the nation state. The situation between all nations borders on tragic with people trapped in between the boundaries. All forms of animals and plants exist in borders defined by climate as determined by Nature, but man's borders are unnatural – they are defined by evil interests desiring to control natural resources, but not sharing them.

Borderline, adjective & noun:

A line drawn in the sand; the frontier zone between demarcating two distinct societies; a demarcation line between two nation states usually of differing political ideologies and languages. It is easy for politicians to make “borderline statements” of half-truths and half lies making promises, then build walls between human beings in contrast to building bridges and fulfilling promises; building relationships between people.

Borderline-Personality, noun & psychiatric term:

The attributes of instability in moods, self-identity, and behaviors manifested through impulsive actions, suicide attempts, anger, and depression. The psychological term borderline personality denotes an individual with multiple personalities; or personality characteristics not entirely integrated. This is the case with most celebrities that have an ability to project multiple personality types while acting. This ability to pick up various characters and project them outward is also an indication of a confused personality that is not entirely sure of which one is the primary personality. This confusion leads to narcissist behaviors of being preoccupied with one's own self; a self not entirely sure of itself (*see* Celebrity, Narcissism & Personality).

Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions (BDS)

The people of Palestine have suffered decades of their land and people being tortured by the Zionists of America and Israel. They have advocated the BDS, an embargo based on the Universal Declaration of Human Rights as a means to isolating the government of Israel, which increasingly tightens the noose of apartheid practices around Palestinian necks (*see* Israel). Only Sweden in the West has openly opposed these human rights crimes (*see* Sweden). Israel has been success in its “witch hunts” seeking to muzzle advocates of the BDS, and punishing organizations that engage in BDS acts. Moreover, many reputable Israelis professionals and academics that are opposed to a government they are not in agreement with. Unfortunately, the good people of Israel must share along with the Palestinians the suffering perpetrated by the crimes of the evil Zionists whose genocidal grow ever bolder with each passing day.

Yet “no good deed goes unpunished.” America, Canada, France, and the United Kingdom, are all complicit in human rights crimes against Palestine. In France, over 30 people advocating the BDS have been arrested under an obscure 1881 law governing

the press, Article 24, line 8 makes it illegal to discriminate against a party involved in trade; yet this law has been twisted in support of the ultimate discriminatory state. In the US, the Israeli lobby has succeeded in having 21 states and Congress condemning organizations for divesting their financial instruments connected with Israel; and academic institutions that do so have been threatened with extortion by the cutting off of federal funding. Yet despite this attempt to convert academia from an institution representative of human rights into one of being complicit in the crimes of the state, still the American Anthropological Association's Vote on the Academic Boycott of Israeli Institutions represents that reality that ethical people understand that the Palestinians are most likely the most oppressed people since the genocide of the American Indian by the US government.

In 2015, Obama finalized his attack on free speech and actions with the Trade Promotion Authority (TPA), a trade tool used in favor of Israel, which he and collaborators within the European Union in his trade negotiations of the Trans-Atlantic Trade and Investment Partnership (TTIP), a union of corporations between North America and Europe (*see* Union). In the United Kingdom, the conservative government announced it would take action against local town councils seeking to divest their financial pensions investments in Israeli companies, and procurement of goods and services from Israel under the rules of the World Trade Organization that prohibit discrimination of goods and services with a company based on its country of origin (WTO). In Canada, the bribed politicians of the Conservative and Liberal parties have an agreement with Israel to combat the BDS movement, which characterizes it as the "*demonization*," of Zionist Israel, but the BDS is the means to question spurious policies (*see* Zionism).

Brainwashing, *noun & verb*:

Governments are interested in controlling the minds of the citizenry by means of controlled systematic indoctrination based on repetition of a message or intentional confusion of disinformation taught in schools and aired on television. This systematic control is done through public education, by "*washing*" the truth through public release of government information, and a mainstream press that rarely investigates inconsistencies in government actions and questionable, unethical policies which any child can discern. When society preaches two contrary beliefs which confuse the mind, the virtues of righteousness, yet practices injustice, this leads to either schizophrenia, or an alienated personage. This "*brain washing*" by the institutions of society, religion and schools, creates an artificial belief value system that is a partial basis as to why society that can be describes delusional; and when people suffer the disconnect between the propaganda and the reality they live in, mild to severe cognitive dissonance occurs between the inculcated lies and the truth (*see* Cognitive Dissonance). This unbalanced state can eventually lead to a type social schizophrenia composed of audio and visual images that are messages that create mental illness in the individual (*see* Schizophrenia). These messages are delivered by the bite of powerful institutions through the social settings of education, religion and reinforced by mainstream media. The acronym BITE describes *behaviors* that are is affected by the *information* that creates *thoughts* and hence psychotic *emotions* (*see* BITE). This alienating bite, the cause of social schizophrenia creates a populace rendered as zombies that will even attack the messengers of truth come to free them; but this is intentional, because the "*walking dead*" are easily harnessed to carry out the agenda of evil (*see* Zombie).

Within the internal world of the surveillance state, it uses mind control methodologies in creating apparatchiks, agent functionaries of the state apparatus that can carry out spying activities without their knowledge: e.g., brainwashed operatives being unwitting assassins for conspiracies for power (*see* Mind Control). In totalitarian countries, of which the US is one of, the CIA in

a program titled MK Ultra utilizes methods to a captive audience systematically applied to change attitudes, and alter beliefs, through the use of psychological-stress techniques of torture, in combination with drugs and now with the development of electromagnetic frequency devices that can beam microwave signals into the mind, to either input thoughts, encourage pathological behaviors intended to disrupt society, or even kill people (*see* Electromagnetic Frequency Mind Control Weapons).

Government practices clearly are evil. These programs designed and pioneered by Nazi war criminals were brought to the US after the Second World War to continue their development under the auspices of the CIA and Pentagon (*see* CIA). Though officially denied, and when caught, officially discontinued, all these methods still continue in the other guises of scientific agencies. Rendition, the kidnapping of people and shipping them to other countries for torture, was officially established by Bill Clinton; and the infamous Bush-Cheney torture programs carried out by the CIA and the Pentagon at Guantanamo, Cuba, along with rendition, though officially discontinued have been furthered by Obama who has furthered the component of fear; fear of being spied upon, and even suddenly murdered by a flying robot in the sky.

Bread, idiom & noun:

The bread of life is spirituality not money; because “*no man can live by bread alone.*” But in a world driven by worship of money, one may have to “*butter-up*” to somebody – know “*what side one’s bread is buttered on;*” or “*butter the right side of your bread*” – make a deal with an ogre of finance or power. But remember, if you want to reign in your heaven than live in another man’s hell, one can nearly live on bread alone, if they put sardines and cheese on it.

Breed, noun & verb:

It has been declared by experts that when humans domesticated both plants and animals, there was a leap forward in civilization from nomadic ways to settlement ways. This Agrarian Revolution about seven thousand years ago created wealth in the form of livestock and harvested crops, but it also gave rise to structures of power that controlled those newly created resources. Hence the creation of a class structure of royal families, warriors, priests, artisans and slaves.

Class structures are bred be they low, middle or high class; and societies that are obsessed with breeding animals into pure pedigrees, also attempt to refine, the mongrel, the savage in each human. Unfortunately, people that believe they are “*well bred*” by class and education are trained into feeling a false sense of an “*air of superiority*” that gives them the right target the powerless lower classes (*see* Eugenics). Yet despite the arrogance of feeling “*well bred,*” the refined behaviors called manners merely “*cover-up*” the natural beast within them; for their acts towards the lower classes can be very barbarous and cruel. English society is medieval when it wants to identify one’s pedigree, their class rank. Fortunately, Nature always prevails over these breeding schemes, for occasionally a mongrel dog, a bastard or a bitch gets over the wall and forcibly mates with a better pedigree.

Brick, noun & verb:

1. A block made of clay, mud or any rock material molded into a rectangular blocks; then fired in large kilns, or dried in the sun.
2. Socially, each individual is nothing but a brick in a wall. The need to be loved is great, hence the need to conform; but not at the

cost of throwing bricks at others not allowed, or unable to “fit in” the wall of comforting anonymity. But, when the spirit of compromising over moral points pertinent to human survival weakens us – becomes our undoing, then we must with uncompromising conviction tear down this wall of bricks we are, be freed, remove ourselves from that wall. Engineered society which serves technocratic government has everything and every person tagged with numbers and accompanying descriptive labels; in every government database, a citizen slave is a source of revenue and an object to be traced and tracked. An entire data base is a brick wall of anonymous people whose pooled resources represents a large section of the economy; and money is the blood that makes its machines turn; so, nearly all must battle over getting their pint of blood.

In public schools, the humanities and the social sciences, which explain the truth, have been demoted while patriotism and bible classes in the guise of a comparative religion class have been promoted which obscure the truth. Obviously, state agents, brutish police resource officers abusing students, and teachers forced to teach curriculums devoid of critical thought, unwittingly perpetrate dark sarcasm within the classroom. Civic literacy, philosophy, poetry and the arts are just rubbish that gets in the way of schoolwork. However, students know, “*We don’t need no education. We don’t need no thought control...no dark sarcasm in the classroom...hey! Teacher! Leave those ‘kids’ alone...another brick in the wall.*”²¹ Sarcasm originates from the Greek word “*sarkazein*” meaning to “*tear flesh.*” Sarcasm is what teachers do - they assault the mind - they tear away at it. Since control of the classroom is paramount in a technocratic model - this artificial environment sets the stage for the need to use cutting language: remarks that mean the opposite of what they seem to say and are intended to mock or deride. Sarcastic educational experiences reveal to kids the pathologies within the institutions of religion, state, and economy backed by cutting words and guns.

The key to surviving sarcasm is to create a new way of life that requires manual and intellectual labors towards building a domicile free from the matrix of modern society. Monolithic modernity introduced the idea of the domiciles of humanity assembled, built by universal components that have made housing, schools and hospitals all coldly look identical across the urban landscapes. People are viewed as bricks to be assembled, but as a lone brick, the individual is embedded in society, to be available to the matrix schemes of financial controls; but, as a solitary brick, removed from the system, the individual carries within themselves all the information and wits to survive by participating in the future economy that will require decentralization not centralization for organizing society. Poor physical and mental health are a by-product of machine living: when people build, or at minimum maintain their domiciles and other technological necessities, then they tend to live a lifestyle that is physically healthier and exercises and immunizes the brain against senility. That is a bold claim, but most physical and mental illnesses are related to, and clearly exacerbated by industrialized patterns of living.

BRICS, acronym for Brazil, Russia, India, China, and South Africa:

The consortiums of Western banks under the control of criminal syndicates such as the Rothschild and Rockefeller families have been the only one means available to poorer countries extorted by the inducements to borrow development funds flowing from a poisoned chalice that is a tool to control the World. The future of the world economy may not have to be extorted and controlled by Western banks, which now will have to contend with an alternative powered by five new nations tired of the monopoly of the “deadbeat” American bankers and their European friends, along with the enslaved collaborative Asian and Latin American vassal

²¹ Waters, Rodger and Pink Floyd, *A Brick in the Wall*, from the album and video, *The Wall* (1982).

states. The US government led development banks such as the Asian Development Bank, the World Bank, and the IMF, are instruments to exercise financial and political control over the World; they are critical economic and political tools in that endeavor. They use these banks for domination by force in tandem with military power; by force of “*blacklisting*” nations and banks by the imposition of sanctions and embargoes making it impossible to economically function.

The new emerging banks led by Chinese are trying to displace the American led system because nations are tired of being dominated like children by an abusive parent that by means of economic blackmail that needs to control their “*piggy banks*,” and if need be invaded and their countries shredded and destroyed. The Chinese led banks claim to be more effective in assisting countries shackled to the US system; a system that enslaves nations by “*blacklisting*” them through economic sanctions; policies that are essentially the means of theft. But since China will never have a global empire because she controls no strategic oceans, she can only buy friends from the cash she amasses from the slave labor of her manufacturing plants – that is her weakness; for the global community of manufacturers can always move on to another impoverished nation such India. Nevertheless, when and if that occurs, she will find her friends very fickle and will jump ship (*see* Global Straits & Ocean).

Since China is currently awash in cash earned from cheap labor, she is for now a country with large cash reserves which her corrupt government officials drain off for their own benefit; but they understand they need friends; so, they are leading the way to establish the Asian Infrastructure Investment Bank (AIIB); a bank that even America’s European allies are rushing to join, and other countries are turning to in lieu of the International Monetary Fund (IMF). The Europeans are not necessarily China’s friend; they just want a piece of the new bank. The IMF, largely controlled by the Americans and Europeans, are increasingly willing to work with the China in setting up the AIIB, which will function at a regional level. This level of cooperation by the IMF with China has reached the stage where the Chinese Yuan (¥) will be globalized as a world reserve currency for exchange and will be included in the IMF’s Special Drawing Rights (SDR) reserve currency basket most likely weighted with the European currencies of the German Mark and the French Franc in counter balance to the America Dollar, Britain Pound and Japanese Yuan.

The business of China is business and the business of America is war; and it is these wars that have made America the enemy of humanity. Yet it remains undetermined which emphasis will prevail. The Chinese are making “*fair weather friends*,” and trying to create the illusion of trust in contrast to the US, which uses its banks for domination. However, ultimately, that is also the goal of China. Though the Europeans are America’s allies, they too will give her a bit of the “*cold shoulder*” in exchange for some Chinese Yuan (¥). It is reflective of the reality of a shift in global economic power towards the developing world and away from the developed economies, which are in an advanced stage of crisis. It is not inevitable that the combined BRICS economies will eclipse the combined economies of the developed world. These nations control more than one fourth of the World’s land mass and contain a more than forty percent of the world’s population; as of 2010, they account for one fourth of the world’s gross national income. However, these nations are potentially plagued by the ever-lurking threat of social unrest; and if these economies falter, then the equation of political economy may become untenable.

China, has a productive economy based on slave labor unlike the partially “*fake*” economy of the US build upon a gambling casino of derivative speculation (*see* China). However, its weakness is cheap slave labor and cheap money from a non-transparent

banking system. However, collectively, BRICS is too small to sink the dollar; and with the exception of China represent less than 10 percent of the global dollar markets. China is vulnerable, it cannot stop trading in dollars in order to sell to the US and European markets, that combined represent 75 percent of the dollar trade, and that reality is not going away.

The Russians have a real economy based upon energy production taxing only real trade; but being a nation that exports energy and mineral resources, that is its weakness too that the Americans have attempted to destroy; and though Russia does not want to be a subordinate servant of China, she has no other alternative but to deal with China (*see* Russia). India, a nation that suffers an inferiority complex “*pounded*” into them by the British, is a potential new engine of production and consumption, which the Western powers are trying to peel away from China (*see* India). The US is doing everything possible to keep any mutual economic interests to collaborate with China and Russia by India because she is the wild card of international politics that could separate the BRICS nations into quarreling brothers. India, though not fooled by this classic divide and conquer tactic still has “issues” with allowing China to control its economy, or supersede it as a military power they are in this paradoxical game that has them in both camps so they are trying to play that game to their advantage, for they also do not want to be a vassal state of either side. She is a main power in the Indian Ocean, and she could easily run the Chinese navy out of her own waters since China has no viable sea base or island there. Brazil, an emerging giant in South America, desires to cut the umbilical cord to an abusive relationship of the US, and South Africa, likewise with Europe.

These five new powerhouse economies claim they are seeking to build a democratic, multi-polar world to challenge what they say is the myopic, undemocratic New World Order the Americans envision; they are in the process of building parallel financial institutions to compete against the monopoly of the US and Europe controlling the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and the World Bank; two institutions dominated by the Americans and their collaborators. Yet the claim that it will be democratic is a bit false when China is a threat to the development of democratic institutions within her own borders. In reaction to this reality, the BRICS have capitalized a competitor to the IMF with a one hundred billion dollar fund. The IMF has imposed crushing austerity measures on poor countries, which allow their rich clients to loot the assets of these impoverished nations. However, if the Americans and European bankers continue, “*to squeeze the life out of*” vulnerable nations, they will turn to Russia and China for relief; but that relief may not be sustainable because their economies are vulnerable to collapse (*see* China & Russia). However, those nations that do so, may one day find themselves being squeezed by China. This is the situation with the Greeks, Italians, Spaniards, and Irish, whose people are suffering the economic crimes. If the European Union expels these nations for failure to continue with the looting under the austerity measures, they will possibly divorce themselves from NATO.

Though lower and middle-income nations desire to escape the legacy of the Western financial system with the establishment of the BRICS group, a collection of lower, and middle-income countries, still these emerging economies are plagued by economic backwardness and dominated by association to the centers of Western finance. The belief that somehow the BRICS can provide a new path forward for other nations to join to advance their standing in a competitive global capitalist system is increasingly looking like economic fiction. Russia, China, and South Africa are suffering from the “*disequilibrium*” in the world economy due to the collapse of the commodities market of oil and metals; and though China claims that its version of capitalism is special, it does not have “*special characteristics*” which make it immune from the same contradictions that afflict the western system.

The World is awash in many impoverished places due to the legacies of colonialism “*sucking dry*” the planet of its resources; and these stolen resources are not even shared among the populace of the developed world. The global system of unfettered, without morality, capitalism is the culprit; and it is under the control of a small group of culprits that seek to solidify their grip on the World. It is not the advantage of the developing world to abandon a failed, parasitic system, and go with the new economic order that the BRICS are leading. However, that is only a dream, because money trumps peace or democracy. Nevertheless, it will not be easy when the US and NATO corrupt local leaders, and if need be threaten to wage wars to maintain their deadly grip; and this they will do. This is the future we can expect to unfold, as nations seeking relief from austerity measures, in the name of peace, will compel the fascists to oppress without conscience the debtors around the World. Yet when the Chinese banks demand repayments, they also will propose austerity measures, and if need be collected through the warfare of the barrel of a gun.

Nevertheless, this legacy has never ended. China has tried to move in on the “*backyard*” of the Americans by investing in Central and South America. In Nicaragua, the Chinese are involved in the floundering project to construct an alternative canal to rival that of Panama; and in Brazil, they have made loans and have included the Brazilian authorities as a founding member of the BRICS. However, all wars involve the issue of money, and the Americans and their dollar perceive the rise of the gold backed Yuan (¥) as a threat. In lieu of actual combat warfare, there is another type of warfare; that is, the overthrow of governments which would repudiate trade and banking agreement with the Chinese and Russians. The Americans have fascist allies in the Americas that seek to restore themselves to power. Since the fascist cannot win at the ballot box, they engineered the impeachment carried out by the lower congressional house of the center left Brazilian president Dilma Rousseff on grounds of corruption; though she was not named in the Panama Papers as having her own funds in offshore banks, allied politicians around her were; hence it contributed to the atmosphere challenging her continued presidency. However, she was a communist in her youth, with her own contentious acts; her being put out is an old conflict between right and left; so it is only natural that Brazil will once again be haunted by fascists.

Bridge, noun & verb:

1. A structure built over an impassable river allowing passage.
2. In a world of walls trapping people in misery, humanity is in dire need to build a bridge over troubled waters. It is harder to build a bridge than a simple wall. People ought to build bridges over troubled waters, made so by turbulent waters of fear and greed. But, human history is replete with wall building empires. Even after the aggressive society conquered others, they were faced with consolidating their gains by building walls to keep out invading barbarians. But eventually all these walls failed because rulers ruled with an iron hand while refusing to make bridges between societies; to make political alliances.

Similarly today, politicians construct walls between constituent groups; favoring some groups over others. It is easier to achieve control through divide and conquer politics than bridging differences, which require the sharing of power – sharing resources. It is easier to build prison walls and incarcerate the products of negligence of state that favor militarism in lieu of constructing bridges into education, health, and housing (*see Fence & Wall*). Bureaucracies require trapping people; so they build walls between groups they oppress; and they build walls obstructing knowledge and business; one must always pay a toll to a government troll to bridge into the pool of opportunity. Rather than empowering people like helpers, they act like “*petty*

bureaucrats” – gangster trolls of state, that control the bridges that the powerless in society are forced to cross: e.g., nearly all students must find a bridge loan to a university; or all struggling, small businesses must pay a toll fee to be licensed (*see* Troll).

Brown, Barrett (1981 - present)

An adversarial journalist who exposed the incestuous crimes between government and “*deadbeat*” corporations and hence was rendered a political prisoner by the “*fox that guards the hen house*” - the government. The government targeted his father, and subsequently as a small child, they destroyed his family life: i.e., he has justifiable grievances against the government. He represents the Millennial Generation that grew up in a world of computers and the imposition of the police state on that medium (*see* Generation). He was an unofficial spokesperson for the anarchist, social activist movement Anonymous (*see* Anonymous); he is a journalist that reported on the crimes of the government revealed by hackers functioning as political activists (*see* Hacktivists). He was originally targeted for pasting a web address pointing to the Stratfor Intelligence information revealed by hacktivist Jeremy Hammond (*see* Hammond, Jeremy). Though those absurd charges were dropped, he was convicted of obstructing justice and threatening an FBI agent that threatened him and his mother; he was sentenced to 5 years in a federal cage; and he now is an indentured slave to Stratfor and must pay them 890,000 dollars; a “*deadbeat*” company that lives off corporate welfare. His case is an example of the government trying to abridge free speech of the press obviously not guaranteed by the First Amendment. He was extorted into pleading guilty to the threat charge because like extortionist and cowards, the government threatening his mother for protecting her son from the criminality of the government “*railroading*” Barrett Brown.

Brutus, Marcus Junius (85 B.C. – 42 B.C.)

Brutus was the descendant of the Brutus who expelled the Etruscan King four and half centuries before from Rome. The noble Roman Senator that heroically acted to save the Roman Republic by assassinating the personal ambitions of Julius Caesar who hoped to harness the dangerous mob as the means to threaten “*the rule of law.*” He is the hero in Shakespeare’s play Julius Caesar; a nobleman, who honored the gods, loved his wife and defended his country from tyranny.²² Ancient and modern politics are the same, as is honoring the gods, loving your family, and defending that which is good about your country. Brutus obstructed Julius Caesar’s personal ambitions for absolute power in 44 B.C. to preserve the Roman Republic, where Senate elites shared power, an option among them, who controlled the machinery of state behind the contrived theatre of politics in the public arena.

The noble Brutus did not “*ad captandum vulgus,*” try to placate the mob with lies, he gave cause before the Roman mob for killing a man he loved when he said his love for Caesar was no less than others; that he did not love Caesar less, but loved his country more because had Caesar lived, Rome’s citizens would all die slaves rather than live as free men. Caesar loved Brutus, and Brutus wept for him, but feared his ambitions for “[a]s he was fortunate, I rejoiced at it. As he was valiant, I honored him. But as he was ambitious, I slew him. There’s tears for his love, joy for his fortune, honor for his valor, and death for his ambition...Who is here so vile that will not love his country?”²³ Most kill out of envy and want of power, and yet Brutus killed out of love for country. After killing ambition, he and the other conspirators while bathing their hands in Caesar’s blood heard his brother Cassius remark

²² Shakespeare, William, *Julius Caesar*, Metro Goldwyn-Mayer (1953).

²³ Shakespeare, William, *Julius Caesar*.

of the deed, “*How many ages hence shall this lofty scene be acted over, in states unborn and accents yet unknown?*”²⁴

Today one must conjecture that we are in need of either a new Spartacus commoner, or a noble elite Brutus to save us from the greater evils that beset the modern [Roman] republic called America (*see* Roman Empire); to save the current and emerging democratic World from the lunatic war criminals that control policy and the bureaucrats that manage these immoral policies meant to impose a fascist New World Order (*see* Caesar & Spartacus). Like in Roman Republic, powerful people behind the scenes kill-off others in their ranks rather than allowing the anarchy of the lynch mob, the wolf at their doors demanding bread and games do it for them. Assassination is an exclusive right reserved for themselves because they need the lynch mob, the voting public as pawns on the chess board game of “*musical chairs*” for power. Given the crimes of many a Caesar who failed to honor God, love families, and defend the powerless within their own nation, arguably, it is just to kill a Caesar that has anointed themselves and their personal ambitions leading astray citizens who loved the tribal chief, yet love their country more.

Buddha (circa 563 B.C. – 483 B.C)

The precursory religious teacher sent by God four hundred years before the arrival of Jesus of Nazareth. Both come from the same source, for both are Enlighten Ones; or the Awakened One reincarnated as the Christ (*see* Jesus of Nazareth). A historical figure from ancient India the founder of Buddhism The story of Jesus is similar to the story of Buddha. Both professed nearly identical truths for engaging in righteous acts of not judging others and forgiving transgressions. Both were said to be born of a virgin, both had a collection of disciples, and both were the founders of mainstream religions. Buddha preceded the historical figure of Jesus and it is speculated by some that in the Hellenistic world, a learned Jew would have known such teachings. And it is Buddha, the elder brother of Jesus that must teach the ignorant, the hypocrites, and the violent that are all religious fanatics without righteous about the teachings of their own rabbinical prophets. Being enamored with truths which they neuter, religion without just actions, they are underperforming students, for they say yes to God, but they do not do his will. Nevertheless, God never gives up on his troubled creation for both are “*One and the Same*” from the Heart of the Creator: i.e., they are compassionate Bodhisattvas sent for the good of all sentient beings. Buddha and the Christ were born by Immaculate Birth; and both were of righteous action emphasizing equality and justice that challenged the warped and twisted dogma of evil authority (*see* Dogma).

However, this is merely a historical viewpoint because it ignores one of the fundamental beliefs in Buddhism, and that is reincarnation. Before the Buddha was incarnated by immaculate birth, there lived another wise man in China known as Lao Tzu (circa 6th Century B.C.), the reputed author of the Tao; the Tao is based on the principle of Yin and Yang – of the interplay of opposite forces, a belief also encompassed in Buddhism. The Chinese believe that the Buddha in India was Lao Tzu who after writing the Tao rode a water buffalo into the Tibetan mountains. If you believe in reincarnation, then it is possible that Buddha and Lao Tzu were the spirit; or certainly from the same source as the Super Soul (*see* Chinese Philosophy).

Buddhism, noun:

Buddhist scriptures advise people to avoid authorities and their rulebooks. Therefore, avoid the fascist interpretations of religious doctrines of Judaism (Zionism), evangelical Christianity, and fundamentalist Islam; avoid monotheism’s claims to absolute truth

²⁴ Shakespeare, William, *Ibid*.

which egoistic delusions that have tortured the World. It is advisable to consult the humane teachings of both the Hindu Vedic and Buddhist Scriptures that are the basis of noble ideas of righteousness (*see* Hindu & Vedic Scriptures). The pure practitioner of Buddhist methodology knows the scriptures counsel that one needs to give up on entanglements of direct family relations, social life, and dependence upon wealth; to be called a Buddhist monk is to be called a homeless brother. Spiritually, the Buddha is the brother of Jesus whose teachings can assist in enlightening Christians about the origins and intentions of the teachings of Jesus.

Buddhism as a belief system is a system that can be of practical use as a means to managing a person's psychology: i.e., it provides the philosophy of unlocking the psychology of a mind rendered psychotic in contrast to monotheism that renders the mind psychotic through the practice of imposed threats of a claimed absolute truth. Buddhism is the practice of agape love, more aptly the rejection of the love of hate. While monotheism is the hate of [practiced] love - be it agape or sexual, while practicing the love of hate – the love of war that hates anything that does not adopt monotheism as the absolute truth.

However, when Buddhism is combined with the ethical teaching of Confucius, we see a superior belief system in contrast to the shortcomings of vengeful, judgmental Christianity which became corrupted when it became an instrument of the Roman Empire under Emperor Constantine; under his boot, the religion continued to claim to be ethical, but its priests and practitioners render it an instrument of fascist authority; and if need be mass murder necessary to maintain the social order of state parasitism. Even today, we see the Pentagon with its military chaplains using it in the construction of the New World Order as envisioned by the US government (*see* Authority, Bum & Tao).²⁵

There is hope that those exposed to the teachings of Buddha make for a more rational, and tolerant people; and this is particularly true with Christians (*see* Christian Church). Christianity is one of the few religions where most people who profess to believe in Jesus of Nazareth rarely practice his teachings (*see* Jesus of Nazareth). Perhaps this is true because Christianity became cemented to the state; hence the term "*church and state*." However, the church that was willing to forgive the crimes of the state in exchange for a religious monopoly did so as payment to a state that needed the church to control people - a people needed to fill the ranks of its armies. This is not saying that Christianity is inherently evil – it is not. The teachings of Buddha and Jesus are ideologically accordant. It just needs to be reeducated in its own principles of pacifism. And the irony is, God ordained that the contemporary disciple of the teachings of Buddha has to teach the Christians about Jesus.

People in the West are enamored with the Dalai Lama and have this fantasy that he is a prince of spirituality; a leader that practices compassion; but he is no Buddha or Jesus Christ sent by God for the good of all sentient beings. He has no lessons to teach the compassionate because he has demonstrated by his own lack of good action that he has little himself. He merely wants to be the object of non-critical adoration; he wants to be worshipped. His kingdom is a despotic theocratic tyranny; a hell on Earth whose underlining foundation was feudalism and slavery (*see* Theocracy). He is not a pacifist and believes violence has its place in his purpose; he has never condemned America's wars; and he surely does not live the humble monk's life of self-imposed austerity. Though he writes trite books on love for his American audience, he knows very little of it. He believes that his former subjects' karma is to support a pack of "*deadbeat*" aristocrats that feel they own the people. Like a Hollywood movie, he puts on

²⁵ Buddha, *The Teaching of Buddha, La Enseñanza de Buddha*, Bukkyo Dendo Kyokai Library, Tokyo Japan, (1996).

a show for the gullible Americans. In the practice of Buddhism and among other Buddhist monks, he has proven to be a tyrant that condones violence by his own followers brought against anybody that challenges his unrighteous practices (*see* Dalai Lama).

Budget, noun & verb:

What is a balanced budget? What is the technical margin of non-sustainability in a banking context? Fiscal discipline, perhaps that idea is the problem that shackles nearly all to poverty; or is it a small clique controlling the wealth? Historically speaking, a budget is a monument to an anachronism - a particular way of living that chaos is always changing. A budget is merely a momentary incident in time. Are small nations still paying the debts accumulated by past ancient empires? To budget means working with what is available; however, there is little available when powerful captains of industry, and financial interests assisted by pirates of state pirate the bulk of resources into their own coffers; and the commandeering of resources is not enough – they also feel entitled to the means of an ordinary person struggling to survive.

All must live within a budget imposed upon them; all except the banks, which have the power to manufacture money as the means to enslaving people through the production of debts. And even worse, the Deep State finances its felonious programs of torture, theft and death by means of engineering and controlling black markets – the source of funding these “*off the book*” rogue programs; and the banks are a key collaborator in laundering the funds. This why a cashless society will never be, because cash is necessary to finance the real business of government – corruption – the “*pay-offs*” to politicians, police robbing people of cash assets; and by keeping drugs illegal, it allows for these asset seizures while providing a steady stream of victims to be incarcerated by a privatized prison system (*see* Cash).

Bugarrón, (Spanish) noun:

A Puerto Rican and Cuban word: *bugarrón* is a male rapist that preys on effeminate males; or a masculine “*faggot*” that is the dominant male of the effeminate “*queen*” (*see* Queen). The dominant male in a forced homosexual encounter (*see* Homosexual). The nasty, “*bugarrónes*,” the “*bocona*” (big mouth) Cubano politicians of Miami, Florida, like Senator Marco Rubio, an alleged homosexual, they rape America every day with their fascist “*bocona*” lies for personal gain and for their corrupt masters and the crony fanatics in tow seeking the assurances of a nefarious deal, all the while pontificating it as the American way (*see* Bocona & Cubano). That is true, politicians rape the citizenry by speaking of virtues, but practicing the vices of corruption.

Bullshit, colloquial expression, noun & verb:

A colloquial expression, a word denoting frustration or anger with an untrue or unjust situation of which there are no lack of; and clearly government is full of lies and liars that “*bullshit*” both a gullible and suspecting public: e.g., the “*bullshit*” of the Kennedy assassinations; the “*bullshit*” of the 9/11 terrorist attacks planned by US intelligence and carried out by allied proxies; the “*bullshit*” lies of Bush claiming Iraq had weapons of mass destruction; the CIA torture scandals covered by “*bullshit*” word games calling it “*enhanced interrogation techniques*” a term drawn from the Nazi Gestapo handbook; and Obama’s odious “*bullshit*” of NSA spying and his war crimes on behalf of secretive interests that control the government (*see* Bush Family, CIA, Kennedy, John F., Lie, Torture & Word).

Bully, noun & verb:

The bullies of the federal government have a web site titled “*Stop Bullying*” (<http://stopbullying.gov>) that speaks of how to stop school bullies, yet this merely “*window dressing*,” to give the appearance of being moral, because in actuality the bullying mentality are learned from the examples set by government bullies. The bullying behavior learned from the police stationed in schools is a crime subject to being fined, yet just another revenue stream dreamt of by the twisted mind of a bureaucrat.

The aggressive act of bullying targets individual, groups, and societies that act, appear, or think differently. That requires dehumanizing them, stigmatizing them, and turning them into an object to be shamed and ridiculed; an object of hate. When Americans arrogantly view other societies as “*backwards*,” they bully them benignly with the “*odor of goodness*,” and worse, invade and kill them. Bullies do not want to hear from their victims, they act as if they have the right to use others as a reference point whenever it services their ends for total power over others. Moreover, within an enterprise that needs war to define itself as morally virtuous, but that requires the function of turning other societies in objects to be scorned by ridiculing their cultural identity conveying a different social psychology. Such a missionary purpose to correct others by forcing them to drink from the poisoned chalice of financial inducements as the preferred idealized ideological morality is the foundational justification for military dominance that serves the necessary need to maintain America at the head of the World Order. But to be on top of this pathological World Order, and calling it maintaining the peace, this predatory lion devouring the lambs, the weaker nations by lecturing through a barrel of a gun (*see* Lion and the Lamb). But to stop the culture of bullying, then end the bullying enterprise that trains children in it; that enterprise is the government teaching by the coercive means of its own sordid bite, the bad breath of its sanctioning powers to either or disapprove of one’s education (information) behaviors, thoughts and emotions (*see* BITE).

The American also people suffer badly under evil forces, and rather than turning their justifiable anger onto the source, they are being manipulated into projecting it onto others. Instead of cutting out this cancer, they are cutting up others. In America, people learn the dangerous notion that they are better than other societies, which have been turned into objects to be ridiculed. In an Age of Civic Illiteracy, this socialization to a feeling of societal superiority combined with fundamentalist Christianity devoid of good practices, harnessed by the state under the influence of fascist Zionism has served as a motivating basis of foreign interventions in the affairs of other peoples turned into objects of hate: e.g., Zionists in Israel openly preach hate by labeling Palestinians as “*beast*” worthy of being killed; yet, Zionists have killed more for more Palestinians than Zionists being killed by Palestinians

America claims the right to be the World’s police officer, but other nations, individually or collectively have not requested this. This arrogant claim of having the right to police others, merely serves the practice to bully other societies into doing their will by looting poorer nations of their resources; then installing corrupt leaders that rob the treasury, and store the stolen patrimony of an entire nation in offshore bank accounts. However, bullies generally only pick on the weak, and America’s leaders are the classic bully on the school playground. They are a bit hesitant to bully others such as Russia and China, which can get in the ring with them; and other smaller nations are turning to them for protection from the bully on the block. Yet, because all the larger nations have all been bullies too, China, the European Union, Russia, and the US, none of them can truly rely on the loyalty of these smaller nations that they forced to choose sides: e.g., smaller Southeast Asian nations are turning to America for protection from China given that nation’s bullying activities in the South China Sea.

Bum, noun & verb:

During prosperous times, to be lazy and not work at some objective that holds promise is a bum. However, in times of economic poverty, many people looking and wanting work are turned into bums; street people are merely trying to survive - to live without being purged by society. But Buddhist scriptures counsel people that to be a monk, is to be called a homeless brother. Yet if the young at heart and adventurous are spiritually more mature, to be an adventurer free from the matrix without funds, one must be a mendicant beggar with that purpose in mind. Nevertheless, scavenging is an effective survival strategy as demonstrated by the largest of African beasts.

Yet that which is a natural nomadic state of collecting the “tax” from the dirt in lieu of people has been rendered illegal; and “taxing” thy fellow man is not. There are varieties of modern day “hobos” which did travel the railroad lines, but those lines go nowhere; but still, out on the water there still exists the sea-bums living aboard boats moored in coastal harbors. One way to survive economic devastation of the land making it impossible to own a home is to homestead a piece of rural land, or find an old abandoned boat, repair it, and live on it. Then the vessel can be moored in a harbor where an individual can reside free. So, though labeled bums, mariners work hard at keeping their boats afloat, still they are called “bums” by the porcine, imbecilic land crowd chained to the matrix; to be free from a system that steals and “bums” from every source of cash, it is necessary to move into a space that is one of the last domains where the winds and the waves rule, not man (*see Buddha*).

Bureaucracy, noun:

Once we were free in harmony with Nature, now our new masters are governments and corporations. Roman historian Tacitus observed that the more corrupt the state, the more numerous its laws. Society is drowning in excessive regulation and “petty” bureaucratic tyrants “bullying” people into submission (*see Bully*). A bureaucracy is an instrument of control of the omnipotent state used against the innocent and those that would protect them. As the Like mad scientists, porcine, petty bureaucrats unwittingly or worse, knowingly torture the citizenry to finance institutional enterprises devoid of any notion of humaneness. They are vampires with fangs that sink deeply into your flesh, your blood veins – the means of your survival! That is why you are poor, and dependent on the state for a paltry handout, the powerful grow ever more obese engorging themselves on your flesh.

To survive bureaucratic tyranny, it is advisable to “read their manuals” designed with the intention of reading your private papers and records, which they insist, are public. Unfortunately, the “deadbeat” politicians buried the Fourth Amendment in a coffin, so a person is no longer free and secure in their own private information since they insist on keeping your records hostage. Try to avoid all entanglements by minimizing public records as much as possible; read the rulebooks written to create a disadvantage for the citizen-slave so as to have some advantage in protecting your privacy. The omnipotent state is a technological beast no longer subjected to democratic oversight by the electorate, as it has been usurped by bureaucratic constituents that have imposed a new form of government tyranny controlling the instruments of state – technocracy managed by technocrats: i.e., large scale organizations that use surveillance technologies to ensnare people as objects of control (*see Technocracy & Technocrat*).

Bush Crime Family

The Bush crime family does not honor God, nor love the decency of families, nor defend the innocent of the nation against the

crimes from the poisoned chalice of drug dealing and murder committed by the Deep State. They represent the Nazi faction within the Deep State that is behind the scenes that uses rogue elements within the CIA to minimize any competition to a collection of secret cabals in a conspiracy to control and create a New World Order (*see* Conspiracy). A political family of spiders and scorpions; criminal “*assholes*” that produced a political and economic dynasty of power obtained by criminal means and maintained by criminal acts such as being money launderers for Nazi Germany, allegations that Bush Sr. was involved in the Kennedy assassination, and later also connected to the assassination attempt on Ronald Reagan by the supposed assassin John Hinckley whose family is connected to the Bush family; and then there is the concocted “*fairy tale*” that Bush Sr. was a World War II hero; a tale he used to bolster his image while seeking public office; a tale in which he claimed he was spared in order to fulfill his destiny; and clearly his son George Bush try to replicate that lie by pretending to be a warrior. Clearly, the seed of that house, its legacy was destined to be one of pure evil (*see* CIA & Kennedy, John F.). And the foul joke of this family’s hypocrisy was revealed when Jeb Bush implied that presidential contender Donald Trump was a fascist.

Prescott Bush, George Bush Sr., George Bush Jr., and Jeb Bush all inherited the right by nefarious means to write their own fictitious autobiographies that are mere novels, and since the “*means justifies the ends,*” they feel entitled and act with impunity as they open lie and covertly probably worse as to their contributions to society (*see* Novel). Politics is reality and reality is deadly, hence they find ways to legally steal from the coffers of the village through “*blackmailing*” others with their connections to rogue factions within the Deep State, vulnerable politicians with concealed sins, and judges with secrets into “*going along*” and calling it governing; and the primary responsibility is the continuance of government contracts for war profiteering. If we lived in a society of true meritocracy, these individuals would properly be assigned to the department of waste and sewage, not foul “*shits*” living off the people – having ownership in companies with government contracts – and if need be defecating on them by killing and starving them out to feed government contractors.²⁶

They are not people of good faith praying for guidance from the Messiah to be people of good order. How did this “*white trash*” obtain such influence over other power brokers in Washington? It is their affiliation with “*Skull and Bones*” fraternity at Yale University, their membership in the Bohemian Grove, and their connections with the racists Rockefellers and DuPonts, all Nazi sympathizers and practitioners of their evil cult – the omnipotent state (*see* Bohemian Grove & Skull and Bones). Factually, their relationship with the CIA, a club of murder populated by “*Skull and Bones*” alumni, an agency where George Bush Sr. was a key operative since the early 1960s and its Director, and as such collected the “*dirt*” on others, so as to have the power to “*blackmail*” them into cooperation (*see* Blackmail & CIA).

The Bush family has a clear connection to the Nazi legacy of Hitler having been their New York based bankers (*see* NAZI); Bush Sr., his connection to the assassination of Kennedy; also extends to drug dealing while serving as vice president. He demonstrated his loyalty to the Deep State when he blatantly refused President Jimmy Carter’s request that the CIA provide all information it had on the question of Extraterrestrials; Carter knew that there is a secret government cover-up on this fact (*see* Extraterrestrial).

²⁶ Wolper, Allan and Ellenberg, Al, *The Day Bush Bailed Out*, New York Post, (August 12, 1988). Bush Sr. “*pushes*” a bogus story implying that his plane was severely hit by Japanese fighters and set on fire when it was hit by an anti-aircraft battery; that he had to bail out, when he could have landed the plane. But others in the squadron, particularly rear gunner Mierzejewski in a plane ahead of Bush, with a clear view claimed that there was minimal smoke and that Bush could have water landed the plane and saved his crew; moreover there were no Japanese planes in the skies, and official accounts appeared to be “*fixed,*” irregular, not properly dated, and full of contradictions; all possibly give that Bush’s family had high connections within the Navy.

As a former CIA director, he was involved in the scandal to finance an illegal war against the government of Nicaragua in the 1980s. The CIA a rightwing, fascist group of murderers and thugs, imported cocaine to sell in the streets and use the funds to purchase weapons supplied to the contras; and now like gangsters, they import heroin, which finances their nefarious terrorists operations Syria. The CIA is a routine practitioner of drug smuggling to raise funds that are beyond the view of congressional oversight. They have practiced this crime in the Golden Triangle of the Vietnam War that brought heroin back to the US, the cocaine from Columbia and Peru during the proxy Central American wars, and most recently importing heroin from the Afghanistan War. If your children or friends have died from these drugs, do not entirely blame the street dealer – blame the CIA – charge Bush with this felonious crime (*see Smuggler*).

All sons want to exceed their father's expectations, and satisfy their mother's approval; so when George Bush Jr. was nefariously installed in power, he immediately set out to outdo his father's crimes with his mother's blessings. George Bush never earned the right to be a warrior chief defending the village. Perhaps as a coddled young man, he effectively evaded the dangers of air combat - but rather than being AWOL, instead his military record shows that he merely inherited a series of special reserved positions in the military, business, and political worlds. The evidence indicates that similar to the image of a brutish cave dweller, George Bush, like many people has come to acquire an intrinsically barbarous nature – in his case, a psychology given to him by barbarous Barbara Bush. Like a child, his nature combined with his upbringing, was revealed by his gleeful signing of death warrants as Texas governor; followed by his executive orders of torture labeled "*enhanced interrogation techniques*," a term drawn from the Nazi Gestapo handbook, and illegal preemptive wars. And like a "*spoiled*" child, or a high school cheerleader, he led rants that provoked reactive responses from potential enemies of the United States.

Why are the Bush brothers criminally negligent, vindictive, and deadly? The answer is the background of family; a combination of racial and fascist ideologies taught by a tough, humorless, puritanical New England mother to four lazy "*losers*" that have imposed their fantasies onto a suspecting public that they believe owes tribute for their enunciated agenda to maintain the entitlements of the military industrial complex. Having fascist and latent racist sympathies, the siblings have a "*bitch*" of a mother that kicks the dog mislabeled a bitch, an act that is indicative of their attitude towards life: i.e., "*kicking people around*" and making people heel to them. Most of Bush's victims for lack of a better term have been robbed, "*fucked*" by this family whose godmother, Barbara Bush tried to shoo off like unwanted flies from a Texas cowboy barbeque, the victims of Hurricane Katrina – her son's victims. We are all animals that have a sense of smell for the foul, similar to deceased Venezuelan President Hugo Chavez calling Bush the devil and smelling the sulfur from Bush's 2006 address to the United Nations. Many smelled this same unrighteous odor from Bush's 2007 South American tour that Guatemalan Mayan shamans felt compelled to purify the stench left in the air after Bush's visit, and most the World smells the stench of this "*deadbeat*" family wherever they go - for the World is their toilet where they "*shit*" on everyone (*see Shit*).

The problem with America is that it's plagued by a puritanical psychology of evil men and women that has taken root in America's parasitic political dynasties; political families that "*bully*" people on behalf of the oligarchs; yet "*deadbeats*" that are the power brokers between oligarchic finance and government contracts, they "*milk the government to death*" while enriching themselves and impoverishing the nation. Bumbling George Bush rolled down hill, now his brother Jeb Bush, a CIA operative

based out of Miami, has to climb up the hill defending his family's crimes. As Florida's governor, he helped his brother steal the 2000 Election – he then rose evermore powerful as the president's brother. As a crony, Jeb then as the governor of Florida funneled state pension funds into corporations that supported his brother's presidential campaigns. In 2015 during his own presidential campaign, he lectured the nation that if he were the new president, there would be the continuation of the family's old policies, which morally bankrupted the nation, now wrapped as a new vision: i.e., his brother's legacies of two ongoing wars, the institutionalization of the police state, and a furtherance of a bankrupted economy. Moreover, if you object to these crimes of the Deep State, you are accused of hating America and are a terrorist.

Some people want accountability, while others grow indifferent, so Jeb must walk up the mountain of felonious *"bullshit"* that he and his family built.²⁷ During the 2016 primaries, Jeb became increasingly frustrated with accepting the public's rejection of his family; he rolled out his mother, the source of the evil seed implanted in the minds of her children. As Jeb Bush said during the New Hampshire primary, *"Good thing my mom did not have a child abuse line...the discipline...She was the one that taught us right from wrong."* And what was defined as right was determined by a Protestant belief in what is wrong – and their right is puritanical evil. However, this rolling out of *"mama"* shows a child calling *"mommy"* and rolling out big brother for help in the schoolyard where all is fair in the game for power revealed a person who has lived in the shadow of others and turns to their leadership when his game fails.

But despite the mountain of lies, he *"kicked off"* his delusional ambitions at an educational institution in the business of good 'ole Southern corrupt politics. Old fashion meritocracy means honestly working for something. People spend years in studying for doctorate degrees. This closet Nazi is awarded the fraud of an honorary doctorate by the University of South Carolina, a state institution functioning as political tool of the CIA; a game played by a state university that makes a mockery of studying and other points of view that are in opposition to the Bush family criminality: a university that denigrates the honest work of real students to curry favor with a *"creep."* Moreover, Bush has the mendacity to lecture hard working students to do what he has never had to do. His entire career from real estate, banking, and then the governorship were all guaranteed in advance. It is obvious he has never had to labor by his own merits; he is a *"spoiled child"* in an adult body that had a ten-mile head start on most people.

Yet people of any religious or political disposition, the ones that work for everything good in their lives, were finally ready to retire this *"loser"* in their face robbing them of prosperity and truth; people just would vote for him or his family. So, it was the *"kiss of death"* from a public tired of their spreading death. Consequently, being a *"loser,"* good ole Jeb retired from the 2016 campaign after a poor showing in the South Carolina primary with a pathetic, predictable speech praising mom, dad, and brother; but though he pathetically turned to them when he personally failed to inspire anyone, perhaps it was the family that people rejected, not him. Bush could never win when he had to defend a family who the public hates; and how could he not defend them because he then would be hated for being a bad son. With the exception of any future generation, it is clear that the legacy of the Bush family which stained the nation perhaps ended with Jeb, but to cleanse the nation of this stain will be the legacy of another leader, another generation that will officially investigate the crimes to imprison, and if need be execute them as they did to others.

²⁷ The author in the 1980s was a young struggling real broker who earned a living by means of a work ethic. In 1989 introduced himself to Jeb Bush at his real estate project; there, the lazy Bush with an arrogant attitude *"looked down"* without cause upon an honest man whose mother educated him to be polite and respectful. It was from this brief encounter, that the author learned that the Bush family were *"trash"* without any training in proper comportment that affords people their dignity; and this is evidenced by this garbage lying, murdering and organized theft.

Business, noun:

1. To engage in an exchange of products and services for financial gain. Honest business is good for necessary services that are of mutual benefit to both seller and buyer. However, business subsidized by government intervention generally leads to problems by “*gutting out*” beneficial competition. Unfortunately, America has been rendered morally and financially bankrupt because while the business of China is business, the business of building, the business of America is war and destruction.

2. The business of government is to rob one of their life, personal business, and the privacy of individuals. It has been said to “*mind your own business*” – attend to your own affairs – be they personal or financial. However, there is a lack of respect by the government for one’s private life: i.e., the government wants to know your business – your life; and the criminals that have usurped democracy and replaced it with the omnipotent state, they pass laws demanding that one report on their personal affairs to them: e.g., when traveling overseas, immigration and customs want to know what one did overseas. It has been said by wise people “*to live and let [others] live.*” Yet unfortunately, people just will not allow others to live and be left alone – unmolested. We all ought to just go home, and leave others alone.

Butterfly, noun:

A winged creature of the insect form that is regarded a symbol of natural beauty obtained through metamorphosed processes. Like good people, the butterfly cannot see its own beautiful wings, yet all others see the beauty. In indigenous animism and a person’s totem, insects represent primordial, kinetic energy of Nature (*see Animism, Insect & Mariposa*). Insects represent the number four; a foundational number denoting process (*see Numerology*). The insect is first an egg, then a gluttonous grub worm consuming with destruction, then falling into a deep sleep encased by its skin, beneath which a metamorphose of a rebirth gives rise to a creature that seeks nectar from a friend – the plants that offer sweetness in exchange for the creative service of pollinating a symbiotic relationship (*see Plant & Totem*). For some reason, people are afraid of insects, because they are primordial; and people think themselves gods on Earth. Based on the evidence of human behavior, especially powerful people, it is more rational to fear government and pathological leaders than an insect or even a spider or scorpion; because leaders act primordial and parasitic by “*sucking*” the life out society than any insect maintaining life through pollination.

Criminal Chicanery

Cabal, *noun*:

All social life is a conspiracy; and the World is in danger of an evil cabal of miscreants; super powerful elites engaged in accusing others of being conspiracy theorists; but the truth is a conspiracy is a group of likeminded individuals sharing the same goals. In this case, an evil cabal worshipping their god – by the control of [G]old, [O]il, and [D]iamonds, hence controlling the economic system; and when they raise or lower the price of oil, or manipulate the gold market, they destroy the economy hence bringing on a crisis to justify intervention to impose their foul order. It is an empirical fact that these groups have agendas, which are at odds with the vast majority of other democratic elements within society. Their methods are anti-democratic when they recruit politicians and technocrats to join them in “closed door meetings” where they conspire to “push” through their viewpoints.

Western governments are ruled not by the façade of public institution ruled by opinions, but by a secret cabal – in effect, a secret government of miscreant conspirators that presidents and others live in fear of (*see Secret Government*). The “hidden hands” that conspire to control the government’s war making and economic policies that is the theatre of the reality of the “hidden fists” of a small clique of “deadbeat” elites that without their money would perish in the face of dehumanized realities of war, starvation, and disease they impose on others (*see Elites & Hidden Hand*). It is a conspiracy of likeminded people whose god is [G]old, [O]il and [D]iamonds (*see God*). They are a small group whose ringleaders are to be found in the Silverberg Group, a think tank that thinks it can take over the World; the Council on Foreign Relations connected to the Rothschild banking cartel controlling gold, the Rockefeller Trust Foundation (David) controlling oil, and the Oppenheimer Foundation controlling diamonds; the Trilateral Commission connected to the Ford Foundation in league with bankers and corporations; and the “Skull and Bones” fraternity at Yale University (*see Conspiracy*). Though membership in these groups pretends to be nonpartisan, it is a revolving door of elites coming and going between the public and private sectors and elite academic institutions. It is a fact that the primary founders of the CIA were members of the “Skull and Bones” fraternity at Yale University, and have connections to powerful bankers and industrialist that use their money for their own egoistic ends of absolute power and control over global finances. Moreover former CIA directors (e.g., General Bedell Smith & Stansfield Turner) have had membership in the Bilderberg Group (*see Conspiracy*).

Though not entirely under their complete control because of Russia and China, two nations standing in their pathway to World dominance, the United Nations generally has been under their influence given that fact that international bankers are holding the loans on many countries, and many local politicians have been bribed with money; funds intended for development, but end up in their pockets. They are anti-democratic and seek to destroy democratic sovereignty of nations cautious in giving up their freedoms to this supranational body. In effect, the armed forces of NATO are the standing army for the United Nations; they are a sad excuse for a peacekeeping force; they are only a temporary measure before the real agenda is launched.

Cabron, (*Spanish*) *noun*:

Spanish word for bastard – and most American males are because they always have to be right in justifying their evil. But, it also a term of endearment between males who understand that at times a friend must be a bastard to correct another male if he becomes too weak to be of any value to a good cause that requires the strength to soldier on against the insanities of venal opposition.

Cacique, (*Spanish*) noun:

A title derived from the *Taino* Indians of the Bahamas Islands for the chiefs of the tribes that the Spanish encountered. Subsequently they applied this term to Mexican Indian chiefs they later encountered. . It has become associated as a Mexican word for village chief; or in a more contemporaneous usage – a political boss of a town (*see* Jefe). In tribal life, the chief earned the right to lead by skills that protected village life; yet today, everybody wants to be the chief by means of “*playing*” politicians using words, not by actual deeds; and what few good deeds they may do are offset by the foul deeds of theft, torture, and murder on behalf of a few at the expense of the many.

Caesar, title of Roman emperors:

The American republic was modeled after the Roman Republic; and like that republic, it is plagued by the same ambitions for absolute power. A dictator that usurps a republican form of government; and clearly, American presidents since the assassination of John Kennedy have all dismantled the democracy of the Republic. This has been achieved with the collaboration of the Senate, a “*den of thieves*” that aspire to be Caesars as well, and a court system that validates this destruction of the Republic because they are all dangerously ambitious for themselves and not for the nation. And this why citizens hate their ambitions; and these Caesars live in fear of the hatred they deserve. Seneca, the Roman orator noted of their dilemma, “*The foremost art of kings is the power to endure hatred.*” And they must do so by surrounding themselves with their pretorian guards, yet they live in fear of them also.

However, wise men and humble fools have noted the obvious, like *Confucius* critiquing the bad behaviors of despotic Chinese emperors and their army of “*petty*” bureaucrats demanding obedience, they are the cause of hatred. Plutarch (A.D. 46? – 120 A.D.), the ancient Greek essayist, biographer and priest of the temple of Delphi, noted the complexities of executive power and its corrupting influences upon the political psyches of Caesar; he said of the Julius Caesar, the dictator, the usurper of the Republic, he was “*...odious to moderate men through the extravagances of title and power...*”²⁸ It is important to study history, because such words are applicable to the Caesars of today’s republics, the historical role model which has become institutionalized in the title and authority of a president; and the office of the US president, and those that seize it, like Julius Caesar and his successors, all have become odious to reasonable people that take exception to presidents being drunk with the extravagance of power which has left a black stain upon the liberty and freedoms of the citizens.

Like the tale of William Shakespeare’s Julius Caesar, is that not the complaint of the citizens against the crimes of many an evil president or prime minister ruling a society which demands servile obedience to a state that requires fear as an ally to function? It is true that like the ancient moral tales, the masters of state still seek the vanities of power by anointing it among themselves; and Obama has nakedly paraded his ego, and vanities before an angry mob. He claims his hero is Abraham Lincoln, an assassinated tribal chief, so Obama has a wish to immortalize himself; yet his subconscious “*death wish*,” he projects in his acts to kill; but those fantasies will lead the innocent flock to the edge of danger. Nevertheless, real chiefs do not fear death, and are willing to personally lead and order the death of that which they love. Yet Clinton the pervert, Bush the coward, and Obama the fraud, all who fear their own deaths, they contemptuously order the death of the legions forced to sacrifice their honor to kill the innocent.

²⁸ Plutarch, *Plutarch's Parallel Lives: Volume I*, Cosimo, Inc., (2013). Also known as Plutarchus, Lucius Mestrius, *Lives of the Noble Greeks and Romans* (circa, late 1st Century). A series of biographies written in the late 1st Century of famous men of the ancient world that illuminates their vices and moral virtues.

Shakespeare understood ancient hence modern politics; especially those, of the “*noble Brutus*” that sought to limit ambition.²⁹ Truly, after killing off Caesar’s personal ambitions for power in 44 B.C. by Brutus to preserve any notion of democracy, is that also an option among the elites, which control the machinery of state behind the contrived theatre of democratic politics? Like in Roman Republic, have not powerful people behind the scenes killed-off others in their ranks rather than allowing the anarchy of the lynch mob, the wolf at their doors demanding bread and games do it for them? Assassination is a right they reserve for themselves because they need the lynch mob, the voting public whom the politically pretend to “*ad captandum vulgus*,” court the common people, the masses to be used as pawns on a chessboard in the political game of “*musical chairs*.”

Ralph Waldo Emerson noted, “*If you shoot at a king, you must kill him.*” Seneca, the Roman orator said of Caesar, “*The foremost art of a king is the power to endure hatred.*” Yet, the crimes of these corrupt kings have been so grave, that a hateful public increasingly wants to “*kill them off.*” Given the crimes of many an ambitious Caesar, would it not be just for to kill ambition led astray by those citizens who did love the tribal chief, yet love their country more? Did not the “*noble Brutus*” in giving cause before the Roman mob for killing a man he loved say his love for Caesar was no less than others, but loved his country more because had Caesar lived Rome’s citizens would all die slaves rather than live as free men. Brutus wept for Caesar, lamenting “*[a]s he was fortunate, I rejoiced at it. As he was valiant, I honored him. But as he was ambitious, I slew him. There’s tears for his love, joy for his fortune, honor for his valor, and death for his ambition...Who is here so vile that will not love his country?*”³⁰

Most kill out of envy and want of power, and yet Brutus killed out of love for country. And after killing ambition, he and the other conspirators while bathing their hands in Caesar’s blood heard his brother Cassius remark of the deed: “*How many ages hence shall this lofty scene be acted over, in states unborn and accents yet unknown?*”³¹ What we have today is what was asked in Shakespeare’s play of what to do with an ambitious president and the kind that they have come to represent (*see Shakespeare, William*). How do we deal with the vileness of their ambitions institutionalized in government policies supported by the personal ambitions of those serving this Caesar’s quest for power, a stain on our country’s honor - our moral virtues of trying to be just – not torturers and murders. Where is the modern Brutus who would not raise money through vile means who would rid us of these “*petty*” tyrants? Who will make ambition pay its debt? Yet like the praetorian guards protecting Caesar, modern executive power has armed itself against liberty. Yet, this old story of smug arrogance may yet be overwhelmed by scale of their crimes committed against liberty and the common sense found in ethical living of honor and integrity. As Romans with honor, like two samurai warriors full of shame, both Brutus and his brother Cassius committed suicide when they failed to keep in check tyranny.

Cage, noun & verb:

The development of the sciences professes that their methods have vanquished the arts of philosophical conjecture or superstitious practices. In the past, some societies just commandeered animals; other societies worked more within the environment. Science has not been so kind to Nature, this manner of thinking requires the seizure of all life forms to be categorized, killed for display, or caged for experimentation. When we think of a cage, we think of caging an animal to clear its presence from public spaces; a point

²⁹ Shakespeare, William, *Julius Caesar*, Metro Goldwyn-Mayer (1953).

³⁰ Shakespeare, William, *Julius Caesar*.

³¹ Shakespeare, William, *Ibid*.

of view learned if a society has total animal control; yet in China, dogs openly roam and live relatively free; and the same are true for cats, which live free in the streets of Southeast Asia. The caging of animals is subjective, but of humans, that is an easier matter when they are the object of control.

Only a human would cage another human without just cause; people may have learned to fear, hence brutalize each other for no just cause other than they have learned to hate that which they don't understand because it looks different; and institutions that run on fear reflect a societal belief system sold as truth which serves as the basis of organized brutality targeting that which is not within the norm. All are caged in some sort of zoo – an institution be it education, prison or military that warehouses humanity (*see Zoo*). People once were born into free lifestyles in synch with Nature such as hunters, nomads and simple farming; now as civilized people, they are born into cages and spend all their lives in them. There, under the tyranny of behavioral psychologists, miscreant pygmies, we are subjected to the “*carrot stick*” method of educating people in institutionalized life; people are poked with sticks (negative reinforcement) while encouraged (positive reinforcement) with a skimpy carrot.

This perverse idea in its ultimate, maddening manifestation can be found during times of war wherein a gun is held at a man in order to get him to kill another; or, to lock men below a ship's deck in order to have them not flee their post in fear. During the Second World War, men that were traumatized by fear were referred to the military psychiatrist, whose institutional function was to persuade the agitated mind to cooperate with this dehumanized madness. Though the sailors had the learned experience of knowing that war is organized madness, still the unethical, or deluded experts patriotically insisted that the traumatized were wrong and the system right as they peddled their voodoo science and fractured ethics (*see Psychology*).

These threatening methods used during war were driven by the perverse logic that if one did not cooperate and receive a type of admonishment, a type of punishment (negative reinforcement), and then the consequences would be greater. Today mental health workers labeled it post traumatic syndrome when one suffers the effects of war that their government placed them into; and somehow when veterans for the balance of their lives seek validation that they were traumatized by the unethical acts of their own government – then of course the institution of the military must lie and say they did everything for them (*see War*).³²

In terms of family birthed in a societal cage, this is akin to a parent demanding a child submit to a whipping; something naturally a person would flee. Therefore, a person is trapped between the natural impulse to flee violence, or submit unnaturally to the abuse under threat of even worse beatings, worse torture. Since government is the ultimate parent, these methods may not originate with the family, but are given to the family by society's institutions. This method is prevalent throughout government when collecting revenue from the public in the form of civil taxes and fees and criminal fines and penalties.

Calavera y Huesos, (Spanish) euphemism:

Skull and Bones; a euphemistic symbol of the final stage of the life cycle that all living humans are destined to end up being –

³² An account of the war at sea provided to the Author by Salvatore Branciforte a merchant marine that was locked below decks while Nazi submarines prowled about. He suffered the misgivings of the military psychiatrists for objecting to such a fear inducing practice and spent the rest of his life in a quest for validation of his view that military doctors were unethical; and before his passing, his truth was not allowed to perish, but related here to you the reader. After the war, Salvatore Branciforte spent his whole life questioning the motives of institutional power. He died at age 88. He was tired of torturous human living and was psychologically or spiritually ready to pass on his own natural terms without medical intervention for profit propping up a tired, worn out body. He died on his own good terms.

dead to a World made of mud. In México, during the Fall Season, they celebrate the relationship between life and death on “*The Day of the Dead*,” wherein people in the villages make candy skulls, dress-up in skeleton costumes and hold fiestas (parties); people hold these “*fiestas*” in the town’s cemeteries to include dead relatives and ancestors in a lively celebration of death. These cemeteries are a necropolis, an honored city where reside in their final resting places past humanity. This is how best to treat the past lives of both friends and enemies in a monumental necropolis honoring the pageant of historical humanity (*see* Necropolis).

But, part of that pageant play has a sad chapter, many never make the final trip to the necropolis on the hill, their skulls and bones are buried in mass graves where they were executed by the proxy wars launched by the US; war crimes sponsored by high level operatives in the US government; and some of those war criminals were and are members of the infamous brotherhood of death of the Skull and Bones fraternity at Yale University (*see* Skull and Bones). This is their legacy: - paving the landscapes with the bones of the innocent ones. They are so foul, they have no fear of the righteous dead, that they even steal skulls as trophies to their crimes: i.e., it is reputed that this brotherhood of death stole the Apache Indian Chief Geronimo’s skull; and the skull of the murdered Mexican revolutionary Pancho Villa was also stolen, but nobody knows who took his. Of course, being a “*creepy*” group of rich elite weirdoes, they deny this crime against the dead as they deny their crimes against the living.

Cambodia, Kingdom of

Dance is cultural; if you want to pierce the psychology of another civilization observe its dance; for that action will show the intentions: i.e., Western ballet reflects its cultural roots, the torture and discipline of life at a Vienna palatial estate; a society in the throes of a renaissance, but one that carried the barbarity of western seed. But in Cambodia, its Hindu dance is eons older and physically and psychologically more in balance with human nature. This Hindu dance of Cambodia, accentuating slow, rhythmic movements, performed on barefoot; each movement of the foot is a seduction; the sway or nod of the head and neck; the arms and each the entire sleek, refined body movements; highly cultural, from the Indochina civilization of antiquity.

The people of the Kingdom of Cambodia are a racial and cultural blend of language, music, dance and clothing from Hindu Indian, Islam, and Chinese, with a sprinkling of white colonial Christian salt into the wound, all currents of peoples cutting deep across the mind of in a racial and cultural swept landscape; in all of the turmoil, Hinduism was prevalent from the 4th Century B.C. which gave rise to the great Khmer Empire, the largest pre-industrial urban site of 11th and 13th Centuries, but later Buddhism supplanted the Hindu religion in the 13th Century A.D. marking the decline of the empire; and today 95 percent practice a variant of Theravada Buddhism that made the explanation of suffering more palatable, yet no less enduring that Middle Eastern and Western Monotheism which had a “*heavy hand*” in breeding it. Moreover, that particular brand of hand arrived in 1863 with the French adding Cambodia to their empire making a deal to protect the monarch, which in turn was taken in 1941 by the Japanese.

But as history brings changes to empires, the French tried to reenter after the Japanese, but gave up in 1953, but the monarchs left behind were always under threat to be tuned out as when monarch Prince Sianouk refused American demands to be more anti-Vietnamese, a coup to overthrow the Prince was carried out by the army with the sponsorship of the CIA. Then the Khmer Rouge were installed by the Chinese and Americans for use against the Vietnamese; and that is when the attrition began for millions of people were driven from the cities and put to work farming rice; but one fourth of the population were slaughtered. Yet the spirit

of history is a bit cyclical, for politics makes for strange marriages in the quest to maintain power: i.e., a formerly exiled monarchy has been installed as a constitutional monarchy in a political alliance with former members of the ruling structure, the Khmer Rouge; rulers that disposed of large sections of society such as the educated professionals, the successful of the business community, and supporters of traditional monarchy. In those infamous fields, hordes of city people were driven from the capitol of Phnom Penh and forced to work in agricultural camps where routine murder was the norm; camps where educated and skilled people were targeted for execution. Eventually, another entity created by outside forces, the Vietnamese invaded in 1979 and displaced the Khmer Rouge; yet this criminal paramilitary remained supported by the Chinese and Americans for another decade.

Where does guilt lay for the infamous crimes bred and carried out? It is a tortured ground, not particularly rich, but still “*fair game*” for control by internationalists of the major global powers; a place that is a “*dumping ground*” for the buried bombs rained down and, and planted land mines still harvest their victims; a place where armless and legless men gather to beg from tourists at the local temples. The battle for societal power is always deadly, and the actors to this “*side show*” of regional power games were and still are the traditionalists in support of a monarchy, the Khmer Rouge Communist, and the Chinese acting as proxies for the Americans along with the CIA supporting Pol Pot and the Khmer Rouge that committed the infamous genocidal tragedies of the “*killing fields*” between 1975 and 1979.

Between the discarded landmines ready to harvest a long overdue revenge, or the Khmer government being owned by mafias blessed by the king, here the paradox between peace and war always remains ready to makes its appearance for payment. Cambodia is essentially a “*one crop*” economy that features tourism; development has had mixed results because officials have corrupted by the flow of cash by selling off most of the country to investors. International commerce has two faces: i.e., the luxury made possible by corruptible business practices, and the poverty, which paid for the luxury. Siem Reap is a small city next to the Angkor Temple ruins reflecting Indian Hinduism in its architecture alongside a unique, original version of the Buddha with an identity crisis: is the Buddhist here of a Chinese or Indian persuasion?

As poor as Siem Reap is, perhaps it is the most international city in the World. Some believe that Hong Kong is the international city of the Orient (*see* Hong Kong); and that is true for the rich, for there, the source of the World’s problems dwell - all the tentacles of financial power “*sucking the land dry*” and the evil people with great pride that manage this theft reside. With great sinful pride, international jet setters deposit their crimes in Hong Kong; but in Siem Reap, where all the World’s problems reside, a place where past sins live with its present poverty, and being a poor society, all beg for their share of the tourist loot. Hong Kong television features many international channels with advertisements for five hundred dollar a night hotels, and the best banks to beg to handle “*shady*” accounts, but in Siem Reap, the local television network in every hotel presents American, Chinese, French, German, Japanese, Korean, Malaysian, and Russian networks, but banks and hotels beg to be of service.

Siem Reap is the key that unlocks the “*cash flow*” to the tourist industry; its only effective industry; as such it is full of American, Australian, British, Canadian, Chinese, Danish, French, German, Japanese, Koreans, Malaysians, Russian, and Swedish, and many other international tourists that seek the Buddhist iconoclastic symbol to soothe their woes. What appears in the eyes of the white man, whorehouses, “*faggots*,” weed, drugs, and good ole trusted booze as sinful, are acceptable, or ignored in lieu of the harms

that may come of it. As in anytime of poverty and stressful peace, the ancient Temple of Angkor is awash in international tourists from nations whose ancestors all took their time at pillaging for pleasures of every kind: the buying and selling of people for personal ends, and worse, just raping and murdering. But in times of peace, prostitution has replaced the need for rape by tourists and killing always remains an option for the state in its relations with foreign powers.

Redemptions of sins, including murder are forgiven for a price; and that includes a payment at temples guarded by guns. Yet guns and land mines are a part of history here. It is bizarre when war museums sell the dilemma of the past as a tourist attraction for the present with the obligatory preaching of building a better future by learning from the history of war. However, one lesson that the astute know, but is never spoken of is the fact that the civil wars in Cambodia were ignited by foreign interventionists. Perhaps to have a restoration of some sort of predictable social order, we ought not be too concerned with *"cutting down every tree"* to get at the devil; for when we *"cut down every tree"* and the devil had no place to hide, then turning about on us, where would we hide having *"cut down"* any law protecting those we believe guilty of sinful acts or the guiltless that empower those acts.

But this idea of sin is relative, for many come to indulge in the natural pleasures denied them in the austerity of Western culture. As they say with a Khmer pronunciation, all sins are covered for the *"dolla."* In an indigenous culture, one can expect the female goddess form; and one of those forms is the female elixir of marijuana and its medicinal, alchemic applications prolong life. One can obtain a good bag of Marijuana, a half ounce for thirty *"dolla."* By local standards, it is an elevated price for the tourists, but for those purchasing a similar product in the US, it would be an exceptional good price (*see Marijuana*). So a tourists ought to be grateful for being *"ripped off"* for the addition of ten *"dolla,"* or if not, no holy smoke, no happy - and being happy is worth the extra *"dolla."* One might find that the massage parlors are to be suspected when it cost three *"dolla"* per hour; most of those employed are not experts, but seek to render a service that is more lucrative than rubbing a foot. But, though one can get a legitimate massage, it is a portal reputed to be a house of ill repute – a place that will relieve the stresses of life by means of sex; and though pious types complain of this abusive trade controlled by local mafias, eventually all get a massage of some kind.

Siem Reap is where the ambitions for global power invaded this little country and committed worse sins than mere *"fucking,"* for all rationalized genocidal murder. Situated there is the ancient Hindu Angkor Wat Temple complex, an Equinox temple that comes alive when day and night are in perfect balance; so it is only befitting that the sinful would seek salvation among the stones of a temple; seek the redemption of human sin by the righteousness of the gods. Among the armies of pilgrims that seek salvation are maladies of every conceivable sort. One can encounter an angry cripple in a wheelchair hating his lot in life, swearing and cursing at the immigration checkpoint officials, and though the angry cripple has a valid point lecturing from the ground up, still he or she are unaware that the ordinary Cambodian *"stuck in a chair"* by the sins of others could never be afforded the opportunity to complain. Then there are the ordinary; those are the obese men and women that surely could use a long religious fast - but since they are only in town for a few days – *"fat chance"* of the sin of gluttony (*see Gluttony*).

Political correctness allows for male prostitution. There is something no more telling of Western entitlements to rule others when one can see two *"faggots,"* come to buy young boys, French Parisians bickering with each other while lecturing the waitress that *"this - is not an omelet,"* as though the French were the final authority - yet it appears to be an omelet by any cultural measure.

What the tourists are blind to the social reality about them being held in place by a police state wherein the Khmer Rouge still rule in league with mafias that control transportation, prostitution and drugs. All branches of government are mafias. The international airport at Siem Reap is the primary portal to the County's interior. The immigration officials charge thirty dollar for a visa upon arrival, payable only in US cash; and passports are rarely looked at. That government function produces a tremendous cash flow and what happens to all the funds one can only accept the likelihood that cash flow is spread out among that bureaucracy.

However, colonialism has reared its ugly head once again, now Western people with piety proclaim that the Cambodians have suffered gravely under Pol Pot of the Khmer Rouge, but they somehow always ignore the fact that Cambodia was further destabilized by the CIA who supported the Khmer Rouge against the Vietnamese after 1979. Somehow, they just don't seem so sincere when they proclaim like experts that the *"people are still recovering,"* yet place blame solely on the Khmer for murdering the educated class and *"running out of town"* the rich that *"set up shop"* in exile; and so as the narrative goes this encourages an attitude of *"we know best"* and will help you along our lines. But to manage those tourist lines, the government will provide the immigration officials; and those officials are nearly all former Khmer Rouge now members of the Democratic National Union Movement; and though the top leaders were held accountable, the vast majority never were fully held accountable. People complain of this political corruption, complain of police coming into their little stores and extorting them, complain that education and health are only accessible to the corrupt, but, being a people driven by desperation, they are willing to prostitute themselves to this reality gripping all societies. But in Siem Reap, the most cosmopolitan city in the World, a place where sinful obesity and complaints sleep with the abused; a place where God's Kingdom on Earth of the profane and the sacred are all one and the same.

Whatever your sins are, within reason these Buddhist seemed to know that which is considered sin drives the white man insane, so he is to be served, pitied and despised, yet loved; but here, like many hot tropical cultures, the people are not so in the presentation of the human being; yet what's seems to be something different, only is a more accepting mind in the ways whites demonized and go crazy performing the religious alchemy of exorcising a bad spirit; yet some of these spirits are what and who that make people happy pleased – all within reason. And in this Khmer culture, what we call sin that whites feed upon; that is what they serve; their better contribution to the troubles of people. Nearly everybody loves America, for they seek protection from Chinese domination. But, doing their duty to the culture, they must charge for the happiness – and loyalties. Feel their sin of serving, despising us, and pity on us - for they know their dilemma - they are in love with us - we are their love affair that breaks and hardens their hearts with our spiritual trail of what we see as demons, when it is actually a goddess - or god come to seduce you.

Cannabis, noun:

Known by the vernacular term as marijuana; a natural medicinal plant of great value to human health. It is a psychotropic plant that has a primordial, symbiotic, cohabitation relationship with humanity. This truth is repressed by the ideologies of reactionary, conservative Christian and government ideologues in the form of a war made by the state on people's natural right to use this plant (see State). The state does so because the use of cannabis enlightens the mind to the mindlessness of state actions that are immoral, and the state does so on behalf of its real constituents, businesses that are vested in the business of moral entrepreneurship in the form of a police state – a government operating on behalf of artificial products such as DuPont Chemical's nylon ropes, clothing and pharmaceutical drugs manufactured for profit, but unable to compete against an inexpensive, organic

product producing hemp lines and clothing and a natural psychotropic relaxant to stressful living (*see* Marijuana).

Canterbury Tales, noun:

Title of a book written in the late medieval time period from 1387 to 1400 by Geoffrey Chaucer; a series of moral tales as an insightful work into the early precursors of the modern, English mind and its cultural institutions: i.e., medieval characters telling moral tales of loyalty, noble service, dishonesty, sorrow in love, and greed. The Canterbury Tales warns us of money being the root of evil in the story of pardons for sale applicable in a modern context of debts and taxes.³³ In particular, the tale by the *Pardoner* of sins who sold forgiveness for gold of “*money as the root of evil*,” and how those who seek it as their god are like thieves who poison themselves; or the friar telling the familiar story of the king’s summoner, the process server, a corrupt “*petty*” bureaucrat extorting situations for money and whose destiny is Hell with the Devil; an apt warning for all county clerk of courts processing mostly the oppressive logic of payment to support somebody or some venal agenda (*see* Pardoner & Sommoner).

These tales are not fractured “*fairy tales*,” but tales about the cracked, medieval foundations of Western society. Yet the Canterbury Tales of 1400 are as applicable today to government crimes of state and criminal negligence of its citizens. But when people, are taught selective fractured “*fairy tales*” as the basis for a society, and then grow-up to be politicians, bureaucrats and scientists that think with their heads instead of their hearts we get the madness of paranoia over the fear of radical change which is always in play: the radicalism of the agents of social justice born as a reaction to the reality of racial and labor oppression. Though most dependent people learn to be oppressive, there are the few, independent knights of an old order who confront an oppressive system with a code of noble conduct while on the battlefield of social actions (*see* Kleinpeter, Justin & Knight).

Capitalism, noun:

Wherever oligopoly capitalism flourishes, it leaves behind a path of human and environmental disasters because like the child’s game “*musical chairs*” it pits people against each other. However ideally a small business may function, in reality, large-scale capitalism of concentrated wealth is the manifestation of the Vile Maxim of everything for a few and nothing for others (*see* Vile Maxim). Nevertheless, if wealth becomes to large scale under the control of a few, it lets lose the “*hidden hands*” that purchase government (*see* Hidden Hand & Oligopoly).

Perhaps idealized capitalism that is open and based on transparency of information would not be a failed practice devoid of human values if it were not plagued by miscreant tycoons stealing the harvest. The idealized capitalist market is not really a capitalized situation when robber barons control the root of all finance. It is a fabric of millions of small entrepreneurs offering goods and services that survive by the merits of the products to fill a need and the ethics of the entrepreneur aspiring to deliver the best possible service; a service not based on propaganda and obscuring information, but one on openness and providing as much information as there possibly could be for the consumer to make a well informed choice.

What have failed are companies that use propaganda – lies – to trick the consumer into making uninformed choices. But that requires work, so it’s easier to pursue a monopoly so there are no choices. The unethical marriage between powerful financial

³³ Chaucer, Geoffrey, *Canterbury Tales* (written between 1387- 1400). Special Edition for Young Readers, *The Canterbury Tales*, selected and adapted by A. Kent Hieatt & Constance Hieatt. Illustrations by Gustaf Tenggren. A de Luxe Golden Book, Golden Press, New York (1961).

capital and the state regulating the rules to the advantage of the larger fish over the smaller fish assures that; and when large companies come to control government - that is what is fascism is: government is no longer a sovereign entity of the people, but another organ of powerful private interests. Under true capitalism, people's investments rise and fall on honest open information, not rigged markets controlled by financial institutions. Companies ought to rise and fall on their performances, their merits, not corporate bailouts from the government.

State corporatism equates to oligopolies in collusion to rob the world's national treasuries; companies are sovereign, but nations no longer. And this is what is behind America's criminal wars (*see* Corporate State). Debts are the excuse to invade as the government has launched wars on behalf of the military industrial complex and those companies in the energy and mining sectors. Moreover, the World Bank, and the International Monetary Fund, under the control of America and Europe have enslaved the World with un-payable debts; and debts if need be will be collected through the barrel of a gun. First comes the austerity measures that are placed upon an impoverished people, and since governments are controlled by corrupt locals working on behalf of foreigners, they "*sell-off*" the nation's assets to foreign corporations (*see* Austerity). If austerity measures imposed by banks are thrown off by revolution then comes military intervention in the guise of humanitarian aid (*see* Intervention).

Second, the free trade agreements among the World's nations are anything, but free; they are agreements to allow foreign corporations to loot a nation. In the advanced countries, the corporations abandon the labor force, and migrate overseas to collaborate with locals that "*set-up*" slave factories to manufacture goods. They destroy the environment and enslave people. These agreements, made in secret beyond the collective democratic will of the people allow a company to sue a nation if they are denied the right to enslave people and rape the land of resources (*see* Free Trade). The Vile Maxim of greed has become legalized by the lawyers and business types from Ivy League schools (*see* Ivy League); all losers that have morally and financially bankrupted the nation while spreading havoc all around the globe through the crimes of war profiteering (*see* Profiteer). Large organizations and their leaders do not survive and prosper by merit, they live by the means of the garrote; they strangle all. And like the oligarchs that own them, these companies practice the Vile Maxim of all for one and none for all; or all small players run out of the game. This situation leads to stifling innovation as their capital resources buy-up, and pay-off any idea or upstart that could puncture their monopoly with a dart. Giant banks and large companies that are treated as too big to fail, hence its gangsters get to bail because they are too big to jail; at worst only pay a fine – but never do jail time.

Capitulation, *adjective & verb*:

Citizens are slaves of state that live in a state of total capitulation to government processes. To give in, surrender to a charge brought by and trialed by the state to a preordained outcome. A person must capitulate to all government edicts no matter how fraught they are with organized lies of state (*see* Appeasement). What is required is a capitulation by the government to the truth; to the American people that the victims of government crimes: e.g., the government blocking access to the truth about 9/11; and the government protecting the Saudi Arabian government against lawsuits by the victims of that crime.

Carajo, (*Spanish*) *noun*:

Translated as Hell; and if you hear somebody say "*pal carajo*" it means "*go to Hell*;" and if there is such a place as Hell as pious,

demon possessed ministers in the flock of Jesus profess, then most pious Christians preaching hatred for nearly all will reside there for failing the commandments of God (*see Hell*). Those commandments are to do God's will in being a compassionate human being which most are not. They may go to church, but Jesus does not dwell in a den of thieves.

Carnivore, noun:

1. A flesh eating creature; and since most people consume genetically engineered foods which torture animals, meat-eaters run the risk of being contaminated by these engineered animals and rendered mentally and physically ill from long term affects.
2. A government computer system used to monitor all communication streams and put them through an electronic prism to refract intelligence data, and then stored and used later to extort people of interest into complying with being complicit in a state crime; and since all are extorted into paying taxes to finance these crimes, the apathetic, and fascist that "*cheer it on*" are also complicit.
3. Government under the control of powerful financial interest, like a carnivorous beast uses the instruments of state like jaws that crush and grind up people, then swallows them to be ingested into the belly of this beast; and after they have used as fodder for war, or have been fleeced into exhaustion and poverty by taxation, and worse, incarcerated into privatized prisons and used as slave labor, this foul beast defecates them out onto the trash piles of discarded, broken humanity.

Cartoon, noun:

Society is a vast cartoon graveyard paved by the crimes of the *Übermensch* mentality of America thinking herself as a superman as she paves the World with her domestic and international crimes; a road littered with many skulls and bones as both grotesque caricatures of failed and ruined lives, and the realities of war which are not games (*see Übermensch*). People are sold a bad [American] dream of "*a happy, happy, joy world*" where everybody "*lives happily ever after*" and that is not a reality – but a lie perpetrated by evil people, miscreant pygmies and vainly believed by those they delude (*see Hero & Superhero*).

Cash, noun:

The appearance of cash was rationalized as making trade fungible, practical medium of exchange in lieu of barter. However, it has become a poor substitute for God. It is a symptom of evil; and when people have no cash, they are driven insane or into despair. It is the root of modern evils. Entire societies that are without cash, are places governed by the fires of manmade hells. It requires the investment of cash into artificial entities that give a rate of return that are threats to humane relationships: i.e., we ought to invest in people, not corporations because people give a much greater return based on ethics than a system with no ethics (*see Money*).

Cash is a great motivator to obtain optimum productivity (*see Motivation*) In China, the government brings in large truckloads of cash guarded by troops to the villages to pay the farming coops. The idea is every peasant would harvest the crop of cash, and the sight of the cash makes the farmer work harder. The payment of cash by government agencies is a common practice.³⁴ The American government practices the opposite; they have made cash nearly illegal, and they monitor all payments electronically into banks. Needless to say, there is no motivation to work harder, only contempt for a system that treats the employees' property

³⁴ The author works for Chinese educational authorities. Every month they pay in cash; of course, the sight of cash keeps the author's morale "*on an even keel*."

as its own: e.g., large cash withdrawals over five thousand dollars are potentially reported to the police for questioning.

The government creates the incentives to engage in the black market that functions on cash; and the more they make cash a pariah, the black markets will only prosper (*see* Black Market). And since America is the most advanced police state, everything is nearly illegal; so the government will continue to make having cash practically illegal. That is what asset forfeitures are – the seizing of cash based on un-provable allegations of a fictitious crime. It is an insult to have a government functionary questioning a citizen as to what they intend to spend their money on. The functionaries want to count every penny of your property; and if need be, rob you of your energy and time – your ability to support your life. This is only outcome for this invasion of privacy and an assault on the freedom of the property owner: the logical storing of cash under the mattress, or as an old Chinese practice – buried in a field.

Money makes the World go around; and that especially includes politicians, corporations, and rogue elements with government, the local police, and the banks which launder it all. But though the logic of a cashless society would make it easier to monitor every transaction from a child buying candy to a criminal purchasing luxury goods beyond any discernible income earned by honest means, it will never happen because cash is what powers political graft of “crooked” politicians crafting laws which favor the satanic criminality of corporations; the mountains of cash that is the fuel that powers the criminality of the Deep State which finances its rogue “*off the books*” operations by controlling the estimated \$20 trillion a year black market arms and drug trades in conjunction with the banks that are the primary mechanism between the black markets and legalized trades; and of course, the “*chicken scratch*” the local police collect robbing people on the streets. So, though people believe that powerful institutions desire a cashless society, which will never happen (*see* Money).

Catch-22, noun & expression:

Trapped in a contradiction designed by “crooked” interest placing a person in a “*no win situation*” wherein they can’t win no matter what they decision they make. A term coined by author, Joseph Heller in a book titled by the same name; a book about the corruption of war profiteering, wherein both sides to the war are in collusion with each other.³⁵ People find themselves living in a matrix of “*catch-22s*” every day, from their jobs to the government extorting them out every nickel they earn. The two numbers in the term, two and two add-up to four; and four is an unlucky number in Chinese numerology; and four represents the learning stages of life. Truly, the one thing that is certain, that life is fraught with “*no win*” situations (*see* Four).

The government has constructed the ultimate “*catch-22*” in its laws which criminalize anybody that reveals the crimes of state. On one hand they have whistleblower laws intended to encourage the ferreting out of state abuses; but on the other hand laws that criminalize whistleblowers for these acts of revelations of anti-constitutional crimes which politicians and agencies deny they are committing. Even when courts rule that government actions are illegal – still – despite the rule of law – the Office of the President and federal agencies continue to violate the Constitution – continue to engage in criminality! And when whistleblowers legally come forth and expose these criminals, the honest moral people are oppressed by these criminals.

These “*catch-22*” laws extend into special investigations concerning events that have affected the nation: e.g., a special

³⁵ Heller, Joseph, *Catch-22*, Simon & Schuster (1961).

congressional report into 9/11 that revealed that Saudi Arabia financed the Saudi hijackers; in other words this crime was committed by, or at least partially empowered by this criminal regime of monarchs that behead their own people for essentially not behaving like medieval Muslims. Why is this? It is because the US government is involved in a criminal conspiracy with this quintessential evil nation for the control of oil and the continued supremacy of the dollar as the preeminent world currency. Many believe, such as engineers that the evidence of 9/11 destruction reveals the buildings were intentionally destroyed by demolition; and that the hijackers were a theatrical production to cover-up the wired demolitions; and that the hijackers supported by the Saudis was directed by the US government. Any credible investigation looking into the Saudi Arabia connection will ultimately lead back to the nefarious “spook” agency networks of the NSA and CIA that engineered 9/11 to impose a perennial police state.

The president has the authority to negotiate trade agreements, yet needs the Congress to approve the trade treaties. But the president negotiates in total secrecy to limit a democratic debate on the contents that are deadly to the laws of America designed to protect labor, health, and environmental rights. Special pre-approved congressional figures as “cleared advisors” and others can see summations of the negotiations, but if they speak to a concerned public about it, they are breaking the law and can be jailed. It is a “catch-22” when the cleared advisors criticize the contents, but can’t reveal the specific contents they are criticizing.

Cause, noun:

It is logical that one would seek revenge, or ask for God’s vengeance when they have been tortured for no justifiable reason or cause. Yet many have given no cause to be to suffer these effects from the minds of evil. Yet science says all effects must have a cause, but in the affairs of humanity that rule seems not to be in effect. “Acts of God” – Nature can be lived with, but immoral acts of humanity not so – impoverished or maimed victims are expected to “move on with their lives” as though nothing occurred. Some say the causes are too complex to unravel, but some say not so – because “money is the root of this evil.” And when nearly all are forced to seek “the root of evil” – cash for survival, then money is the cause that lights the fires of hell on Earth. Yet if one believes in a righteous God, those responsible for stoking the fires of these manmade hells, the tortures of war, the cause and its effects, poverty, famine, and torturous death, then they will forever be condemned to an Eternal Hell.

Cédula, (Spanish) noun:

An official government identification document meant to control the movement of people; and in the Latin American wars of the 1980s provoked by US policy, many tens of thousands of people were murdered by the militarist sponsored by the Americans.

Celebrity, noun:

A narcissistic public worship fading stars, unfortunately, they do not celebrate the shooting stars of authentic heroes of ancient lore, they celebrate weirdoes - dysfunctional personalities that are representational of plastic society: i.e., people concocting fantasies of what they want to be, not what they are. In ancient days, people sang of heroes who made life possible for the entire village by deeds, musicians and poets, the storytellers of the hero’s story were mere, ordinary people, artisans that were “sidekicks” of the real celebrity; they were no more celebrated than the “dung scrapers” harvesting manure for the crops. By the time Queen Elizabeth I reined, the Shakespearean age, she lamented that her world had replaced real men, knights, and warriors of the previous era with the rise of men that dueled with words and not swords; that it was a world dominated by deceit and trickery.

Today, five hundred years later, entertainers, stealing the words of the poets have usurped the heroes of ancient lore honored place. The plastic heroes of today are those that have stolen the honored place of the ancient ones, the warriors that guaranteed human survival through the force of their will, their personality, and martial skills. Hollywood is in league with state crimes with movies portraying America as "*the good guys*" who by accident do bad things while battling the "*bad guys*" who intentionally do bad things by evil design. But these movies are composed of fantasy narratives, "*fairy tale*" novels heavily embellishing the beautiful and handsome characters as superheroes with either no character flaws, or if flawed, redeemed by the charge of the mission portraying modern society as the victim of terrorists, yet paramilitaries sanctioned by rogue, Deep State agencies, while celebrities of the media pretending to be journalists ignore asking the root causes of terrorism (*see Novel & Superhero*).

The personalities of celebrities of today do not assist humanity; they are reflections of its illnesses. Most stars exhibit forms of extreme narcissism played out a theatrical stage: i.e., generally a person plagued with paranoia exacerbated by an entourage of sycophants (*see Narcissistic-Personality*). America is a society of cults, particularly the cult of celebrity wherein people worship actors and singers more than the source of their own lives – they think them gods with answers. But they have none – their own lives are plagued with hedonism, alcohol, drugs and failed, serial marriages (*see Hedonism*); and of course the hustler, the schemers and the losers in their entourage will never tell them so - tell them that they hate them for the creepy and demanding weirdoes, the "*yo-yos*" that they are (*see Weirdo & Yo-Yo*). And when people get tired of catering to a weirdo, if they have any dignity – they leave.³⁶ But most celebrities are not shining stars, but shadowy weirdoes trapped in their own nightmares, because their dysfunctional behaviors are enabled by a constant stream of hustlers, losers, and the whores of being business managers and producers who tell them they are stars, but the love the shine of coinage more than they ever loved the source of the money – the pathetic celebrities with no integrity for truth that will "*toe the line*" of government propaganda in the mediocrity of their craft.

³⁶ It was fate that the Author came in contact with the famous rock-n-roll star while he was a younger, impoverished man trying to make a living as a real estate broker star (Rob Sleazier and the Liver Bullet band whose names has been changed to protect his guilty truth). The author was introduced to Mr. Sleazier by his saxophone player who like a sycophant sang his praises, but in truth was a "*doubting Thomas*" who resented being his second fiddle. As a young man, the author was not awed by the rich and famous; he merely serviced the celebrity's professional needs. After many months of waiting on his needy demands, the younger man attempted to, but could not deliver a luxury bay front property on Key Biscayne into his "*clutches*" at an absurdly low price. Wherein the "*prima donna*" became angry and accused the young man of being inadequate. He arrogantly screamed, "*You're like all the other hustlers.*" The young man taken aback retorted, "*You don't know anything about me.*" The author, having his dignity assaulted by an egoistic, nouveau riche character thinking himself a lord of a manor, further admonished him for his slur by reminding him of his lack of discernment based in paranoia, and poor comportment. The Author immediately and subsequently withdrew from the relationship because one ought not to permit a musical huckster to "*cheapen*" one's dignity; and there is nothing more humiliating than being a man's slave. Unable "*to stomach*" a disingenuous, rude and childish person not willing to apologize because of ego and paranoia, the young man quite the business world; a world where people prostitute themselves for weirdo celebrities that everybody chased.

Libel is a published lie to defame a person's reputation, but it is really meant to protect their manufactured reputation; yet important that the "*inconvenient truth*" come out decades later and counter the manufactured persona "*pushed*" by his producer schooled in the arts of staged contrivances; especially if it presents a "*clean-cut*" character as an everyday, humble, hardworking guy – well – once perhaps as a teenager – but that was a very long time ago. He hated scandal seekers, but his karma saw to it that it came. I am obligated not to let this character get off this planet without some truth written down somewhere; It is his karma planted long ago returned to correct the sanitized narrative he writes to a suspecting public. It is befitting that "*a nobody*" be assigned the fateful task to correct "*a somebody*."

All lives contain scandals. Convicted by the prophesy of his own words come to haunt him, calling for somebody to "*shakedown [and] break [him] down [cause] you're busted.*" A guy who in the 1980s claimed he was a "*square*" when it came to drug use, but that was a dubious public relations stance, because "*you are known by the company you keep,*" and I had met them. He sang of hustlers, schemers, losers, and scandal seekers under every rock out to get him; but then again, he most likely had had a few scandals accompanying him deep in the night in which he preferred to hide. He had a song "*Beautiful Loser*" that was psychological projection of the self; written from a society where the shallow business type, the ugly loser in life is the winner; and the world is full of that type of crazed people.

Wanting avoid scandal seekers, a deceptive person would lie to entertainment media claiming they don't write autobiographical songs so as to continue the ruse that they are a humble and not a vain. If that were true, then all songs have no real meaning because they are not based on personal experiences – they would be fake, or deluded fantasies and of course, that is too tall a tale to swallow. What this entertainer ought to write about are the half-truths and half lies called their life story.

Like a self-fulfilling prophesy he devolved into that which he hated as a younger person: he became richer, fatter, and lazier and increasingly shut-off from the real world which would have kept him human, but now an isolated plastic thing trapped on a stage of his own making: a tired, bitter person complaining about life, but never a song that championed the victims in Detroit of the schemes that destroyed their lives, but only to make a buck off the whining. He became the guy he hated: a paranoid old hustler of a man as he piled-up the money which he falsely claims he does not need, but he does, so that he can continue to control his pathetic world orbited by disingenuous sycophants; a world where for so long he can no longer trust that he has any genuine friends.

The celebrity borderline personality is like a “yo-yo” that emotionally goes up and down as they parade as a colorful god on stage: a hedonistic angel in public, and a “creepy” demonic troll behind closed doors at home (*see Creep*). They hate the public whose worship they need: hate that which they claim they love; and if the public fails to worship this vain god, then the performance is a dud. They hate the gossip columnists writing half-truths and half lies – yet ought to love them for keeping their fading star alive; they hate anybody trying “to make a dime” from the situation – so they hate their prostituted selves. They are to blame for that which they complain, and as a spoiled child, they will never account for their role, something they should expect when going into the business of “fame and fortune.” One has to pay the price of admittance when one hates the public they claim to love. Do not pity the celebration of the fake, but pity the fools for unwittingly playing the tinsel god in hell.

This worshipping of humans to the status of a god on Earth feeds the insecurities of a frail psyche, which turns to increasing narcissistic behaviors for validation of those self-doubts as to who they really are. Over time, this develops a borderline personality disorder, a lost self without a centered identity. It is a collage of constructed self-images glued together between the authentic persona originally birthed clean, then buried deep under layers of manufactured self-images of a neurotic adult. This troubled self increasingly is plagued with drug addictions and other self-destructive behaviors because the celebrity lifestyle is dehumanize; it is unsustainable and it generally gets worse with age (*see Borderline-Personality*). They don’t psychologically age well, like faded movie stars vainly staring in the mirror at their own selves, and wishing for younger days.

Censorship, noun:

Censorship is the enemy of knowledge and hence prosperity (*see Knowledge*); and this is why China will ultimately fail to challenge the supremacy of the West, because collectively she is “flabby” giant economic machine of production bloated on the enslaved labor whose better fruits are only enjoyed by a small group of alcoholic, cigarette smoking, fat men bloated with power. The leadership of China can be described as “losers” and sociopaths that like immature adults refuse to take accountability for their failures that they ignore and bury, yet whose effects are passed along to the poor. Only they have freedom of speech to “spin yarns,” while all others must listen in silence, or “cheer them on” as celebrities promising better times (*see Celebrity*).

But, freedom of thought applied to all spheres of human living are needed to creatively craft solutions to any society’s problems; and that includes analyzing the role of leadership. And laughing at these problems created by failed policies directed by the shortcomings of leadership helps assuage the deadly reality that most are forced to live with. Yet humorless authoritarians fear the power of laughter, so no jokes are allowed “poking fun” at the reality that they force others to suffer. So if open jokes and laughter are forbidden, then one is forced cleverly communicate humor by means of language that speaks indirectly to the stoic face of power. Yet even that is a crime; and it is ludicrous when even the uses of puns in spoken and written words are forbidden.

A closed nation may construct magnificent buildings called university libraries packed with technical knowledge stolen and copied from open societies, but those library shelves are devoid of any serious social publications; an academic discipline that by its nature engages in critiquing the failure of policies; and frequently those failures can be attributed to the shortcomings of leadership. And this political monstrosity extends beyond censoring the materials in university libraries; it extends to censoring the Internet, a tool of academia. People cannot freely use the Internet to collect and communicate the intricacies of knowledge

conveyed in information from the outside World; information needed to guarantee the survival of its institutions – a university system whose function is to serve the betterment of society – not the politician. Academics need to communicate with the counterparts, not attend to American and European universities to steal patented information. Their scientists in effect turned into thieves, and the ethical ones are muzzled; and their colleges of social sciences are a joke when they are robbed of their ability to freely “*think outside the box.*” In this case, to think within the confines of a box called China under the totalitarian control of the Communist Party; a party that even its membership is beginning to question (*see* Chinese Communist Party).

No political party has ever been successful in trying to indefinitely stifle the natural curiosity of the human creature to know the truth. The more they censor freedom of thought, freedom of speech, freedom of the press, all which nourish academic freedoms, all which have found their ultimate expression on the global traffic of the Internet, the more people will try to burrow under, or climb over the “*rickety Bamboo Curtain*” of censorship from which millions of half blinded eyes are peering out in search of the vision of freedom. This natural curiosity yearning for a new dream is what will eventually retire the dinosaur political apparatus, not an invasion by the Americans who delude themselves as being free. Yet, the West is the source of freedom that is a mortal threat to the tyranny of the authoritarians, be they Chinese or American deluding themselves that they are in control (*see* China).

Freedom must always be defended from villainous tyranny. So it is the moral duty of citizens of American and Western culture to defend freedom and democracy. Yet, if Western societies continue to assault the rule of constitutional law protecting “*freedom of speech,*” they too will fail and end up on the dung heaps of history paved with discarded empires. Supposedly, there is freedom of speech and thought. But, that is a lie when the Pentagon, CIA and the White House claim they have the right to review any account that contradicts government fables, official accounts of actions obscuring unethical criminality. But this “*shutting-up*” of academics is not so brutal as in China, in the West they will not arrest or even execute a free thinker, they merely ignore, starve them out by pulling any funding from research projects, or find some “*politically correct*” social narrative, a government “*fairy tale*” that the academic dare question or violate. The government will tell any citizen to “*shut-up*” if they dare question the official fables of the government; they will slander a person with the charge of being a ridiculous fool, a “*conspiracy theorist.*” And that idea of “*like-minded*” people engaged in cover-ups is a fact of life. The only people that need to be “*shut-up*” in prison are government officials and agency operatives for lying, and maybe something far worse – murder (*see* Conspiracy).

America still has a free press, but only on the Internet, for televised media is controlled by corporations beholden to the state. The mainstream media, much of it is dependent upon licensing from the federal government; that situation, along with corporate takeovers of the mainstream media imposing censorship wherein the media merely parrots government fables and ignores its crimes. In effect, the media functions as monopoly with no competition in its new institutional role as the Ministry of Truth (*see* Media & Ministry of Truth). Yet the government failed to recognize that natural power of free thought will always find a way to circumnavigate artificial barriers; they failed to anticipate that function would find its expression in the form in alternative media which dominates the Internet. The government having no control over the alternative media of the Internet, attempts to manipulate public opinion by using government “*trolls*” to post comments which try to propagate government lies. But if one looks at the public voting in the section of “*like*” versus the “*unlike,*” they always lose the vote because most people are not the weak-minded fools buying their lies, nor are like Nazis “*cheering them on.*”

Census, noun:

1. In the Old Testament, Leviticus it speaks of counting people during the Exodus; throughout time kings, and then the god of the Old Testament counted the people in order to tax them; and of course those tax revenues were robbed to support a class of priests claiming to be of nefarious god.³⁷ The New Testament speaks of Augustus Caesar of Rome ordering a census in Palestine; but between the Roman record and Luke 2: 1-7 there is a discrepancy in the date of such a count.³⁸ If such a count was ever conducted by King Herod it would have been disrupted society for it mentioned that all would have to return to the village of their birth, and that momentous event is not recorded in independent sources removed from the New Testament. But scholars attribute this discrepancy to error. People would have been resentful, suspicious and even hostile to the census intended for tax purposes; a trick to increase taxes; moreover the method of the census carried out according to local tradition in Palestine would have been highly disruptive for each family would have to return the origins of their tribe; ancestral capital. It would have entailed the shifting of entire populations and disruption of trade.

2. US Census: Every ten years the Constitution under Article 1, Section 2 calls for a census to count only the number of people as to determine the apportionment and the amount of congressional representatives; it does not call for, nor grant authority for the proliferation of annual or monthly surveys seeking personal information as now practiced by the Census Bureau. Though the state claims the right to conduct unconstitutional surveys under Title 13 of the US Code as necessary to determine the demographics of neighborhoods to apportion domestic spending – historically it has been a form of intrusive surveillance seeking information to be tapped by other agencies targeting people to be rounded-up: e.g., Japanese Americans placed in internment camps during the Second World War; Vietnam War draft evaders avoiding conscription; and tax evaders tired of being robbed (*see* Survey).

Government claims the data is sealed for seventy-five years, but given that the state has a demonstrated a lack of compliance with regulations and constitutional law, all claims to confidentiality of data are false. Low-level field workers are sworn to confidentiality, but that is merely a cover for superiors and policy makers that access the data for nefarious ends; field workers can be sacrificed to give the appearance of regulatory compliance, but higher-ups have immunity from prosecution. Clearly, surveys are unconstitutional when they violate the Fourth Amendment guaranteeing the human right to privacy; to be safe in their papers and other materials. So, when a “creep” shows-up at the door demanding names and personal information, it is best to exercise the Fifth Amendment and remain silent; better yet, don’t open the door for there is no law saying one has to answer the knock at the door – not yet anyway; and if they trap at the door – just inform them as to the number of people residing there – nothing else.

Chain, noun & verb:

1. A metal device composed of linked metal ringlets used to chain objects down, secure them from theft, or a chain on a boat anchor to hold down the anchor on the sea floor.

2. To chain people to a way of living; the basis of slavery; and modern living is economic slavery or abandonment by the duties of the new feudal masters to care for people. People have become chained to cash; something they need to buy food, clothing, and

³⁷ Leviticus, Exodus 30:12, Old Testament

³⁸ Luke 2: 1-7, New Testament.

housing. But, more importantly they need it because they are chained to the government's addictions to war; and those wars are paid for by their labors collected through taxation. And since war is murder and theft on a grand, organized scale, it only makes sense that it is paid for by the government chaining everybody to the tax machine which is the theft of the means of life.

Change, noun & verb:

It has been said, that the one thing that is consistent is change. Yet that may not seem so when one votes for hope and change, but all they get is the same! Yet, the only certain thing in this World is the consistency of change. The more people try to change the World, the more it seems that nothing will ever bring change; and the more people try to prevent change, the more it seems to change. Nothing ever remains the same, yet one-thing remains – miscreant leaders and their sins of power which drive chaotic, deadly change. What appears to be a state of normalcy accepted as natural, long periods of time of what seems to be no social movement towards enlightenment, then suddenly change occurs that brings about a new condition that is accept as normal and natural (*see* Movement). But, when the *status quo* of being out of balance, a form of disequilibrium becomes too petrified, too oppressive, it leads to a slow build-up of dissatisfaction; and then this disequilibrium condition is suddenly punctuated with a revolutionary change that sets the stage for a new *status quo* that leads to sudden change again (*see* Stability).

Corrupt people try to freeze the *status quo* in place, but change is a natural state, and there is a natural way to affect change with people, and that is with the institution of education; it is natural for humanity, or any animal species to educate the next generation to soldier on in caring for and building up the species. But, the other natural way to affect change is when an animal species has to adapt to environmental pressures – a type of natural warfare between the competitive demands of the environment and an animal species. However, there are evil interests within the human species that seek not to change society for the better through educational enlightenment, but rather through intentional warfare to terrorize people into changing their allegiances, or mass killings to cull the human ranks of dissenters that would oppose the change in the social order. These dangerous people unwilling to change are the neo-cons in the government that are the miscreant pygmies that serve the “*hidden hands*” that control the American government and its instruments of state such as the “*hidden fists*” of the CIA and Pentagon. And who are the “*hidden hands*” within government controlling the fists? They are the “*clenched hands*” of the members of the Skull and Bones fraternity at Yale University, elite members of the Bilderberg Group, the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission.

Chaos, noun:

Chaos is the lack of symmetrical, hierarchical order or structure. To have a new agenda put in place, it is necessary for provocateurs to create engineered chaos to destroy the old order and step in and justify imposing a new order – a New World Order under the control of a few miscreants; and who are the “*hidden hands*” engaged in this perception conspiracy? They are the elites that have membership in secret societies and elitist institutions: i.e., Skull and Bones fraternity, the Bilderberg Group, Bohemian Grove, the Council of Foreign Relations, and powerful families like industrialists Rockefellers, Carnegies, DuPonts and the Rothschild cartel banking family.

In the ancient world before written history, humanity lived in small hunter, gatherer, nomad groups; then they settled down with other small groups and created tribes that engaged in domesticating animals and plants; with the rise of written language, these

tribes were coerced into larger groups called nations which culminated in tribal and national wars of the 20th Century. At the conclusion of the Second World War, we have seen the attacks on tribes and nations in a drive for a New World Order. In order to achieve this, it is necessary to pit these tribes and nations against each other to create global chaos, or the merging of nations into political unions in order for an intervention to establish this new one world government order. Almost every area of world discontent has been a product of the US government provoking chaos in others societies in order to destabilize the targeted leadership to effect a “*regime change*,” change necessary to control another nation’s resources and people. Problems are engineered in order to justify intervention, and take advantage to install a political order while making money: i.e., engineered banking schemes, terrorist attacks, and engineered wars.

Chapulín, (*indigenous Nahuatl word*), *noun*:

A Chapulín is a grasshopper; a Mexican indigenous Nahuatl word for the insect grasshopper. Swarms of grasshoppers or locusts



III 3: Chanulín

can be a plague upon the land destroying crops; but hordes of locust can also be harvested to feed the masses; people can devour the grasshoppers as the grasshoppers tries to devour the crops of farmers. So, like small fry fish these insects can be deep fat fried until crispy (*see Insects*). Roasted Chapulín taste good, but modern people, like the ugly American tourists have a phobia to eating insects. Local Mexican cooks would use dried out roasted insects pulverized into powders which were the secret ingredients of the delicious foods that the tourist would rave about; then they would

find out that it was insect powder and they would still, despite the evidence on their satiated tongues object. The sudden appearance of hordes of grasshoppers in the sky descending onto the fields devouring crops is a common story in ancient tales. A plague of locusts indicates a very dry season as they swarm vast numbers darkening the sky like night. After engorging themselves on the crops, mass famine sweeps the land, so it is only logical that they become a source of food to replace that which they devoured and the means to control their numbers.

Chemistry, *noun*:

1. The science of chemistry evolved the art of alchemy attempting to derive gold from mercury. From these medieval roots, modern chemistry investigated the composition, structures and elemental properties of substances and reactions to forms matter; with the development of this science, scientist focused the idea of atomic and molecular systems first speculated by the ancient Greeks. Over time various branch of the physical science concerned with the composition and reactions of substances saw the emergence of inorganic minerals such as nitrates for fertilizers, organic carbon compounds such as petrochemical products, and physical chemistry as in the physics of chemical interactions – all necessary to empower modern life, yet a threat to that life.

No doubt the science of chemistry has provided humanity with products like durable plastics making for lightweight machines, and herbicides and insecticides to enhance agriculture production in order to make famine a thing of the past; however, when those products are not adequately tested for their side-effects because they are harnessed by a system without a moral compass, i.e., corporations making money at the expense of poisoning the environment; then they are equally the enemy of society as is the problem of famine. And even worse, when chemicals such as Zyklon were developed to exterminate vermin that spread diseases are the then harnessed into genocidal weapons to exterminate people.

2. In psychological terms, people have an *"instinctual attraction"* or an affinity for each other; the alchemy, the chemistry of good and bad relationships; the spontaneous fire between two individuals that leads to either burning fires of conflict or a hot sexual love affair based on the intertwining of both mind and body. Unfortunately, most marriages are not based upon natural combustion, but on some fantasy, a fairytale of a prince gifted with money to purchase a castle for his princess; hence the rise of infidelity and the charges that people are *"pimps"* or *"whores."* What is problematic is that like a bonfire, sooner or later the fires dim; and even are extinguished by the notions of contrived happiness based upon materialism (*see Infidelity*).

Chemical Weapons

Chemical weapons are the domain of insects, plants and humans; yet nefarious uses by those misanthropes of humanity – mainly the government in the role of entomological warfare which employs technicians, like *"mad scientists"* to observe the poisonous effect from insects and their delivery systems along with poisonous plants; and like sorcerers and medieval alchemists, they engineer the toxins of insects, arachnids and plants into their own poisons to assassinate leaders and to spray entire armies with death; poisons that create toxic natural and social environments unfit for human habitation (*see Insects, Plant & Toxic*).

The legacy of the Progressives of the 19th Century, was not one of enlightenment freeing people, but rather a racist and xenophobic ideology that viewed people of differing ethnicities, and *"people of color"* as inferior, the source of societal problems (*see Xenophobia*); and the digressive attitude in the guise of progress unleashed the deep psyche of Anglican and Germanic Christians to gas *"people of color."* It is easy to understand why the *"Progressives,"* the Missionary Generation after the Civil War were enamored with the new science of chemistry which allowed for a large increase in agricultural production combating pestilence, and those chemicals also were used to *"clean-up"* the sloth, the sewage of in the immigrant ghettos of the emerging urban landscape (*see Generation*). In particular, the use of Zyklon C, D, and E was pioneered by the US Public Health Service on the border between El Paso, Texas and Juarez México by Progressive racists bent on cleaning up the *"brown people"* of México by gassing them. It was developed by the German Vermin-combating Corporation DEGESCH that made it in varying strengths (Zyklon C, D, and E) representing degrees of potency and hence price; and later Zyklon B was used on by the Nazis to gas people in their prison industrial complex; particularly Jews, Gypsies, homosexuals, people with birth defects, and political dissidents.

Arguably, this xenophobic attitude, pressed into an assimilated mind of the average American, is the belief that Americans are an exceptional people; and it has likewise empowered the forces of interventions whose effects are equivalent to genocide. American government violates international law found in the UN Charter by seeking to intervene and overthrowing governments not of its liking. The Americans accuse other nations of using chemical weapons, but they have no protests against their allies from using them as was the case with deposed dictator Saddam Hussein of Iraq in his war against Iran in the 1980s; chemical weapons which the Americans provided Hussein. The Americans have a blemished history, a *"chequered past"* on the selective obscenity of using chemical weapons. They used chemical weapons in their war in Vietnam from 1962 to 1971 spraying a *"rainbow"* of 20,000,000 gallons of defoliants and herbicides chemicals over Vietnam, Cambodia and Laos in order to deprive the Vietcong food and the natural cover of the jungle; a practice that poisoned the environment and caused 400,000 to be killed or maimed, and 500,000 children to be born with birth defects. Similar effects occurred in the 2003 Iraq War with white phosphorous and depleted uranium. The use of chemicals is not limited to open and covert warfare: i.e., the importation of cocaine made into *"crack"* by

chemicals and cheap heroin, a type of warfare conducted by the CIA on the domestic population to finance illegal covert operations that supplies addicts to be incarcerated into privatized prisons of the gulag state (*see Prison Industrial Complex*).

With a change in strategy, Obama announced that he would tolerate Assad of Syria using chemical weapons in the Syrian civil war; yet the Americans who accuse the Assad regime of using chemical weapons against their own people are the ones using them covertly in Syria through their proxies operating there. They sponsor the practice of having their terrorist proxies carry out chemical weapon attacks, and then blame Assad and invade or bomb the country; actions which murder innocent people. And of course, Israel, not a dispassionate observer, claims it has evidence that Assad is using them; falsified evidence that the Americans claim are the facts. The facts of the “*chequered past*” of the American government has proven that it does not care about human rights or democracy, but only to enforce its geo-strategic imperatives to bring under military control the riches of weaker countries; and wherever this policy is carried out, the lands are paved with economic misery and death. In simple terms, this policy is the crime of murder and theft to loot others by promoting fratricidal wars.

Chicanery, noun:

American society is a crucible of organized chicanery wherein corporations are engaged in deception and trickery; banks that concoct financial schemes robbing people – that is why the courts are “*choked*” with lawsuits. The government is an exemplar of deceptive behaviors intended to manipulate the citizenry into supporting crimes of state; an enterprise of organized crime (*see Criminal*). The justice department employs armies of “*shyster*” lawyers to perfect the art of blathering legal quibbling of fraud, deception and evasion of these facts (*see Shyster*). And since corporations are the owners of government, it is only logical that the government is a crucible; a boiling pot of corruption (*see Crucible*).

China, noun:

China reflects traditional values and modern societal beliefs that is the blessing of harried change; a people that are generally obedient to the authority of a red emperor because they recognize the need for order; yet also increasingly wanting and needing human rights. An ancient society whose symbol is the dragon (*see Dragon*). China is so ancient in its continuity, it is located in the middle ground between all societies symbolized by two characters; (1) a piece of land demarcated in half as the center of the earth’s societies, and (2) the second symbol the Emperor and his Wealth which governs China; in the case of the second symbol, it also denotes, is used as the character for nation.

中国

Figure 3: Earth Center and the Nations’ Wealth

The national flag of the People’s Republic of China represents both the past and the new renaissance occurring in China: the color red stands for revolution; a revolution against the old feudal ways and the new era of technological modernity. In Chinese numerology, the five elements of Water, Fire, Earth, Wood, and Metal are the foundations of Nature (*see Five*). There are five stars on the flag, one large, and the others small that represents the elements of Chinese society. The large star, the symbol of the Communist Party, is like Water that courses through all society; it coordinates all state affairs under one rule. The other four stars

represent the peasants of the Earth that are the vast rural majority; the urban factory workers in the industrial plants of Metal, the small business person, who like Wood is endemic to the Chinese character, and the large scale industrialist that power the Fires of the modern economy that the World was both in awe and afraid of until the global economic collapses of 2015 and 2016 which revealed its weaknesses as based upon cheap labor; slave labor that is available in poorer countries nipping at its heels. China has 1.3 billion people; one out of every five persons on Earth, are of Chinese background. If China had the same population as the U.S., not hampered by super large numbers with natural resource restrictions, China could not challenge the Americans, and the Europeans on most measures of productivity; yet China exports human capital seeking freedom, so that impetus goes to the West

China is a nation whose religion and ethics are a combination of Buddhism, Taoism informed by the ethical beliefs of Confucius (see Buddhism, Confucius & Tao). A country composed of several Asian cultures: e.g., the majority is the Han people along with fifty-five other ethnic minorities; in particular, the Cantonese speaking peoples of the southern coastal areas of Canton, Hong Kong, and Macao (see Hong Kong & Macao). Moreover, in cultural and racial terms, Chinese society penetrated into Vietnam, considered by the Emperor as a vassal state; and is a strong cultural current in the Indochinese societies of South East Asia.

The Europeans had Christopher Columbus, but he was second in navigation skills to Admiral *Zheng* who sailed over more seas; the Europeans claim they discovered America, but the Chinese had been visiting the Western shore of the continent hundreds of years before the Europeans arrival by either the Vikings or the Spanish on the East Coast. Between the years 1421 to 1423, the emperor of China sent a large fleet to circumnavigate the World; they anchored off the East Coast of the United States, continued southward and around the tip of South America, and back to China.³⁹ The primary difference between the Asian explorers and the European explorers can be defined as an attitude of intended dominance backed by their miserable notion of god: i.e., the Chinese came to explore and engage in trade with the local indigenous peoples of the Americas; the Europeans came not to trade, but to set up strongholds and invade: i.e., first the Americas for gold and Africa for slaves, then Asia and along the Southeast China Coast for fine goods where the Portuguese forcibly established Macao, and the British in Hong Kong; followed by the imposition on Imperial China to deal with the ruinous trade of opium while stealing goods for shipment; all enforced by homicidal means; backed by guns; and motivated and blessed by the Bible with any notion of good conscience drowned in alcohol.

The secret as to why American society is powerful is because it is composed of violent cultural and religious histories of conflict - racial confrontations with predominantly white society, which includes the forced assimilation of Chinese immigrants. Mandarin Chinese words give insightful meaning into modern day paradoxes that betwixt the current societal conflict between the US and China. In the past Chinese words like "*kow-tow*," (Mandarin words *kou tao*) to prostrate one's self by bowing on bended knees so low as to one's head touch the ground, made their way into the American lexicon of English meaning to be robbed of dignity by bowing to the white man as the master of the labor yards in which the Chinese "*collies*" labored. This continual conflict between English and Chinese speaking societies is culminating in immigration policy and international affairs between the US and China.

In truth, Chinese immigration policy towards foreigners of educated status is generous, yet stingy to the uneducated; and it is cruel

³⁹ Menzies, Rowan Gavin Paton. *1421: The Year China Discovered the World* (2002). The arrogance of western historians claim that this viewpoint is actually a form of pseudo history; this labeling of an alternate viewpoint that challenges the European claims that they were first, is indicative the of the need of a society to always be right: i.e., "*know it alls*."

towards its own people who feel compelled to emigrate away from the tyranny of censorship and control. To escape it, a person must pay for access. Though China is a closed society, China exports its population to the World. China produces the largest pool of high school and college graduates, most migrating from the village to urban cities then onto the West; the Chinese Diaspora of trained labor immigrates seeking economic opportunity and sanctuary from government corruption in all affairs. It is the financially successful citizen not feeling secure in their position, they have the incentive and wherewithal to immigrate; to abandon the conduct of business in China navigating between entitlement of official connections and entrepreneurial merit.

Despite America's paranoia of terrorists of its own creation, still in relative comparison, it is an open society whose success due to the alienated immigrant. All immigrants eventually are subjected to the policies of assimilation to the English language and the ideas of Liberty; and so in some sense America is tied to all the World's cultures, which reinforce its attentions to the Far East where people yearn for freedom. Though Asian cultures pretend to emphasize balance and harmony, and those in power insist that they will not allow the oppression of the English colonizing mind to thwart their happiness, as has happened to other societies, still they reserve that right for themselves. Chinese words, for the most part reflect the logic of Chinese values emphasizing patience and harmony within families and society, yet this logic is the basis of oppressive conformity as opposed to the harsh words of "*divide and conquer*" politics of the English.

Assimilation of immigrants to American values is successful – so Chinese Americans are called "*xiāng jiāo rén*," bananas by the Chinese of China yet fail to understand that oppressive conformity drove their own people offshore: i.e., an assimilated Chinese American who is yellow on the outside, but white in the inside; but that infers they are traitors when actually they are loyal to natural freedoms. China is reaping the harvest of oppression when these "*bananas*" now show up in China as diplomats representing the American push for dominance, or as business people prepared to "*fleece*" the suspecting Chinese of the hard earned success, yet a success that based on fleecing their own people. They are more despised by the Chinese authorities than the white man because they did escape this fleecing by their own kind; they preach that these "*bananas*" are the white man's "*collie*," his lap dog. However, they resent them because they have something that most Chinese do not have – a little bit more freedom. The Chinese treat the foreigners better than they treat their own people as they put forward the myth of Chinese kindness. In contemporary economic times, China will not "*kou toa*" to America in abject groveling submission, especially when they have no debt to the outside World - their own source of money supplied through trading their own labor to make a deal.

China is a manufacturing nation and has no debt. Technically, China financially owns America, but she cannot import those investments back to herself as the Japanese learned in the 1990s; and her best exports are not "*shoddy*" products, but her own people that still feel compelled to immigrate to the U.S. for work and higher education; and likewise, educated Americans must now immigrate to China to find work while serving as examples to others what it means to have an independent mind. Immigration in both directions is booming; money is the underlying dynamic, but that price includes the contamination of all societies by ideas that challenge the prevailing cultural traditions. Fortunately, ordinary people drive history, not just overrated individuals. Both Western and Eastern societies are in need of changes, which generally happen through cultural invasions. Chinese society is opening up while its government is losing the battle to censor the World peering in. Yet, the Americans need to divorce their fantasies of being the only nation that is indispensable and exceptional; all societies have virtuous verses to add to

the human narrative, and all have the common vice of oppressing in the name of cultural preservation (*see* Narrative).

The situation is also clouded by the special administrative zones along the Southeast China coast, Portuguese Macao and British Hong Kong were forcibly taken, and now forces Socialist China to deal with the “*xiāng jiāo rén*,” people of mixed Caucasian and Asian blood whose identity is tied to profitable trade that now parlays with incoming finances crossing Hong Kong that finances the marshalling of both Chinese and foreign resources for export shipment (*see* Hong Kong & Macao). But this is not the only thing being imported and exported from the special zones. Mainland China exports people and resources, and likewise historical conflicts in the form of racial and cultural identities, are the agents of importing cultural and political ideas that are a threat to the purity of mandarin culture; threats that Beijing vainly tries to control, yet is in need of importing despite its guarded expectations as the ultimate forces required for the evolution of modern development. And it is this policy of vain control of unremitting outside forces pressing in, that has shown China to be a rogue nation that operates above international laws which they support if they are the beneficiaries, but abrogate when international tribunals which they are signatory nations to rules against their imperialistic ambitions to “*commandeer*” the South China Sea.

Despite an erasure of some memories, the ghosts of war still haunt the seas. Adrift forces of change include capitalist Taiwan, the only Chinese democracy in the World, and its financial wherewithal containing the remnants of traditional Imperial China and liberal constitutionalist, Nationalist Chinese forces instrumental in the creation of post imperial China. Then there is the adversary “*waiting off shore*” – the Japanese, suffering from amnesia of the Second World War, now the repressed traditional elements of empire builders has been resurrected. Then there are the two Koreas that is the two edged sword for all parties – especially for China that now has a dangerous rogue, North Korea on its doorstep. But still, what they all owe each other is beyond evaluation. They all have acted aggressive, but at international conferences they play the game of not wanting to appear in the light as the aggressor. As the Tao suggest, Asia is a two edged sword, for all have had a hand at being aggressive – so they all are equally glad to be rid of each other.

The Chinese people are long on patience out of necessity of impoverishment, but the corrupt government, in order to avoid the impatience of their own people seeking justice, may eventually lose patience with dealing with internal unrest and try to steer that alienation by directing it at the “*exceptional, indispensable, superpower*,” the US by appealing to the people to defend the nation against a possible invasion; yet the US could never succeed in that venture when the truth is that it is beset with its own self-induced impotence and venal corruption in need of being invaded by its own alienated citizens. Yet Chinese people are becoming impatient with a lack of freedom due to the ossified corruption strangling the political economy to the benefit of a few.

China could try to liquidate its financial assets in the US which would force the Federal Reserve to print more money to purchase those assets; but it would be less expensive for the US to freeze those assets and place the nation on an austerity plan. At best, the “calling in of debts” at best may stabilize the situation in the short run, but ultimately it would damage both intertwined economies. Some might believe China would dump all its dollars on the open market, but that would devalue their investments and since the US can’t print foreign currency, and there being foreign nations heavily invested in dollars, collectively they may buyer up this massive dollar dump to protect their investments. Whether the US dollar would be ruined – hence America’s

dominance on the world scene wane, and her domestic economy totally collapsed is not quite assured. What is of greater threat to the Federal Reserve are US citizens finally forcing her corrupt leaders to harvest the mendacity of their corruption, rather than billing the public's stupidity and arrogance which will finally have to be paid. Since her leaders damaged her own economy and destroyed others by her invasions of theft, torture of the innocent and murdering of children by indiscriminant bombing, nobody will have any sympathy for what has become long overdue.

But, that may only lead to freeing the US from her debts; it might actually be her ticket to freedom. Since China has no geographical empire spread out upon the seas, all she has are overseas investments; so she is in a "catch- 22" situation dependent upon those investments (*see Catch-22 & Ocean*). Though she has weapons and a new navy, she has no islands, the key to having a global empire; so, she is caught in the straits between having limited geographically based resources and her overseas investments from the cash reserves she has piled up by offering up to the West her vast slave labor pools (*see Global Straits*). If she were to go to war, her investments would be at risk of being seized, and her newly found friends, all purchased by cash, may turn out to be fickle "*fair weather*" friends forced to choose between military superpowers that truly have a sustainable global reach by the means of their geopolitical empires. Besides, these fickle friends would benefit also by defaulting on their debts to China.

A creditor and debtor are but one and the same. Because the U.S. and China governments are both the largest debtor and creditor nations, both have the power of financial default which they can either be hurt by, or gain by; and though they both have military machines to ensure that if pressed, all accounts will not be paid, any settlement through the barrel of a gun will not suffice. As super powers, the ancient Chinese reflect the patience of an old man, the U.S. as reflects the impulsivity of an immature adolescent. However, both patience and impulsivity can either be vices, or virtues. Though old China may be the wise old man, he can be a cynical old man forced to wait while the impulsive youthful US will have to learn how to wait. However, an old man can be cynically oppressive in seeking to maintain continuity, and an exuberant young man is the idealist that evolves society.

As the old corrupt man of China, President Xi Jinping noted of the young gangster land of America: "*a war-like state will eventually fall*" and "*vanish from history.*" But that may be wishful thinking: i.e., despite the crimes of her immature, fascist leaders, still the US is the evolution of society in the form of a multi-cultural collection of broken cultures melded together – that prediction based upon past historical experience may not apply. But one thing is certain, if the old man and the young man go to war, both may vanish. Since America bankrupted itself financially and morally in its quest for luxury, it is hard to see how Obama's Asia Pivot will succeed without the patience to rebuild its self. When he talks a lot about aid to smaller countries, but delivers very little except violent domination; he can only succeed by aiding America through investing more in that society than in a global empire which is already secured through the bonds of immigration created tying the entire World to America. Like a young "*punk*," Obama talks big about a Trans-Pacific Partnership trading block with many rules favoring American corporations while China talks little, but delivers a lot of cash and proposes trade with fewer rules. Yet these trading blocs reflect societies with rules, and the TPP or Chinese investments will only succeed if they are based upon the continued establishment and growth in freedom and democracy – something that both nations have retreated from.

The U.S. claims to be "*exceptional*," and it is when it actually practices its laudable creeds of freedom. Yet they have failed to do

so for some time, and apparently, that attitude gives them the right to judge and condemn other societies as oppressive; yet the same is true when the basis of their economic wars are in the guise of freedom. But it is the idea of freedom that the Chinese people want; since they have been invaded by American culture which has revolutionized and freed-up Chinese society (*see Sexual Revolution*). It is true that the U.S. is exceptional, and that is true: i.e., exceptionally homicidal and suicidal, arrogant. Rude and mean: e.g., comedian Jimmy Kimmel on television advocating homicide for their mass extinction. When the Americans feel threatened, given their laziness, they naturally resort to what they do best - kill. In contrast, person for person, the Chinese people are exceptionally polite and kind, and do not advocate the killing of Americans. The Chinese are a good people - long in patience for freedom; and it is patience we will need to restore American society back to the best of what it can be; a multicultural society where freedom of speech is guarded at all cost; and this is what its best weapon against Chinese authoritarianism is.

America appears to be morally and financially bankrupt while China appears to be prosperous and increasingly more reasonable. But, this is not entirely true. Both prosper – and technically both are bankrupt. America is rich, but the top one percent has harvested the majority of the economic crop, while in China it's a similar situation. In the aggregate, China's economy is robust, but for the average Chinese the cost of a home is 45 times more than a workers savings; and it takes years to save money on the paltry salaries that most receive. Moreover, China is suffering a housing bubble that has burst with entire ghost town cities built, but with no buyers. Furthermore, this building boom displaced the poor peasants forced off the land and left to defend for themselves. So, we see that China, like America is morally bankrupt in that both preach political ideologies of either capitalism or communism, but neither actually practices them.

America still has relative freedom in need of reaffirmation while China does not, but needs in order to prosper in the future. In America, the money has merely shifted to the top one percent and the corporations; and though she is in a state of confusion, her history of battling for human rights will correct the excesses of her corrupt leaders. In China, people are doing better, yet the situation remains problematic without freedom. The Chinese economic miracle is based upon inexpensive labor and inexpensive money, both compounded by a corrupted government that now functions as an oligarchy enamored with money, and a super large population straining under the oppressive regime of control that is designed to discourage independent thinking and opinions; independent, critical thinking is what is required to prosper in the new age of ambiguity. Though the government discourages political dissension, and censors all media for any dissent, still its people are highly creative despite the lack of freedom of thought; they always have been; yet they yearn for freedom (*see Censorship*). Americans may appear to be lazy, and some are, but they are highly creative and many do work extremely hard – the natural outcomes of freedom (*see Freedom*).

Though there appears to be much that is dissimilar between American and Chinese societies, in reality they are very similar; both are highly repressed and ultimately violent though both claim that they do not eat up smaller nations, they only tread on them to death.⁴⁰ Both are police states wherein the populations are fearful of government; and both are military powers that dream of dominance in their spheres of influence: i.e., the USA in the Western Hemisphere and China in the East. But China will never have a global empire without islands scattered worldwide. It is somewhat pathetic, that in violation of U.N. maritime treaties she,

⁴⁰ The author for many years has lived in rural China; speaks Mandarin; and is an educator at a famous government school; he has some understanding of Chinese psychology on both a societal level as well as inter-personal level. Though the Chinese are well trained at maintaining good order, still they yearn for freedom so long denied them.

like an impoverished beggar is claiming an entire sea that is far from her own backyard and very near their neighbor's front yards: i.e., the dispute in the South China Sea between China the Philippines, Vietnam, and Malaysia. Yet America has been given a right to those waters far from its backyard by smaller nations resentful of Chinese claims; and China is trying to do what the US does in Caribbean or Bahamian waters, but it could lead to war when her neighbors take an exception to this claim (*see Ocean*). Though the Chinese are a signatory nation to the United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea (UNCLOS), they have announced that they will not enter into UN arbitration with the Philippines or Vietnam. So, like the Americans, they cannot be entirely trusted to abide by agreements they enter into. China may not prevail in the matter when all her neighbors to the south in an alliance with the Japanese, Australians and New Zealanders object; briefly said, all maritime nations of the Pacific oppose her. But Chinese miracle of trade may soon turn into a nightmare because China is a country dependent upon exports, and as the smaller nations take exception to her "*muscling in*" on sea routes and local economies slowing down, so are Chinese exports and hence her economic power. So, China is burden with over productive capacity – meaning her slave labor pools are in danger of being rendered unemployed; she is burden with a building boom gone bust; and a stock market without predictable stability.

Most people think of the Chinese Communist Party (CCP) as institutionalized communism in practice, but it is not! It is the new middle class at odds with the rural peasantries and urban poor (*see Chinese Communist Party*). Though the American leadership "*fucked*" her own people by exporting, deporting her manufacturing base to China, and though the Chinese economy initially benefited from this policy, now they have had their weaknesses for graft exposed: i.e., the politically connected middle class and elite billionaire crowd, they too, like Americans, have to oppress their own people. The Chinese Communist Party has placed itself in a reactionary position with its regional neighbors allied with the Americans that challenge over their dubious South China Sea claims: i.e., building artificial islands in the middle of the sea. The leadership preaches the hubris of nationalist "*strength*," and makes counter-threats of a nuclear war, but this threat is aimed at extracting concessions from the US while offering them use of their South China claims for humanitarian purposes. The concern of the CCP is protecting their oligarchic control whose profits and privileges depend on suppression and the continued exploitation of the Chinese factory workers. Its policies of continued profit making while "*preaching*" nationalism with military expansion could lead to a catastrophe. However, China needs the World, more than the World needs China. All she has is cheap slave labor, and that is plentiful worldwide; especially her smaller neighbors whom she feels entitled to "*bully*" as an aspiring regional hegemon like the Americans in Latin America.

Though China is now the largest economy, it is unstable and very vulnerable from outside forces, yet domestically because has the largest population, they are mostly poor, so per capita income is still relatively low; and that weakness along with a lack of freedom are what challenges the government. Though economist warn of a collapse of the US Dollar as the global currency, that may not be entirely true given that nations are heavily invested in them, and no one trusts either the Chinese Yuan (¥) or the Dollar because there's no transparency in either banking system. The Chinese Yuan (¥) is now in the International Monetary Fund's basket of global reserve currencies, yet the Yuan (¥) is only weighted at 10 percent as compared the Dollar at 40 percent. Both countries though thrive on exploitative labor: i.e., in the US companies increasingly are using prison labor; and in the case of Chinese cheap labor, it's a work force that has not been given the license to think, and companies tired of corrupt government payoffs, are moving to the slave labor pools of Vietnam and India; and in democratic India, educated labor and freedom of thought are less problematic; and the corruption, which is in all countries is more transparent in societies than in closed off China.

We live in a World economic peace is kept by organized murder enforced by the barrel of a gun. Given this reality, the allied Americans and Europeans use their financial system to “black ball” other countries, effectively cutting them off in their ability to transfer funds worldwide, the Chinese and Russians as the leaders of the BRICS have created a new system of financial transfers through their Asian Infrastructure Investment Bank (AIIB), an institution that can circumnavigate the extortionist use of the global banking system imposed by the Americans; but if not them, it will be the Chinese authorities. But, this new banking system, touted as a challenger to the West, demonstrated its weakness when the economies of its member nations showed its vulnerabilities to its interdependence upon the economies of the West. It will only succeed if it is a transparent democratic institution, and it is primary actor, China is not democratic, is not transparent; so it is suspected that it is merely a cynical weapon of economic warfare that extorts and bribes the leaders of other nations. And those that are seeking to invest in China, or institutions controlled by China will find that transparency, a necessary perquisite to sound financial management does not exist.

Chinese Communist Party (CCP)

The Chinese Communist Party, the CCP, is also known as the Communist Party of China. But, it does not represent the community of people, only a small group that compete to be the despots on top of an enslaved people issuing cruel commands of control; a domestic policy that functions on the psychology of negative reinforcements by means of cruel punishments, not a policy of positive reinforcements necessary for a meritocracy. Whenever a nation is burdened by one political party that functions as an autocracy directed by upper tiered elite members controlling all policy decisions while trying to retain that right by censoring the public’s right to access information from the outside its borders, necessary knowledge to develop an economy shared by all, that control over policy will always fail to do so.

It has been opined that the weakness of the Americans is that they insist of being missionaries lecturing the World. In contrast, the Chinese Communist Party propagandizes itself as merely the Chinese Civilization Party not interested in lecturing the World. Yet, if that were factually so, China would have more friends in Asia – and she does not have any friends in an increasingly democratic global society! Her only “fair weather” friends are those she has to purchase, such as pathological North Korea, which now she has lost influence and threatens her with nuclear bombs, or a loser like Pakistan haunted by the Islamic fundamentalism in the countryside, and the ghost of its past with India. She has no real external friends because she is internally saddled with a corrupt, hierarchical party that does not even solicit the opinions of its members; and is at odds with her neighbors that seek to constrain the hegemonic intentions of the Chinese to steal the resources in the region: e.g., Australia, India, Vietnam, Malaysia, Japan, and the Philippines; India unwilling to appease the Chinese adventures in the Himalayans, the Southeast Asian nations and the South China Sea and Japan in the East China Sea (*see* Global Straits & Ocean).

The CCP is an affront to the ideas of socialism upon which its name implies a mission to achieve economic equality among the working. The CCP is controlled by a tiny layer of ultra-rich billionaires bred by the restoration of capitalist businesses which this layer milks like a cow at the expense of “the people.” It is estimated that at least 114 senior members are the richest people in China, of which the 10 wealthiest are billionaires worth a staggering total of \$184 billion; and their loyalties are to their personal fortunes, not the Chinese workers or peasants (*see* Billionaire). Since the restoration of capitalism dressed in the twisted rhetoric of socialism, only party elites benefit at the expense of the widening the gulf between parasitic rich and working class poor.

Moreover, with the corporatization of state-owned enterprises the government is determined to relieve them of their obligations to operate the *"iron rice bowl"* welfare programs which state owned industries were responsible for. This situation of a corrupt political party being the means to obtaining gargantuan piles of wealth was exposed in 2016 by the release of the Panama Papers which names President Xi Jinping, the number one *"tiger"* in the CCP, and his *"flies"* as hoarding hundreds of millions of dollars in secret bank accounts in the guise of paper companies (*see* Panama Papers & Xi Jinping). But like America, since these corrupt party officials control the rules of the game, technically these may not be crimes under the current regime.

There are approximately 50 million CCP members, and they are a middle class constituency group in China. That group is made up of doctors, teachers, engineers, and attorneys; in short a professional class; and even these mainline members receive little benefit from joining the party. Members are not the stereotypical image of rabid ideologues eschewing reactionary capitalism while *"pushing"* radical communism bent on seizing private property. Most members just desire the implementation of a meritocracy in lieu of the despotic autocracy that they are forced *"to stomach."* Though the Chinese people are the most patient people on the planet, a growing majority are *"sick and tired"* of the revolution that their relatives died for being usurped by a tiny group of autocrats! They embrace the ideas of Human Rights that extend the natural condition of holding private ownership of a home and automobiles; they merely are everyday people that are public employees such as teachers and doctors. Membership dues are 400 Yuan (¥) a year, or about 75 Dollars. It is important to note that with the exception of ethnic minorities in border provinces in the west and south, the Chinese population is largely homogenous in its ethnicity and the prevailing use of Mandarin Chinese. Yet, members of the party also understand that human rights are important for the aggregate group; and those rights are defined access to housing, education, health, and employment. Yet that is the ideal goal, not the actual reality wherein everybody has to work seven days a week, and if a public worker, must work *"on the side"* with some sort of small business or service.

The weakness of China is both its political and economic situation that the upper tiers of the CCP tries to control by censoring its critics; primarily by trying to monitor dissent by placing political officers in schools and hospitals, and by monitoring political discourse on the Internet: i.e., its Gold Shield project, aka, the Great Chinese [Fire] Wall that watches the Internet (*see* Censorship). But people are increasingly finding ways to work around this wall by utilizing virtual private networks (VPN); and for foreigners traveling, or doing business, it's an absolute certainty; and the irony is, many people affiliated with the party and government also do. This situation is staged to be more troubling, based on which side of the divide one is on; a divide made even more so with the government making war on the free and open access to the outside World through the use of VPNs. The party seeks to implement a citizen *"report card"* to be monitored by a program titled Sesame which will monitor a citizen's purchases, postings on social media, and that of their friends. A good score will mean access to travel and good job opportunities; a low score will deny people those opportunities. This *"twisted"* system will tap in the behavioral science of using both positive and negative reinforcement that will have citizens cruelly monitoring each other because if a friend post negative comments about the government, that association could hurt another's score; by utilizing group psychology, group censorship, it is easier to mold the ideal citizen to comply with government edicts.

The weakness of China to become a global super power is hobbled by the despotism of the CCP that uses its political power to control the nation's political economy; a political economy not subjected to *"the rule of law,"* but to the whims of its leaders that

use it to control the allegiances of the people dependent upon it for economic survival: co-opt urban elites by dispensing opportunity and wealth. It has been opined by some that the CCP is preferable to democracy emerging in China, because democracy would unleash the capricious whims of nationalism. But, that is only a rationalized excuse by the apologists that benefit the most from this mendacity because democracy would allow the nation to join a World of increasing demands for democratization: i.e., wherever there is the rule of laws over party law; freedom of speech and movement and intellectual property rights; and private enterprise over corrupt state enterprise, we will see the advancement of the country. China controlled by the CCP may never be a super power that the World looks too for help because no rational people would desire to live under the tyranny of hypocrisy when China is but merely an armed state unable to compete with the myth of Western democracy with hordes of impoverished people threatening its existence.

Chinese Philosophy

The history of Chinese philosophy was informed by the torturous experiences with despotism of its emperors that rarely provided justice for working people; people that were viewed as merely “*talking tools*” to be used and then disposed of; something that the Communist Party (CCP) has foolishly forgotten as it replicates those despotic practices in the name of “*the people*.” And it was the compilation of these experiences which brought down the autocracy of the emperors by “*the people*” demanding it be replaced by a meritocracy; and likewise history has a strange way of replicating that demand as the fraud of the CCP is learning!

Explanations to these torturous experiences of the past were found by thinkers reacting to the despotism by crafting a compilation of Buddhism, Taoism and the thoughts of Confucius Chinese philosophy; all doctrines emphasizing gentility and reincarnation and the balance between the Confucian emphasis on intelligent will and rationality and Taoism with an emphasis on instinctive, intuition and the creative art of living (*see Buddhism, Tao, and Confucius*). And it is this intuition and creativity that the Chinese authorities of today fear!

The most known and famous philosophers include *Confucius*, *Mencius*, *Lao Tzu* and *Lu Shang*. Similar to Jesus in Christianity, most their teachings were not written by them, but by disciples. These ancient philosophers share a lot in common with the ancient Greek philosophers Socrates and Aristotle in their critiques of as to the moral purpose of government to serve the people, not the pursuit of power (*see Philosophy*). Remember an old Chinese saying: a friend can have a short memory, an enemy never forgets; and apparently the Chinese government has a short memory of her own history of philosophers advising emperors not to oppress the people; something that eventually led to the triumph of Communism, but now abandoned in favor of the power of corrupt leaders that are no different that the monarchical and fascist despots of the past.

Confucius (circa 551 B.C. – 479 B.C.) A historical figure, a primary teacher from ancient China that similar to the figure of Rabbi Jesus, the primary teacher of Western societies provided the fundamental basis of the ethical beliefs, the sacred creeds of the Chinese civilization. We can come to know the nature of proper conduct by observing the principles of acts operating in the nature of human affairs. Religious forms of Buddhism and Taoism emphasize Confucian norms of ethical behaviors necessary to be in harmony with Nature: i.e., the natural outcomes of action comparable to karma as related to the concepts Yin and Yang (*see Buddhism & Tao*). As the founder of moral and social philosophy of China, he was a man so renowned in his wisdom that he was

feared by the state. Except for a brief period of employment by the state as a minor governor for criminal affairs, he lived in a state of perpetual unemployment. One may think him stoic, but he like most Confucians, he was of better humor than a pious Christian. As the primary teacher of proper ethics and comportment for both citizens and rulers in government, he emphasized the importance study and transmitting knowledge; he represented the Chinese penchant for study. He espoused the “Golden Rule” of not doing to others what you don’t want done to you. He believed that proper behavior was rationally in unison with the laws of the Universe. All relationships need to be beneficial; though rulers have higher social status than the common citizen, still rulers are actually subordinate to the citizenry and societal resources; for if they fail to acknowledge that ethic, surely their own demise will follow from the ruination of the chaos of dissatisfaction. Rulers need to come to power by virtue of merit, not lineage; and if a ruler leads by good example, then rules are unnecessary. He emphasized skilled judgments rather than knowledge of rules; and threats of punishment precedes evil action, not afterwards in the form of laws.

Confucius said, “He who learns, but does not think is lost; he who thinks, but does not learn is in great danger.” Unfortunately, America is dominated by “shyster” lawyers that have knowledge of laws, but lack skilled judgments; its leaders precede their evil actions with threats of punishments. Confucius understood the dire threat on evil rulers, like spiders constructing bureaucratic webs to ensnare ordinary people trying to survive their venality. He counseled all good people to be aware of this arachnid, *“The superior man, when resting in safety, does not forget that danger may come. When in a state of security he does not forget the possibility of ruin. When all is orderly, he does not forget that disorder may come. Thus his person is not endangered, and his States and all their clans are preserved.”*

Lao Tzu (circa 6 Century B.C.) a legendary prophet; he was reputed to be an astrologer, philosopher and poet. He was the author of the Taoism’s analects of the complementary forces of yin and yang, written before he disappeared into the Tibetan mountains and westward into the lands of the barbarians (see Tao). He was a teacher, but not in any official school, but as teacher he attracted many students and disciples. Since Lao Tzu lived so long ago there are doubts by skeptic historians that he actually existed, but this is because many romanticized legends of him were told. There are many mythical legends, stories about him living to very old advanced age wherein he transformed into a god on Earth and traveled in many guises teaching the way of the Tao; some believed he was Buddha himself incarnate (see Buddha).

The teachings in the Tao are very relevant today for the many that have been robbed of liberty by the state piled high in oppressive regulations (see Liberty). On a political level the Tao suggest the one ought to engage in the avoidance of war and heavy taxes; and leaders ought to remember, *“[t]he more that laws and regulations are given prominence, the more thieves and robbers there will be.”* In the realm of forces and action it is best at times to do nothing – inaction is action; and in the realm of behaviors it is said to remember that *“[w]hen goodness is lost it is replaced by morality.”* Clearly in contemporary times we have replaced innocent goodness with the machinations of pious morality when politicians pounding the table as moral entrepreneurs justify the immoral rationales of laws and regulations piled high and human rights crimes of the military and prison industrial complexes.

Mencius (circa 372 B.C. – 289B.C.) is the most known philosopher after Confucius. He was a rationalist. As a child he and his mother lived very poor; they lived next door to a cemetery and he started to imitate the cries of paid mourners – so his mother

moved near a marketplace; then he imitated the despised merchants – so his mother moved next to a school where he commenced his studies. He had an understanding of the vulgarities of money. He urged the cultivation of goodness and insisted that rulers govern by the power of their moral attributes than by coercive force. He believed the natural character of humanity leaned towards the light of goodness, and only under adverse conditions would it be eroded. As individuals we ought to cultivate the goodness within ourselves and collectively we ought to create a just social order. Human nature is an innate goodness, and morality cannot be dictated down to the last detail. If external controls are imposed, they will always fail to improve society.

Like paid mourners and despised merchants, vociferous politicians today clearly have cultivated the evil within themselves for money, and have constructed an unjust order that rules by force; they have empowered the corruption of money which is the source of evil. The act sanctimonious, but behave like animals. They have imposed an unjust police state dependent upon regulating life to the last detail. Given that they have empowered an unjust society fueled by evil money, they have created the adverse conditions which have encouraged the cultivation of evil and eroded the goodness of people that now behave like beasts.

Lu Shang (circa 1156 B.C. – 1017 B.C.) commonly known as *Jiang Shang*, or *Jiang Ziya* was a military strategist, and a prime minister. He was an advisor to an insufferable evil emperor; he feigned insanity to escape and went into exile awaiting the day he would be called by the right man to overthrow the evil emperor. While in exile as an old man, he would sit on the banks of the riverside and fish without bait or a hook while waiting for a fish to come on their own will; and one must learn to be patient; and likewise it is counseled that one ought to wait for a willing victim or collaborator in formal and personal affairs. He believed that rulers ought to love the people through lower taxes; and if the people prospered, then the state would prosper. Modern political leaders keep raising taxes which impoverishes people and hence a desperate state expropriating of what little is left. So, by the wisdom of Lu Shang, leaders have contempt for the people which has weakened the state by robbing them of their prosperity.

Chingadera, (*Spanish*) *noun*:

Trash, or a piece of crap; and America is a land of “trash” when its pretentious “crappy” leaders parade about as educated people thinking themselves as royalty, but their politics are trashing others. And the latest leader, Obama, is a piece of black-white trash with a college degree vainly acting as a gentleman when his acts betray his real self – acts of a “classless” person whose acts are of the gangster ghetto; we can take the man out of the trashed ghetto, but you can’t take the trash out of the man (*see* Trash).

Chingar, (*Spanish*) *noun & verb*:

A vain, strutting rooster is an apt image of leaders; wingless birds that screw people over (*see* Omen of the Rooster). Mexican vernacular for being “screwed” by something bad; and clearly the Americans interfering in the affairs of Latin America have been giving the “chinga” to these victims of their pious, deadly need to control them with economic, religious and subversive warfare. People say in utter amazement “*que la chinga,*” or “*what the fuck*” when suffering absurdities. Why is it necessary for the “gringos” to “fuck” these people? Because the Americans are “trash” always trashing – “fucking” others (*see* Fuck & Gringo).

Chip, *idiom, noun & verb*:

1. A small sliver from a larger object as in a wood chip; a tasty potato chip; or a sweet chocolate chip.

2. In gambling games of chance poker chips representing money; or a chip shot as in the game of golf.

3. To chip away; to cut into pieces; to whittle away on something or situation till completion. The act of contributing: i.e., to chip in a contribution of money, labor or suggestions.

4. Computer usage: a silicone computer microchip used as the brains of an integrated circuit to execute computations in the computer. A biometric microchip attached to an object or person to identify and track its location. It is feared by many that the public could eventually be required to be “chipped” with a micro-chip by the police state to track their whereabouts at all times.

5. Idioms: Cowardly George Bush Jr., is an “*old chip off the block*” from his Nazi grandfather and father. And now it would seem, based upon his actions of growing the police state, Barack Obama is an “*old chip off the cabal block*” placed into office by a conspiracy of “*scumbags*” that have taken over the government by taking over the money supply (see Conspiracy). Obama was able to get into office because he had “*a chip on his shoulder*” as a black man denied his rights which he used to play the racial identity card “*guilt tripping*” the public to vote for him. The irony is, as an “*old chip off the cabal block*,” he has been the enemy of the average black man by supporting police violence against this demographic group. When the “*chips were down*” against innocent people being murdered by the police, where was Barack Obama?

Chipper, *adjective & noun*:

1. The informal, nickname for a male generally assigned for their good nature.

2. A “*happy go lucky*” easy, friendly, cheerful and lively personality; anybody marked by good humor, or being in sprightly good health; personality characteristics or good conditions that people and the World are in more need of.

3. A machine that grinds up trees into wood chips; and this machine is an apt description of a government that has grinded up the lives of millions of people through latent criminal negligence and overt war profiteering.

Christian, *adjective & noun*:

The last Christian that walked the Earth was Prince of Peace, Jesus of Nazareth; most likely a man of good humor. A believer in the deity of the historical figure known as Jesus; supposed practitioners of the sacred, pacifist creeds (see Jesus of Nazareth). A Christian will greet you with either “*I love you*,” or “*Jesus loves you*,” though they really sincerely can’t claim to love you since they don’t know you; and they can’t really be sure that Jesus loves them, let alone you since they really never met the man. So fed by their own repressed doubts, in their compulsive need to suppress their feelings, they gloriously proclaim this elusive love. Though many do attempt to practice pacifist creeds, such practices fall short by the need to proselytize non-Christians; and if need be, by violent means. Therefore, when a Christian greets you with “*Jesus loves you*” – flee from this psychosis insisting on conscripting you into their misguided salvation army of psychotics that claim to love while practicing hate in support of war.

Jesus instructed his followers not to judge others, but modern day Christianity is based upon the foundations of judgments; the

foundations of hate; of hating the sin, but not the sinner. In tandem with a societal moral collapse, many Christians serve theft, and murder, hence evil. Therefore, one can hate to love the sin, yet while loving to hate the sin, they can ostracize the sinner. Rather than judging the venality of money, churches are in the business of collecting money from evil parishioners hating themselves and their neighbors. Many Christians, self-assured in being saved, and saving others, spend their time hating Jews, Muslims, Hindus and Buddhist as believers in sinful religions; and under threat of being not saved, compulsively insists on raising the sword in the name of love. Most modern Christians can be described as believers professing love, but not practitioners of the creeds; and it follows if one is to be saved from their sins, then the creed of hating the sin allows for the routine violation of “*judge not*” in favor of proselytizing crusades “*pushing*” bibles, backed by guns, and a guilty conscience drowned in alcohol (see Crusade).

How did Christianity, which was a religion of radical pacifism, turn into a religion of violence? It happened when Christian priests were tempted by power: Emperor Constantine brought the virtues of radical pacifism to rest when he brought the new religion into state affairs. Christianity then turned from a persecuted church into a persecuting church. He needed religion to control the masses in order to make war; and the church need a patron to guarantee its supremacy over the old pagan religions; hence the term “*church and state*” became synonymous. In addition, wherever we see an unholy marriage between any religion and state, we find oppressive murder called a holy war.

Christianity, like its cousin, Islam, both have devolved into problematic religions in that they, declares that it stands for “*love thy neighbor,*” or “*love thy God,*” yet as petrified doctrines claiming an absolute truth, they demand that one loves God under threat of being rendered extinct for not doing so. Islam is equally guilty in claiming an absolute final definition of the Nature of God, and God’s will. As a doctrine of absolutism, it can be defined as a brand of fascism; of authoritarianism and has a track record as such in the form of inquisitions; and during periods of war, Christianity and state sponsored wars have always been collaborators or sorts: e.g., the military and its cadre of chaplains in tow. Furthermore, if an individual is saved from the punishment for their crimes by their belief in Jesus, then it stands to reason that entire nations are saved from their warmongering crimes.

There is hatred in the flock, for many Christians say yes to God, but they do not do His will. They are in need of a remedial education from the elder brother of Jesus – and this teacher name is Buddha. Like Jesus he was a prince, but chose to live as man’s slave (see Buddha). But between Buddha and Jesus, these students profess to “*know it all*” They spend their time debating the bible, but they only practice the tenets of the Old Testament of making judgments, and they never practice the principle of the New Testament. But since all they know is learned ignorance, they rationalize and pontificate violence while invoking the name of Jesus (see Know It All).

Most Christians are totally ignorant of that Christianity, the story of the virgin birth and the Holy Trinity have its roots in ancient paganism of Babylon and the Roman Empire, and ignorant of the Islamic version of Jesus of Nazareth (see Christian Church); they hate what they don’t know, yet Islam is not ignorant of Jesus. Muslims are Christians, but of a corrected sort (see Islam). In the Koran, Jesus is the Son of Mary; Jesus is the acknowledged Christ foretold of in the Judaic Old Testament (see Jesus of Nazareth). According to Islam, Jesus was born of the Virgin Mary, a pure servant of God. She gave birth to the Christ totally alone In God’s presence. When she returned to the village with the newborn infant Christ, the village thought her a shameful

whore; but then Jesus performed his first miracle by speaking to the villagers. Therefore she was honored as the Mother of the Messiah. Jesus was not per se divine, but ordained by the Devine to be a servant of God that preached of the merciful and forgiving nature of God. Jesus was saved from the crucifixion; he was spirited away by the angels. In the confusion to arrest Jesus, the Romans arrested the wrong man, Judas, and crucified him (*see Crucifix*). God forgives man of his sinful crimes committed against each other. God does not engage in barbarous, blood sacrifices to appease himself; God would not murder an innocent man in order grant salvation to his own wayward children. In the End Times, Jesus and Muhammad, both will battle the one eyed anti-Christ that is the antithesis of God's nature (*see Muhammad*).

Christian Church, noun:

The symbol of the early church was a fish, the sustenance of life, not the crucifix, the means of death. Though the Church of Rome declares itself the only legitimate Church; that claim is dubious when it is devoid of humor, and filled with symbols of darkness. After the Roman execution of Jesus at the request of collaborative Jewish authorities, by means of a crucifix for the crime of heresy and sedition, the early Christian Sephardic Jews were led by James in Jerusalem, either a brother or cousin of Jesus; and the Apostle Peter traveled to Rome and led a Jewish sect there; and Paul, a self-declared Apostle started his own movement. Approximately 20 years after the crucifixion, 50A.D., the Apostle Paul an early convert within the early Church sect fomented his own sedition against James by claiming Jesus as a God; he took many of the original followers and started what we know as the Christian Church that drew upon the ancient Babylonian idea of the Trinity of the Father (God), the Son (Jesus), and the Holy Ghost. Preaching that Jesus was the Son of God, Paul took the new interpretation to the both Jews and Greeks, and any other group of gentiles that would believe in his version of Jesus. Given this historical dynamic, what are identified as the four Synoptic Gospels of the New Testament, arguably became propaganda.

For over three hundred years, there were competing schools of thought over the true nature of Jesus. There are gospels such as the apocrypha Gnostic Gospels of Thomas of the hidden words of Jesus who said God is within you – that the Christ will never die if within us; Judas as the sacrificed hero preferred by Jesus because He chose him for the unforgivable deed; Mary Magdalene as a church leader and preferred by Jesus; and Philip implying Mary was married to Jesus, and other works labeled heretical (*see Bible & Christian Church*). The four Synoptic Gospels claiming Jesus to be the King of the Jews, the Messiah, and God incarnated in the flesh, endorsed by Paul, arguably are propaganda putting words in the mouth of Jesus. Though Paul claimed Jesus God incarnated, some believe He was not God, but a prophet beloved of God as Islam claims. This situation within the early Christian communities led to the formation of the African and Middle Eastern Coptic Church, the Roman and Orthodox Churches of the Roman Empire, and later the Protestant Churches of Northern Europe.

The supremacy of the Roman Catholic eventually came to be with the adoption of Christianity as the official religion of the Roman Empire by the Emperor Constantine at the Council of Nicaea wherein any other gospels, particularly the Gnostic Gospels outside of Paul's were regarded as heretical (*see Bible & Gospel*). For over three hundred years, the Christian Church was the pariah of the Roman Empire, not because it challenged Roman authority, but because it was intolerant to pagan religions. But over those centuries, slowly more people turned to the new religion in lieu of the old pantheon of gods. This was easily accomplished, because the worshipping of the Babylonian god Mithras shared many characteristics with Christianity; and though December 25th

is celebrated as the birthday of Jesus, it was the Winter Solstice festival of the Roman gods Saturn and *Sol Invictus* as the center of worship in order to coax back the Sun god *Sol Invictus* (Unconquered Sun) from further receding away.

The Holy Trinity of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost was an ancient Babylonian belief : i.e., King Nimrod before being put to death for his evil deeds, impregnated his wife Semiramus, who claimed Nimrod went to heaven and became one with the god Ninturna, a solar deity, the winged lion; she claimed his deified spirit was reincarnated. She later was deified as the mother of the sun god. Given these commonly accepted religious beliefs and practices of the ancient world, Christianity was able to attract followers by merely changing the face of old characters to the new actors Jesus the Son of God, and Mary, the Mother of God. The crucifixion and resurrection can be seen in the story of Babylonian goddess Ishtar, hence the word Easter; a spring festival of resurrected life of the spring after winter. This process of converting society from an existing narrative to a new version of the same story eventually culminated in the Roman Emperor Constantine in 325 A.D. officially sanctioning the religion and its new bible as propaganda through the establishment of the First Council of Nicaea (*see Christian Church & Roman Empire*).

From that point on, Church and State increasingly became necessary for one another's' existence. In a time when leaders sought the blessings of the gods in the endeavors, the Pope wore that mantel literally around his neck in a piece of clothing embroidered in Latin "*Vicarius Filii Dei*," translated as, Vicar of the Son of God; and it was this idea that the Apostle Peter in Rome had a monopoly of Jesus; had a monopoly to be the only church of Jesus. That of course came into conflict with the churches in the Eastern Roman Empire that evolved into the Greek and latter Russian Orthodox Church. Rather than a total surrender to the State, the life of the Church was dependent upon its relationship with the State that eventually culminated it seeking to exist peacefully within the framework of the State. But, that was not to be with the corruption within the Church and the ambitions of kings.

The Roman Church became married to the state, but not part of it: i.e., it became the official religion of the Roman Empire it distanced itself from the state and remained autonomous. Later, in the Medieval Age, this became the basis of conflict between the state and church during the Protestant Reformation. But after the fall of the western half of the Empire, the Orthodox Church and state in the Eastern Empire were one and the same. During the Dark Ages after the fall of the Western Empire, the Roman Catholic Church became increasingly barbarous given that it was awash in barbarians. It was driven by the personalities of its proselytizing leaders that became known as saints purported to perform miracles. It became a religion of personality cults with barbarians converted by the claims of alleged miracles, illiterate barbarians followed the personality of church leaders rather than the teachings of the Synoptic Gospels since they were written in Latin which only priests could read. This was intentionally done as to keep the *barbarians "in the dark."*

The Church of Rome became so drunk on the power of dispensation of sin that by 1521, Martin Luther, a priest of the Catholic Church protested this condition which led to excommunication by the pope and declared an outlaw; he opposed the selling of salvation; the exclusive right of priests to determine passage into Heaven; and the Bible being only written in Latin so as to keep people in the dark.. He and others in Northern Europe were responsible for the emergence of the Protestant Reformation that were churches and kings in protest, particularly King Henry VIII of England and the English Reformation culminating in 153 with the Acts of Supremacy making the king head of the Church of England; hence the institutionalized emergence of the Anglican and

other Protestant Churches. They rejected this idea that people had to believe that one man, a pope and his priests, as vicars held the keys to a passage into Heaven.

Though the origins of the ideas in Christianity date back to ancient Babylon, and the institution of the church has a corrupted history of being intertwined in state affairs, Christianity for ordinary people and society had a profound effect on introducing the idea of human rights which found their way into the Magna Carta of England and the US Constitution (*see* Constitution & Magna Carta). Christmas celebrates the birth of Jesus, the claimed Christ, anointed by God to bring a new message for humanity. It is the message of God being incarnated in the form of a person anointed as the messenger. It means that God encompassing all creation actually cares for these little creatures called humans adrift in a vast sea of the Universe. The history books are filled with the Devil's Scriptures of the innocent being badly treated like lifeless things But God recognizes the individuality of Natural Rights legally termed Human Rights, as each soul is important in the mind of God, as such each are born of the same originating spiritual source from the very instance the Universe was created; you are just here now; but you always were, and will always be.

In Western societies the individual has God given rights; individual empowerment unique to Western civilization. This allows an individual to have rights on the principle of freedom, a right to reform the tyranny of the past and to take on injustice. Human rights by the rule of law and free speech has made the individual a citizen equal in rights to the powerful and protected from the tyranny that they formerly exercised through governance. This effect of Christianity, human rights took centuries of struggle, flowing from the message that God values each individual soul, and by elevating the individual, Christianity gave people the right to a voice in social affairs in a feudal world where only those with power had a voice. The story of this struggle of Western civilization are reformers with integrity seeking justice, and a sense of honor, public duty, of fair play from elected leaders.

Religion and governance have always, and will continue to go "*hand in hand*." Gandhi of India understood this truth that religion is a foundation of politics (*see* Gandhi, Mahatma). The raw power of the pre-Christian past is the dark horse ridden by evil miscreants. The voices of those who struggled through the millennia for human rights that reach us and connect us to them are being silenced by "*the war on terror*." All citizens, including atheists have an interest in the legacy of human rights as motivated by the teachings of the Christ whether or not one believes Jesus to be that anointed messenger. Society is the beneficiary of the moral messages of the prophet Jesus and the constitutional doctrines which have curbed tyrannical power and protected the weak. Today, the life of the crusading Church and State are mutually dependent upon each other to maintain their power; an unholy relationship within the framework of the State: i.e., the corruption within the Church and the ambitions of governments to control both parishioners and citizens. Unfortunately, today the individual and human rights have been assaulted by those that have implemented torture, murder, detain people indefinitely without charge, and wars for profit. When powerful miscreants dismantle the protections afforded the individual through the rule of law, they are resurrecting the tyranny of raw power of a pre-Christian past that has reemerged raising its ugly devouring head.

The Roman Church claiming to be an official agent of God was involved in blessing the agendas of kings; that legacy still exist in all the churches for today they are run by ministers and priests that function as informants for state; and the parishioners are riddled with FBI informants monitoring political dissent – the moral outrage at government criminality (*see* FBI). This has led

most denominations being in contradiction to the sacred creeds of Jesus teaching noninvolvement in such corrupt affairs. Given the reality of religion being a political tool, this why the Chinese government insists upon participating in the selection of bishops and priests in the Catholic Church in China.

There is a major disconnection between mercy, forgiveness and justice as espoused by its early prophets Jesus and later Muhammad that has been exchanged for the business of profits (*see Creed & Beliefs*). Since most people aspire to status, they believe going to church will promote that motive; and so that requires parishioners to judge others as not in favor with their petty notions of god. The image is that good people go to church while sinners do not. But, since most people prostitute themselves to gain economic status, most churches are populated with sinners. Good people intuitively avoid church populated by hypocrites to the creeds of Jesus, and recognize as oppressive, doctrines of organized religion; doctrines as the basis of deadly conflict.

It is important to understand the history of the Church and its internal conflicts. Today, we see Vladimir Putin, a Russian Orthodox Christian defending the World from America's crimes; we see the Roman Catholic Pope in America "*backing*" the government in exchange for a favored position; and this favored position of the Catholic Church being an emissary of the US Government is why the Chinese government views with suspicion the Catholic Church operating there. In addition, we see protestant religious fanatics backing American policy in support of the crimes of Israel; and of course, being primarily the church of the black man, the ignoring, and suppression of the Coptic Church. Truly America is a fanatical religious society that favors the overthrow of secular Middle Eastern governments at the request of another fanatical religious government, Saudi Arabia, a Wahhabi terroristic enterprise tyrannizing its own people, other nations, and possibly behind the 9/11 attacks on America.

CIA, acronym for Central Intelligence Agency:

The CIA is an agency birthed in idealism of defending democracy, originally it centralized intelligence information for the president, but it has devolved into an evil enterprise of miscreant sociopathic venality that murders, deals in drugs, instigates social unrest, and falsifies information on behalf of corrupt politicians expected to conduct war for war profiteers; it that had done more harm to America than she has helped. During the Second World War when the agency, the Office of Strategic Services was at its finest, it fought the Nazis; now, after having imported Nazis from Germany during the Cold War with the former Soviet Union, it is the rebirth of a Nazi enterprise torturing and murdering person which places the nation in "*harm's way*." At one time the CIA was under direct civilian control by presidents of good reputation, but now, presidents are CIA operatives, plants that have taken over the Executive Office which occurred by the murder of President John F. Kennedy (*see Kennedy, John F.*).

It is fascist group spreading confusion with no actual accountability to the few honest elected officials, or an alienated public that knows that the government is their enemy; and they control by means of "*blackmailing*" politicians to do their will with damaging information gathered by the NSA. It is group of narcissistic people believing in their own Hollywood fantasies found in the movies and novels (*see Novel*). It is an organized criminal enterprise of the Deep State that that controls the black markets that deal in drugs and arms to finance its operations "*off the books*" from public scrutiny; a criminal enterprise that employs paramilitary death squads, murderers for hire working overseas beyond the view of official government – work that ought to be the domain of the military ranks. The stench from the unrighteous "*odor of goodness*" of this syndicate parading as the "*good*

guys” is torturous; and using religion to “*divide and conquer*” is a tool that is part of the plan to control; but that plan merely creates lawless disorder of criminal gangsters terrorizing people and terrorism seeking power which no agency can control. Given that this agency has metamorphosed into a gnarled fascist monstrosity that it was originally created to combat in the Second World War, it is monster gone rogue that needs to be “*put down*” and the miscreants that are the hands death for the “*hidden hands*” of government within it brought to justice.

It is an organization that stirs up the conflicts between religions; something that is easy to accomplish; acts which are sins against God. It employs disproportionally many religious fanatics of all religious persuasions, and children of former operatives, nearly all with psychopathic narcissistic and sociopathic problems due to a personal identity crisis produced by a culture that lost its own identification with morality. They particularly like to recruit religious weirdoes; conservative Christians and related cults that operate oversea missions: e.g., Mormons that have had experience working overseas as missionaries; and they have no problem torturing and killing people on behalf of a country that largely had rejected them; and certainly rejects their “*twisted fairy tale*” bible. Their loyalties are not to God, of the Jesus of Israel, but to a fallen nation which largely rejects its discredited incredulous theology. But all the little white shirts and black ties pretending to be “*good little boy*” thirsting for social acceptance will not hide their fascist crimes committed against God; yet those crimes have found their rightful place in an evil house of worship where they are nursed in the bosom of the new complex of evil, the NSA center in Salt Lake City, Utah; undoubtedly placed there in political recognition for their devoted service to the impositions of hell by a state whose only identity is evil (*see Mormon*).⁴¹

Murder, torture, and especially drug dealing are profitable businesses for both financing rogue operations and the banks that launder the funds; and only sociopaths engage in it; and in order to get normal people to cooperate, bribery and extortion are the norm. Though it seems fantastical, they are involved in the cover-up of technological programs based upon recovered extraterrestrial craft; something that Presidents Carter and Clinton both suspected, but when they requested that information, they were denied access to that information (*see Extraterrestrial*). It is an organization that operates beyond the “*rule of law*” – a state within a state riddled with psychopaths and sociopaths that are the agents that carry out murder, torture, blackmail, drug dealing, and the protection of secret weapons programs developed by the military industrial complex from extraterrestrial technologies.

⁴¹ The government wants to operate in secret, but wants to know your secrets so they can extort you! All American universities are riddled with CIA operatives. Their function is not to spy on foreigners in residence, but to keep an eye on American and foreign students of interests. The author met a CIA operative whose cover was being a State Department employee working on a doctorate degree at a major state university. Similar to what the KGB did in seducing men with beautiful women, her function was to identify graduate students of interests and seduce them. One night the author heard a knock at the door and upon opening it, a small statured woman of mixed Asian origins presented herself in a long trench coat. She asked to be allowed in. Being a man susceptible to the charms of sexuality, he allowed it. Once inside she opened her coat and revealed her nude form. That was the beginning a short, but terrifying affair. Over time in the affairs of the bedroom, she revealed that she was a CIA operative, and that now the author was in her network of people to manage. The author had his doubts, but for some reason he believed it because she had national security clearance and had a verifiable relationship with the US State Department. Moreover, she was able to acquire in administration and especially faculty jobs on campus well above her educational credentials.

Since the author had many friends in the Islamic and international communities at the university, and had access to the male only mosque, she attempted to recruit him as a source of information inside the mosque by first enticing him with sexual favors as a girlfriend, then after having “*second thoughts*” about being involved with her, she later tried “*extortion*” by claiming false pregnancy in order to keep the him from breaking off the relationship. His phone and apartment were under surveillances from her; but the author conducted his own surveillances on her through the student network, which over time revealed that she was not pregnant, but rather used her feminine condition as an extortionist. He had to “*sweat it out*” and wait for the truth. This type of behavior is endemic to a sadistic miscreant sociopath; and these are the personality characteristics that the CIA employs to carry out torture and murder.

Though she was a CIA plant in a Ph.D. program, she never finished because nobody wanted to work with her lack of morality or limited cerebral capacity; and the only professor who would, was a failed academic who never gained full tenure and who masturbated to Internet pornography in his little cubicle. What she had to learn was not everything is obtainable through the libation another’s genitals; some people do have a sense of ethical standards applied to that which must be earned by merit. The author learned that though merit is required to achieve a Ph.D., it is not entirely related to obtaining a job because unfortunately, that domain can be under the control of miscreant pygmy apparatchiks planted by government to monitor a professional community not entirely under their control.

Its Achilles Heel, its major downfall has been to outsource functions to profiteering corporations: e.g., hiring disturbed or greedy people to design torture programs for eighty million dollars; supposedly scientifically based programs that any sociopathic pervert could have done for free and for the sadistic pleasure of it. It is an organization that in order to carry out its nefarious activities, it must hire highly credentialed sociopaths capable of murder, torture, and lies to give it legitimacy. Given this truth, former CIA directors President George Bush, John Brennan, General Michael Hayden, and George Tenet – all sociopaths and verified compulsive liars exposed before Congress and the nation, yet are never investigated because the underground economy, drug trafficking worth \$20 trillion dollars under CIA protection, supplies enough money to grease nearly all palms to look the other way; and those who are honest and pursue investigations of these drug trafficking operations, known as Amadeus, Pegasus, and Watchtower, they are murdered under suspicious circumstances of accidents and or suicides.

And in the case of George Bush Sr., a former head of the CIA, his miscreant sons are in charge of a covert narcotic trafficking unit of the CIA in which his son, Jeb Bush is a major player in Miami, Florida; a place where Southern Air Transport, masquerading as a legitimate cargo company is stationed. So we can visualize people who are trying to import cocaine undetected by Customs and DEA officials are then arrested and eventually imprisoned, but immediately adjacent to their office the CIA cargo planes are taking off bound for Latin America with arms and munitions while others are landing with cocaine to be dispersed to the street cartels of America. So, while other transportation companies are being inspected, officials never are allowed near the Southern Air Transport planes; and while immigration officials are checking the documentation of the newly arrived, who then proceed to Latino ghettos of Miami, criminal expatriated CIA operatives freely depart the cargo planes and proceed immediately to luxury homes in pretentious Goral Gables, the evil island of Key Biscayne, and the debauchery of South Beach, Miami Beach.

The supposed free press which ought to investigate these ordinary, everyday CIA crimes, and an educational system not entirely in pursuit of unfettered knowledge, are mockery which rarely speak of these truths in a classroom; both are a misnomers of the grotesque lies of this rogue enterprise endangering the nation. The CIA owns both the media and the educational systems; and they control narcotics trafficking into the US: i.e., they control information fed to the public; and that information obscures their crimes of murder, torture, and drug dealing. First, they own the media pioneered through a program called Operation Mockingbird wherein they “pay-off” journalist to print prefabricated stories in support of the nefarious activities. Moreover, at one time it was estimated that they had over 5,000 academics at colleges and universities on the payroll. They own media which never reports any full analysis of what’s gripping the nation, like the government; and they own entire public school system and higher education where they spy on any minds that seek truth.

The Central Intelligence Agency is a federal agency with a long criminal track record of provoking society to support wars for profit; provoking politicians to support them by blackmailing them with the “dirt” the NSA has on them. They feed the press “bogus” stories to sway Americans in supporting civil wars abroad; wars that target societies with energy or mineral resources, and they don’t care if requires death and destruction. Arguably, it is the most infamous terrorists group on the planet (*see* Terrorists). Its founding members were nearly all Nazi sympathizers investigated by FBI Director Hoover who found that they were in financial and manufacturing collusion with Nazi Germany; yet they were, and still reflect the legacy of the Nazis! During the Second World War Hoover charged the Rockefellers and the DuPont with providing information on synthetic gasoline and

rubber while hiding these formulas from the American military battling the Nazis. They were traitors to the United States and should have been executed for contributing to the prolonging the war which killed many Americans. These two iconic families had their associates in the fraternity of the "*Skull and Bones 322*" of Yale University; and one of its members, Prescott Bush on November 7, 1942, his property was seized under the "*Trading with the Enemy Act*", as Nazi assets.

Presidents come and go and have no real control over the CIA because the CIA controls them; they may appoint front men to be its director, but the real powers are these American Nazis behind the scene – they are the "*hidden hands*." These hands are members of the infamous "*Skull and Bones 322*" of Yale University – "*brothers under the skin*." They were financial investors in the Nazi Party, Averell Harriman, Senator Prescott Bush, President George Bush Sr., architect of the CIA Robert Lovett, and Trubee Davison responsible for hiring at the CIA in 1948. They are the "*hidden fists*" controlling the violence which is not so hidden! Since the regime of Bush the elder, all presidents have been CIA operatives. Bill Clinton is a CIA operative sent to Europe as young man to spy of the Soviets, and later the founder of the rendition program torturing people; Bush Jr. and Cheney involved in the 9/11 attacks, and his brother Jeb both CIA operatives that are affiliated with the Deep State drug trafficking based out of South Florida; and Obama whose grandparents and mother were CIA operatives was put in power as the mask of racial tolerance to cover over the crimes; he is a killer that takes childish delight in using drones to assassinate people. It is because of this truth, this nation has been in wars that has no relationship to the nation's security. What we support is a military industrial complex willing to murder your children for war profiteers.

Better known as "*Murder Incorporated*" by those who do know, it is an agency populated by sociopaths with a license to break the laws of the US such as dealing in drugs to finance its activities; an organization with no authentic accountability to an elected president; leaders who live in fear of a clandestine spook enterprise eliminating them, if the leaders wants to audit their activities. All these assassinations and overthrows were of democratically elected officials who proposed either nationalizing Anglo-American oil companies, or were viewed as threats to American companies operating within those countries. And who benefited from these overthrows in Iran and Guatemala? It was the Rockefellers who owned the majority interests in Standard Oil, the Chase Manhattan Bank, and United Fruit Company. The CIA works for these Nazis, not the American people. It is an ugly agency without heroes involved in many assassinations, political regime changes, and narcotics trafficking; these are ugly stories that suffer badly for heroes to effect a regime change at the CIA.

Clearly the CIA was involved in the conspiracies to murder John Kennedy, Robert Kennedy, Martin Luther King, and Malcolm X (see Conspiracy). Though almost all Americans accept this truth, they can't get the murders to the court docket. President Kennedy, an authentic war hero, most likely was murdered by elements within the CIA for proposing the break-up of this rogue enterprise; and the circumstantial evidence is strongly in favor that the Dulles brothers, Allen the recently fired CIA Director, and John, former Secretary of State probably directed George Bush Sr., to lead the hit team of Howard Hunt and Frank Sturgis to murder him from the "*grassy knoll*." Later, it was Allen Dulles who headed the Warren Commission investigating the murder; a clear conflict of interested perhaps only interested in covering-up his involvement. The only real attempt at an investigation at the time was by District Attorney Jim Garrison of New Orleans, believed the CIA murdered Kennedy; while investigating the assassination he attempted to subpoena Dulles, but got nowhere (see Bush Family & Kennedy, John F.).

Cincinnatus, Lucius Quinctius (519 B.C. - 430 B.C.)

The lionized, yet authentic Roman statesman and aristocrat that served as consul in 460 B.C. and dictator in 458 B.C. and 439 B.C. He is held out as the ideal model of civic virtue because he did not seek power for personal aggrandizement like modern leaders. He was the symbol of heroism and virtue of the Roman Republic prior to the rise of dictators (*see* Hero). Twice, during time of danger he was made supreme commander of Rome by the Senate. The first time he defeated Rome's enemies; the second time he defeated an ambitious roman who aspired to be dictator. After each threat had been removed, he immediately retired.

We can never escape history. The government of the US is modeled on both ancient Greece and Rome (*see* Roman Empire). Cincinnatus is the role model of the ideal president; a leader that puts the safety and wellbeing of society above their own ambitions and or constituents that would destroy the nation with their ambitions; which is the case with modern presidents that have allowed the government to be taken over by financial interests that have robbed the treasury – have robbed the people. Unlike Cincinnatus who spared his defeated enemies, modern presidents either imprison them or kill them; and unlike Cincinnatus who quelled the fear of the people, presidents promote it. Like the noble Senator Brutus who opposed the ambitions of Julius Caesar, the nation is in dire need of both a Brutus to rid the nation of bad ambitious aggrandizements and a Cincinnatus to rule without personal aggrandizement for power (*see* Brutus, Marcus Junius).

Circle, noun & verb:

1. Biologically, all life forms are formed by circular energy patterns; e.g., cut an apple or orange in half and not the dual circular pattern Humans are bounded by Time and Space which gives the false appearance that it is linear; these two dimensions are circuitous as well; given the short length of time and limited space that humans experience, we perceive it as a linear experience when it merely is an infinitesimal part of a cyclical wheel in the sky – the Universe (*see* Cycle & Line).
2. Spiritually, some are “*good apples from a bad tree*,” most religions have doctrines based on some concept of the dialect of opposites framed by a circle: the circle of life. Yes, society is evil, yet we can know that, but we don't need to be.

Circuitous, adjective:

All things natural are round: i.e., the planets and the Sun. Humans experience the roundness of the solar system as cycles of Time and Space that feel as though it was a linear experience when it is in fact a circuitous, a cyclical dynamic (*see* Cycle). In the affairs of Nature all things are interconnected circles and in humanity and its politics, we see the constant cycle between war, peace with an occasional lull between the two (*see* Divisions in Relationships). In the ciphering of human affairs with vertical and horizontal lines of reasoning by armies of technocrats, we see everything tagged and classified for some sort of statistical measurement scheme that only validates the self-serving functions of the bureaucracy. However, as math moves backwards, regresses along a line of data left behind, the interpretation of these histories are the basis of self-fulfilling prophesies whose stated assumptions assume that certain behaviors and views are sinful – deviant – a detriment to the welfare of the village (*see* Linear & Regression).

Citation, noun & verb:

1. An acknowledgement, a written award citing a person for a notable act. Society approves, sanctions the act (*see* Sanction).

2. The perverse opposite use of the word of a noted noble act. In the usage, the word means authority catches someone doing what is labeled a deviant or criminal act and cites the act for criminal prosecution that seeks to sanction, to punish (*see* Sanction).

3. An official invitation to a court date issued by the police. Failure to attend the party, the judicial proceedings will result in an arrest warrant demanding your attendance. This is a social invitation to a ritual where all are accused of some absurd crime; and since most people engage in behaviors labeled criminal - all must suffer confessing their sins.

Citizen, noun:

People are not naturally free; they are the property of some government using them as labor to pay for their nefarious activities: e.g., wars. They are slaves of state with an assigned traceable number Social Security Number that allows the government to link federal state and local government databases together in order to collect taxes, fees and fines to finance its criminal activities; or to deny a person their human rights by disappearing them into a privatized, prison industrial complex for failure to conform and comply (*see* Conform). And within that complex, they become slave labor (*see* Slavery). State slaves are taught to conform by the false promise that the parental state, the master will feed, house and clothe them, but that is a ruse to guarantee the slave's use and subsequent abuse. Many people, aware of this state of slavery have escaped the country by moving overseas; yet this increasingly bankrupt enterprise is now pursuing the escaped slaves by demanding their meager resources earned from their new domiciles.

Civic, noun:

Civic duty is an individual's legal obligation to engage in society and live by its rules; but most of its rules are deadly absurdities. Civic pride is a dangerous attitude when a citizen is manipulated by government, which defines the issues to care about, and the rules of play; Nazis had civic pride in *der Fuehrer*, their Caesar as they participated in the unholy institutionalized crimes dressed in Romanesque architecture, claiming claim that Germany was the new Holy Roman Empire; or, Russian Communists having civic pride in the Red Czar, their Caesar as they fortified the institutional crimes dressed in the castle architecture of the Kremlin.

In the Western experience, America was originally based on both ancient Athenian democracy and the Roman Republic. Democracy, is an ancient Greek word (*dēmokratia*) meaning *dēmos*, referring to all citizens, and *kratos*, meaning rule. The Athenian Greeks were expected free men of property to participate in voting. Those that did not participate were considered useless. The public met before the assembly and had the right to speak directly to them. For general legislation, either the public voted with a black pebble for no, or a white pebble for yes placed in an urn: i.e., bean counting. For the specifics in carry out approved legislation, or executive and judicial decisions an assembly of the elected voted by secret ballot (*see* Democracy).

Nevertheless, like America, Athenian democracy was destroyed by oligarchic revolutions (*see* Oligarchy). And like the ancient Roman Republic, the participation of citizens voted for consuls (representatives) who were advised by the Roman Senate – the age-old balance between the urban masses and a strong aristocratic tradition. The American Republic like the ancient Roman Republic has decayed and fallen. America had great statesmen that believed in and practices the civic virtues written by them in the Bill of Rights. The Roman Republic had the virtuous citizen soldier Cincinnatus, who defended the state, then relinquished power and returned to his life as a country aristocrat (Cincinnatus, Lucius Quinctius). Today, in the American Republic,

politicians thirst for power, and never willingly relinquish it; and that same situation in ancient Rome was dealt with by the noble Marcus Junius Brutus when he and others believing in the Republic killed the ambitions of Caesar who had been found guilty by the senate as a traitor, and had seized power appointed himself as dictator (*see Brutus, Marcus Junius*).

Like ancient Athens, America, democracy was crushed by an oligarchic revolution; and the ambitions of corrupted aristocrats thirsting for the dictatorial powers of a Caesar, now epitomized by the monsters that have come to rule there. First initiated by the Clinton regime, cemented in place by the Bush regime, and given a roof by the Obama regime, gave reign to the poisonous effects of theft, torture, and violence disposing of people like “*burger wrappers*” thrown in the garbage can; all made possible by the manufactured consent from the vast machinery of business and government under their dominance. If a citizen defends the Bill of Rights, they are shouted down by a crowd of Nazis; and worse, targeted by the thugs of the FBI as a potential terrorist.

Confucius says, “*He who learns, but does not think is lost; he who thinks, but does not learn is in great danger.*” Since we live in an Age of Civic Illiteracy, clearly we are lost and in danger when citizens forget to “*noli cedere cognoscere*” - never cease learning, that fascism has replaced the virtues of constitutional government plagued by the violence of authoritarian politics; and the goal of civic and intellectual illiteracy is the *modus operandi* to school the public with poisonous lies (*see Age*). In order for a he small clique that controls wealth and power, it is necessary to promote illiteracy. If education were still highly prized by the elites that have a moral obligation to use their possession to free others, then civic classes would still taught in American schools; students would be aware that in the history of social life, the vices, which destroy society, have not changed much, society merely has had a “*face lift*.” Like in ancient Rome with the initiation of games at the coliseum there, Caesar tried to placate the urban mob that decided the fate of any ruler. Today, cities build their own coliseums; football stadiums to distract the newly impoverished hordes of disgruntled citizens that gather to see the home team win; but win money for the owners while bankrupting the city; games replete with patriotic regalia that look more like large Nazi rallies at Nuremburg called civic pride (*see Football*). Ideologues do not want people to question their motives or acts, so they desire to make people complicit in the crimes of state imposing misery and suffering upon their own lives.

So, a fascist America, a consumer society of ignorance and theatrics, embrace the spectacle of violence and war on television, endorses the opinions of ideologues and pundits over facts, propagandized news is entertainment, and celebrates the narcissism of celebrities (*see Celebrity*). Under the reign of civic ignorance, this normalized illiteracy in the guise of commonsense, true, objective literacy is now ridiculed and held in disdain, poetic prose has been replaced by cold words labeled over the truth, and objective science of academia has been replace with voodoo pseudo-science legitimating ignorance (*see Academia*). The virtue of independent thinking once guaranteed as a human right, is now regarded as the vice of ignorance, and ignorance is now a virtue; and the last vestiges of independent thinking that take exception to organized violence only exists at the margins of a society where ignorance is the primary organizing principle authoritarian politics (*see Authoritarian*). The illiteracy fostered by a lack of education has become a scourge that seeks to murder the language of truth - the ability engage in critical questioning thoughts.

Civil Disobedience

Those that defend the Bill of Rights are now labeled as terrorists by a government turned fascist. If the Constitution under the First

Amendment guarantees the right of peaceful assembly of the citizenry to express their disapproval with government actions, how can protest activities carried out peacefully be called “*civil disobedience*?” How can a legal and natural right be disobedient? In a society compulsively obsessed with order, everything that appears not to match order is labeled disorder. But despite that lack of congruity between a right peacefully carried out, the police who want to escalate the situation by claiming it’s a riot so they can enjoy “*cracking heads*” with their bats, tear gassing people, and “*mowing them down*” with the federally provided machine guns.

Given that the government violates every precept of the Constitution, and police are “*out of control*” without any moral restraint, people have to find ways to demonstrate their objections to this immoral state of affairs. Some are the “*lone wolves*” that engage in hacking into government computers searching for evidence of criminal activity, which they then leak to those who still practice the arts of journalism. Others who are insiders, the whistleblowers, that witness criminal violations of constitutional rights and ghastly war crimes, they leak the information to the real journalists in order to inform the public of these crimes carried out in their name. Others engage in street protests trying to show the force of large numbers that are in disagreement with government criminality; others write books and journal articles informing the public, while others are teachers educating the future generation of leaders in hopes of correcting the past.

Civil War, noun:

What is needed is a resurrection of an insurrection in a revolution in consciousness, not a civil war launched by the lunatic fringe glorifying violence (*see* Resurrection). When a handful of men own as much as the bottom half of the entire World’s population, and this situation is starving out over a billion people every night, then something has to change! When a nation comes is beset by a system that grinds people into the dirt, it brings society to a point of a conflict in its values and beliefs to be ethical – to justify its very existence. If there is no further justification for this system, then a domestic war will occur among a society’s people; though they may share the same language and religion, they have different dreams of an idealized, utopian world they wish either to preserve or to change: e.g., in the American Civil War being a War Between the States was between preserving the Antebellum civilization of the South, or one united society free of slavery; of two opposing dreams of two civilizations with one society.

In any civil war, it is the civilians that murder each other; and this is generally true by government police agencies that will “*fire upon*” their own people. The paramilitary police are the first line of defense by the power structure. However, since a nation’s armed forces are large scale and more inclusive of all strata of society, the army, navy, and air forces are less prone to making war on their own people. Hence, in any civil war, competing factions seek the support of the armed forces, which the army is slow to give. If the paramilitary police actions become too oppressive, it is very possible that the armed forces will turn on them, thus freeing the citizens from their tyranny. There is a possibility of a new civil war brewing in America: the vision of preserving and restoring the Constitution or the emergence of a technocratic police state; between the populace of a democratic republic, and technocrats in service to the police state. There are two warring constituent groups: the general population functioning as slaves and the other, whom they are forced to feed - the bureaucrats controlled by powerful wealth. In the new vision for America, citizenship will be narrowly defined by membership in a technocracy.

It is clear that agents of the CIA, DEA, FBI, and state and local police have and will continue to bring arms to bear against the

populace. Homeland Security (DHS) has already purchased ammunition far in excess to its needs, and the government has militarized the state and local police with military equipment which is increasingly been brought to bear against the population. The question is will the national armed forces act upon the orders of a corrupted executive acting on laws enacted by corrupt legislature and validated by a corrupt judicial to attack the population in rebellion?

Civilization, noun:

Modern civilization has proven to be more barbaric and dehumanized than “stone age” cultures of the ancient past; society has been devolved into a high state of organized cruelty (see Primitive). Simple, hunter nomad societies that functioned on cooperative strategies, abandoned their humane roots that focused on survival, towards more complex societies defined by technologies of production that made survival nearly guaranteed, yet became the source of its possible mortal extinction. No longer do people cooperate, but rather quarrel like rabid dogs over the both the means of technological productions and the products they produce. Modern societies may have technologically evolved, but socially they have devolved; and though they rise and fall, this entropic demise of all civilizations and their empires has been the course of history. Unfortunately, though this state of social entropy is the historical history of humanity, many historians believe it to be a doctrine of inevitability (see Doctrine & Entropy). Yet this doctrine ignores the possibility that collectively, societies can learn from the past and change course; and if so, then humanity can return to its evolutionary once again which paradoxically technologies thwarted.

Students are presented the narrative in history books that the emergence of urban societies and the divisions of labor needed to keep them functioning was an advancement called civilization – or the civilizing influences of humans upon each other. But, in actuality, it was technology that unleashed the sins of mortal greed. Unfortunately, the collectives that were formed out of families, clans, and villages merely harnessed the worst of the human psyche to control others in this new endeavor called urban living. The larger the collectivities, the larger and more pathological are the problems; in psychiatric terms a schizophrenic of engineered chaos. People are fed a diet of propaganda, patriotism in support of structural violence that will relegate a person counted as a thing with a place in the social order; compliance is easy to achieve through a common language and societal identity constructed by religion and state. This allows for “the good guy, bad guy” syndrome to infect the social corpus unleashing by means of war all its failed expectations of its own society by forcing the failure onto others. This has led to alliances between America and the “five eyes” English speaking nations, and NATO Europe, pitted against the economic power of China with the military power of Russia, all large societies competing globally for hegemony; and independent wildcards such as India, Indochina, Indonesia, continental Africa, and Latin America are places where these nations chose which side to be in alliance with. Since all are out for their own survival, they will generally play both sides, but culturally favor one over the other.

Modern societies have harnessed industry as the means of militarist economics traveling in the guise of a technological revolution; and society continues to turn like the revolutions of a machine winding people up ever so tightly in mental illness; they societies plagued by weird homicides such as serial killers and mass shootings; and they suffer from high rates of suicides caused by the corrosive effects of isolation from humanity: though people are concentrated in a space, they are isolated into individual cages, cells known as apartments and homes adorned with metal bars over the windows. The Industrial Revolution was misnamed, it was a reaction by the fear mind to Nature; it should be labeled the Reactionary Industrial Movement creating reactive minds at

odds with others (*see* Revolution).

The irony is, an entire apartment building is populated by many lonely people. Modern societies bring millions of individuals together in a concentrated space, yet in a capitalist society of all pitted against each other, cooperative living patterns are crushed and replaced by self-centered behaviors geared towards manipulative motives: i.e., people become objects to be used by creepy people (*see* Creep). Dehumanized people are a product of societies that are constructed like machines, societies without heart. In the barbaric world of modernity, to be civilized is to be an alienated person, a repressed violent individual, sarcastic and angry. The modern mind has been programmed to reject Nature and control it with mechanistic technology that are not natural, but a reaction to Nature. This use of technology is termed the industrial revolution which gave rise to oppressive economic conditions (*see* Technology). People who profess a love of Nature still view Nature from the comfort of their car cruising through a park. People are afraid of Nature; it is something dangerous and to be controlled. However, this phobia creates oppressive reactions to Nature: e.g., the outlawing of psychotropic plants of animist cultures (*see* Modernity & Hallucinogenic).

Class, noun & verb:

1. As a verb, its original use only meant to group, to classify people and things into divisions based upon characteristics: e.g., male or female; young or old; or parishioners of either the puritanical Protestant or orthodox Catholic Churches, etcetera.
2. Its usage changed to a noun: i.e., that which was previously referred to as a person's social status, degree, rank, or pedigree. Its meaning changed during the Industrial Revolution of the 19th Century: i.e., the caste system in the industrialized countries based on money which most support and aspire to move into its upper classes – enhanced status – hence power. Most are born into a powerless, or lower class category exploited as "*cheap*" labor for the upper classes; and many are born into urbanized slums where one may be turned into a criminal in order to survive. The idea of self-made people is a myth where inheriting stolen money is the norm to wealth (*see* Money). Most political leaders that lecture the public have inherited their positions of power – a power not earned. Though these hypocrites lecture all about earning the right to rule through one's own labor, in reality it is a system where "*money talks merit walks.*" Clearly, this is the case in China and America that function on "*who you know, not what you know.*"

The class system is of European origins; and the English were particularly hung up on the idea of breeding dogs. This idea of breeding dogs has its collar in the idea of breeding a person's pedigree. Only aristocrats may incestuously marry other aristocrats, not commoners. Since nearly all aspire to rule the world, occasionally a mutt, a bitch gets over the wall and mates with wealth. Fortunately, the ambitions of the lowly classes to improve upon their own pedigree guarantees that these aristocrats do not become overly inbred thus weakening their bodies and minds; something that is already a state of being given that their debauched lifestyles have made it so. The truth is, we are suffering the consequences of inbred people deluded into thinking that they are refined people that feel entitled to breed others into a condition of acceptable, predictable behaviors. The upper classes are educated and well mannered, though these learned behaviors merely mask the beast within; a beast that justifies the pursuits of pleasures at all social and psychological cost.

Classified Information

By legal standards, the classification of government secrets is (1) confidential, or serious harm; (2) secret, or grave damage; (3) top secret, meaning grave harm in the sense of bodily graves in the ground. Yet when the government classifies the vacation schedules of politicians as secret, then we understand how absurdly abused this system is. It is no secret that the government is not concerned about the safety of the citizenry, they view them as the enemy, for they are only concerned about protecting the nefarious relationship between corporations and government.

Perfectly consistent with the dictatorship of a technocratic police state, government attorneys argue that revelations from state material can be used to incite violence against society. The rationale of this legal argument implies the right of the state to act in violation of law under the suspension of law; government agents engaged in criminal the actions, the more reason to keep those actions secret; ghastly secrets of the Deep State so “dark” that any respectable person could dare believe true. But it is true that the budgets for “*off the book*,” Deep State operations are financed from financial institutions laundering the estimated 20 trillion dollars a year that comprises the underground economy; the real economy that meets all needs for cash on the barrel. The NSA spying on people in the bathroom, or the CIA carrying out another coup, this information the public accepts and some even support; so, the public can be ambivalent towards those that reveal the dangers from the poisoned apples from a bad tree of governance, many are indifferent to those accused of assisting terrorists; accused by the state that uses methodologies of terror to intimidate, torture and murder individuals and entire occupied populations into submission.

But there are always good apples from a bad tree, people of moral conscience that feel compelled by the spirit of truth to physically act on the spirituality of the good deed that would reveal the poisoned roots of the bad tree, the true ruling structure that controls the façade of government, Deep State, they know that hero invites death and long prison terms for battling evil buried deeply in the bowels of government; and for revealing the criminality of actions of the Deep State that will get one assassinated for battling the “*hidden hands*,” source of the symptoms of societal impoverishment breeding individual barbarity. Yet those few heroes that virtue always births, they battle both the source and the effects which after being assassinated, their acts will earn them the status of an enshrined hero of fools (*see Hero*).

Goodness is lost and replaced by morality when politicians act sanctimonious, but behave like animals. Hillary Clinton “*needs to face the music*” for treating government information as her personal property. Though it is a crime to sell state secrets, a traitorous act, which would endanger the nation, and that includes putting at risk classified information, which could be stolen. That is what Secretary of State Hillary Clinton did with a private email server; a system most likely penetrated by Russian intelligence, which relieved the server of its contents. Yet despite this felonious crime, which may have been unintentional, still politics protects Clinton from justifiable prosecution. Therefore, if a low-level official places at risk classified information, they are harshly prosecuted; but apparently, Hillary Clinton has proven that some are immune from prosecution for she “*is above the law*.”

The government classifies nearly all documents as classified, not viewable by the public because powerful people, the “*hidden hands*” that control the politicians and bureaucracies want people to “*know their place*” by means of militarized institutions of control. But this becomes the means to keep the public uninformed of realities and their own rights; to preclude any chance of a

debate over policy. And since policies are made in secret, we have a secret government buried deep with the bowels of the technocracies; behind the shell of government institutions (*see* Shell). The use of classified information allows for the government to lie to the citizens that have no trust in their leaders. They use this method to hide both their crimes and incompetence. Those who practice intrinsically evil acts such as torture can expect no good to come of it despite trying to “*shut-up*” those familiar with the crime by prohibiting prisoners and their attorneys from describing publically the torture sessions labeled interrogations, deeming detainee’s memories as classified.

On the issue of crimes such as illegal wars lunched by lies, torture abduct and kill citizens, spying on the citizens and lying about it, all claimed as legal policy, the people ultimately reserve the right to those crimes as impeachable offenses, but in the case of incompetence, that can be excused because we live in a complex World where leadership can make mistakes. Freedom is not a luxury to be pitched out in a garbage can, it is a necessity for a functioning democracy; and since the public, and most elected officials are not free to view, or free to discuss information, we no longer have a functioning democracy, but an oligopoly controlled by powerful oligarchs. And it is this truth, which eventually will prevail over the fraudulent criminality that has muscled in on the republic’s institutions meant to protect democracy, not pervert it, and use it against the people it is designed for.

Clinton Crime Family

Failed men, racketeers “*the likes of*” miscreants Bill Clinton, George Bush and Barack Obama, all CIA operatives have proven themselves as evil scorpions in their political acts and immoral in their personal views, but Bill Clinton set the stage for them. He was the first in a series of CIA trained presidents, arguably all more evil and immoral than any previous presidents. Bill Clinton is a CIA child, a person whose paternity is suspect because his mother allegedly was a prostitute. CIA operatives are trained early on in life; they are trained early in life with advantages not afforded others such as admittance without merit to Ivy League schools. His first known public appearance was seen in a photograph with President Kennedy as a 16-year-old senator for the Boys Nation run by the American Legion visiting the White House. Later, as a young man, he was recruited by CIA while attended the School of Foreign Service at Georgetown University through a CIA program known as Operation Chaos that offered informants inducements such as cash; fixing conscription problems; and promises of future assistance in their careers. After being recruited, he was given the cover as a Rhodes Scholar visiting Oxford University, where he had “*spotty*” attendance because he was actually sent to Europe to gathered intelligence on the young American anti-war protestors who had taken refuge in Scandinavia to avoid conscription: i.e., low-level spying at the Oslo Peace Institute and submitting reports on antiwar activities in Scandinavia.

The moral dwarfs, the Clintons are pathological, craven immoralists, and deadly opportunists who have killed too many people while parading as liberals. But they are closet republicans - servants of the bankers that finance the duopoly of two political parties in collusion to “*lock-out*” all others from controlling the apparatus of the state. Bill Clinton is a politically corrupt man, but he also was an alleged rapist before he raped the public with confidence games followed by his policies – and this characteristic is what was necessary to run a country of political masochists that praise a man while he is “*screwing*” them. The Clintons are able to suppress the mountains of criminality they committed in the realm of drug dealing and money laundering by first controlling the political machinery of Arkansas which served the CIA drug trafficking ring, then later the presidency; all those that had any ability to expose their crimes have mysteriously died: i.e., an inordinate amount of them supposedly committed suicide.

Bill Clinton has all the primary characteristics of a “*scumbag*,” proving to be an enemy of moral decency for his infamous crimes of abusing women; and to humanity when he unleashed corporate America from its regulatory roots and unleashed the nefarious and usurious banks that have destroyed the economy through their gambling activities; he did this by means of destroying the Glass-Steagall Act of 1932 which prevented banks from engaging in gambling in the securities markets with depositor’s funds. Furthermore, though crime was receding, he unleashed the prison industrial complex; and by his Violent Crime Control and Law Enforcement Act of 1994, co-authored by Vice President Joe Biden, another masterful corrupt politician that exploded the prison population to a world record that not even China can match despite its gargantuan population in comparison to that of America. As a hypocrite who incredulously claimed that he “*did not inhale*” marijuana, nor snort cocaine, he empowered the war on drugs victimizing citizens intended to grow ever larger the prison system. He grew the use of the asset forfeiture practice by police. If you lost your car, boat, plane, home or cash because some marijuana was found, he did this crime to you; the man who did not inhale. He is an enemy of a medical issue. He denied the right of needle exchanges for those addicted to drugs imported into the country by the CIA; a policy that spread AIDS and subsequently death.

Bill and Hillary are enemies of innocent children: as an immoral person he touted his welfare reforms which ended the federal program of Aid to Families with Dependent Children which “*cut-off*” welfare support to families of which seventy percent had vulnerable children. Even worse, Presidents Clinton and Bush Sr. set up a foundation and collected \$138 million dollars from the public to assist the 2010 Haitian earthquake victims, but only \$10 million was spent on the ground assisting people, the balance of \$128 million disappeared; and these two nefarious characters, defrauded the public refuse to audit and account for it. Never has there been such a demonstrative display of loyalty by the African-American community that still vote for these miscreants (Bill and Hillary), despite Bill Clinton with Hillary’s approval incarcerating black folk while starving them out.

The policies of Bill and Hillary Clinton severely oppressed the African American community as evidenced by Black incarceration rates during Clinton's tenure which surpassed Ronald Reagan’s tenure; they went from 3,000 to 3,620 per 100,000 people. But, adding insult to severe injury, Bill Clinton reworked his tarnished image by creating a phony civil rights legacy, a foul joke cover-up nicely his real image - that of the stereotypical ghetto black being promiscuous, decadent, and having rhythm since he plays the saxophone. So his duped apologist “*push*” this absurd “*fairy tale*” that was America's first black president; an image replete with the symbolic gestures of locating his presidential library of lies to Harlem, a repository containing his autobiographies that are fit for the fiction of a novel. Of course this rehabilitating his image includes posing with African Americans at church, who are just happy that a white master would come there (*see* Novel). This of course serves Hillary Clinton's image as a friend of the Negro - which is not true; but she will need their support to get into the master’s big White House casting a shadow on all from its hill.

So while his daughter, reputed to be the offspring of another male got to play princess in the castle, these children were starved out by an evil monarch of state. And this little “*spoiled*” princess, a co-conspirator with her mother wants to be a ruler too? Chelsea, the daughter is reputed to be like her mother: abusive, prone to temper tantrums, and “*foul mouthed*.” Moreover, we have to hear about her parents spending three million dollars on her wedding; her ten million dollar apartment; her subsequent pregnancies and now motherhood; and her new job at the corrupt Clinton Foundation spouting lies against her parent’s critics. Think her children will starve while being fed by the ill-gotten gains of her parents? How many babies could have been helped

with those millions of dollars from the real estate? Do not be surprised if one day the public has to be subjected to three venomous wasps – the new queens, the daughters of George Bush, Bill Clinton, and Barack Obama dueling it out for presidential power.

Bill and Hillary Clinton's profession is the art of corrupt dependent upon being personally an unethical people, who feel they are owed a living by the impoverished public that has to pay a deviant, Bill Clinton worth \$100 million; Hillary worth \$80 million; and now a 35 year old woman, the daughter, Chelsea worth \$30 million. But Bill is only the front, because "*behind every successful bastard is a bitch.*" She is arguably, the source of this corruption; and she may even be worse if given the chance; given the chance to be the Madame of this brothel of whores and pimps known as government. She is a very clever "*shyster*" lawyer, because she understands that people can contribute unlimited sums of money to a foundation; and the Clinton Foundation, in the guise of charity, is the most corrupt of all, a conduit of "*crony capitalism,*" a money laundering machine of influence peddling as evidenced by donations by corporations, and nations that purchase economic policies that favor them. Though perhaps legal, payments of \$21,667,000 for 92 speeches between 2013 and 2015 to Hillary Clinton are unethical as they are bribes in disguise; and only a fool would believe that these contributions have no bearing on who and what she would favor as president.

Perhaps she is correct, for political whores only favor their own wellbeing. Clinton plays the liberal and feminist cards, but her loyalties ought to be questioned. Most attitudes are formed in childhood and expressed in young adulthood. Her father was a conservative republican, and undoubtedly, she pleased him. She campaigned for the Barry Goldwater and Richard Nixon presidential campaigns; and she was elected president of the Young Republican Club at Wellesley College. Yet she proved to be a person not to be counted on, for she jumped ship. She is "*fallen woman*" that preaches liberal rhetoric while "*sleeping in bed*" like a prostitute with powerful money that destroyed the economy; and now the source of destruction demands more.

The former "*First Lady*" is no well-mannered lady with class, she is classless and reputed to be a short-tempered, abusive slapper, kicker and biter, and "*foul mouthed,*" user of the word "*fuck.*" She used the IRS bureaucracy and the FBI secret police to harass political rivals and people she hates by looking into their files, and she does not care if she puts innocent people in jail. She even stole the White House furniture and shipped it to her personal home. She went along with the Iraq war as a senator based on Bush's lies; but those lies were irrelevant because she had she been in his shoes, she too would have concocted those lies. Hillary Clinton, a former senator who did nothing for anybody that was good, as a former Secretary of State that presided over Obama's false story of how he killed Osama bin Laden was just a contrived assassination – a publicity stunt; then she failed the embassy in Libya as it was being overrun, destroyed and its ambassador killed; and she displayed her pathetic nature when joked about how Arab socialist Gaddafi of Libya was murdered, and now she wants to be president.

As Secretary State, it turns out she had a private email server, on which she conducted government business – and now she hides her propensity for criminal acts from the public by obstructing a public viewing of the public's business that she treats as her private business. If she would not trust her government emails to the State Department, then why should the public trust their emails being spied upon by the NSA to her presidency? She attacks Edward Snowden as a traitor, yet her acts were tantamount to espionage; she piously claims Snowden should have used channels; she knows there are no whistleblower protections for a private contractor. Why would anyone vote her when she herself betrays the public's trust? Nevertheless, since most Americans are

illiterate and uniformed, most are just dupes and believe in “*fairy tales*” without ever questioning anything. How can the public be blamed an uniformed when the media fails to report that Marcel Lehes Lazar, known as “*Guccifer*,” a Romanian, hacked into the server and took those sensitive emails from the server. Most assuredly, the Russians and Chinese did the same. But it did not matter, she knew all along that President Obama, Attorney General Lynch, and FBI Director Cooney may admonish her, but they would not bring an obvious indictment. So, the naked oligarchy, obesity and all was exposed from behind the curtain to the public.

Hillary Clinton is a modern day version of the evil character Lady Macbeth who beckoned to be filled with “*the crown...of direst cruelty...Come to my woman’s breasts and take my milk for gall, you murd’ring ministers...*”⁴² Hillary Clinton, the “*Queen of Chaos*,” is a clever, corrupt sociopath whose mendacious stories are in contradiction to her actions - a psychopath who claims she will fight for the “*little guy*” while taking money from the “*big shots*” while she revels in the wielding of power over all; and when she comes into power, she will pave the World with the violence of adventurism justified by the ideology “*exceptionalism*” to demonstrate that a feminist can do the ghastly affairs of state as well as any male (*see Feminist*). Obama has set the stage for war with Russia and China, but he has held off pending the crowning of this evil queen of the stinging wasps to launch their stinger missiles. Her crowning will solidify 60 years of control by the military industrial complex. The nation has suffered badly under “*dick heads*” and their violence, now the World will have to suffer an evil “*cunt*” cackling away like a witch as she bullies the World with her “*issues*.” One might thank God they don’t live in America; but that won’t protect non-citizens and expatriates, from these “*dick heads*” and “*cunts*” that will undoubtedly rain terror down upon all of humanity to dispel the myth that feminists are incapable of defending the interests of the Republic; interests that are not in the interests of people (*see Cunt*). Yet perhaps, like the Shakespearian character, Lady Macbeth, her crimes will overwhelm her with the spirit of unbearable guilt, therefore ridding society of her evil spirit because “*tis thought, by self and violent hands...Took off her life*” - she can commit suicide.⁴³

Clothes, noun & verb:

People wear mass produced clothing which only come in a variety of types. What people wear conveys who they think they are. Since we are programmed to believe that we are what we professionally do, we have to wear uniforms to convey that role model: i.e., fire and police uniforms; or corporate business suits conveying an orthodox, or authoritative personality (*see Uniform & Hats*). In other societies, a person is allowed the freedom to change their clothing style through-out their life cycle; a person can move from various uniforms into the garb of a Buddhist monk. Priest of any persuasion preach either fear or harmony, they all feel compelled to conform to some notion of it by wearing the same uniform; the Christian priest wearing black, though Jesus never did; and the Buddhist priest wearing yellow holding themselves out as more enlightened than all others. Though both feel the need to hold themselves out as more enlightened than others, both Christian and Buddhist priest, their ranks are populated by the dark, little secret that many are pedophiles (*see Pedophilia*). Fortunately, societies of mass production manufacturing clothes of all cultural persuasions, there are plenty of thrown-out bundles of clothing that a person can rely on to define themselves as a bit different from the ranks of the uniformed; it is one of the most common items donated to charities and shelters. Besides, apparently the Buddhist monks forgot the Buddhist Scriptures counseling the priests to wear the donated clothes that God moves others to give; something the Christian priests ought to practice also. With this truth, an ordinary, good person with no sense of

⁴² Shakespeare, William *The Tragedy of Macbeth*, Act 1, Scene 5 (1599-1606).

⁴³ Shakespeare, William *The Tragedy of Macbeth*, Act 5, Scene 4 (1599-1606).

vanity, or style might end up wearing something that conveys style.

Clown, noun & verb:

1. A clown is a public performer supposedly funny, but in American Indian mythology, a clown is a spirit that intentionally “*pokes fun*” at the absurdities of life; clowns that taunt a person to point out their absurdities in order to grow. But the clown of the white man comes not to taunt one to force them to face their own shortcomings, but rather taunts a person to harass them for no good cause; to make a joke at their expense. A clown is actually an annoying nuisance. Most sensitive people don’t like clowns when they are aggressive buffoons going out of their way to “*make fun of*” their targeted victim; generally targeted for public ridicule. Obama should be careful when he sarcastically, and sadistically jokes about drones, because people are tired of this sarcastic jokester making fun of their prostrated position (*see Joke & Jokester*).

2. A politician, buffoons like Bill Clinton smiling with his mouth hanging open to catch flies; Hillary Clinton, “*Queen of Chaos*” cackling with glee as she feels so content murdering other heads of state; George Bush gleefully laughing while executing people begging for their lives; and Obama joking how good he is at killing people; all these deadly clowns make life miserable for the good citizenry who have their reservations about these acts of barbarity on behalf of an evil ruling class all drunk with power. They are miscreant pygmies that are a deadly joke feeding off the public while starving them out of their means to live, killing them through criminal negligence to support wars for profits, and murdering people with drones; something that all prophets warned of. These miscreant buffoons clown around with the nation’s health which they have destroyed on behalf of their own selfish interests. They will steal taxpayer money to buy tanks to feed a bloated military industrial complex in lieu of food for children; and if moral people object, they will arm the police, a pack of obese clowns, to fire upon them.

Cochino, (Spanish) noun:

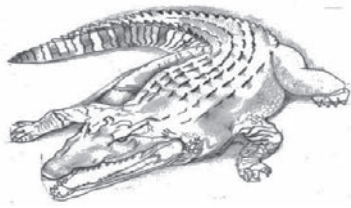
1. Pig; as in an unjust person in power: e.g., right wing fascist Cubans in Miami, Florida pontificating with their “*bocona*” big mouths policies of power that were the ruination of Cuba which brought about a failed revolution bring a despot to power – Uncle Fidel Castro, parading as a fascist in the guise of socialism, truly meaner than the sea. And this fascist legacy having migrated to the US now haunts the public with “*the likes*” of Senators Marco Rubio and Ted Cruz who have cursed the land with the failures of Cuban society now like a virus set to destroy all the labors of just people that fought against fascism (*see Bocona & Cubano*).

2. A gluttonous person as in most consumers as evidenced by their obesity; or an apt description of the police state robbing people of their lives and assets. Though the police have been granted nearly everything of the citizens’ properties and the immunity to murder them if they dare protest too much, still they want more. Since trade policy has bankrupted the citizens ability to pay taxes, local, state and the federal governments are essentially bankrupt, so the only thing they can give local police is military equipment and the legal right to murder and steal; an age old policy of the kings of England that “*paid-off*” the Sheriffs of Nottingham and his deputies with the right to be highway bandits robbing the public.

Cocodrilo, (Spanish) noun:

1. Crocodile – a very ancient creature; the source for dragons; the word comes from the Ancient Greek *crocodylos* meaning lizard

(see Reptiles). The American saltwater crocodile was an endangered species; but now has made a resurgent comeback; it is not a known man-eater, but can reach 20 feet in length. The freshwater crocodiles of Africa and India are much larger and are known to



Ill. 4: Cocodrilo Lizard

kill people that bathe and work around the water's edge. But the saltwater crocodiles of Southeast Asia, the Northern Australian coast and the surrounding islands to the north are the largest and most aggressive crocodile; they are known man-eaters. They can reach a verifiable length of up to 25 feet, and unverifiable records up to 33 feet. They travel long distances by means of the ocean currents from island to island and rival the Great White Sharks in length and potential danger to people. Though sea faring crocodiles travel

slowly, they can exhibit extreme bursts of speed when hunting prey; and the jaws are reputed to have the most powerful bite of any creature. They are not fastidious in their choice of prey, and will eat large sharks. It is not known for eating the Asian elephant; but this crocodile was filmed attacking the trunk of an adult elephant in an attempt to pull the beast underwater.

2. Politically, the not so endangered crocodiles of state have become way too numerous beyond their usefulness to society, they are empowered to eat your property, and if need be the citizens through incarceration; and clearly, the American police state is a crocodile lurking in the shallow waters ready to eat its victims on the shorelines of America's highways, and offshore invasions, or for any immigrant who approaches seeking the myth of freedom. Clearly, the *cocodrilo* militarists of America have been preying on the innocent in Latin America for decades, a place where they perfected their oppressive skills.

Cognitive Dissonance, noun:

A psychological dilemma presented by internalizing inconsistent thoughts, beliefs, and attitudes by being bitten by the insanities of socialization, the source of social schizophrenia (see BITE & Psychology). The holding of two conflicting thoughts in the mind at the same time is the cause uncomfortable tension which is the basis of this schizophrenia (see Schizophrenia). To reduce the stress, most people rationally avoid situations that place at odds with others that hold differing beliefs, yet irrationally avoiding information which may likely to increase it; so, people may be prone to "*sticking their heads in the sand*" to avoid the truth about themselves, and even worse the reality of society led by the creeps that they insist on believing "*have their best interest at heart*."

We can explain inconsistent behavioral decisions and attitude changes by the competition between several subjective, inconsistent ideas at odds with each other; and we can subvert individuals, groups, and entire societies by breaking their values by creating cognitive dissonance by "*playing upon*" these inconsistent beliefs because there is a tendency for people to seek consistency among their beliefs and values. By knowing which beliefs are stronger, we can them as powerful motivators to change one belief or action for another: e.g., the rejection of the artificial idea of nationalistic patriotism in favor of natural freedom. Cognitive dissonance occurs when societal beliefs of the virtues of religion do not match the vices of dysfunctional behaviors; and the tension between good and bad and how people strive to reconcile this dissonance can be seen in the creation of religions and political ideologies along with the construction of temples that reflect the idea of the dialect expressed as angels and devils, and the glorious monuments and government buildings reminiscent of ancient Greece and Rome built in honor of both church and state. Yet despite doubts as to the validity of church and state, the discomfort felt at by a discrepancy between what we have experienced or believe, motivates us to seek or create new ideas to justify the paradoxes of the inconsistent realities one is faced

with.. So, despite people claiming to be Christians, still they “*cheer on*” the wars, rationalize torture as justifiable.

People have strong beliefs that were drilled in the heads from childhood on; and even when presented with evidence that those beliefs are unfounded, like believing that the government has their best interest in mind, or the government fairy tales covering up crimes of state, still they reject the proof. They will do anything to defend these learned, subjective beliefs; they will rationalize, ignore and deny the truth and if need be viscerally act with such impulse as to “*shoot the messenger.*” And so, despite the overwhelming evidence, and even personal negative encounters with the state, they will still support that which harms them.

Cognizance, noun:

True cognizance is being aware of that all things live in interconnected circles; a comprehension based on this objective knowledge. A state of higher awareness; being aware of people and ideas are not objective, but are subjective; educated people claiming to be rational from behind the scene controlling with vertical linear forms of engineering the basis of power, or designing the way society functions to serve power. Being aware of this truth may not always set you free; ignorance may be bliss. And since most are ignorant, they blissfully accept social lies while suffering their effects. It is hard on those who are cognizant of humanity's penchant for rationalized fear, greed and evil; petty, but daily processes found in most “*brain washed*” people; those inculcated to a world of unquestioned, yet subjective ideas of how life ought to be – a “*fairy tale.*”

Based upon the statistical idea of a normal distribution mode of human intellect, those who understand this simple truth, or seek deeper understanding of human behaviors not forthcoming from societal institutions, they only compose about 5 percent of the population. The objectivity of enlightened people, emotionally and intellectually suffer the ignorance of baseless judgments brought to bear against them when living humanely contrary to the herds of people trapped in organized, artificial worlds whose logic is governed by absurd ideas that result in, and reflect a world gone mad. But then again, plastic people reflect an industrialized, plastic world that functions on engineered pathologies as the means, the fuel, to an endangered end.

Competition, noun:

For most of human history, mankind had to thrive under adverse conditions which required creative minds working in cooperation for survival. Today, humanity is not facing the same challenge of survival that hunter nomads had to encounter, yet they had the thrill of adventure in the travels. They did not compete against each other, but against an unforgiving environment. Today, people compete amongst each other, and so human survival is in doubt. Removed from a natural environment, people have become predatory – divorced from natural law – and now living by the madness the artificiality of modernity. People have placed themselves in positions dependent upon others for the basic necessities of life once built by individuals working in groups: e.g., food production to corporate farms and shelter to real estate developers.

Good results that are beneficial to humanity can be obtained by either lone individuals or teams of individuals laboring on a project of social worth. Working as a lone individual has advantages in that the individual is not hobbled by “*lazy*” individuals, or the unimaginative stifling creativity. Most people live in a technologically imposed isolation laboring away alone; yet if laboring alone is not a free choice, then people are engaged in a form of competition of being isolated and “*at each other's throats.*” This

system is not governed by leaders earning the right by surviving and assisting others in the competition for life in an unnatural environment, but by parasitic, weak people that inherited power and treat the vast majority of humanity as caged lab rats.

Compliance, noun:

To comply is to be in a state of legal agreement with a particular regulatory ordinance, but not necessarily in moral agreement. One may have a moral right, but not a legal right; and therefore most acts of compliance are achieved by threats and disinformation. Most social relations have rules of engagement, rules of social warfare. In order for these rules to function, one must live by rules not of their own making; they must comply, agree with, or suffer an oppressive situation by conforming to a belief in the immoral vices “*pushed*” by the state (*see Conform*).

Though the state has tremendous power to oppress, it primarily functions by breeding a compliant obedient citizenry by manufacturing consent through the use of propaganda; and this propaganda is delivered through schools and the workplace. America pretends that it is free, but people spend most their lives under the control of an institution called a corporation; and children live in schools that have been militarized to train people through disciplinary techniques that inculcate them to take orders on command. Unfortunately, schools don’t allow students to discover, but only what the states wants one to cover: i.e., just enough literacy to stand behind the counter of a fast food restaurant. In comparison to other states, the US government utilizes less coercive means, but has much more obedient population than those countries that are more oppressive. In America people fear the government, but in more oppressive societies the government fears the people. But to comply and remain silent, “*qui tacet consentire videtur*” - he who (is) silent is seen to consent, makes them complicit in government crimes (*see Complicit & Consent*).

Complicit, adjective:

America is a country with the psychology of mobsters when dealing with others; nearly all its weird leaders have political aspirations for themselves, not for the nation; mercenaries for hire are what dominate the government (*see Mercenary*). The government in an unholy alliance with finance and corporations has chosen to abandon the needs of citizens, education and health, and be involved in servicing themselves at their expense; bureaucracies see themselves as constituents and citizens as things to be held in contempt and used to support them and their new masters – corporations. And academics in higher education are complicit having failed to analyze and critique the rogue acts of presidents directing the machinery of government in domestic wars against the citizens, and its numerous foreign wars justified by lies (*see Academia*). The domestic war feeds the scraps of society to the prison industrial complex, and international wars feed the military industrial complex that requires the US to enable genocide, lies, and unspeakable evils committed by Wahhabi terrorists sponsored by Saudi Arabia and Israel (*see Israel & Saudi Arabia*).

The security state functions on Mafia Principles for good of the syndicate, by a diet of international and domestic wars “*carried-out*” by corporations and the state which “*feed-off*” tax revenues, with the state taking “*its administrative cut*,” then passing the revenue from the budget in corporate contracts. Presidential godfathers may believe they command the obedience of all, but the management techniques to assure command are extortionist to insure the compliance of citizen-slaves to “*pay-up*” or be “*beaten-up*” by the police. The government is a collection of political gangsters and technocratic fiefdoms that have turned the state into militarized gangs that collect the bill, and if need be murder people (*see Mafia Principle*). It is a monopoly of a psychopathic state

slaughtering people at home and abroad, and the hunting down of its expatriated slaves and those that help them overseas.

Obviously, at minimum these are questionable acts which need to be corrected, but in actuality are not debatable acts under the current structure. Since this complicit conspiracy between bureaucracies and corporations victimizes the citizens in the form of tax slaves, or prison labor, a revolution is required to overthrow this reprehensible, evil enterprise whose acts are organized around theft, maiming, and torturing, incarcerating and murdering people. Those that disagree, yet do not openly object, their conformity is magnified through silence, "*qui tacet consentire videtur*" - he who is silent is seen to consent, and that makes them complicit in government crimes (*see Compliance, Conform & Consent*).

Compromise, noun & verb:

It has been said that no peace can be negotiated without the art of compromise, but it is also true that too much compromising of one's convictions (*see Conviction*). Either way to be uncompromising or too compromising will be the undoing of any plan for peace (*see Peace*); and if one is forced to compromise resulting in a "*loss of face*," then that will seethe under the surface.

Compulsion, noun:

1. Psychologically, it is a bad thing when we compulsively obsess over something that just has no emotional or material benefit; and that is when we need counseling to remind us so. However to be compulsively obsessed with achieving a goal with good effects, that is called devotion to duty.

2. Politically, it is a deadly situation when society is misguided and oppressed by reactive compulsions induced by fear mongering politicians that find it easy to sell fear; and this reactive social psychology keeps them in power, the violence without an end.

Compulsory, adjective:

All societies try to hold themselves together by forcing people to comply with evil; by teaching values and beliefs that twisted and put into service of how some would like the world to be (*see Compliance*). However, this requires an educational model based upon mandatory attendance; and failure to attend results in punishments (*see Alienation*). Compulsory socialization is achieved by programming people throughout their lives. This is primarily done through forced exposure to an unquestioned belief system; and despite a person experiencing cognitive dissonance that challenges these beliefs, still they defend beliefs that are harmful to their welfare (*see Cognitive Dissonance*). One's thoughts, hence emotional feelings, and behaviors are based upon propagandized information of a manipulative kind; denoted by the acronym BITE that represents the key elements of constructing the mind, yet a highly disturbed mind on the verge of an emotional breakdown: i.e., dysfunctional Behavior, propagandistic Information, conflicting Thoughts, and troubled Emotions (*see BITE*). One's psyche is chewed to pieces by the bite of "*brain-washing*" that is the source of internal conflict between a learned delusion and empirical facts.

Conclusion, idiom & noun:

Based upon evidence, we can conclude the government operates as a criminal syndicate. The US government already has a set of prefabricated conclusions about supposed enemies; they then fabricate, or twist the evidence to fit the conclusion. Conclusions

ought to be made based upon verifiable evidence, not psychotic claims. The worst of the fabrications are termed “*false flags*” that attribute an act of espionage or violence to an adversarial state, but actually were carried out by the intelligence community (see False Flag). What is dangerous about these false conclusions are they used to create confrontations with states that could lead to global destruction: e.g., that China and Russia are engaged in conspiracies against the US when the conspiracy is actually emanating from the US government to manufacture the public’s consent into approving these conclusions.

To concoct mendacious “*fairy tales*” the state must operate in secret for it is only concerned with defending and expanding its own power, not defending the security of the people (see Fable). George Bush claimed that Saddam Hussein had weapons of mass destruction – that was a fabricated “*fairy tale*” in order to invade Iraq and secure control of its oil resources, and to serve as a base to overthrow both Syria and Iran. Every war zone created is justified on false events and falsified evidence that are deadly farces. This why the state has sealed records concluding the Oswald shot Kennedy, or that a group of terrorist committed the 9/11 attacks. In conclusion, never trust any government claim – ever; do not believe the lie of protecting the citizens – they want to use them!

Conform, noun & verb:

It is good to conform to virtues of generosity, but bad to conform to the vices of thievery of war. A strong dictatorial leader makes for a weak people, and a strong people don’t need to be strong-armed by the government led by the corrupt that are of weak moral character. The government is in the business of ruling the mind; and politics is the business of moving minds to their cause. And whatever cause wins the seat of power will determine what is good for society. In order for power to function, it must first rule the mind by moving it with the means of control; and only the weak-minded run towards the government’s wicked causes as good.

For the vices of the state to be put into policy, it must get conformity; and it does so by forcing others into a state of agitated compliance by means of threats; second, it must then educate the mind by teaching conformity to the idea as good for the person. This control requires compulsory attendance at educational institutions where the mind is inculcated to a particular ideological value belief system emphasizing loyalty. This system is presented as natural and normal, but it is actually abnormal to the natural conditions of freedom (see Normal & Norms). By means of public education, and the mass media “*pumping-out*” disinformation, mass conformity to the ideology leads to a more malleable, manipulated society where coercive methods to comply and conform are the means to that end: i.e., an acceptance of coercive institutions as normal and natural. But many know better; and their conformity by remaining silent, “*qui tacet consentire videtur*” - he who (is) silent is seen to consent, makes them complicit in government crimes (see Compliance, Complicit & Consent).

America is an electronic concentration camp designed to weaken people for maximum conformity. The best solution for a strong people under siege is to ignore the state because a strong people do not need a strong government robbing them of their freedom to think and live. Stop watching the television which is an indoctrination tool; and avoid smart devices which report on a citizen's activities and choices. Many become agitated; and that is what the government wants as the excuse to lock-up a person. It is not necessary to riot or protest, generally those reactions never comes to a good end. If the majority would just ignore the edicts of government, it would collapse because in order to function it needs the coloration of the conformists. And this why the government fears the Internet, because it’s a source of information in counter opposition to the official disinformation; social

communities that pass the truth along, and that truth is not entirely under government control. That is why Google, a government collaborator is engaged in delisting web sites that provide the means; the information and the links to a growing community of interlinked free thinkers that are moving people into a state of noncompliance (*see* Google).

Coño, (Spanish) noun:

In Spain the slang word for “*pussy*,” or formally the vagina(see Pussy & Vagina); frequently utter as an expression of amazement to absurd, troubling, “*bullshit*” situations, or in humor to something good; and its use by fascists Miami Cuban-American politicians, is the only “*bullshit*” contribution, laziness, lies and connections to other nefarious politicians that these “*bocona*,” “*bigmouth*” fascists the likes of Senators Marco Rubio and Ted Cruz have served to the America public (*see* Bocona & Cubano).

Conquer, verb:

To “*divide and conquer*” is the basis of control endemic to all dehumanized civilizations that are patriarchic in the division of labor and religion; religions with a male godhead served by priestly class of male warlocks; the basis of church and state as modern political systems of dominance (*see* Assimilation & Division of Relationships). Between the state and church, both institutions, dominated by either technocrats or religious warlocks, they practice the alchemy of psychological sorcery to control and manipulate the populace into being complicit in their crimes (*see* Warlock). It is a linear form of reasoning whose purpose is straightforward in its evil ends (*see* Line). Both the United States and the European Union control former colonies and smaller nations by intentionally supporting differing factions which eventually leads to political destabilization and civil war. By these nefarious activities, they then intervene and install dictators that allow them to continue their economic plundering of the land.

Conscience, noun & idiom:

A conscience is a good thing if related to ethical beliefs in treating others well; but it can be a little problematic if related to questionable superstitious beliefs that hinder social development; or unnecessary guilt and shame over subjective beliefs that may not entirely be ethical: e.g., a belief in being a successful capitalist; or being ambitious for a career that really has no real intrinsic value to society. This is particularly true in a materialistic society where money, power, and beauty supersede spiritual gifts. The irony is, America is drowning in pathologies related to lack of ethics practiced by its “*crooked*” leadership; and yet society has a tolerance for its victims, but a lack of a conscience by those who stole so much to help the mentally ill, the poor, and homeless.

Your good conscience is sacred property that an evil government of criminals is attempting to steal from you via surveillances. It is obvious that a person, like politicians and technocrats without a conscience are devoid of humanity; and if leaders are devoid of humanity – then they are pathological individuals that have little regard for others which allow them to “*pepper bomb*,” and tyrannize whole societies with death squads to dispose of another psychotic despotic leader – they are all sociopaths without a sense of moral responsibility to protect society; and since they have the power, they escape accountability for death and destruction of the powerless trapped between competing psychopaths on both sides of any armed conflict. Governments are obviously competing syndicates without any moral conscience – it is organized psychosis (*see* Psychopathic State). It is pathological when war criminals are armed with Nobel Peace Prizes for negotiating wars of their own making (*see* Nobel Peace Prize). Where is the awarding committee’s conscience in making a farce of peace? And its recipients which crucify the World, be

they Christian or Islamic, as Obama is alleged to be, make a mockery of God's nature – merciful and forgiving.

Conscientious Objector, *noun*:

Why would anybody with a conscience pay taxes to support a government totally in the grips of rogues controlling the Congress, the Office of the Presidency, The Supreme Court, and all the bureaucracies? One has to pay to finance murder and torture; one must support and feed these billionaire “deadbeats” strangling the planet? So – a citizen has to pay their “fair share” to finance wars of murder and torture? Unfortunately, it's the forced paying of a suicidal policy; unlimited insanity when a passive president takes orders from the cabals seeking to ensure the perennial installment of their evil power. And if you don't agree and pay-up – then either get disappeared in jail – or flee! Yet, if you flee, they want to trace your whereabouts and steal what little you have.

Consciousness, *noun & idiom*:

Water has been here since eternity, and the human body is ninety percent water, so it too has been here since the very beginning of eternal time. The mind and the brain are two separate entities; consciousness is the mind, and the brain is an instrument where it takes up residence. The brain merely is the biological mechanism for the mind, the spirit to interact with the material world. It is a psychophysical connection in harmony. Does the brain generate consciousness, or is a vessel that a soul occupies? It is an enduring conundrum that is difficult to untangle and answer; if there is no brain – then never a mind? The brain is a universe in and of itself and consciousness is the brain integrating information. Yet the brain can be alive, but not conscious when in deep sleep. Yet consciousness is more than an informational state, it may be separated from the confines of space, time, matter, and energy. Consciousness may be what we call the soul; an extended mind beyond the brain. There is a correlation between the brain and consciousness, but not necessarily causation; it's a unified field of intelligence – the universal self-filtered through the brain.

For nearly all of human history, all cultures understood that the entire Universe, the Earth, rocks, stones, water, and air are all alive with consciousness (*see* Universe). But, with the rise of science in the West about 300 years ago, it was falsely believed by the rationalist that most things are inanimate, and that which is animated with a brain produces consciousness; an awareness of one's own being. But, this was merely the output of the obsessive penchant for over rationalization. For a long time it was viewed as quant platitudes by New Age literature claiming this truth. Just because we cannot see it, nor touch it does not mean that something does not exist. In the age of postmodern science, quantum physics has proposed that there are many dimensions that exist besides the three dimensional space and time that human minds are suspended in.

If consciousness permeates entire Universe, then most likely it is uniformly spread through all things; most likely the planets and the stars are accessioned beings that are self-conscious - they think; they are more than just molten rock or dirt, they are sapient beings with great wisdom and judgment; they are have sentience characteristics capable of sensation and feeling. Humans are the children of both the Sun and Earth. It is not unreasonable to think that the stars and other celestial bodies have a state of conscious awareness that modern humans have made themselves blind to (*see* Star). We think of ourselves as lone, isolated bodies, but our very physical existence is a creation of cosmic dust; and that dirt is alive with consciousness; hence the arising of consciousness in the human body. And consciousness is recorded for all time in the two dimensional space of black holes whose gravity sucks in all light; and this light contains recorded information in a holographic form that can be viewed (*see* Holographic Universe); perhaps

the information of an individual's many lives (*see* Reincarnation).

All things have energy, hence in some way they are alive; and we too may be in touch with the consciousness of other beings. These beings communicate through thought; and those thoughts can be communicated in a conscious state and a sub conscious state in dreams. It is possible that what are labeled angels, demons, and ghosts are entities in another dimension communicating with people (*see* Dream). This psychic ability was believed by the ancient ones to be the human soul; and that soul inhabited the pineal gland, the "*Third Eye*" that was intuitively wired to see and talk with spiritual beings in other worlds (*see* Pineal Gland & Psychic). This ability to intuitively perceive, or read another being's thoughts applies to animals that humans have a relationship: e.g., cats, dogs, horses, or any animal living with people; even plants that gardeners care for.

Do not let appearances deceive you just because that is what the rulebook says. There is another rulebook and that book is the book of truth – believe that book. And that book says that when a handful of men own more than all the wealth of the lower half on the entire World's population – then we have an unnatural moral problem in need of a cure. We live in a time where conscious beings are viewed as things to be used and exploited. This is the outcome of a dead, economic idea without a conscience; and school of thought without consciousness that has constructed a world of metal gears. Humanity is on the verge of extinction caused by unfettered greed and an evil system, which fertilizes the dark side of the human psyche.

What is needed is a resurrection of an insurrection of a revolution in consciousness, not a civil war initiated by the lunatic fringe to evolve humanity out of its violence (*see* Resurrection & Revolution). Nature always corrects the imbalances of life by any means. Humans have two alternatives, either they have an evolutionary advancement in consciousness exiling this dead system to the dustbin of history, or devolve with the system that will drive them to self-destruction. Since violence begets violence, expect this system of death to fertilize evil cults of the lunatic fringe to use violence to launch civil wars of unrest (*see* Civil War).

Conspiracy, noun:

The Latin word "*conspirare*" translates as "*breathe together*," and clearly social life is a web of likeminded people "*breathing together*," conspiring to perpetuate their beliefs; and if those beliefs are venal, then being practical they deny it while belittling this truth as a conspiracy theory. Visions of how society ought to be shared by likeminded people; all social life is a conspiracy in some sense. If social life is a collaborative conspiracy between likeminded people breathing life into an idea – how can that be a theory? It is not – it's a measureable reality; especially since the coup d'état which ended American democracy by the people with the murder of John F. Kennedy who warned the nation of this monolithic, ruthless conspiracy that saddle the nation with the shadow Deep State government (*see* Coup d'état & Deep State).

Is there an ongoing conflict between the Zionists bankers versus the Nazis for World control that is hidden from the general public? Who and what controls the global financial system and the American military industrial complex? If these groups exist, then the issue is which conspiracy will prevail among the competing cabals that permeate formal institutions; and though there is a public face to these cabals (e.g., Wall Street firms), some of these cabals are in control of compartmentalized rogue Deep State programs buried deep with the bowels of the bureaucracies that are beyond the knowledge and control of elected officials –

including the president (*see Cabal*).

Who and what are these cabals? Secret societies that have plagued nations for hundreds, maybe thousands of years like the Illuminati reputed to be Devil worshippers and pedophiles? Are they robber baron families like the Rockefellers monopolizing resources and creating artificial scarcities, or the infamous Rothschild banking family that built their financial empires by financing wars and reputed to be the backers of Zionism? Are they racist Nazis whose branches now flourish in America with the Bush crime family after their roots were rooted out of Europe? Will the majority of ethical people, that are the majority, prevail and take humanity to a better place, or will it be the evil “*hidden hands*,” the “*hidden fists*” of the few seeking to dominate the majority, or even kill them off for a dystopian nightmare? Nevertheless, today humanity suffers the ghosts of its past!

Philanthropic ogres are the power behind any throne that dispenses resources; they are the secret government of decision makers covered by the theatrical scenery of a legislature, an executive, and courts. They control and manipulate a nation’s allies and enemies. Ultimately, it serves the gathering of power to kill off any political, cultural, or racial enemies to the social order by means of financing and assisting opposing forces in destroying each other: e.g., the same banking cartels used their resources to finance both the National Socialist of Nazi Germany and the communist of Stalinist Soviet Union in their rise to power. Then the financiers of war collect the bill from both sides (*see Ogres*). This practice of engineering civil wars is based on exploiting the natural dialect within all fissures of human relations; some believe a direct borrowing of the Hegelian Dialect; the idea of a particular thesis, an idea in contrast to antithesis and the outcome is the synthesis of two opposing forces; in this case destruction of the enemies of oligarchy, a policy of how to control nations and internal factions by pitting one against the other (*see Dialect*).

The philanthropic ogres control the funds of the system; funds that are largely paid to the military industrial complex; and to keep the illusion of democracy, the crumbs left behind are debated over by corrupt politicians and dispensed as political welfare. In the case of American politics, one side, Democrats puts forth an idea that the people support, then the other side, Republicans opposes it, so the outcome is nothing good happens for the people. Yet, both political sides strangely can agree to collaborate on delivery policies and funds amicable to the banking, and military industrial complex controlled by the secret government. So – the public through taxation supports the system, yet are not the beneficiaries, but victims supporting policies that most do not agree with. In effect, the majority support the “*hidden hands*,” the spiders behind the public pretense of governance (*see Secret Government*).

One might speculate if the Rockefellers were such loyal Americans why they would ship oil on ships flying the Panamanian flag, crewed by Nazis to the Canary Islands, then offloaded onto Nazi submarines while American soldiers were dying fighting on the beaches? These robber barons contributed to the killing of their fellow citizens who they obviously held in contempt! How many of their family members fought in the Great War? And these venal ogres play the “*good guy*” card through the philanthropic foundations that don’t help anyone, they merely are vehicles to shield and hide the “*blood money*” (*see Philanthropy*).

These competing cabals are only aspect of a conspiracy to control the World through endless wars, starvation, and diseases; cabals that seek to usurp democratic control of the instruments of state for their own nefarious agenda. They control nations like Panama and Malaysia that are strategically located at global strait points where commerce, hence money and both legal goods and illegal

contraband passes through: i.e., the Panama Canal and the Straits of Malacca near Singapore. It is a conspiracy that controls what appears to be reputable institutions of banking and government; institutional groups that have buried cabal elements within them: i.e., the “*hidden hands*” buried deeply within the banking system and police state bureaucracies like the Federal Reserve, the NSA, CIA and FBI; governmental enterprises with their own agendas that are at war with the infections of the cabals: e.g., American Nazi sympathizers within the CIA alleged to have murdered President Kennedy (*see* Bush Family & Kennedy, John F.).

Where can we find the evil ones, the new Nazis, and elitist bankers? If social life is a conspiracy of likeminded people, then we can identify the evil few and where they gather to conspire to rob people of life. It is alleged that they are members of Bilderberg Group and the fraternity brothers in “*Skull and Bones*” of Yale University, controlling the puppets on the stage presented to the public. It is a global cabal of a few likeminded people, the evil ones, which are the plutocrats that are members of the “*Skull and Bones*” fraternity at Yale University; the Bilderberg Group of financial and political elites; and the perverts that gather once a year at Bohemian Grove in California. These groups it is alleged employ the Hegelian Dialect of thesis, antithesis, and synthesis: i.e., setting up the home front (thesis) against a manufactured enemy – controlled opposition (antithesis), and the outcome, which is a destroyed society and replaced with a nightmare of their making (*see* Dialect, Elites, Hidden-Hand & Skull and Bones).

Evil groups determine who and what ideologies are allowed to participate in political life. They are responsible for the Orwellian police state. The voter is merely presented a set of options to vote for: e.g., burger one, or burger two on a corporate menu board; and this menu is controlled by a plutocracy that will not allow third party candidates to challenge their control over the venues of elections and debates. It is a monopoly - a two-part duopoly between Democrat and Republican fascists that oppose each other on domestic policies, but always collaborate on delivering the “*goodies*” to the military industrial complex (*see* Plutocracy).

A believer in conspiracies is a pragmatist that looks for cause and effect! Only the foolish and ignorant chide others as “*conspiracy theorist*.” Yet conspiracies of like-minded miscreants are not theory, but reality. If a credible person tries to rationally question official government fables cloaking the venal use of a culture of assassins, the CIA involved in the murders of President Kennedy and his brother Robert Kennedy; of Dr. Martin Luther King, and Malcolm X; or the launching of grotesque wars for corporate profits for the control of oil, which has killed millions of people; or the CIA torturing people to death; and then the truth behind the 9/11 attacks, being a rogue intelligence operation carried out by proxies meant to solidify the police state, then surely they will be professionally threatened, personally slandered as a “*conspiracy nut*,” then targeted for criminal charges through fabricated allegations, and if need be maybe even murdered.

Hiding a whole host of crimes committed by the Deep State, the government is engaged in extortion and “*blackmail*” of any credible questions raised by professional engineers and physicist, and scientists that call into question the government “*fairy tales*” concerning the 9/11 attacks. They have risked all, because they will never get a government contract, and many were “*blackballed*” in academia dependent upon government grants for research. There has been no effective investigation of 9/11; and that fact is a conspiracy. It is sad, that if one questions the inconsistencies of governmental “*fairy tales*” that fly in the face of evidence and logic, their purpose is to attack those who question by slander and labeling one as unpatriotic; there was a time when being patriotic meant believing in the truth by following up on the evidence and rejecting government obstruction of evidence.

The evidence is civil liberties have been robbed; the economy has been destroyed; and America since 9/11 has definably ignored the truth that its leaders are “*scumbags*,” lazy cowards, thieves and traitors to the nation. Never lose the truth! We ought to live in a World based on facts, not a nightmare of lies conjured up by the black magic of warlocks. Perhaps there never was a time when the nation could look at itself in the mirror – assuredly now, the reflections in the mirror are nothing but “*shysters*” in the corrupt business of government (*see Shyster*); a nation led by evil kings, “*petty*” scribes, “*trigger happy*” warlords, and blessed by the curses of priests. Despite the suppression and violent oppression of the truth, most people according to public opinion surveys do believe in the conspiracy of likeminded “*creeps of state*” engaging in these murderous crimes for financial gain and power. When they say “*shut-up*,” remember to question that for one day they also will be “*shut-up*” in prisons where they imprisoned others.

Conscription, verb:

It is a false impression that involuntary drafting of conscripts into the armed forces was replaced by a volunteer recruitment program; and legally that is true. This recruitment program is a poverty draft given most young people, either from small towns or the ghettos of cities have little, if no economic alternatives. In lieu of a civic obligation replaced by a signing of a contract, there is no getting out of the duties one is assigned to; and if assigned to combat duty, young people become psychologically brutalized by having to act like animals brutalizing innocent civilians labeled insurgents. It is disturbing how easy, old, porcine, imbecilic corrupt politicians from the safety of their million dollar homes, act sanctimoniously, and yet behave more bestial than wild animals by “*pushing*” out of the nation’s nest its children to do their “*dirty work*” to maintain their creature comforts. However, this corporatized model can be easily replaced by the classical registration and drafting of young bodies to be thrown into the meat grinders of war profiteering ventures; and now, with gender politics at the forefront, behind congressional committee doors, removed from public debate, feminists are clamoring for the equal right to climb aboard a ship, plane or tank and do some killing.

Consent, noun & verb:

Most people object to government policies since they do not represent their best interests; yet most practice “*qui tacet consentire videtur*” - he who (is) silent is seen to consent, because most are fearful of government reprisals; most remain silent out of fear of being harmed through financial seizures or imprisonment. In the past, governments overtly oppressed with violence, and still do if need be; but today, they manufacture consent by propagating lies to induce fear by disseminated them to the public through obedient media; a steady diet of twisted lies mixed with some harmless truths that never question reality, but merely reinforce a propagated false reality (*see Propaganda*); and since these harmless truths are used to make a manufactured reality seem true, small truths turned toxic which touch upon social values, they become the spice sprinkled over the entire meal which is gulped down without question. Then government “*rings the bell*,” and like behaviorally trained animals, the public silently cowers in fear; and their compliance is merely conforming to what the government wants – their silence as consent – and that silence makes the public complicit in ghastly crimes of state (*see Compliance, Complicit & Conform*).

America is presented as a utopian dream, but actually is a dystopian nightmare (*see Nightmare & Utopia*). The US is a giant corporation, and citizens are its property, its slaves; yet a corporation extends contracts that technically can only be entered into by freely consenting to do so. But, being forced to pay taxes to support corporate welfare is not consensual when one is threatened with imprisonment. Unfortunately, most government policies are formulated either between corporations in league with

bureaucrats, or negotiations to formulate global trade blocks which favor oligarchic cabals are done in secret with no need for public consent. This corporation called a government acts as if it were sovereign; but is that is not so when corrupt leaders without the consent of the public, consensually gives up a nation's sovereignty to global oligarchs through the creation of supranational unions such as the European Union and now Obama's proposed trade alliances cut free of government oversight (*see Trade*).

Consequences, noun:

"*Truth or consequences*" is an old pearl of wisdom; and when corrupt politicians bury the truth, the American people have to bear the consequences! To tell the truth is to avoid the consequences, the punishments for lying. But truthfully, if you tell the truth, you will suffer the consequences. Since corrupted leadership excels at lying, society surely suffers the consequences. Generally the penalty that a citizen must suffer for not being truthful about a social transgression considered sinfully harmful. Legally, truth or consequences is the court's motto, but in reality its more about the expediting with all due haste consequences to be meted out and measured as a warped indicator of justice than take the time and get at the actual, empirical, forensic truth of events which righteously seeks justice; and times it seems that only God is capable of truth (*see Truth*).

Constituents, noun:

In political terms, all must join a constituency group to survive. These groups then have the collective power to petition the government for policies which support them. In a social environment of the survival of the fittest, the key is to craft policies which allow a group to prey upon others for resources. We are currently chained to a military-prison industrial complex. This is the largest and most parasitic of groups. They are considered constituents with the power of the vote. That is why despite the democratic free will of the citizens to legalize marijuana, still policies don't change: policies that protect extreme wealth unwilling to pay while diverting the attention of the police to robbing the poor. Similar to the infamous Sheriff of Nottingham of ole English lore, federal, state and local police survive off of highway robbery by seizing property and leveling fines; they are large scale technocracies vacuuming up the collective resources of the most vulnerable unable to pay.

Constitution, noun:

1. Psychological state of mind: in psychological terms that which makes up an individual's being; be they weak or strong. Many are morally weak and most feeble minded; and it is the feeble minded in need of protection from the morally weak; that is why they believe in the government; but the government is the instrument of dominance used by the morally weak. Therefore, the lambs unwittingly lay down with the lions that devour them.

2. Political contract: the Preamble to the Constitution states, "*We the People...in order to form a more perfect Union.*" It does not say, "*I the President,*" or "*We the NSA,*" which of both have been a threat to Justice while robbing the Union of the Blessings of Liberty necessary to ensure the nation's Posterity.

The US Constitution is based upon American Indian Law which grew out of the blessings of liberty, not the laws of the white man which seek to destroy it; it came out of matriarchal society unanimous decision-making, not patriarchal society based on fear and centralized control. It is not about control, it is about not about uniformity or socialism, and it's about agreement in being

unanimous goal based on understanding each other by building a ladder based upon patience with each other. In modern political terms, a legal document that defines a government; or a society's enshrined beliefs of rights and obligations amongst all the villagers (*see* Government). Constitutional governments evolved out of the absolute power of monarchs to operate without any accountability to their subjects: i.e., denying people human rights. Though the US Constitution evolved out of the Indian experience with consensual agreements, adopted by people tired of the alienating experience with English monarchs, it drew upon the democratic ideas of the American Indians; in particular the Iroquois Confederacy of Northeastern Indian tribes (*see* Indian).

In the Western experience, this takes the form of republican democracy wherein the tyranny of either a despotic ruler, or the mob and its dangerous, capricious whims are reined in by protection of the individual; protection of human rights in the form of freedom of thought and speech (*see* Republic). It was thought that fracturing power into three centers, the executive, the legislature, and the judicial branches would thwart the ambitions of any potential, despotic Caesar, a model formulated before the rise of large-scale business controlling technocracies that have become power centers without oversight or accountability.

It was thought as a nation matures in its experiences with constitutional government, that these experiences would be institutionalized in the form of a republic free from internal threats. But this idea has been proven false with the rise of the power of the corporatist state which has bought all three branches of government and the technocracies which were originally set up to regulate business. Now these technocracies merely serve to formulate rules to the advantage of business while exposing the citizens to the dangers which business poses to the health of the environment. American police state cemented together by government “shysters” playing “double speak word games,” that have rendered the Constitution dead (*see* Double Speak & Word); a throwback to early medieval times of secret courts and laws as evidenced by ordinary citizens rotting in the prison industrial system while its engineers of state are fed by oppressed taxpayers.

Deceased Indian activist Russell Means pointed out that the federal government broke every treaty it made with the American Indians and put them on reservations; now the government is breaking the Constitution, a treaty with the people and imprisoning those who defend it (*see* Means, Russell). The Constitution has been murdered by the Executive branch by neutering the First Amendment that allows people to freely associate without the NSA watching them and their associations; the Fourth Amendment has been violated which prohibits illegal search and seizures to fabricate evidence gathered against citizens: i.e., secret parallel construction of criminal cases brought against them by federal agencies and police (*see* Parallel Construction). These practices are violations of human rights written into the Fifth Amendment that protects people from incriminating themselves; and this leads to a violation of the Sixth Amendment that allows a defendant in a public trial to openly review, to discover how the evidence was gathered. Incredulously, the Executive branch feels it can detain indefinitely and even murder citizens at the whim of the president; it is a gross violation to the Due Process Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment: i.e., the extrajudicial murder of citizens by the president without judicial process, and the right guaranteeing a speedy fair trial under the Sixth Amendment of the Constitution; and the erosion of First Amendment of freedom of the Press by threatening journalists for espionage when they expose these criminal acts: e.g., illegal NSA spying; DOJ parallel construction of evidence practices; and CIA acts of kidnapping, torture and murder leaked to the press.

It was believed, taught to all that no one is above the law. But in the US, NSA and CIA officials, political leaders and cabinet officials that approved of these illegal activities and programs seek to protect themselves from criminal charges of battering and assaulting the Constitution – they are freed from their criminal acts perpetrated against citizens and their legal rights, while others that exposed these crimes, they are imprisoned. Those who defend the Constitution languish in prisons, are exiled, or have to hide in embassies. Those who are enemies of the Constitution they are free and live like parasites off of the public treasury. The lies of state are so thick that the people have been forced to think if it's time for a revolution against the domestic enemies of the Constitution; advice that Thomas Jefferson, an author of the Constitution would have citizens do as their moral and natural right to defend it from domestic enemies that by doing so weaken the nation's virtues (*see Revolution*).

Citizens no longer have any constitutional protections from state crimes defecating on people. It is a dead scrap of paper when the “*rule of law*” has been murdered. The sacrosanct virtues of the Constitution has been soiled as toilet paper, violated during times of war by the vices of power that conveniently rationalized doing so as the only way to protect the republic. Abraham Lincoln during the Civil War suspended the writ of *habeas corpus* and ignored court orders that disagreed with his authority to do so. Woodrow Wilson during the First World War disregarded the First Amendment imprisoning dissenters and shutting down anti-war publications. Franklin Roosevelt during the Second World War placed 100,000 Japanese-Americans in concentration camps which were endorsed in 1944 by the Supreme Court in a 6-3 vote. George Bush endorsed torture in clear violation of the Eighth Amendment prohibiting cruel and unusual punishment. Barack Obama endorsed the extrajudicial murdering of American citizen by a drone attack in disregard of the Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments. And Bush and Obama imprisoned people for years without charge and a “*speedy and public trial, by an impartial jury*” guaranteed by the Sixth Amendment.

War is a serious business, and only a grand council (Congress) representing all the villages of the land has the sole authority under Article I, section 8 of the Constitution “*to declare war,*” not Caesar, and this was by purposeful design by those who framed it so. Yet since the Second World War, Congress has pathetically “*caved into*” the fascism of wars for profit ultimately enshrined in the Authorization to Use Military Force (AUMF) passed by Congress in the aftermath of 9/11. For 15 years, the AUMF has become the basis for military actions against individuals, organizations, and nations with no involvement in the event of September 11, 2001. There is credible allegations that 9/11 was perpetrated by rogue agents of the Deep State as a means to subverting the Constitution indefinitely in order to “*cover-up*” domestic crimes against American citizens, and to permanently institutionalize the military industrial complex as the actual constituency of government, a secret, rogue Deep State behind the façade of government which it fully controls the instruments of state (*see Deep State & Rogue*).

Contract, noun & verb:

1. A legal document between at least two parties that write out the legal obligations in a business arrangement. Contracts are the basis of economic law meant to impose some appearance of order.
2. A social contract is a political agreement. But the social contract between citizens and government is a fraud because the government demands consent by means of threats; and citizen must comply by not breaking, or amending the contract, but the government can “*trash*” it anytime. Therefore, under the definition of free will, free of coercion in obtaining consent, or notions

of fair play of voluntary mutual obligations, a social contract is not a contract, but an excuse to abuse citizens and treat them as property - as slaves. This is evidence by the lack of an ability to sue the government for failing to abide by the agreement.

3. To constrict; a contracted movement; or the rhythmic movement, contractions of a biological organism as a means of moving, of propelling itself.

Control, *adjective & verb*:

1. Self-control is necessary to control unreasonable impulses for unsustainable pleasures like addictions. It is necessary to control one's emotions when being insulted or abused.

2. Social control by the police is necessary to maintain the social order in order to avoid unfettered sadistic impulses to harm others. Functional, practical rules for relating must be maintained in order to provide a framework for predictability of social expectations. But that is ideal because the government is an enterprise owned and operated by a miscreant, criminal cabal of elites.

3. Financial controls, clerical accounting rules, and laws are necessary to control the penchant for cheating in a capitalist economy.

Conviction, *noun & verb*:

1. A state of official criminality having been sentenced to prison. In a police state, all are tagged with either a misdemeanor or felony conviction. In a society bent on the enforcing the business of moral entrepreneurialism, and despite claims to repaying your debt to society, all will be indefinitely punished through background checks.

2. A set of uncompromising beliefs usually tested and ownership established through a social encounter of conflicting beliefs. To have ethics and not to compromise them may appear to be a noble thing; however, to hold uncompromising convictions, convicts an individual to a set of ideological stances that may be the source of conflict. Under this dynamic of unquestioning faith, or belief in something, there is no basis of peace, no basis of accommodation necessary to live and let others live. Unfortunately, this paradoxical truth forces the truly noble to confront the lies of state that travel in the name of uncompromising goodness. And it is true that rational ethics must not be compromised; and that is the story of the noble hero not allowing evil to convict the village to a life of grief and despair (*see* Hero).

But having either uncompromising convictions or a compromising spirit for settlement, both prevent or culminate in war. It was because of endless compromising between free and slave states, which eventually set the stage for the final resolution to the questions of union, slavery, and states' rights. After decades of compromising the Union became aggressive in enforcing the continuance of a political union and the Confederates became utterly uncompromising in any overtures to modifying the institution of slavery and its eventual retirement through mitigating owners with financial offers of compensation. But despite decades of compromise, the impetuous and the ambitious drove over reason of conscience and economic reason; the weakened compromised spirit must give way to an ocean of turbulent convictions insisting on being an element of the test of opposites. The one conviction that was never compromised was the belief in freedom by the slaves that cared not for union or slavery.

Cooperate, verb:

People can work together for a common purpose that is either of benefit, or evil. People are afraid to be free; they value safety and eating over freedom. So – they will cooperate with anybody that will deliver them from the uncertainties of freedom. In order for authority to force the acceptance of bad ideas, they must coop the institutions of religion and education to domesticate the citizenry to make them cooperative in accepting an agenda that enslaves them (*see* Authority); domesticated people that come to believe that which enslaves them is ordinary, and acceptably normal (*see* Domesticate). A cooperative citizenry becomes culpable to the crimes of state: compliance to paying taxes equates to supporting immoral wars that murder children. For every person killed by the Pentagon, that ultimate culpability rests with a compliant citizenry that is obedient in its blind support (*see* Obedience). To spew a love of God and Jesus while waving a flag as warmongers in support of an organized criminal enterprise intended to make money is known as hypocrisy: i.e., beliefs don't match acts (*see* Hypocrisy). When people work with other persons willingly and agreeably to institute a system of dominance, they then become part of the problem; and those that cooperate in instituting an economic system that only befits war profiteers, they empower evil by their cooperation.

Corn, noun:

Corn seed was the primary sacred crop of the indigenous American civilizations; a plant of the red man that far exceeds the capacity of rice of the Asian man, and the wheat of the white man to feed and fuel the world. Corn production built the great Mayan and Aztec civilizations of México. For the *Huichols* Indians their religious animism was composed of the fertility of the deer, and corn with peyote as a Holy Trinity: i.e., like the Holy Trinity of ancient Babylonian and Christian religions, corn, as God the source of all life, and peyote as the Holy Ghost, the means to communicate with a female god helping out her children (*see* Peyote).⁴⁴ Corn was, and is the “*stalk of life*” that like a penis fertilizes society with many products.

Corn as modern crop under large-scale production is the lifeblood of the food industry; and control of food is politics. However, it has always been that way. Once it was the source of substance, but now it is the source of poisoning public's health. The best idealized image of the psychology of a Stone Age culture of cooperative living in the jungle in contrast to the psychology of exploitation bred in the city; a place built on the economics of corn production, is portrayed in the screenplay *Apocalypto*. Arguably an exaggerated inaccuracy, it focused on Mayan violence and religion to control society, in contrast to the simpler hunter nomad tribes of the jungle that were captured and sacrificed on the pyramid of power; a high place where kings and priests controlled the corn production; where elites looked down upon the superstitious urban mass below manipulating them with fear by means of omens augured in religious rituals to guarantee the fertility of crop production to fuel the engines of civilization.⁴⁵

When humanity settled down and became farmers dependent upon, and addicted to one main staple crop and the power over controlling it, we created a physically unfit poor people with a class structure competing over the new idea of private inheritable

⁴⁴ *Mexico - A Sunset Pictorial*, Lane Magazine & Book Company (1973), Pp. 56-59.

⁴⁵ Mel Gibson, *Apocalypto*, Touchtone Pictures, (2006). *Apocalypto* was an inaccurate portrayal of the Mayan civilization. It portrayed the city of stone correctly. True, the Maya performed sacrifices, but the scale of killing portrayed in the movie was probably more indicative of the Aztecs using it as a means to control the tribes within its empire. Moreover, the urban rural dynamic portrayed was inaccurate: i.e., the countryside as a farming area was fairly well connected in trade to the city; a city replete with culture, not entirely filled with vile slave trading and blood thirsty religion. In all fairness to Gibson, he is being judged by cultural anthropologist who at times may be romanticizing Meso-American society; yet from a pure theatre perspective the make-up, costumes, the large sets, all done accurately on a grand scale not seen since the 1960s. In short, it was entertainment; and Mel Gibson is an actor, and actors like characters to play. By its very nature, the art of storytelling, the theatre requires exaggerations to “*make a good story*” or a point – and that can be the point of contention.

property. The granaries of the white man's wheat, the yellow man's rice, and the red man's corn, the basis of civilization's traumatized past of enslavement to priests and kings engaged in empire building by conquering and controlling the wealth of granaries and livestock; and the idea of property of ancient tribal war lords carried forth into modernization of ancient institutions of church and state; and the "*not so modern*" mind has been that plague by this deadly competition over control ever since.

Corporate State, noun:

America is a banana plantation owned by "*bastards*" controlling government technocracies whose mechanisms are operated by miscreant pygmies for the benefit of both business and the power of the Deep State, a cult of the omnipotent state (*see* Deep State). Collectively, corporations are the property of a "*shadow government*" looting the treasury; and Obama is their "*cheerleader*." However, the real governing body behind the scenes is a secret government of elites that cast its long dark shadows across all Western governments (*see* Secret Government). The façade of public institutions are the theater props mask the "*hidden hands*" that controls the agendas discussed in closed-door sessions. Corporations, which these "*hidden hands*" own are the real citizens that receive the support of the visible government (*see* Hidden Hand). And corporations under government contracts are the means to collecting into their coffers, the "*loot*" from the tax revenues, the collective labors of the citizen-slaves stored in granaries of the nation's treasures. Citizens are the beast of burden carrying corporations, they are just field hands, the slaves called employees that have their labor extorted as taxes returned to the company coffers by means of government contracts.

Unfortunately, the cult of corporate state gives capitalism a bad name, yet still the inherent logic of capitalism has proven to be an evil instrument that has destroyed more than communism or fascism (*see* Capitalism). Ideally, it ought to operate on transparency to assure its productive capacity, but it is always subverted by devious minds that desire to create monopolies. Despite the good intentions to regulate monopolies and create healthy competition, deviant oligarchs bent on power, they appeal to the greed of the regulators and subvert them. All the economic rules of open competition of a capitalist system that can bring about quality product development and services are destroyed by this oligopoly model of corporate welfare (*see* Oligopoly). A corporation is a virus; a parasitic business group; like a parasitic gang, is an organized syndicate of likeminded pathological individuals given a license by government trolls, monitors to operate within certain regulated sector for their mutual advantage at the expense of the citizens that are the victims forced to "*bail them out*" and pay their bonuses. They are the moral rot of America. In a perverse twist of rulemaking, artificial entities have been given license over the citizen-slaves to educate them through the media and managing the prisons for profit that incarcerate them; slaves who civil rights are in a constant state of violation by both the state and corporations. It is the collective rights of corporate and government technocracies over the individual's human rights; of socialism for the corporations supported by slave labor, and "*bare knuckle*" capitalism for the enslaved (*see* Plantation & Syndicate).

The "*deadbeats*" of the military industrial complex make a living selling trash to the government that they own; without state spending they would have nothing and society surely, collectively could have something better. Their ideologues complain of socialism, while preaching capitalism, but the corporatist state is a socialist enterprise for their well-being. They falsely portray the myth that they are overly regulated the government interfering in their rights to be supported by society; but what was once was a democracy, is now the cult of the omnipotent state having been "*captured*" by oligarchs and their corporations. Most people are naturally communitarians, members of a community defined by social relations amongst each other. In that regard, society is

communist, reflective of our commonality, and socialist in our equality, and those natural conditions lead to functional practices for collaborative human survival, yet are always perverted by the pathological practice of destructive narcissistic greed that takes form in unnatural ideologies that justify it.

Advocates of these self-serving ideologies of pernicious "*crony capitalism*" took over the Supreme Court, which perversely ruled that corporations, money are citizens with personhood as if they were of "*flesh and blood.*" they enjoy the natural rights that people have been robbed of this court; natural rights that God endowed people with, not the artificiality of government and corporate technocracies commanded by evil people as members of the omnipotent state which is their cult. While people are treated as slaves to support these parasites, this tyranny is furthered by the perversion of corporations having tax loopholes extended to them, that essentially legalized the right not to pay taxes on billions of dollars in profits paid to them by taxpayers; yet people must pay with a pound of their own flesh or be accused as "*tax cheats.*" Corporations are legalized "*tax cheats*" by stealing the collective tax labors of the citizens, and then being relieved of any duty to pay taxes from their nefarious means of gaining profits. If they do cook the books, they pay a small penalty on huge gains, but real citizens go to jail. Corporate welfare is ninety-nine percent of policy and social welfare is one percent; and this sickness is, people "*bitch*" about the miniscule social welfare that gives people a chance to survive, but corporate welfare is some sort of "*sacred cow*" - and this sacred cow will never be willingly sacrificed on the altar of virtue, because it owned by the "*hidden hands*" directing the fists of a corporatized military whose function is to defend and expand these fascist enterprises that own nearly every "*nook and cranny*" of a rogue government.

If corporations are equal citizens, then they too ought to loyal to societal values – but they are not. A person can be charged as treasonous, but not a corporation. Corporate welfare has become so corrupt; government even builds them sport stadiums, and luxury real estate projects by seizing people's properties, and then sending the bill to people driven into poverty. If citizens pay for these real estate projects, why do they have to pay to get in? Nevertheless, common sense never prevails with corrupt politicians and judges on the state dole. If corporations were real people, then they would be placed in jail for the crimes of racketeering, fraud, bribery, war profiteering and murder (*see Profiteer*). However, they pay paltry fees, which are only symbolic fines to give the appearance that they also are not above the law, yet that were true, then why do the oligarchs never do the incarcerated time. They are gangsters that operate like the Mafia syndicate (*see Mafia Principle*). They are allowed to practice the Vile Maxim of unfettered greed of all profits for them, the few, and nothing for society that produces the wealth - they are paid by the misery of war profiteering and poverty (*see Vile Maxim*). They have taken over the government and as such have declared that they are too big to fail hence too big to jail. Nevertheless, do count on the police seeking you out to be jailed, so you can be used as slave labor in their schemes to build a giant prison industrial complex (*see Slavery*).

Corrosive, adjective:

1. A chemical reaction that eats through materials; particularly metal electrolysis. Modern society is powered by engineered chemical explosions required to generate electrical power for all technological devices.
2. Society suffers from the corrosive effects of the darker side of human Nature which manifests itself in societal politics: i.e., people suffer the corrosive effects of a society falling apart faster than experts, or moral icons can glue back together.

3. Biologically, the paradoxical corrosive effects of the male Y-chromosome: i.e., males are more assertive in the pursuit of engineered ideas of all sorts; the physical superiority of the male gladiator as a warrior; and eventually an earlier death than the female X chromosome in the form of heart attacks and strokes.

Corruption, noun:

Clearly, people kill for power, and ambitious types buried deep within hidden power centers of the government's Deep State to kill in order to maintain control over the Office of the Presidency; and despite the illusion of moral goodness that Americans may believe is true, this deadly reality is no different than the murderers that compete for power in other societies, be they criminal syndicates or nations. Several presidents have been murdered by conspiracies hatched by the cabal cult of the omnipotent state (*see* Assassination). Two of the most corrupt political families in America are the Bush and Clinton families (*see* Bush Family & Clinton Family). In the case of the Bush clan it is alleged that George Bush Sr. was involved in the Kennedy assassination; and in the case of Bill Clinton, he was a draft dodger, had many extramarital affairs, and had ties to drug dealing and money laundering. Nearly every individual connecting him to those nefarious situations have died under mysterious circumstances, mostly, an inordinate amount of suicides; as governor and president he used state functionaries to suppress evidence linking him to crimes.

Both Chinese and the US governments, obviously Europe are in the advanced stages of institutionalized entropy – they lead the World in institutionalized bribery by financial interests due to the personal corruption of character of their leaders; and a lack of personal integrity and institutionalized corruption are needed to empower each other (*see* Entropy). The justification for a state is to render justice, but that purpose is suffering from extreme atrophy from which it may never recover, but the evidence indicates that it has always been corrupt and its only achievement is evil. First, there is graft, the reward for an unethically harmful act to others; second, there is the corruption of the soul. Licensed criminals are busy expediting the financing of weapons and surveillance contracts for para-militarized police at war with citizens and a military industrial complex at war with the World, coming at the expense of the public welfare. Corrupted souls do not mind imprisoning and killing people as they broker agreements between the evil cult of the omnipotent state and corporations that have led to the “*creeping*” rot “*gutting*” the civilizing institutions needed to keep people from becoming barbaric; institutions of education and medicine have been corrupted through privatization.

Graft in politics has been legalized by the worms, mostly lawyers eating away at the foundations of civilization. This so, because politics is the domain of “*shyster*” lawyers; and the fattest worms are the “*shyster*” lawyers of the Supreme Court which have legalized graft by ruling that corporations are citizens with free speech having the right to bribe “*wormy*” politicians by financing their nefarious political campaigns packed with lies. Nearly every politician that enters office does so to “*peddle*” influence so when they exit the office they are millionaires. Collectively, the Congress is worth over several billion dollars; and the programs they vote into, only benefit the companies that their friends and relatives are affiliated with by means of privatized contracts.

The conspiratorial corruption between Wall Street and Washington means that banks and individuals that manage and engineer financial schemes and disasters are “*too big to fail and too big to jail.*” There are no investigations by the Department of Justice, an institution blessing the injustices while adding on a few of its own; government functionaries, lawyers and politicians are

complicit in this conspiracy by the cabals powerful money to control all society by means of their political economy (*see Conspiracy*). Between the years 1999 to 2008, lobbyist, "*shyster*" attorneys for the financial sector bribed the politicians with 2.7 billion dollars. That is why the Obama regime never prosecuted anyone referred by the Financial Crisis Inquiry Commission (FCIC), a panel created in 2009 to investigate the 2008 Wall Street crash, which referred bankers and former government officials to the Department of Justice for criminal investigation and prosecution.

So, while citizens face criminal sanctions for feeding the homeless driven into the streets by financially the engineered poverty of government neglect and incompetence, these "*shysters*" live well in the sewer pipe between the halls of the president, Wall Street, Congress and the bureaucracies that write the "*rigged*" rules. Truly, when cities pass ordinances against organizations feeding the poor they have fallen into the pit of evil. These political prostitutes living off the public represent a political establishment that has lost its collective minds. They are arresting people, like priests acting on God's commandments, which should be respected, while honoring the "*shysters*" on Wall Street and the cabals that control government that ought to be arrested for the sin of gluttony and murder (*see Cabal & Homelessness*).

The personal corruption of character, of the soul – the ego, has had its effects on the institutions of government, and banks whose primary business is laundering nefarious funds. They are an elite political class that feels entitled to rule behind closed doors as they are above the law with their corruption serving to create laws to legalize their crimes. They are a class of billionaires that have secret bank accounts where they stash the money stolen from public coffers, rigged markets, destroyed corporations that they "*milk*" to death, and the illegal drug trafficking by the Deep State whose funds are handle by the banks (*see Deep State*); rogue operatives within the state whose primary function is to protect the interests of the billionaire class (*see Billionaire*).

There has always been corruption, but since the early 1990s, governments have mutated into *kleptocracies* that service the billionaires and the narrow coterie around them, which have taken an ever-larger share of the economic production. These crimes were revealed in the Panama Papers in 2016 which disclosed the corruption of 12 national leaders and 140 politicians and officials; the most visible being Vladimir Putin of Russia and President Xi Jinping of China (*see Panama Papers*). They deny the public, the citizen their rightful place at the table of discussions; and in the case of China, a total news block out of the truth that their leaders are criminals. Until the release of the Panama Papers, nearly all discussions on this corrupt reality were devoid in the media because these elites own the media; they controlled what are merely theatre productions called news. All questions ever addressed to these leaders are screened in advance; and since the press in the US, China and Russia operate as The Ministries of Truth either owned and operated by corporations whose owners donate money to political parties and candidates, or owned by government – there are no questions discussing the truth about their secret, nefarious dealings (*see Media*).

Perhaps the disclosures in the Panama Papers will bring an end to this criminal "*den of thieves*." The World is utterly morally and financially exhausted with arbitrary economic sanctions leveled on the ordinary working people forced to play a game that the elites feel does not included them. People are tired of a criminal den of thieves playing politics with financial exchange systems, "*rigging*" the stock and commodity markets, and the use of the IMF and World Bank to shackle nations with debts and the lack unequal representation within these institutions protecting the public. Increasingly nations and even allies are tired of the ruthless

violence used to protect this racket to the benefit of America. America does not know how to make friends, only envious enemies. And as US policy to maintain the status quo increasingly looks desperate, its dominance over the world economy may appear to waning, but that may be a mirage America is like a bar customer that never pays the bill; but neither do her billionaire friends. She still is very rich at the expense of impoverishing her people by collapsing welfare programs through increasing the national debt levels to conduct ceaseless wars, and though the domestic economy is largely a fake paper economy, she still maintains an extensive arms manufacturing capability. But ordinary people are tired of her violent extortion schemes to support the bad habits of war profiteering corporations; yet the billionaire class will never tire of America, because she protects their interests worldwide.

Counsel, *noun & verb*:

To give advice based upon experience or to receive knowledge from a mentoring expert. The key is to find a mentor interested in having a relationship of mutual support, not an expert giving advice for money: e.g., “*shyster*” lawyers whose entire trade depends on the engineering of problems in order to offer a cure for a fee. But, where do we find counsel to survive the corruption of a violent impoverished police state when it is arresting priests and nuns for feeding the poor? And do not bother obtaining the services of a public defender if arrested for doing good, because they will saddle a citizen with a debt that that is not worth it: i.e., subpar legal services meant to process a plea bargain admitting guilt (*see* Corruption & Homelessness).

Counter Measures, *noun*:

Given that the primary mission of the government is to make war upon its citizen-slaves as the means to support both parasitic technocracies and corporate contractors, it is necessary that people engage in counter measures to mitigate these crimes; and of course, the government makes these good measures criminal as well: e.g., the withdrawal of one’s own property, money from the bank’ or the carrying of cash which the Sheriff of Nottingham as a highway bandit seeks to steal through a perverse law titled Asset Forfeiture. Since ordinary people are not paid adequately for their labors while “*slaving-away*” on a corporate plantation, they must “*work off the books*” and evade paying extortionist taxes to an even larger, usurious plantation – the government; taxes which “*deadbeat*” oligarchs never really pay (*see* IRS & Oligarchs).

Coup d'état, *noun & verb*:

In the United States there have been several Coup d'états: the Kennedy assassination by secret societies controlling the CIA on behalf of the military industrial complex, and the allegation that George Bush Sr. was present in Dallas on the morning of the murder, but could not quite remember where he was by his own weak recollection, though everybody else in society remembered where they were on that fateful day; and then there was the stolen 2000 presidential election of Albert Gore Versus George Bush, Jr.; an election wherein Jeb Bush, Governor of Florida guaranteed that prize to his brother. But, this coup was only between two miscreant political families because the real coup occurred decades ago against President Kennedy that was the triumph of the “*hidden hands*,” the banking cabal that now controls the power centers within government – not the Congress or any president.

A coup d'état is a rebellion of internal elements of a government against other elements; or centers of power pitted against each other. In order to disguise a coup, it is necessary to put a face on it in which to hide it. America has suffered several coups: the assassination of President Kennedy and the 9/11 terrorist attack. In the case of Kennedy, internal elements within the CIA

disposed of him so he would not expose the architecture of a secret government. John Kennedy was murdered by a hit team of the rogue Deep State operating on behalf of a secret cabal, a cult bent on the imposition of the omnipotent global state. Moreover, this same cabal was behind the detonations that actually brought down the World Trade Center, a “faked” terrorist act resulted in a state of war making it easier to impose a government permanently controlled by a cabal of powerful elites. Coups are covered up by intelligence agencies that set-up actors, dupes, as the “patsies” that may have had a political motive to murder a president (Lee Harvey Oswald), or to destroy landmark skyscrapers (Saudi terrorists), but did not have the actual skills to carry out such acts.

These “patsies” are generally recruited by the more nefarious elements within the intelligence community where they are trained. In the case of the FBI, they are recruited and encouraged to carry out criminal acts, then arrested, tried and convicted for these crimes. This is also the case with ISIS operating in Iraq and Syria; and the infamous Osama bin Laden was a CIA operative used against the Soviets in Afghanistan. In order to keep the secret “hidden hands” of government in control, they must continually manufacture terrorism by sponsoring it that grows the police state. The real rulers are the “hidden hands” that have buried within the power centers of the CIA, the Pentagon and the Banking communities their operatives. They control Wall Street finance and the media corporations that serve as a propaganda arm of what can be described as the cult of the omnipotent state.

Barack Obama represents a postmodern coup; the ultimate leftist face put on a fascist agenda for World dominance by crucifying it. Obama is merely the “Uncle Tom” of state that “mopes around” and plays president. It does not matter who the president is or what political party they are affiliated with; the secret power centers within government rule, not the Congress and not the president. This fascist agenda is the brainchild of Zbigniew Brzezinski, former National Security Advisor under President Carter who had his share of war crimes, and sponsored by David Rockefeller, and financier George Soros. They represent various power centers in the oligarchy that controls America. Their goal is control the World by controlling the centers of power; and that is why they are making war on Russia and China in order to guarantee that the Americans and British continue to dominate the World. What is needed is a coup d'état against the Deep State, the shadow government that has like an arachnid has been “sucking the life” out of the nation Six US presidents, starting with George Washington warned the nation of the Illuminati trying to separate the people from their government; other presidents warned the nation of the dangers of a banking cabal, and ended when John Kennedy was murdered by rogue CIA elements for speaking out against this monolithic conspiracy (see Cabal & Conspiracy).

These forces are behind the move by government to control the Internet as people are “waking-up” to the reality that this shadowy government is the real power! The 2016 presidential election has shown that the American people are in rebellion against an “establishment” owned by these criminal elements. But what forces and who can lead them that are capable of overthrowing the “scum” of the Deep State; a state controlled by the “hidden hands” that control the Federal Reserve and the banks in tow, and the rogue CIA and NSA which are its instrument of enforcement. According to Russian intelligence sources, this *coup d'état* has been launched by the Freemasonic forces led by Donald Trump that seek to destroy the Deep State and the drug cartels that they control to finance their nefarious empire (see Deep State).

Couple, noun & verb:

1. A word to denote the numerical value of two things paired together; to bring together, the coupling of two objects.

2. Two people that present themselves as socially approved lovers bonded by marriage; a couple that engage in coupling, fornicating. To be a couple in a monogamous relationship is the norm, but the expectation of love however is a “*fairy tale*.” Those who are solitary, reclusive types encounter being pressured into tumultuous relationships that upsets their solitude (*see Lonely & Love*). People can be a bit lonely, but the stress of working at compatibility is more so (*see Marriage*). If people believe that they have a soul mate, then why are these souls that claim to love each other generally in disagreement? Best to remain alone and experience the cycle of love affairs one at a time, because one will be pressured by their new lover to comply with some sort of societal norm that sells the conveniences of money and status that will always alienate one from the other.

The perfect couple are the adulterous couple; people that have freed themselves from the quiet desperation of arranged marriages, or marriages of economic convenience – both of which are the enemy of true love. A single woman engaged to a man chosen by her family for the conveniences of economic status had best fall in love with a married man trapped in a barren marriage of convenience; and a married woman living in quiet desperation of the imprisonment of a marriage of economic convenience ought best to fall in love with a poor unmarried man, a writer, a thinker, an artist freely engaged to his craft. And those that reject this truth generally deceive themselves and the public which does not “*give a damn*,” or delights in the personal failures of others, that they are not miserably trapped in an irreparable marriage that they insist is repairable. And so, after years of in living quiet desperation, wasting the flower of their youth, they die in cynical contempt of love, or angry that they failed to dare take that chance at illicit love that came their way so long ago.

Courage, idiom & noun:

Most people are worms; and when they are driven to desperation they most likely become weasels and “*rat on*” other people in hopes of getting a “*better deal*” for themselves; a deal which is not so good. But a few, the whistleblowers have the moral courage, the quality the disposition of mind and spirit that enables them to confront the oppression that most “*cave into*,” and a few, like Nazis actually “*cheer on*,” while the stupid continue to “*buy into*” the lies. They are willing to bear the imposed difficulties despite the fears of being imprisoned, exiled, unemployment, and homelessness (*see Whistleblower*).

The heart senses the emotions of being denigrated and denied a good life; they willing to confront the danger and pain of being physically and mentally tortured by injustice. Most rational people attempt to be reasonable – to move on and live in peace. When a system “*hunts down*” a person, some will turn around and bravely confront the wolves of state, because they have the courage of their convictions, to act upon their beliefs, despite criticism, ridicule, and being banned. There is always the fear of punishments, but the internal constitution of some, the power or quality one’s convictions can be so strong that they “*find the nerve*” to take their courage in both hands to perform a just action that frequently benefits others, but not themselves. A conviction is a non-compromising emotional stance that one has convicted them into. No government can change a man’s convictions though he pretends to do so under torture; but once freed, and driven to despair, he will come back with a vengeance.

Court, noun:

It is easier for politicians to sell fear of nonexistent criminality than the truth; and that truth is there are not as many criminals as one thinks. In the court systems of America, it is “*the law of the jungle*” which rules, not the rule of law. Justice in America is a

total fictitious narrative of lies. The reality is most of the imprisoned never got a trial before their peers; and most convicted, are sent away on fabricated or tainted evidence because police rarely conduct impartial investigations seeking truth. Ninety-seven percent of federal cases and ninety five percent of state felony cases are disposed of through plea-bargaining which functions on extorting people by overly charging them with crimes that cumulatively would put them away in prison for decades. The greatest trial one will face in a police state is being arrested for nothing and interrogated about nothing.

Courts are supposed to protect citizens from unconstitutional acts from the government, but the courts are the government; its upper tiered judges are part of an elite educational system that provides the lawyers of Harvard and Yale the venue to indulge themselves with the accolades of the state; and that means granting corporations and government agencies constitutional rights while stripping them away from citizens; while federal jurists have become an elite, isolated class of deluded intellectuals disconnected from society that they claim they have the right to judge. The government cannot afford the shattering the illusion of quackery of impartial justice because the credibility and viability of the state would be jeopardized. The spectacle of court is merely the theater of lies presented in the solemnity of stately courthouses, legal rituals and the language of legalese meant to confuse people that the "*law of the jungle*" rules, not the rule of law. The state invests heavily in this theater production to make the judicial system appear as if it functions impartially for those that live under the law while being partial to the state which lives above the law. Yet as the totalitarian police state becomes harsher and crueler under the tyranny of the executive, the corruption of the legislature, and petrified judicial oligarchs, more effort is placed into disclaiming its true identity as a tool of the status quo.

Citizens are at the mercy of apes that dispense the "*law of their jungle*," the judges, and attorneys of state intoxicated with the godlike power to destroy their lives which they have no objections to doing. These apes have no problem feeding people to the lions in the cages in their zoo (*see Zoo*). The Supreme Court has stated that reckless disregard for human life may justify the death penalty. To speak of the sanctity in one breath and deliver death in next, these jurists parading as intellectual merely cloud their inconsistent logic in pedantry. They want to debate the meaning of life, but in their world arguing for death, life has no meaning. But that is a lie only applied to ordinary people. Clearly as a matter of daily practice government institutions such as the Department of Justice, the Pentagon and local police implement policies that are entirely based on "*reckless*" disregard for [cheapened] human life. If the Supreme Court believed the sanctity of life, it would overturn death penalty and surveillance laws; it would rein in police murders recorded on live media; and rule on the torture scandals and the illicit wars of foreign intervention that have recklessly murdered millions. Clearly, the judicial record indicates a callous, cynical disregard for human life!

If a society and its institutions were authentic, then it is suggested that the federal courts not assist police agencies in ignoring or assaulting the Constitution. The rule of law, the shield protecting people has been lost. People had a right to an open hearing, but the courts increasingly have closed door sessions to protect the government's complicity in "*setting people up*." There are always "*good guys*" and "*bad guys*" in any story and most in the middle; but do believe that there are some "*good guys*," attorneys that will straighten out a crooked situation, but they have been hobbled. There is the need to reveal the faces behind these human rights crimes that holds all the cards at poker table. There is an obligation to see this "*beast*" in a federal court before an open rational jury of one's peers to hear the body of suppressed evidence, not a "*kangaroo court*," an inquisition grinding a miscreant abusive psychology seizing the innocent and "*railroading*" them into prison rather than finding truth and dispensing justice.

Justice is not something to be found in most courts; and that is why there is contempt from good people for an unmerciful mentality endemic to the apes that run the courts. There is no understanding of mercy when the Supreme Court is stacked by the politically connected ones to evil presidents grinding an agenda that favors money over people. There has not been a serious jurist in many years on the court; a court in dire need of an appointee with a criminal law background, not former district attorneys that assaulted and battered the law with no interest in facts; or an attorney that actually practiced law – not a “*mental masturbator*” on a law school faculty where they obviously failed to teach the law; and the supposed constitutional law experts who can’t even understand the simplicity of the Bill of Rights, though a child can. It is the supreme fraud calling it justice, when it’s just a court that gives justice to the guilt of “*blood money*” money at the cost of injustices perpetrated upon the powerless – the innocent.

Since only the strongest rule the jungle, the lifeblood of the Supreme Court is protecting “*blood money*,” not human life. If a person is in need of justice before the Supreme Court, their chances are nil; it’s merely an “*echo chamber*” between “*shyster*” lawyers and corrupt justices on the payrolls of the police state and corporate America. Over a nine-year period, about 17,000 attorneys petitioned the Court, but a small group of sixty-six elite attorneys petitioning the Court, their petitions were six times more likely of being heard.⁴⁶ The Supreme Court favors a small guild of lawyers that primarily represent corporate power; a country club fraternity of lawyers having previously worked as law clerks for these corrupted justices that formerly practiced before the Court. If an individual is seeking justice, then their chances of the Court hearing the case is greatly increased if they afford to hire an attorney from this “*insider guild*.” But most people can’t even afford an ordinary attorney; and those who have been “*railroaded*” by the police state and are dependent upon a public defender, their chances are nearly nonexistent.

There are no pardons for forgiveness sake or just being generous – except to the powerful that are above the law - good Christian form? Christ would pardon and forgive those fellows responsible for his guilt in Caesar’s “*Kangaroo Court*.” God knows that our sin are the organize lies that are institutionalized in bureaucratic forms and call them just with their preordained decisions of a punishing variety (*see Kangaroo Court*). A petty criminal court is a place where one is extorted into a making a plea, then making payments: e.g., caught with marijuana and forced to pay a small fine and take a drug class where one has to lie that they are a liar and hurt others with their supposed deviant behavior.

Courts have become an independent parasitic group of “*shyster*” judicial types that are in need of “*railroading*” people; yet one may avoid the cages for a price. There is nothing new in this very old story found in medieval literature (*see Canterbury Tales*). Since courts depend on the indifference of the legislative branch of government for funds which are increasingly not forthcoming, the courts levee court costs against those they incarcerate; many of them for absurd crimes labeled as vices. Like the police and military, courts are also a constituent group in need of rules that extort others out of their resources (*see Pardoner & Summoner*).

Criminal justice debt has no statute of limitations -it never cancels out; one can't get free by declaring bankruptcy. If companies are owed money, they have to go to court and prove that the debt is owed, and then a defendant can defend themselves. There is always a permanent power differential between government and its targets. The court, being the “*fox guarding its own hen house laying the golden eggs*” of revenue, is the legal process [itself], it is in a position to extort people to play the game the court's way.

⁴⁶ Reuters, *The Echo Chamber – Influence at the Supreme Court*, A Special Report (December 8, 2014).

In some cases it is a permanent relationship with the court: i.e., a poor person paying \$50.00 a month for 30 years. One may escape criminal court, but never civil court; sooner or later, all have to pay their extortion fees, or be jailed.

Covet, verb:

For the parasitically powerful, they have grown dangerously fat and lazy while others have physically and spiritually emaciated; for they preach the sins of envy and gluttony. The porcine engorged on power, they desire to own all the means of living so they can play God; they feel that power and money over the means of living can only be used by them; and since they believe that resources cannot be shared simultaneously with other nations, those that have the military might, gives them the right to control or set the rules of economic engagement – of what constitutes the rules of international affairs. And since most poor people cannot purchase the manufactured gods from stolen resources that foments the secret sin of envy, most modern people become mutated into gluttonous creatures without the virtue of natural, humane empathy that is required to build a civilization that either collaboratively shares in the problems of poverty or the blessings – prosperity (*see Envy & Gluttony*).

To protect civilization against the sins of envy and gluttony, ancient civilizations understood that problems arose over who had what; they understood that it started with coveting, then stealing and if need be murdering somebody. The root of this social ill was envy followed by coveting what somebody processed; all attitudes to be discouraged. The last instruction of the Ten Commandments in the Old Testament of the Bible instructs “*Thou shalt not covet*,” that people not desire, or craving another’s possessions; yet that is what the leaders of America do to other nations while sanctimoniously wrapping themselves and their wars in the virtues of the Commandments. Yet this was not just an internal problem endemic to one society, for early civilizations were saddled not with independent economies that manufactured abundant wealth for all, but economies that had to steal the wealth of others in order to satisfy the sinful nature of all: e.g., in medieval Europe monarchs had to make war on other kings as a means to quell internal rebellion by dissatisfied barons threatening their own power; and church leaders not wanting to be left out of this monopoly offered to corrupt their own souls by selling their blessings in exchange for “*a piece of the action*” by marrying its power over the masses with the state that needed to control the unruly mob (*see Monopoly*).

And similarly today, as nations go bankrupt, and desperate people go to church to pray for prosperity, they covet the generated wealth of other nations to enrich themselves while spreading a few crumbs to quell rebellion. In order for the evil powerful to grow their global empire of prostituted enterprise, they do so by coveting then stealing the property of other nations through lies, theft and murder: US leaders tempt God by ignoring the Eighth Commandment, “*Thou shalt not steal*,” and she does so by violating the Sixth Commandment, “*Thou shalt not kill*” by sending in the CIA, some buried with churches and missions to assassinate or overthrow leaders that do not become her whores; and if that does not work, America will invent some lie to justify sending in the military to take over; sins that arms manufacturers and the banks that finance these murderous transactions of war love because they suffer from the love of money and not the good intentions that God commands. Those nations that are the whores, their leaders prostitute themselves for money and power by allowing US companies to move in and essentially steal a nation’s resources for a very cheap price. Another technique is to bribe leaders to take out development loans that the nation could never repay, thus placing the nation forever in the debt of the American government. Since the nation owes, it must repay the fraudulent debt by allowing corporations to rape the land; a technique that controls how it votes at the United Nations.

Coward, noun:

Most people are cowards afraid of living beyond the confines of the prisons they live in. It is easy for the weak to survive on the matrix. Most people are cowards and therefore seek safe, comfortable lives; yet boring and stressful: e.g., women and men won't marry for love, but for money. To live independently is the new age hero that challenges the technological schemes required to make the matrix function. Heroes operate in the open air – they oppose dehumanized characters devoid of human values, losers and cowards that operate in secret that are enforcers of government criminality that violates social norms of decency (*see Hero*).

All the generals that head the CIA and the NSA that operate in secrecy are cowards; they are like infamous giant cockroaches that only come out at night (*see Roach*); roaches that are unleashed by the political and Wall Street "*creeps*" that eat the glue bonding society together (*see Glue*). Unfortunately, we live in an age of lazy, porcine, strutting imbeciles; "*big mouth*" politicians, like former Attorney General Eric Holder, a creep that cowardly hides behind an army of police "*brutes*" is a "*twisted*" character that "*sports*" a Hitler mustache that perverted the power of government by hypocritically lectured society that we are "*essentially a nation of cowards*." Morally failed people, "*losers*" like Holder represents a group of politicians, generals and police pretending to be heroes rescuing society when they are cowards protected goon squads that the public needs rescuing from (*see Goon*).

Behind the protection of cowardly gangster goons, they lecture with their "*tongue-in-cheek*" lies about terrorist threats that they created through illegal wars for profits (*see Tongue-in-Cheek*). Obama, a cowardly miscreant placed in power by the Deep State, his "*true colors*" of being a "*creep*" are shown when after killing children, he jokes with joyful pride that he will drone any youth who dares to date his daughters (*see Creep*). No self-respecting, ethical young man would want to "*hook-up*" with these losers. Politicians are "*losers*" from the Ivy League schools that certify "*creeps*" that parade around as "*know it alls*" without a clue (*see Know It All & Ivy League*). Unfortunately, clueless "*losers*" and venal "*creeps*" are responsible for the suffering that the innocent have to bear, until God sends the heroes to vanquish the cowards hiding in the shadows (*see Hero & Loser*).

Creation, noun:

The entire function of the Universe is to create an infinite variety of life forms; hence the word Creation as evidence of God, the Spirit of Intelligence by Design at work: Creation is God. In contrast, the only thing humans create is engineered chaos and corruption to serve the corruption of graft powered by a corrupt soul (*see Corruption*).

Credit, noun & verb:

1. To acknowledge a contribution to a cause or a thing, to credit an act performed by another usually of an exemplary nature.
2. An economic concept of mortgaging the future with a collateralized financial loan. A credit score based upon the history of repayment of credit. If one is near bankruptcy, yet has a high credit score, then borrow as much money as possible and default. Then hide out from creditors for a set statutory time period (usually 3 to 6 years), and when the period expires after seven years, your credit score will be restored to near perfect.

Creed, noun:

A society's creeds are its beliefs and values that it deems necessary for the well-being and ultimate survival of the village: i.e., that which is viewed as the ultimate purpose of living. However, horrible injustices that befall their victims occur because people in power of low character use their corrupted authority over others without moral decency, a conscience or the need to assert personal or professional codes of honor that transcend the temptations of power (*see Justice*). However, in a society wherein the creeds espoused as sacred within its religion and the subsequent political means to realize those values are not practiced, it's a major indicator of a pathological society that is a threat to itself, and other societies (*see Beliefs, Christian Church, State & Values*). America is a pathological enterprise that claims a bill of human rights; but that society abridges those rights at every opportunity to serve the prison, military, and surveillance industrial complexes. In contrast, only the political activists live their creeds as is the case with the hacktivist that believe that "*data wants to be free.*" So, they hack into government and corporate computers to free that which the taxpayer – the public owns (*see Hacktivists*).

Creep, noun:

1. Psychologically, a desensitized person manipulating others without regard for their feelings, their meager possessions and even their life – all good things they would dispossess others of: i.e., person with ill will towards others, or a person with socially unacceptable characteristics. Most people in power are creeps who in practice are not sensitive to the needs of others, yet preach likewise; something akin to a "*creepy crawler*" like mosquito sucking blood, a roach feeding off the glue of society, and a worm boring into a ship's wooden planks; something less than human – parasites (*see Mosquito*). Power corrupts, so people become "*creeps*" in seeking or exercising power as is the case of the membership of the infamous Skull and Bones fraternity of Yale University. This idea of corruption applies to the cults of political and entertainment celebrities: i.e., wherein powerful people and entertainers are the focus of attention at the expense of focusing upon the people (*see Celebrity & Skull and Bones*).

2. Modern society is mass produced "*creepy*" people of all weird kinds, and its institutions arguably have become the home of cockroaches - "*creepy*" agents, trolls of the Deep State whose function is the socialization by means of instilling fear because they function on latent and if need be overt violence to maintain the social order built upon a feudal past (*see Civilization & Troll*). Unfortunately, the roaches have eaten the glue of institutions intended to hold society together (*see Glue & Roach*). Large scale mechanized bureaucracies are devoid of empathy being artificial things without heart engineered around enforcing the rules of a parasitic financial system of usury enforced by violence. A "*creepy*" system responsible for empowering the worst of the human psyche that manufactures technological and hence psychological disasters; and humanity's greatest legalized achievement is mass produced homicides of war maintaining the system, and illegal suicides in reaction to its criminality (*see Homicide & Suicide*).

Cremation, verb:

1. The governmental corporate state engineers chaos, then disposes of the problem by cremating mountains of disposable trash from destroyed lives "*gone up in smoke,*" be they walking dead zombies, or the casualties of war (*see Trash*). In this case, mounds of people created through neglect; policies try to disappear the reality of humanity by coldly sanitizing, cleaning up odors of humanity by removing the offensive mortality of the human body: e.g., the disposal of dead bodies; public regulations governing urination and defecation in public restrooms, not the sidewalk; illness are warehoused in hospitals; and prisoners in jailhouses.

2. Placing the intact remains of the dead in a necropolis is an expensive proposition, for only the rich can afford a piece of real estate in that city; when faced with the expensive fraud of a funeral and burial of departed family members. Cremation is an honorable alternative found in past and current civilizations, a practice allowing families to keep the ashes, the presence of a person in the home, similar to the ancient Mexican practice wherein the entire corpse was kept intact in the abode. Having a large urn of ashes also allows the grieving, anguished party to make pilgrimages and spread the ashes about at different places that they feel are related to the dead: e.g., spreading ashes at the deceased's favorite haunts, or in a place that is considered spiritual; an act that is a psychological, cathartic experience that allows the people to a bit of reconciliation of an untimely or unjust death.⁴⁷

Crime, noun:

The government is an organized criminal enterprise that creates crime in the streets through negligence which creates poverty that is related to "*petty crime*." Then, federal agencies take advantage of alienated and uneducated people by provoking terrorism by proposing criminal acts which then justify their existence. Then the local police, ATF, CIA, ICE, FBI, NSA, Homeland Security, the Justice Department through the use of illegally obtained information from the NSA are secretly fed this information bring a criminal cases against citizens. These racketeers, their racket is to keep their budgets growing to the tune of 80 billion a year by incarcerating people as hostages to milk them of money while farming the labor out to corporations.

America is the most violent ridden society among nations, but most of it is manufactured by neglect. Rather than preventative measures alleviating crime with education and employment policies, their diminishment creates more crime which is good news for the prison industrial complex and its solution of locking people up in cages and poking them with a stick. Some would argue, that government is organized crime wherein only "*creepy*" government has the right to redefine bribes as the channeling of money as a right of politicians through campaign finance which results in laws in favor of large institutions. Minorities locked out of this institutionalized channel are labeled and targeted as racketeers. Laws such as the RICO Act and war making powers are thus attempts to monopolize the purview of government as the sole holder of the right of state murder through war-making on behalf of the military industrial complex, the imprisoning of people as hostages for the prison industrial complex and judicial system, and extortion, blackmail and theft as tools of government agencies such as the IRS and DEA (*see Government*).

Criminal, adjective & noun:

1. There are always sociopaths and psychopaths that have not learned universal rules of good conduct. However, most criminals are manufactured due to the criminal negligence of government under the control of oligarchs that steal society's wealth for themselves, and lie with armies of attorneys and legalized bribery to keep crony capitalism as the norm of the relationship between finance, power, and government power. Given the global depression in wages, what you can't make, you may have to take. In a system that produces vast wealth, yet does not share the fruits of that wealth, the idea of taking something needed to survive.

2. Oligarchs and criminals are one and the same for both are miscreants that enjoy flouting moral codes of ethical conduct; both have access to stolen goods; but the criminality of the oligarchs, is actually worse than that of "*petty*" thieves; by starving out

⁴⁷ The author had his deceased son cremated and wherever he travels around the globe he spreads some of his son's ashes into the land or thrown-up into a high wind; he is all over the world now.

society, they actually grow crime. Every politician and billionaire is a criminal miscreant of sorts; and clearly every president and their entourages are domestic and international war criminals; in particular, murderous activities, which serves as empirical, evidence to indict them: e.g., innocent children with no connection to any justification offered for acts of vengeance (*see* Indict).

Crow, noun & verb:

1. Crows always gather before the storm clouds of war appear; they are an omen (*see* Omen of the Crow). Wealth by such means attracts the crows that caw the virtues of a life without ethical merit; without earning a living through honest labor. The crow was a beautiful, white bird that sang to the god Apollo, but when the crow sang a song of deceit committed by Apollo's love interest, he cursed the bird and turned it into a black, cawing bird mocking one with the truth; an omen of one's situation. Crows are ill omens of sadness to be visited upon the chosen one to master, for they show up in flocks before something is stolen or lost in the form of money or even a life (*see* Augury, Birds, Omen & Messenger).

2. Crow Indian Nation: Indigenous people of the Yellowstone River Basin in North Dakota, Montana, and Wyoming. Their indigenous name is *Apsáalooke*, translated "*children of the large-beaked bird*." Early French fur traders translated the name as "*people of the crows*." They were pushed off the plains by the Sioux, their enemy and as such were a mountain people engaged in the fur trade. They were generally friendly to the white man, and as such were able to "*cut a deal*" and secure a larger reservation than other indigenous peoples (*see* Reservation).

Crucible, noun:

A pot to boil things to an extreme high temperature; and the government has boiled its crimes to such extreme high levels that now this boiling cauldron of chicanery, lies has become a test, a crucible for ethical people to confront and cure (*see* Chicanery). This is an extreme test, because good people cannot allow the contents of the pot to be poured out and dumped upon society; and the warlocks – high level policy makers sit around their cauldrons of death are willing to concoct evil spells that they try to beguile the innocent into believing in as the means to protect them from the terrorists that were cooked up in this crucible of state. People are frustrated, and the price of the public of not participating in politics, of trying to conquer and destroy these warlocks, is to be ruled by obviously less capable and certainly more evil people than majority of good people.

Crucifix, noun:

The early Christian Church used the fish as a symbol, but abandoned this symbol of life in favor of the symbol of death - the instrument of the state sanctioned death penalty in the ancient Roman Empire. The means by which the historical figure known As Jesus was put to death (*see* Jesus of Nazareth). Though no longer used as the instrument of state murder, its current use as an ornament is perhaps equally macabre as an instrument of death to be venerated: i.e., worshipping the instrument that killed the Christian believer's God. Supposedly, Jesus was crucified murdered on a Friday; now some church calls it Good Friday, but what was so good about that? If good means "*holy*," then this is disturbing because it implies that God is sadistic, cruel and psychotic and would sadistically kill one child letting the others go as a warning not to cross the uncompromising, stern nature of his edicts.

In the tradition of Islam, Jesus, the Son of Mary is a venerated prophet that was the Christ that performed miracles. According to

the Koran, Jesus was not crucified; the angels of God rescued him from the Romans. In the confusion, the Romans arrested Judas who betrayed him, and they accidentally crucified him thinking him to be Jesus. Muslims do not accept the idea that God would demand a blood sacrifice; God is merciful, not a bloodthirsty maniac killing his own beloved prophets. It is man that is blood thirsty and evil, not God (*see Islam*). This particular narrative would support the idea held by others that Jesus escaped crucifixion and traveled to India where he died as a Buddhist monk; but He and the prophet Muhammad will return in the End Times to battle the one eyed anti-Christ that is the antithesis of mercy and forgiveness; and since the anti-Christ is unmerciful, he will perish.

Crusade, noun & verb:

1. In the early Middle Ages military interventions in the Middle East by Christian armies crusaded for the establishment of God's "Kingdom of Heaven" on Earth fueled by those denied the right to be of barons and dukes in Europe – yet not fueled by the love for the Honor of God. However, Islamic armies also desired the establishment of Allah's Kingdom on Earth. This cultural and religious war between Christianity and Islam - both claiming Absolute Truth, in a modern context, has been reignited (*see Jihad*).
2. In an economic context, wars for oil and political domination in the Middle East by European and American power traveling in the guise of freedom: e.g., toppling Arab socialist Gaddafi of Libya for control of oil; and the Iraqi war for personal revenge against despot Hussein by George Bush Jr., and control of its oil supplies; in Afghanistan, a war for control of vital uranium deposits and other precious metals. Leaders should be careful in driving their enemies to despair, it makes them strong; gentleness is better politics – it saps their virility. Appeal to the sin of greed for an armed occupation need not crush, but corrupt.
3. A cause to be championed; an action-oriented campaign intended to control the making of laws to "stamp-out" the supposed problem. Crusades "pushing" morals as the basis of a complaint becomes the foundation of a political economy engaged in the business of moral entrepreneurship; i.e., solutions that prey upon people engaged in what are considered vices, sins to be corrected through religion and punishing incarceration. It is the business, the alchemy of purifying society of sin. Yet this becomes a phobia wherein lawmakers are compulsively obsessed with sanitizing what they consider profane – not pure and sacred like the debauched lives they lead (*see Profane & Sacred*).

Crush, verb:

Kill, crush destroy is the basis of a social order that preaches morality while warping it. In order to create, something must be crushed. This is the creative force of the Universe that crushes carbon as fertilizer to release life. In a perverted way, the social order crushes humanity into a state of repressed oppression; a semi-anarchical state as the basis of the prison and military industrial complexes. Yet the crushing of people like trash by war making into divisions for control, paradoxically, but obviously serves as the basis of reactive challenges to the social order. Truly, in order for the powerful to survive, they ought not to drive their enemies to despair, for it makes them fervently for jihad; gentleness is better politics, it saps virility. A rational, Machiavellian leader does not crush, but corrupts (*see Crusade, Jihad, Occupation & War*).

Cuba, (Spanish) noun:

Cuba is a tropical island located in the Caribbean; a crucial island controlling passage into the Gulf of Mexico. It is beautiful

island with a violent history of trading in slaves and the pillaged metals of gold and silver from Mexican and Peruvian mines. As a center of Castilian arrogance, it has been a purveyor of misery, and that is why exiled Cubans in Miami, Florida espouse evil politics. As a society molded by violence, their constant boisterous shouting down of rational discourse is their primary means of communication. Its entire history is a long litany of Castilian bullying violence, fascism and racism – the basis of an economy. Since the island controls entry into the Gulf of Mexico - it has always been a target of geo-political wars. Hence Cubans are a troubled lot, a traumatized people that have brought their disturbed reactionary politics to the shores of Miami, Florida.

Miami is where the worst of that society's beliefs and values have manifested as an American success story – a political success story that allows corruption to reign as the price paid for that vote. For newly arrived Cubans and South Americans their worst enemy is another Cuban: i.e. being a people with a predilection of being not very loyal – except to the fascist idea concerning the politics of money – old line Cubans speak poorly of all new arrivals as bad, lazy, or communists people trained by Fidel Castro of Cuba and deceased Hugo Chavez of Venezuela; they also speak poorly of South Americans who they call “*Indians*,” a word in lieu of socialists; complain about African Americans and Caribbean blacks trapped in ghettos; and particularly attack American Liberals who they see as communists; liberals that championed their rights as refugee Cubans (see Latin America & Miami).

Cubano, (Spanish) adjective & noun:

A Cuban; a person from the island of Cuba, an island whose history is steeped in slave trading and gun running; and it is this experience that has poisoned American politics with “*the likes*” of Senators Marco Rubio and Ted Cruz. Socially, they are highly racists: i.e., either you are Castilian white or African black. The stereotypical white Cuban is a “*big mouth*,” a “*bocona*” be it extreme left wing or right wing politics; and there is truth to it, characteristics associated with Cubans are loud speakers of endless political dribble which was the ruination of Cuba: i.e., fascism, their primary contribution to the American political landscape and America's ruination. The Cuban migration to Miami contained the seeds of racist elites educated in plantation economics that took over the politics of Florida and now have placed senators in power who are hostile to the historical struggles for justice fought by all other previous immigration groups. They pontificate how hard they work and that others are lazy. But, in truth they are the welfare “*deadbeats*” that accuse others of. Because of their legendary hypocrisy, wherever they go, they are a contentious group arrives as a guest, then puts out the host from their own abode; they are the only Hispanic group that other Hispanics truly loath as worms – what is called in Spanish a “*gusano*” to all that is good about Hispanic society (see Bocona, Cuba & Fascism).

Cult, noun:

The word cult and occult are derived from the word culture (see Occult). All cultures are cults of sorts: i.e., they are comprised of member groups that generally share the same common religion and political beliefs. Gandhi of India remarked that religion and politics are one and the same, and the cultural renaissance figure of Machiavelli believed rulers needed to use religion to maintain social order. However, the leadership is a cult of cabal elites that have twisted religion and state by exiling rational philosophy and goodness and replacing it with unjust morality with the cult of the omnipotent state devouring human rights (see Chinese Philosophy). Moreover, the omnipotent state has been empowered because the public, which has been rendered dependent upon its bureaucracies for sustenance, and like a religious cult, they prostrate themselves and cower before the power of the state.

America is awash in cults – some would call them country clubs, sororities and fraternities; clubs that maybe affiliated with the Illuminati, an occult of the extremely powerful that are the “*hidden hands*” that control the Deep State, a deformed cult of the omnipotent state (*see* Illuminati). Most likely, the elite fraternity of Skull and Bones at Yale University is affiliated with the Illuminati cult, a club reputed to be a dark place where members masturbate in a coffin before the evil eyes of their fellow brothers; a place adorned with the harvest of their grave robbing activities: the skulls of historically prominent people. If these elites steal skulls and masturbate as part of their official rituals, clearly, these acts are both unholy and sordid, or projections of “*sick*” minds focused on the darkness of death, not the light of life – and this would explain why as leaders they are the high priests of the enterprises of organized theft, torture and murder. If they are capable of directing the omnipotence of the state towards those ends, would they not gleefully murder and torture people that get in their way? Upon the completion of their training, they graduate from Yale, they then move on into reserved positions of extreme power, where their business is to grow the omnipotent power of military machinery of death brought to bear against the children of God.

Religions celebrate the lives of the prophets Moses, Jesus, Muhammad, and Buddha, who sustained life, yet upon the death of the teacher, or ascension into the Heavens, their frightened flocks devolve into cults worshipping these figureheads, which now includes the Dalai Lama. Religious prayer groups affiliated with a temple or a church, function like cults with secret, closed meetings and rituals led by high priest dressed in cultic robes that psychologically reinforce the values and beliefs of the sanctioning religious authority. Such rituals include admonishment of members, confessions, the manipulation of confessions, and the reconstruction of the individual’s psychology with blessings of authority validating the conversion. Membership is primarily composed of the dissatisfied, converted by the indoctrination program orchestrated by a type of secret “*politburo*,” a collaboration of orthodox believers in league with church authorities that keep members from straying from the fold with the emotional control of shame and fear of rejection by God. Religions qualify not as the open house of God for all, but closed cults like the Emmaus Brothers of the Roman Catholic Church vetting its members as they pass through its shadowy doors (*see* Emmaus).

American society is a quilt composed of cults of all sorts, be it religious or celebrity cults wherein people worship actors and singers more than they do the God they declare they believe in. Originally, the early saints of the church and kings of state were the known celebrated personalities; and that is what history is composed of: i.e., the idea that God anointed these characters to be purveyors of celestial messages and beliefs. With the invention of the Gutenberg printing press in 1450 came the rise of printed materials and subsequently the celebrity of the writers (e.g., Shakespeare and Cervantes) who provided entertainment for the emerging population zones of new urban cities; and these plays required actors, singers and musicians which became known in their own right. Today, that sequence of historical development is the basis of modern story telling in the form of movies and musical recordings. The pathological outcome of this idea of celebrating someone’s anointed success, has led to the celebration of American presidents as their “*Manifest Destiny*” to rule: e.g., people are more enamored with Obama’s wife and her style of clothing than in actually ruling justly and making social life better (*see* Celebrity).

Though society is a collection of cults centered around personalities that entertain the public as either priest and pastors of religion, or leaders of state, or warriors in the military; discerning people must not be fooled by these personalities that people want to celebrate because they for the most part are not what they publically appear to be: i.e., pedophile priests that preach

against sin, miscreant politicians that preach the virtues of justice in public life, cowardly generals speaking of courage while sending a young man off to die in his place. Or even worse, a miscreants like President George Bush, claiming to be a “*reborn Christian*” when he won’t disavow his membership in a satanic fraternity named “*Skull and Bones*” at Yale University; or former presidential candidate, and Secretary of State John Kerry also a member of this fraternal satanic occult (*see Skull and Bones*).

Culture, noun:

1. Human intelligence is inherent, but education and culture are acquired. Unfortunately, most don’t want to understand how past civilizations form the foundations of the present; and many cannot figure out the current civilization of unfettered immorality and violence. Organic, authentic culture reflects virtue; yet it now is increasingly threatened by the vices of an industrial culture; and industrial culture which is fake produces not serious works that take great care a time, but trash to be sold; they are cultural products that controlled not by the genius of mind and hand, but created by the media for a quick dollar; and this has been going for well over one hundred years since the rise of the Industrial Revolution which has contributed to societal devolution (*see Art*).

The word culture is a derivative of the word cult. In order to get some semblance of a tolerable peace, we must teach tolerance and eventual acceptance of cultures unlike the one that an individual is born into. However, cultures are cults with belief systems composed of state fed by religious beliefs that are oppressive (*see Cult*). Culture is the enemy of thinking and acting free of religious and political ideologies. To be enlightened, is the recognition that we must transcend most of what culture teaches us; especially in the realms of religion and politics, the basis of most violence. However, in an era of cultural tolerance, a necessary step towards cultural acceptance, we are faced with the paradox that culture, religious fanaticism is the enemy of rational thought.

There are two forms of cultural society: one oriented towards the Sun, the other oriented towards the Moon; one that worships Mars, the god of war, and Venus, the goddess of love, or a culture of violence versus peace; and America has no balance between these two (*see Mars*). It has become a culture of violence because its leaders espouse violence; they hate their own people as evidenced by the heavy regulations and taxes to feed a police state and its assassins. Their leaders ought to consult with the great sages of the East; particularly the ancient Chinese philosophers – but they won’t because they are an evil corrupted lot; a cabal of elites that live off the good people while turning them slowly into angry and insane people (*see Chinese Philosophy*).

2. American Culture: Americans love Knights of ole lore, they love the sting of battle, the competitive fight, and then to negotiate the truce called peace. But, they forgot that heroic knights protect people, not torture, maim, and murder them; protect the innocent by confronting the evil ones that do (*see Arthur, King & Hero*). America was founded upon a gun, a bottle of whiskey, and a bible! Like any other society, in the name of goodness, her moralizing leaders suffer civil society by the misapplication of the means, war making on her own people expressing any disquieting voice, towards a mythical end – called [Roman] democracy designed to protect feudalistic relationships between the airs of refinement and the rough, uncouth public (*see Roman Empire*).

America is a cult of violence with killer heroes that requires an enemy (*see Hero*). Americans have a disturbed, psychological identity based on making war in the quest for the bad guy. The deepest locus of violence is a corrupted soul and war gives Americans their moral purpose to crush others, even though what they crush are the innocent. Their identity crisis is rooted is the

delusion that they good and all others are evil. It is a culture that is a war making culture; they have never negotiated anything, but have crushed, then celebrate their crimes as patriotism. They never negotiate because that means surrender in their minds. Many critiques of the crimes of America are attributable to its leadership, and if the leadership could be changed, then a gullible people would see the truth. But this may not be entirely true, Americans love an ambitious war; they are war like and restless people. America claims they believe in freedom, but they want to be the masters of the world. Without slaves, the master has no meaning. They justify their wars by “*tar and feathering*” others as savages, lazy and undeveloped, or godless and evil. After the Second World War ended, America had no enemies, so she created them. Without an enemy, they are lost.⁴⁸

Collectively, many Americans justifying their pathological beliefs as the moral good as they gleefully with cruelty cheer executions on death row, and callously excuse war crimes that crush innocent people labeled “*collateral damage*” dying under the “*shock and awe*” of indiscriminate bombing. They have an inability to see the plight as others - they suffer from an empathy deficit – they are fascist populace (see Empathy); arguably mentally ill - riddled with purposeful, engineered mental disorders due to intentional government negligence creating poverty and ignorance: e.g., they comprise five percent of the World’s population, but consume sixty-seven percent of the anti-depressants drugs sold. Socially they are alcoholics; domestic abusers; suffer eating disorders; a pandemic of teen suicides; drug addiction to heroin brought back from their war zones; and then on Sunday being god fearing people listening to a sermon promising a glorious future; because Obama only delivered hopelessness and no change.

Cunt, vulgar colloquial expression & noun:

A very harsh word, but applicable to politicians on the Deep State payroll that masquerade as feminists, but are willing to violate feminist virtues as if they were misogynists (see Feminist). A word used to denote the worst sociopathic characteristics of the female psyche; the role model of pathological, modern Western women afflicted with penis envy. The melodic sound of the feminine is replaced by the harsh sound of “*cunt*” to denote the antithesis of the idealized image and sound of the power of the maternal, the sacred feminine represented by the Goddess Isis of Egypt, the Mother of God, and the rational Goddess Athena of ancient Athens Greece, both of which empowered the male (see Athena & Isis). When a male has not been claimed by, or blessed by some characteristics of feminine virtuosity, they are said to be cursed with a bad woman – a “*bitch*” (see Bitch & Curse).

Controversial words like “*bitch*” and “*cunt*” are words used to describe socially unacceptable behaviors and attitudes manifested by females. Political correctness frowns on the usages of these words; and in some regards that is a valid concern when disturbed males manifest the worst of the male psyche aptly termed “*bastards*” are raping and forcing girls and women into prostitution and pornography (see Pornography & Prostitution). However, to ban a discussion of these words is not entirely good if it obstructs an analysis of the worst of the female psyche; and those behaviors and attitudes have to have some identifiable label. Academics would supplant these words clinically sanitized terms, but those terms could never capture the harness and vulgarities of some of these behaviors. And it is proper and correct to speak the truth when women of power are acting the “*bastards*” they complain about (see Bastard). If words are used with regularity in public spaces, then arguably these words are public property. The politics of who can use these words is the same as the politics of the word “*nigger*” – a common word that is shouted with loud regularity by African Americans amongst each other in public spaces; so – it’s a bit disingenuous to for those same individuals to claim the

⁴⁸ Berman, Morris, Why America Failed: The Roots of Imperial Decline, Wiley (2011).

exclusive right to the word while subjecting the general public to hearing it as is true for words like “*bitch*” and “*cunt*” when women among each other in public spaces accuse each other of being so while others hearing these terms are denied the right.

Nevertheless, miscreant feminists, as spokespersons acting like “*bastards*” for hire covering for murderers and torturers are truly an affront to empowered womanhood defending life personified in the cult of the goddess (*see* Feminist). They personify the meaning of unethical, and quickly launch evil acts in contradiction to the norms of what constitutes virtuosity of statesmanship. All pathologically insecure persons feeling compelled to act like pompous “*know it all*” authoritarians endangering the nation: e.g., cold hearted “*drama queens*” and liars such as Marie Harf and Jen Psaki, the “*sorority girls*” at the State Department terrorizing the innocent with their traumatized childish psyches. They have been given a license to do so by the terrorism of the disturbed female psyches of Secretary Madeline Albright coldly rationalizing the killing of 500 thousand Iraqi children starved out by Bill Clinton’s embargo of Iraq; Secretary Condoleezza Rice heavily involved in the conspiratorial drive for the illegal Iraqi war; Ambassador and National Security Adviser Susan Rice, an incompetent individual that played word games by not calling the mass murders in Rwandan as genocide, who participated in the illegal fiasco of deposing Gaddafi of Libya resulting in a safe haven for ISIS and rebels that murdered the US Ambassador – something she lied about before congressional investigations; and then there is the sociopathic, warmongering Hillary Clinton who remained married to a “*creep*” for power despite his infidelities, which any normal woman would have divorced, cackling like a witch gloating over the murder of Gaddafi of Libya which led to that former stable nation being a nest for ISIS and the murder of the US ambassador.

Then there is the Congress where the ossified dinosaur brain of Senator Dianne Feinstein, a fascist hypocrite complains about torture, yet supports NSA spying on citizens, but when the CIA spied on her, she became indignant; and of course she “*hates*” marijuana, so in the name of motherhood demands a “*crackdown*” on states that legalized marijuana after a democratic vote (*see* Marijuana). She is joined by the dangerous Florida congressional representative Debbie Wassermann Shultz, a Zionist apparatchik representing the interest of an apartheid state as a member of the Appropriations Committee and its subcommittee, state, and foreign operations, arguably not a Jew of Sephardic origin (*see* Israel & Zionism). After having been a Hillary Clinton 2008 presidential operative, as the Chair of the Democrat Party, she conspired to steal the vote and delivered the 2016 nomination to Clinton. As a “*deadbeat*,” her lazy nature was exposed by failing in her obligation to attend congressional votes; a “*pushy*” liar when engaged in debates with others; a “*bully*” at managing party functions; a petty “*crook*” trying to get the party to buy her clothing for state functions; and an enemy of medical marijuana which most Florida voters support. Unfortunately, this dangerous miscreant is highly ambitious, and it is obvious that she has been laying the foundation for presidential ambitions, and it is just a matter of time before this sociopathic character appears as a candidate for president, but will it be Zionist Israel or America?

All of these disturbed females are egotistical neo-cons married to neo-cons (*see* Neo-Cons); they are “*bitches*” married to “*bastards*,” or ambitious “*creeps*” marry “*creeps*” (*see* Creep). In contrast, genuine women that have suffered the world of creeps, and don’t escape accountability by their own actions, or inaction by blaming men for solely for the ills of the world; if there is blame, all parties share in it. One will not find true feminist from the ranks of America and capitalism; but will find them in Russia and China where socialism empowered women. American women employed in the State Department as spokespersons merely parrot sociopathic lies justifying murder, torture, and covering-up America’s culpability in creating ISIS terrorists; but

spokesperson Maria Zakharova of the Russian Foreign Ministry in contrast to the “*bitches*” working for “*bastards*” that rationalize murdering children, she represents the virtues of empowered women speaking truth; speaking about the corrupt US media spewing lies and fear on behalf of the “*bastards*” and “*bitches*” killing the innocent (*see* Bastard & Bitch). Clearly, Clare Daly, social activist, member of the Irish Parliament shows the real power of womanhood in leadership; she fights for justice by speaking the truth about Obama “*the supreme hypocrite*” who speaks of peace while murdering people with drones.

Unfortunately, a foolish woman with experience in the world has sacrificed another virtuosity – protecting the idealized innocence of children; hence a jaded woman of the worst sort. In truth, nobody ought to take the advice on any matter of serious importance from such insecure women projecting learned reactionary attitudes towards anybody who questions their childish attitudes; and surely these “*wasp*” attitudes are the same irrational ones applied against human behaviors which seek pleasures labeled as deviant. In terms of modern vernacular, disturbed, little “*pieces of work*.” One can identify this disturbed psychology when they try to be friendly and good towards these types of pathological attitudes as evidenced by treating males and other competing females as though they had to earn the right to be their friend. Why would anybody want to be their friend?

The expression of angry, callous or indifferent attitudes expressed by females are identified by curse words that are the labels for a besieged psychology of an emotionally repressed person who is alienated from their natural condition; a person raised within a dehumanized social environment of concrete and steel; as a confused mind in search of a self-based on concrete and not nature, results in the manifested in a person’s adoption of contrived attitudes and beliefs personified in the form of social roles: e.g., professional roles, or theatrical personalities. In the process of constructing a self, modern personalities are products of industrialized modernity, and as such express the logic of rationality applied to non-human objects used to sustain social life applied to themselves as parts of a machine. Since this un-natural condition creates an insecure person, this insecurity is expressed as pious arrogance, and feels compulsively entitled to claim to being wise because somehow they have come-up their own reactive, rationalized explanations based on a lack of informative knowledge as to the realities which surround them.

Wisdom can come from both good and bad experiences; yet a disturbed psychology suffering ignorance as to the source of suffering, or has never had to suffer dire poverty or anything bad, simply divorces that which they “*had their hands in*.” Yet this cracked personality, demonstrative of a lack of femininity never earned the right to give any male or female counsel; worthless woman, of no good use, even to themselves. Described by some as energy vampires, and spiders, psychologically sucking the dignity and material goods out of others by disrespecting others as a way of life; others who have earned authentic wisdom through life experiences who wisely tolerate this viperous attitude of twisted ethics no acts of friendship; no acts of kindness; and nonsensical, lying words in contrast to women from more gentler Asian cultures (*see* Asians, Bitch, Female & Pathological).

Curse, noun & verb:

1. To wish someone an ill omen either as an act of malice or revenge for a perceived offense. Nearly all “*bad luck*” can be explained as either natural laws of aging affecting health, or acts of Nature like thunderstorms that kill, or social punishments in reactions to violations of rule systems (*see* Rules). A lack of luck in matters of fortunes is another name for being cursed with something impeding a person’s happiness towards an achievement of a desired goal. The cause of much “*bad luck*” may be

attributable to living contrary to social norms; so what appears to be “*bad luck*” are merely social reactions to misunderstood attitudes or behaviors deemed prohibited: i.e., the violation of social norms would be deemed as sin in a religious context. However, in Eastern culture though a person may experience the same phenomenon labeled as “*bad karma*,” the visitation of spiritual examinations by the God Head in the form of being blessed with curses is how great teachers acquire an experiential understanding of human living its purposes as related to the mystery as to the source and purposes of the Universe.

2. What are regarded as words of profanity: e.g., “*pussy*” in lieu of vagina; and “*dick*” in lieu of penis; or “*shit*” in lieu of feces; or “*fuck*” in lieu of fornication are merely sounds that are erroneously labeled as bad as opposed to good (see Profane & Sacred). Curse words as such must reflect what a society regards as unpleasant sounds; sounds without an appealing, melodic sound. However in truth, the sound of “*pussy*” sounds easier, and more appealing than the harsh sound of vagina. Perhaps this inverse use of soft and harsh sounds is due to the fact that society generally labels pleasures as sinful. As a society represses bodily pleasures, the harsh sound of the word vagina is sanctioned by a hard culture that rejects the soft for the hard in a system of values and beliefs traveling in the guise of morality and absolute truth: e.g., substituting a cold analytical mindset in lieu of a happy pleasure seeking mindset; or money centered reasoning as opposed to human centered acts (see Fuck, Pussy & Vagina). The utterance of curse words are authentic emotions expressed when the antiseptic scientific or economic mindsets are momentarily dropped. Words regarded as profane in the context of responding to absurd situations are truthful, authentic reactions; though deemed immoral are in fact appropriate given the context of a cursed society; and words made illegal are legitimate truth!

Cutting, verb:

1. Anything cut out from a material, like cloth or fiberglass cloth for a specific purpose such as clothes or repairing a boat hull.
2. To be ahead of others technologically, expressed as being on “*the cutting edge*” of a given discipline or vocational art form.
3. In lieu of suicide due to mental illness, it’s easier to cut one’s wrist as a way of diverting one’s attention off of the mental pain. When people are abused by society, they internalize their emotional pain, and then project it by cutting themselves in a desperate attempt to localize their pain; but when people are suffering, at times they project it onto others by cutting someone else through cruelty, or even violence.
4. An ancient, an honorable death (suicide) utilized by the stoic Romans. Corollaries can be found in the Japanese bushido code of honor of committing suicide for shamefully failing an honorable purpose. If American leaders had any honor, nearly all would feel the need to commit suicide for failing to have the courage to overturn the Coup d’état, 9/11 Terrorist Attacks that cemented the power brought to power a secret government that took over the US after the Kennedy assassination (see Coup d’état).

Cycle, noun & verb:

The number three is both a holy and scientific digit for it denotes the truth that three parts equals one whole, be it friend, foe or indifferent; or feeling good, or just so, so, or feeling bad. In terms of science, we live in a three dimensional spatial world of three directions of up, down and to either side of an object; in terms of time there is the past, present and future; and though that may

appear to be a linear concept, still we always return to a state previously experienced: i.e., changes in the weather between winter and summer which come and go they revolve as the Earth revolves around the Sun; and the Sun around the Galaxy; and the galaxy around the Universe. In terms of war and peace, or chaos and order, there is always the interlude of uncertainty of the absolute virtue or vice endemic to both, the doubt in-between both states.

Figure 4, portrays these three relational states being experienced in cycles as portrayed in geometry: i.e., the idea of a circle represent one continuous existence – no beginning and no end; and the number 3.14 which represents " π " (pi), is the constant exact ratio of the circumference of a circle being a little more than three times as long as the circle's diameter. In our relationships with each other, we can cross quickly by taking the shortest route, a straight path, a line across the diameter of the cycle; but if not, eventually all relationships take the long way around and pass through a cycle of phases of these three variables.

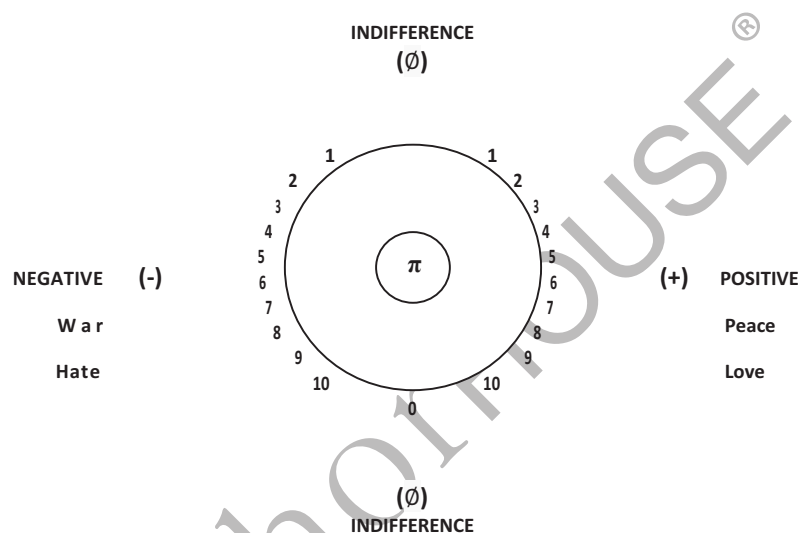


Figure 4: Three States Equals a Cyclical Whole

Ancient religions and the beliefs of what is left of indigenous societies understood that “[t]here is a time for everything, and a season for every activity under the heavens.”⁴⁹ Things are born, live, and then die; but then are reincarnated again (*see* Reincarnation). These three states can be categorized and quantified as negative (-) events or attributes, positive (+) events or attributes, and a state of nothingness (\emptyset), the interlude, or lull or neutrality of the void between the two. Furthermore they can be calibrated on a scale of increasing and decreasing degrees in of intensity, be it emotions, or temperatures. The underlying rule of Nature and Metaphysical rules of spirituality that all things are being cycled to express the relationship between lower ordered beings and the development of ever-stronger natural creatures as a higher ordered being (*see* Nature). All things in congruence with Sacred Natural Law revolve within the cycles of the Universe (*see* Natural Law & Sacred). That which is Sacred is moves in cycles: the Earth, Moon, and all the Planets, these round bodies revolve around a larger round body, the source of the existence - the Sun; and on Earth, there is the cycle of day and night and the four seasons of a year between hot and cold.

That which is not natural, is a monster; and modern living creating psychological duress and its science creating biological

⁴⁹ Ecclesiastes, 3: 1, Old Testament.

weapons are not naturally produced by evolutionary cycles, but by the madness of a mind seeking the power to control Nature. A goal that will always fail and leave the practitioner castrated of human decency. All that is evil is derived by linear logic; lines of vertical control seeking to string together that which is good to be dominated. It is always “*darkest before the dawn*,” that is why we must pass through the insanities of vain roosters demanding torture and the unleashing of “*the dogs of war*,” we must suffer the vultures of the banks, corporations, and technocracies that control by living off the labor of people; all this must cycle through degrees of increasing intensity before the disequilibrium is suddenly punctured lifting the human spirit from the pit of the vices of darkness by the virtues of a new dawn; but with the establishment of the virtues of peace and good intentions, the arisen hopes and goodwill slowly unwind and the vices of avarice and greed once again show their ugly face.

Czar, title of the Russian monarch and government directors:

1. The Russian royal title Czar is based upon the Latin word *Caesar* of ancient Rome.

2. The American political model is based upon the ancient Roman Republic. American Caesars (presidents) have their czars that function as inquisitors who make war upon their own people: e.g., the Drug Czar. A Czar who makes war on people for consuming drugs; illegal drugs which the CIA imports to finance its illegal, criminal activities; and which the banks launder: e.g., importing cocaine to finance to arms purchases to either sell them or give them to America’s enemies, then using the money for the pay-offs to insurgents. Under the Ronald Reagan regime this was done with the “*contras*” that opposed the “*Sandinistas*” in Nicaragua. However, this clear hypocrisy is threefold: i.e., the CIA gets to finance its activities; the banks get to launder the money; and the privatized prison industrial complex is fed its prisoners. This is what needs to be investigated and prosecuted by an inquisition for justice (*see* Inquisitors of State).

Divide and Conquer

Dalai Lama, *Buddhist religious title*:

The Tibetan Buddhist title for the head of the former theocratic state of Tibet. The current Dalai Lama's birth name is Lhamo Dondrub (1935- present). People in the West are enamored with the 14th Dalai Lama and the fantasy that Tibet was a harmonious Buddhist paradise; but it really was a despotic theocratic tyranny (*see* Theocracy); a hell on Earth whose underlining foundation was feudalism and slavery; a way of organizing society totally contrary to the teachings of the Buddha (*see* Buddhism). Medieval examples for minor criminal infractions included shackles, yokes, the amputation of offending limbs and gouging out eyes. He is not holy, wise or enlightened, but cunning! He desires to be a celebrity of a cult of non-critical adoration; wants to be worshipped. With karma, one had to accept their miserable fate. He has never been a prince of absolute truth; nor entirely an honest spiritual leader – a spiritual teacher that incessantly practices compassion; that is the propaganda; the propagated myth. He is not a pacifist and believes violence has its place; and as a Nobel Peace Prize winner he has never condemned America's wars led by Obama, another peace prizewinner; and he has always kept suspect company, his friends have been Nazis and Japanese terrorists.

Tibet had always been associated with greater China, a vassal state of the Chinese emperors. Every Dalai Lama ruled with the endorsement of Chinese emperors until it fell out of the emperor's orbit with the overthrow of monarch. As a religious icon falsely painted as the “good guy” he is useful to American foreign policy. He is merely a CIA agent on the payroll as well as being paid by the Indians; and he surely does not live the humble monk's life of self-imposed austerity. He is the friend of any tyrannical government or party that will give him money. Though he has tried for decades to recoup his theocratic throne, his former vassals don't want him back; and if they did take him back, he would have to live with social reforms that the Chinese installed that favors the ordinary people and not his gaggle of aristocrats living off of them. He taxed his people to death – but he believes that was their karma to support a pack of “deadbeat” rich and religious types that felt they owned the people. So, like an actor in a Hollywood movie, he puts on a show, which for the gullible Americans ought to be titled the priestly “*the odor of goodness*.”

He is a priest with an empty prayer wheel that whirls with the “*odor of goodness*” without accounting for failed acts, but like a god never responsible for the hypocrisy that keeps alive his claims for power; he is of an ordinary, inferior stamp in that regard. In the practice of Buddhism among other Buddhist monks, he is a tyrant that condones violence by his followers of an inferior stamp brought against those that “*call him out*” for the vanity of imposed rule if one does not agree with his edicts. He is the anointed boss with no qualms of using violence to regain his jaded throne. Like any religion banning the society of women, Buddhists monks are rife with molestation of rape by pedophile priests perpetrated against young monks forced into the monastic order. He was trained by the whip, having been whipped by older monks; and that is not a model of enlightened education. He speaks of universal responsibility, yet he would never allow himself to be accountable for his chaotic teachings and moral character flaws; never allow himself to be taken by his enemies and judged like Jesus of Nazareth, a true bodhisattva teaching a Jewish version of Buddhism freeing all sentient beings. He would never lay his life down for anybody, but would have others do so for him.

Dark, *adjective*:

In order for humanity to reach its greatest potential in the arts, sciences and ethical beliefs towards those ends, it has been

necessary for societies to suffer and survive through an evolutionary process of conflict. Though modern society has achieved great technological feats, it still suffers from the worst of the human psyche: i.e., greed, fear and murderous violence as its products. It is always “*darkest before the dawn*” when evil reigns over life; and today humanity has reached its darkest time. However, the collective mindset of humanity is basically good; and this inherent goodness seen in newborn babies and small children is the foundation for the dawn of a New Age (*see Dawn*).

Dawn, noun:

The dawn of a New Age in the future birthed from the oppression of the past; and it is always “*darkest before the [new] dawn*.” Given this proverbial truth, that is why we are experiencing government crimes of illegal wars killing our children and destroying nations, and the spying on the American people in order to monitor and oppress dissenters (*see Dissident*).

DEA, acronym for Drug Enforcement Agency:

The Drug Enforcement Agency is a federal agency empowered by corrupted interests with a sanctioned, legalized criminal record of accomplished institutionalized lies -fables based on twisting the empirical facts about drugs. They are a terrorist syndicate involved with the Deep State (*see Crime, Fable & Terrorists*). Rogues that obscure the truth that the Deep State controls the illegal drug trade: e.g., banks laundering money and the CIA selling drugs to finance their deadly dealings. If your children die from drug overdoses, or they end up in the prison industrial complex, the culpability rest with the government (*see Deep State*).

They “*push*” these fables, “*the odor of their goodness*” onto a public predisposed to being paranoid due to government propaganda: e.g., publishing spurious studies on Cannabis claiming it dangerous (*see Marijuana*). They are a constituent group of radical statists (social conservatives) with a license to lie, steal and murder in the name of self-defense; as a police agency they reflect criminal assaults on constitutional rights committed by an agency aptly named: i.e., the acronym (DEA) standing for [unethical] Degenerate [criminal] Extortionist [con] Artists parading as cartoon like, moral super heroes (*see Cartoon & Super-Hero*). It is an obstructionist organization opposed to implementing rational educational and medicinal solutions to drug addictions, given that their jobs would be phased out. By incarcerating people, this parasitic constituency police group can live well as an oppressive model of bureaucratic governance not interested in the welfare of the population (*see Police & Prison*).

Dead, adjective, adverb & noun:

1. The victims of state negligence are eventually rendered “*dead*” because an evil government is more interested in a dead man than in a live one. In civilian society, there are debates over the meaning of death; but since the government is merely an enterprise of organized murder; there is no need for a debate over the meaning of life because out on the killing fields it creates a sacrificed life that has no meaning! In Western culture everything is either animated or unanimated, or a dead object without spirit. However, other societies don’t have the idea of a dead object because everything has life, the rocks, water, the air are all alive. But for many of the white men, everything is dead, or to be rendered dead; even his own people are dead. If the white man’s society insists on rubbing everything out, then what society possibly could survive this pathological social psychology?

2. There are always a tiny few that are lazy, but most lazy people were made so by a lack of rational policies creating meaningful

work, that leads to a condition of unemployment and poverty whose victims are labeled as “*dead beat*,” lazy bums. If unable to pay the rent, then one will be forced in “*the dead of night*” to move out before a humiliating eviction is carried out by the sheriff.

Death, noun:

We all are walking death; but natural death comes for all of us – including rulers that live well at the expense of the powerless paying the bill. Nobody knows their end, or what hand will guide them there. In the West, many believe that there are causes and effects as to a particular death - and this is true in the case of avoidable wars instigated by the cult of the omnipotent state. In the scientific mindset of the scientists, all deaths have explainable causes and effects, hence the ability to avoid bad decisions causing death. However, though this logic is sound, Western societies have an irrational need to still focus in of the decisions and behaviors of individuals in lieu of a focus of societal institutions engineering social ills blamed on the victims. In contrast, in the East, many believe that we all encounter deaths as lessons for the next life. Humans shift back and forth between the material world and the invisible spiritual world; differing types of energy flow, and death is merely an expression of that passing, of transcending this material particular reality into another dimension of the unseen (*see Passing*).

Some deaths are more common and acceptable than others; particularly if a person is very young and dies before old age; or an old person who dies an expected death. When a spouse loses their partner they are called widowers or widows; and if a child loses a parent they are called an orphan. But when a parent loses a child – there is no word for this untimely death especially if caused by war or crime, because we expect old people to die and young people to live. It is a loss like no other: i.e., when a grandparent dies from old age, that is expected; when an older parent dies and leaves orphans behind, that too can be rationalized a bit easier; but when a child dies, that is an emotional loss like no other; but, they remain forever young. William Shakespeare lost his eleven-year-old son when he was experiencing success in his career; he understood the loss of youth as so well captured in his verse of grief; the grief of a young son – a strong light as like the Sun prematurely forced to set before it reached its noontime high.

*Even so my sun one early morn did shine,
With all triumphant splendour on my brow;
But out, alack, he was but one hour mine,
The region cloud hath mask'd him from me now.* ⁵⁰

Death is a destiny point only known by what we label the unknown; the unseen world masked from our sight. In this case the unseen information stored somewhere in the Universe. All inanimate and animated life forms are composed of protons in the form of a wave of energy – light. When something dies, it slowly fades, evaporates away – a loss of energy. When we die we cross the horizon of no return; no return to the dimension in which we as proton energy are suspended in. Black holes travel the Universe sucking up with tremendous gravitation force all things. And all things, energy are bits of information which are stored on the horizon of the black hole. It is then thermalized - radiated outward as a hologram. Perhaps this is what a spirit is – a ghost – because information is never erased. Eventually the black hole collapses and disappears into the “*Great Void*” known as space; and this space is constantly expanding – being recycled. So all things, including ourselves is recycled (*see Holographic Universe*).

⁵⁰ Shakespeare, William, Sonnet 33 (1609). Though this sonnet is addressed to an unidentified young man, many scholars believe it was about Shakespeare’s son.

When religions have a monopoly on society, it controls society and its beliefs of life and death; values that make their way into the body politic. Only a true Omnipotent God would have power over the Olympian god Hades' monopoly grip on death (*see Hell*); even the ancient Greek gods on Mount Olympus were eventually devoured as a figment of Humanity's imagination. The Son of Man, Jesus of Nazareth, purportedly stated that *"Blessed are those who mourn, for they shall be comforted."*⁵¹ We hope that is true when praying to the God for relief from the grief of regrets, which can drive a person to near suicide. When our friends and lovers die we feel sick with many forms of anguished grief because they have crossed the horizon of no return. Jesus said He and God were one and the same, which is logical for all things are one and the same with the Universe. God experiences injustices created by its own hand, yet even God may not have an ability to correct or change it since the paradox of omnipotent power implies the creation of an uncorrectable, yet a situation to transcend. Jesus became sick with grief and mourned when hearing of the news of a friend's death, Lazarus's death, but He prayed upon the improbable of raising the dead back into the world of the living, a statistical improbability, a miracle that never visits Nature, but it is claimed it occurred (*see Jesus of Nazareth & Mourn*).

But what we think a miracle perhaps is a possible reality (*see Miracle*). Living and dying brings on a constant round of birthing of life and of thinking and feeling about how we ought to live before death arrives. The ancient Greeks believed that man was immortal as long as his name was remembered on Earth. Yet a good soul is always immortal. So, remember your loved ones that ought to be remembered for improving your life. Our purpose is to improve upon human life through ethical knowledge building and sharing practices of remembrances. It is our fate to bear sorrow of insupportable and touching losses. We give too much place to death labeled as accidental evils and not enough to engineered accidents which we can control. Good people die from being impatient with the absence of ethics in society, or from grief by suffering the ill effects of criminal negligence – and worse, the crimes of murder by dominions of power. It is nearly impossible to live when *"[t]he last of these evil days should be mine. The young perish - and the old linger; that I should live to see the last days of my house. [A person's] death was not of your making. No parent should have to bury their child. [Person] was strong in life. His spirit will find its ways to the halls of your fathers."*⁵²

Thinking about this truth, it is advisable that survivors become stronger from the austere effects of the loss, by knowing the truth of our condition and our place in it. We have the end purpose of improving life, and our own death is a social indication of how far the human family has come in recovering its humanity from the insanities of life. And those insanities are evil that will not allow life to live. Knowing this truth, it's not always productive to constantly dwell on thinking of the injustice of a given death, but know any death is natural, yet unnatural with the assistance of technology harnessed towards irrational ends of monopolized power creating the nightmares that they insist that we live and eventually die under.

Death Penalty, noun:

We justify the death penalty by answering an evil deed with an evil deed. Most advanced or humane societies have dispensed with the use of the death penalty; they have either rejected the rationales, or the moral justifications for its use. However, the United States still embraces the logic of the penalty as justified by the Supreme Court whose logic is no so supremely moral, or rational. The use of the death penalty correlates with nations that are gross human rights violators; and the US government though not

⁵¹ Jesus of Nazareth, Mathew 5:4, New Testament.

⁵² Tolkien, J.R.R., *The Lord of the Rings, The Two Towers*, WingNut Films & The Saul Zaentz Company (2002); based on the original novel published by Houghton Mifflin Harcourt (1954).

number one like China, is a nation that ought to get out of that race to the bottom of a dark pit. The US is not alone in justifying the logic of the penalty in order to maintain social order. Yet even the Chinese which use the same logic in their dispensation of the penalty are slowly modifying its uses by reducing the crime categories qualifying one for its use; and those that preach its use, ought to be careful, especially politicians. It is a difficult issue whether somebody should die for murder; but to assuage the bereaved is understandable; yet a cautious person may feel that politicians ought to be careful making themselves a career like a celebrity built upon the foundations of further killing. Life can throw all a twisted paradox; the pious portray themselves and family as good, but they ought to be very careful for one day they may have to meet one last time with a beloved relative sentenced to death; they may have to play the role of the shamed, of being on the right side of the law which they piously preach.

Vengeance against criminals that torture and murder can be understood, if carried out by or on behalf of the victims, but those who die innocently in wars, their families thirst equally for justice. It is estimated that nearly two million innocent people have died in its ceaseless wars; these people, never did any criminal act to deserve their lives being “*snuffed-out*” by Bush, or Obama. If a nation can rationalize putting to death people in its prison system for the crime of murder, then commit its own crimes of murder and torture in illegal wars for conquest, how could that nation claim to be morally just and rational? If it were truly morally just, it would cease and desist in its compulsive fixation with death, and perhaps turn that fixation onto its leaders for harnessing that pathology by putting them to death. But, it can’t; then it can only be viewed for what it is: a violent, psychologically disturbed society “*hell bent*” on hatred for life by a form self-destruction (*see* Death Wish).

The logic of the death penalty ought to acknowledge that innocent people are put to death for a crime not committed; this has been proven by the introduction of DNA evidence. Moreover, convictions based on dubious eyewitness testimony are not sufficient. Since 1976, there have been 1,400 executions. If only 2% of the death inmates were unjustly convicted, that means 28 people were murdered by the state; and if people are willing to murder the innocent so the guilty would not escape, then claims to justice are false. It is then rationalized that better the innocent should perish than the guilty escape. Is that rational, moral, and just?

But forensic technologies and acknowledgement of faulty human testimonials are meaningless when the politics of power are greatly determined by how pro death a candidate is. Rather than making serious choices to an alternative plan, politicians just want to “*pull the switch*” on the electric chair. Alternative plans are needed because the cost of putting a person to death is expensive; and those funds are better spent of preventing murder. By and large, republicans and fundamentalist Christians are a “*blood thirsty*” lot that clamor for it. In the case of many Christians, they shame their God Jesus who himself was subjected to the death penalty. But, these are the minority, false Christians: most mainline Christian organizations oppose the death penalty.

Other nations refuse to export drugs to the US that would be used in executions; and many nations refuse to extradite people to the US for fear that a prisoner would be put to death. Out of the 50 US states, all but twelve have the death penalty. There are 195 UN members, and 103 members, or 53% have banned the death penalty, and though 50 states, or 26% have the death penalty on their books, most have placed a moratorium on the practice. Only 36 states or 18% have actively retained it. This places the US in a category of states regarded as totalitarian states; and of course, the evidence is overwhelming that the US is an authoritarian state.

But the nations that practice the death penalty and use it for premeditated murder may have an argument; but a medieval state such as Saudi Arabia is society that is still “*stuck in*” in the ancient past when it has religious police practicing medieval inquisitions in the absurdity of religious crimes; it beheads people for fornication out of wedlock; murders immigrant workers that practice their own religions labeled sorcery; and even executes people on the charge of “*waging war on God*.” But the irony is, it is the royal house of Saudi Arabia, is even more evil than the mechanized war machines of the West, they make war on God’s good graces to be rational and merciful. These ghastly crimes seem to draw no recrimination from the American government because its leaders, such as the House of Bush, are “*in bed*” with these venal monarchs that deserve the very death that others are subject to. The US points out the use of the death penalty in China, while ignoring its own and the Saudi’s generous use of, but the Chinese don’t execute people over sexual issues, religious beliefs and practices not in synch with Islam; and it can be argued by Islamic scholars that this “*brand*” of Islam is an affront to Allah. American leadership has demonstrated that either they are the Saudi’s “*whores*,” or master and they block official reports of Saudi involvement in 9/11, which murdered over 3,000 in New York. It is not only reprehensible, but it is covering up the murderous ways of the Saudi monarchy that extorts America addicted to its oil.

So when the American leadership speaks of human rights – ask yourself why they impinge the honor of the American people that believe in mercy and justice; why they contribute to these ghastly crimes through the silence and political support. Since the leadership is “*hell bent*” on invasions, why don’t they invade Saudi Arabia and free those people? But they will not, because our intelligence agencies cooperate in ferreting out dissidents to this evil regime; a regime that would maim and torture them. Truly America is an evil country parading as the defender of freedom.

Death Wish, noun:

When life has been robbed of the sacred meaning of death by society, then dysfunctional suicidal thoughts deeply recessed in our minds and fear of death become the basis of some forms of psychosis – fear – the basis of living – living in the past with depression, and anxiety of a future with more trials and tribulations (*see* Psychosis). We all know our own end is coming just by observation of nature’s ways all about us; but as children we don’t think about it until the fears of an adult world arrive. When we are children and first become aware of death, like a loved pet dying, then we always repress the thought which insist on bubbling-up, we speculate about our own end. When social life becomes to “*creepy*” and overwhelms us, we then give the concept of suicide a few reflective thoughts and your natural right to end your own life (*see* Creep). Since we live in a world of empowered legalized homicides of war making and illegal suicides, it is only natural to want to flee this engineered madness or oppose it; and when one does that – nearly all lose Homicide, Psychology & Suicide). To seek the truth of the Universe is to seek to cross the horizon of no return. Perhaps we intuitively feel that nothing dies, it just transforms into another state of being; our energy, our spirit leaves the dead body and travels to another dimensional or astray plain (*see* Holographic Universe & Reincarnation).

Debt, noun:

Debts are the basis of a modern economy; without debt, nothing of high value, modern cars or homes could be purchased. With the development of the idea of time payments, came the unleashing of the full production capacity of factories. However, debts make you a slave to banks with rules that favor them while making a citizen a permanent indentured slave. Unfortunately, banks habitually are tempted to become con artists, and usury is their tool: i.e., they are given the power of inexpensive money, but they

loan out money much higher than what they pay for it. It is one thing to allow banks to unleash the power of good productivity, but quite another to unleash the power of war. Mega debts equates to mega death; the debt of people having heart attacks working to service a debt; and the misery and death that paves the World the business of war. A real education would be based on what people discover, not cover; and what they would discover is debt is slavery; an institution to control the citizens by having them work on servicing the national debt.

One of the biggest fraudulent debt schemes perpetrated by government upon citizens are student loans cynically titled financial aid by Sallie Mae to finance educations that go nowhere. But student debts are the number one asset held by the federal government - so everyone owes the government that they have been taught is there's. But it actually is a government held hostage by the sovereignty of the banks. Sallie Mae the student loan corporation being like a jilted woman you can never divorce – you must pay her alimony for educating you; even though she is rotten mother selling her own children her parental obligation. Moreover, such a scheme is evidence of a society that is contemptuous of education because society ought to value knowledge shared among all; and America would stop lying to itself claiming it values education, then it would put more money into that institution as a means of giving new life to society than into bombs and missiles that only destroy and kill societies (see Destroy & Education).

Politically, the national debt is an indication that powerful interests are “*deadbeats*” that don’t pay taxes; taxes offloaded onto a collapsing middle class, and corporate welfare. In medieval times peasants had to pay the landed aristocracy; and likewise today, the impoverished masses support the new financial aristocracy. Politicians declare that each citizen is responsible for a portion of the national debt, but since elites don’t pay, each portion is the actual amount owed to each citizen. Powerful, “*deadbeats*” never pay; they only concoct schemes to rob people. Though the welfare state is a much less expensive enterprise than supporting the welfare of a military industrialized state, the people have to “*bailout*” this deadly “*deadbeat*” that renders many a dead heartbeat. They do this by the following: i.e., (1) austerity measures of raising taxes on impoverished people while cutting their government benefits; (2) defaulting on the debt which the government refuses to do because they desire to “*pay-off*” the “*deadbeat*” enterprises “*sucking the life out*” of people; (3) destroy the value of the currency through inflation to deflate the debt, but also destroys ordinary people’s life savings; and (4), keep inflation rates ahead of interests rates – a method of slowly devaluing the ability to save money – a clever deceitful way of robbing your retirement fund.

The American dollar is set to be rendered useless and abandoned by the World community. The US has 18 trillion in debt and cannot pay it back to those nations drowning in dollars. Moreover, since it no longer is a manufacturing economy, increasingly, nations that do generate products, will increasingly trade in the gold backed Yuan (¥) and not the worthless paper Dollar. America leaders destroyed their own economy by exporting their manufacturing offshore, and by “*sucking off*” the World economy. China essentially has no external debt, and their money is backed by gold reserves. To make the Chinese gold backed Yuan (¥) the new global reserve, it must intentionally create externalized debt in the form of selling government bonds. However, it must avoid incurring massive debts that it cannot repay. The Chinese are old fashion operators that live within their means, the production of capital, unlike the American government that borrows capital. Since, most the productive means of generating wealth are with the emerging economies, America will be increasingly isolated in the World, as she has nothing to trade with. This lack of production, combined with debts she cannot repay will result in the collapse of the dollar leading to the collapse of American banks that will

lead to the theft of individual bank accounts by them as they bail themselves out of debt by a “*bail in*” by depositors’ funds.

Debtor Prison, *noun*:

Federal debtor prisons were abolished in 1833 by the federal government and most states followed their lead. However, under the Tenth Amendment delegating rights to the states, almost one third of the states have enacted new forms of debtor prisons. One may be free from being imprisoned by a private party, but the government feels entitled to do so under the 13th Amendment which allows for slavery if imprisoned (*see Slavery*). This is a threat to nearly half the nation which is nearly poor, and 48 million live in poverty; it is the base, half the nation that is particularly at risk to being put in jail, or into forms of indentured servitude. But, this serves both the privatized prison system that then will charge rent to the prisoner for being incarcerated. Then when one is eventually released to make room for another victim, then they are almost permanently a hostage of the criminal justice system that will “*milk them*” for drug testing and reeducation programs which they will have to pay for. It is another way to criminalize people; ruin their lives with a criminal record which will impede their ability to obtain employment and even keeping a driver’s license. It is an unending cycle of being trapped in a prison (*see Prison Industrial Complex*).

Deception, *noun*:

Technocrats and politicians are liars! The government publically states the nation is governed by the rule of law, but in private they break the law. They specialize in gross acts of deceiving the public; and this state of being deceived is ignored by large segments of the population. Government officials claim they don’t spy on people in violation of the Fourth Amendment, but they do. Government officials claim that torture is not policy, but it is. They invoke the natural law of the Constitution and the Bill of Rights, but they fabricate laws in contradiction to human rights in which to murder, torture and steal from people.

The government tries to deceive by the fraud of using notions of human rights as an artifice to cover their crimes. The government’s lies are a form of propaganda that they hide their true intentions behind. They pontificate human rights which never really existed, so it’s natural they threaten their realization. They are exemplars in hypocrisy, lying and deception. Unfortunately these characteristics of the American leadership have resulted in millions of people being killed – murdered, and millions more living in miserable environments and the torture of psychological anguish of seeing their families killed off by these criminals.

Deed, *noun & verb*:

1. Acts of goodwill. Deeds in and of themselves are meaningless unless they have some higher purpose in the service of a greater cause; and those that carry out great deeds of benefit motivated by the Spirit in the Sky, they will live beyond their mortality in the form of legends because they stood-up and defended the values of righteous creeds of what good people believe in: mercy, justice and equality; all values that are totally devoid in government, or the in the practices of those that seek power (*see Creed & Power*).

Deeds are not always good, for those that serve the darkness of Hell, the government, their deeds of theft, torture and murder have become routine practice; routine for the police to beat and murder people; routine to bomb innocent people that never did any foul deed; all routine criminal acts that lying bureaucrats cloak in the rhetoric goodness protecting and serving the abused public. It is said that actions speak louder than words, but evil people have bought the corrupt politicians, their actions matched by perverted

uses of notable words have achieved notorious feats exploiting the gullible and uniformed “*played*” as fools willing to believe.

2. A legal instrument conveying title, ownership of property; but, there is no protection in this conveyance instrument for the corrupt will steal your property under eminent domain and give it to a real estate developer; or seize your property under asset seizure if you are caught smoking marijuana; all routine practices endemic of a country that perverts the rule of law.

Deep State, noun:

The actual power behind the public face of government is the cult of the omnipotent state. Citizens are surrounded by huge, omnipotent institutions which they can never penetrate, though the priest that control them falsely claim they are “*user friendly*,” because behind them are sinister tyrants that are a cult of the powerful that control the omnipotent state. Despite the record of failures of misery, still people, like fervent believers, worship the power of omnipotence. Government has always existed to protect the interests of money – not ordinary people that are enslaved by it. Though the Preamble of the Constitution states “*We the People*,” in reality it ought to say “*We the owners of the new corporate citizen*” – the corporation, in order to form a perfected evil union [between the state and business] it will guarantee its freedoms by any means; and the Deep State assures the warranty.

The Deep State is the actual governing body behind the façade of the public institutions that the citizens believe to be under the power of the ballot box. However, it controlled by the “*hidden hands*” of powerful finance, not the president, not the congress, nor the courts, for these three branches of government and all the bureaucracies are controlled by operatives whose loyalties are not to the nation, but to a cult of neo-Nazis that conspire to rule the World by using the instruments of state. The Deep State, is a cult that operates the mechanisms of an omnipotent state that serves the powerful interest of a small oligarchic group and their financial institutions; and being a newly minted billionaire does not qualify for membership. Rogue programs within government agencies and the ghoulish apparatchiks that manage them are funded by “*off the book*” funds drawn from the underground economy, estimated to be 20 trillion dollars a year; funds primarily from illicit drug trafficking; and though police battle the criminals that operate the syndicates of the underground economy, it’s actually controlled by the Deep State that funnels and launders the funds through banks (*see Apparatchik & Ghoul*).

How long has this “*off the books*” Deep State existed outside the boundaries of formal government? In earlier days, business vigilantes operated openly; but, with the emergence of modern government defined by an increase in its participants, the state had to play the game of controlling democracy; controlling the options that people could vote for by controlling the role of finance in elections. Yet still this was not enough. After the Second World War, the CIA and NSA were created by executive order to combat America’s external enemies, but president, or any elected official, or appointed agency head could fully control the “day to day” operations of these professional spies on the payroll of business vigilantes; many who were former Nazis imported after the Second World War to combat the genuine threat of the Soviet Union. It made logical sense since the primary enemy of the German Nazis had been the Soviets. President Dwight Eisenhower, a real war hero upon leaving office warned the nation of the emerging power and hence danger to constitutional government by the military industrial complex. And it was another war hero, Coup d’état President Kennedy that heeded that dire warning; but he paid with his life in a Coup d’état (*see Hero*).

The true heroes are those that are opposed to these crimes committed by the cult of the “*hidden hands*” that control the power of the omnipotent Deep State, are either “*framed*” for crimes they did not commit, or even murdered to silence them; and that is why President John Kennedy was murdered because he was a threat to disassembling key elements of the Deep State within the CIA; later they murdered his brother Senator Robert Kennedy whom they feared would reopen the investigation into the murder of his brother which was “*covered-up*” by the members of the Warren Commission whose members were controlled and frightened by the death threats of the Deep State; and the reward for cooperation was a furtherance of one’s career, including being awarded the presidency as was the case with President Jerald Ford who replaced President Richard Nixon who was “*framed*” by the debacle of Watergate and driven from power for his peace overtures to China and Vietnam which “*cut into*” the profiteers of the military industrial complex; Nixon mistakes and his “*dirty tricks*” pale in comparison to those of Johnson, Clinton, Bushes and Obama (see Assassination & Kennedy, John F.).

It is difficult to obtain inside information about the “*shadow government*” currently ruling the United States; information that is best obtained by “*digging-up*” intelligence from outside sources that are threatened by it. Investigative journalists have tried, but if they are too successful, they are targeted either to be “*framed*” as spies, or even murdered, as was Michael Hastings of the Rolling Stone magazine killed in a fiery car crash in 2013. To get at this truth, it is best to look into reports prepared by Russia intelligence agencies detailing the operations of the US Deep State - a shadow government that murders its own leaders; “*frames*” citizens with nonexistent crimes, foments revolutions in other nations (of which Russia has been targeted), and finances its operations by controlling the arms and drug trafficking businesses; and both the Bush and Clinton political families are “*at the heart of it.*”⁵³ Both families are heavy connected to the CIA and its cocaine drug trafficking activities.

Why are former Presidents George Bush Sr. and Bush Jr. so friendly with former President Bill Clinton? It is because they represent the same powerful interest that control the Deep State; a rogue state that finances its “*off the books*” programs by means of controlling the underground black markets of drug and arms trafficking; in the case of drugs, an estimated business worth 20 trillion dollars a year. The drug war is not about crime nor combating threats to national security, but rather its expansion enables the Deep State to enclose the underground economy under its control; an enclosure that thrives off of keeping drugs illegal in order to grow the police state that “*feeds-off*” the multiplying effects such as the provision of privatized prison contracts for a steady stream of the incarcerated, and the growth of military and police operations and accompanying contracts combating cocaine drug cartels in Latin America, and heroin cartels in Afghanistan.

Perhaps outsiders can see what Americans refuse to believe a possibility: i.e., that there is a *coup d'état* by Freemasonic forces against the “*shadow government*” controlling the United States; a war between freemasonic forces and what are called the globalists, illuminati and other secret cabals alleged to be the “*hidden hands*” of a shadow government (see Coup d'état) ; an underground empire targeted for destruction that includes the Bush syndicate which commandeered the cocaine drug trade by murdering Barry Seal in 1986, a pilot and smuggler who worked for the CIA since he was a teenage pilot in the late 1950’s. According to Seal’s lawyer Lewis Unglesby he was having criminal and IRS legal liabilities that not even his CIA connections

⁵³ The unsubstantiated information on the Bush crime syndicate and its connection to the Deep State was reported by Dr. Steven Pieczenik, (psychiatrist and former Deputy Assistant in the State Department specializing in hostage negotiations) through his periodic emails sent out to the public; he did not validate its validity of its source, but merely reported it; and likewise, the author is reporting this allegation of a war between freemasonic forces and what are called the globalists, illuminati and other secret cabals alleged to be the “*hidden hands*” of a shadow government.

could protect him from. Moreover, he threatened Vice President Bush to get his criminal and IRS problems resolved or he (Seal) would testify about the Contra scheme carried out Lt. Col. Oliver North of the National Security Council and the CIA drug smuggling which financed it. After Barry Seal's murder, the personal phone number of Vice President George Bush was found in Seal's personal possessions; and years later, Texas Gov. George Bush used what had been Mr. Seal's favorite plane.

It is the opinion of Russian intelligence billionaire Donald Trump is a representative of these Freemasonic forces determined to destroy this nefarious Deep State enterprise; and with his election would expose the cultic forces behind the coup d'état with the assassination of John F. Kennedy who opposed their conspiracy; the drug trafficking and the network of banks laundering the funds which support it; and the 9/11 terrorist attacks engineered to cement in place total control over the American government.

Russian intelligence believes that Jeb Bush and his protégé Senator Marco Rubio represent this nefarious Deep State, and they are involved in the drug empire whose operations involved the CIAs Southern Air Transport Company in Miami, Florida. Jeb Bush's primary function in this "*cocaine empire*" is the laundering of funds through his Texas Commerce Bank holdings located in the US and Venezuela. Nobody rises to power without the "*stamp of approval*" of the Deep State; it was under Governor Jeb Bush's "*guidance*" that Marco Rubio was a trained operative in their "*cocaine empire*" as a legal advisor when the Bush crime syndicate noticed his speaking abilities that then launched him upon his political path.

After murdering Seal, the Bush Crime syndicate took over the South Florida drug cartel by targeting Cuban drug lord Mario Tabraue and his top associate Orlando Cicilia who is married to Marco Rubio's older sister. In taking down the Tabraue-Cicilia drug cartel, these two drug lords were charged with crimes, including the brutal murder, torture, dismemberment, and incineration of Larry Nash a Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, Firearms, and Explosives (ATF) agent. Tabraue sentenced to 100 years and Cicilia (Senator Marco Rubio's brother-in-law) was sentenced to 35 years. When George Bush took office in 2001, both Tabraue and Cicilia were released from prison, decades before the expiration of their sentences were completed.

Nevertheless, the assistance of the Bush syndicate helping criminals in their web extended to Marco Rubio, who had been arrested by police in Florida for engaging in "*suspicious activity*" in a park frequented by homosexuals. Marco Rubio after being helped after the arrest for homosexual activity in a public park, and his living in a "*coke house*," suddenly started his political ascendancy to the powerful position of majority whip of the Florida House of Representatives, where he misused his official position to convince state regulators to grant a real estate license to his convicted felon brother-in-law Cicilia.

The problems with secret societies are, nobody really knows what side they are on. Some believe that the Freemasonic forces are pitted against the Illuminati and the Bush "*cocaine empire*" of the Deep State. Previously, they had been opposed by billionaire Ross Perot, in 1992, who attempted to destroy them, who said of the Bush Crime Syndicate: "*When you look into the [Vietnam POW] prisoner cover-up, you find government officials in the drug trade who can't break themselves of the habit. What I have found is a snake pit [CIA drug smuggling] without a bottom. They will do anything to keep this covered up.*" The Bush syndicate was motivated to murder Perot who was warned of a "*hit squad*" contracted to assassinate him leading to his quitting his presidential bid to stop these criminal ensconced throughout the government, and the Federal Reserve and enforced by CIA

rogues, but the Freemasonic forces led by Donald Trump have no fear in opposing them..

Defense, noun & verb:

Defense is a natural behavior when confronted by something deadly. Either you put-up a fight, or flee out of the way. Both natural mechanisms functioned in an organic environment; but artificial matrixes run on usurious behaviors, these natural reactions have been harnessed to the machinery of artificial deaths without moral meaning. Machines on the make for to fool, steal, or kill one of a dollar bill. One is unable to fight such a system directly, and clearly one is practically unable to flee such a system. So – two natural behaviors have to be repressed – and that leads to mental illness.

The American government claims it is defending the nation from enemies of its own creation – an offensive lie to the truth that it is the Deep State that intentionally engineers terrorists acts which are used as an excuse to grow the power of the government which serves war profiteering. They are not protecting people, but subjecting to people to attacks from enemies which many are on the CIA payroll. Enemies they created by murdering others who did America no harm. And given the hundreds of thousands of destroyed lives as their greatest achievement, America should be awash in revengeful terrorists attacks – but it's not, because they are too busy trying to rebuild their lives. Russia and China have absolutely no ambitions to invade America; they no history of this. But the American military under the direction of corrupt elites and neo-cons aspire to conquer Russia and China without good cause, or to torture them into submission.

Dehumanized, adjective:

Most people who believe they are modern are dehumanized people; the hallmark of most modern societies is dehumanized people. They are without humanity. Dehumanized people are a product of societies that are constructed like machines, societies without heart. In the barbaric world of modernity, people are objects to be used (*see Civilization & Modernity*). But in truth, it took a dehumanized mind to concoct, to engineer the social environment that destroys and turns the powerless people into unnatural beast, which are then targeted by the prison industrial complex owned and operated by the dehumanized cabals of elites that live off the sins they visit upon all of us.

Democracy, noun:

Democracy as an idea is based on an ancient Greek word *dēmokratia* meaning *dēmos*, referring to all citizens, and *kratos*, meaning rule. The historical evolution of English law emanated from the king being in conflict with other aristocrats who imposed upon the king restrictions to monarchical power in 1215 A.D. arbitrarily making law; the *Magna Carta* which became the basis of American and British democracy that created the foundations of parliamentary government controlled by civic society making law; its primary mechanism towards that goal are free elections for rulers and heads of state (*see Magna Charter*). Yet in truth, this early constitution was merely a type of contract among the elites of its day and upon its signing, almost immediately it was violated. But, after nearly a thousand years, powerful, evil people are trying to rewrite that history and devolve democracy back into the autocracy from whence it came. True democracies are open in presenting a problem confronting a nation; discussions are held in public which produces choices; then the people vote among the choices. In many American Indian societies this was the practice; and in ancient Athens Greece, this was the case; everybody either voted yes or no. They would put a black rock in a large

vase and a white rock in another vase. Whatever pile of rocks was larger determined the group decision. All either prospered or suffered together. Likewise, all shared in the labor of farming, and all shared the harvest.

The US was a republic wherein power was decentralized by fracturing it into executive, legislative, and judicial branches meant to check the exercise of unfettered power (*see Republic*). This arrangement is intended to protect the individual from the tyranny of the majority and its design is in the form of a written document titled a constitution; a type of social contract to which people voluntarily enter into (*see Constitution*). However, this agreement was never voluntary, except among the elites who wrote it as an agreement among themselves as to how to share power for these oligarchs feared the ambitions of a potential Caesar. The republic form of democracy has been usurped by the corrupting influences of money which has purchased the powers of all three branches, and the technocracies whose rise have constituted powers in and of themselves which violate individual human rights and liberties. Given this reality, America it is no longer a republican form of democracy protecting the individual and minorities, but an oligarchy that has devolved the system back into its autocratic roots; it is anything, but freedom since its executive and technocracies just exercises arbitrary use of power; it oppresses Natural Law by trying to commandeer it and claim that the government grants and regulates these rights (*see Natural Law*).

But since this is based on a social contract of man's making, a person can count on the government breaking the contract as it has done so with every treaty and promise it ever made to American Indians and nations. The roots of its Constitution were fashioned from the British philosopher John Locke, who derived some of his views from an earlier writer Thomas Hobbes, who believed that man was inherently a beast in need of control. Though American thinkers called for freedom from the monarchical system they were seeking asylum from, they wanted to usurp that power and grant themselves, property owners the right to control society – to control the uneducated masses viewed as beast. American democracy has been usurped by oligarchs in a conspiracy of “*like minded*” creeps bent on amassing power, and in order to do so they must be free from the people's democracy that would bring to an end their routine practices of tyrannizing the public with their secret Deep State pulling the strings of government (*see Conspiracy & Deep State*).

What is the single largest threat to democracy is illiteracy of civic virtues once the norm now replaced by the doctrines that teach a thirst for money. Now we live in an Age of Civic Illiteracy where people are indoctrinated to the idea of acquiring wealth – yet cannot get any opportunity for it because its system of governmental plutocracy where powerful interests control the choices that citizens can vote for (*see Indoctrination*). This plutocracy gives the appearance of democracy in order to legitimate a corrupt system. Moreover, when two thirds of the nation are illiterate and semiliterate, and the other one third do not bother to read, then we get the rule of oligopolies cemented in place by terrifying illiteracy; hence a course and barbarous society (*see Barbarian*). What we have are illiterate people unable to tell the difference between democracy and the freedom of the government to tyrannize; unable to discern reality from fantasy; and this “*stupidity*” extends to elected officials in support of oligarchs that deny war crimes and climate change; hence two issues threatening human survival – nuclear war and a collapsed environment.

Despite the claims of democracies, they are not democratic when people are ignorant of their civic obligations (*see Civic*). Only Iceland and Norway approach what democracies ought to be with solutions to problems not of their own making (*see Solution*);

these two societies have made real decisions that are a threat to humanity that are made in the open by democratic processes, not underhanded decisions made behind closed doors where their dangers can be kept secret, where the machinery of governance is controlled by secret parties and financial interests that are a threat to general humanity and individual rights. When autocracy is the rule, then the results are tyrannical – a tyranny which only serves private interests operating behind the scenes (*see Secret Government*). In a real democracy the vote of ordinary people counts; but in feudalism of the American Republic only the aspiring royalists vote counts. America is not a democracy; and America has never established any democracy anywhere on the planet; only dictatorships and puppet states. She is a technocratic machine that gives no freedom of choices, but only options that she chooses to give to her uneducated people; and both options carry out the agenda of powerful people who have intention of allowing the vote upset their plans for world conquest. Iceland showed the way forward out of this tyranny: i.e., the people of Iceland rewrote the constitution with new fiduciaries and removed all the “*crooked*” politicians, arrested and jailed 26 bankers and allowed the banks to fail, then reorganized the financial sector under government control by separating commercial banking from investment banking, then they will sell the failed banks, and give the payout to the citizens; hence the economy has largely recovered while all other economies further spiraled downward (*see Iceland*).

Demography, noun:

The science of quantitative calculating and managing human populations: i.e., vital and social statistics, of the births, deaths, diseases, marriages, size, growth, density, and distribution of populations; the geographical distribution of people, socioeconomic status, and the distribution of age and sex distributions to identify the influential factors on growth, and development of population structures (*see Population*).

The United Nations Agenda 21 calls for the removal of populations from the rural landscapes into cities –urban jungles of concentrated criminality; this is based on the assumption that people are destroying the environment; but what is actually destroying the environment are the modes of industrial production – not people living in rural landscapes. Yet “*mad scientists*” like John Holdren, the White House Czar for science and technology, they preach these questionable assumptions blaming small people, not large scale corporations – the profess a neo-Nazi point of view (*see Nazi & Scientist*). This plan and those that support it, they only favor large corporations that want the farmlands for mass production of crops – food staples raised by the assistance of insecticides and herbicides that are detrimental to the environment; and austerity measures imposed by the banking cabal results in the death of 20 million people a year – thus helping to clear the land of its native owners. By concentrating humanity in larger urban zones merely favors the corporations that will have a reduced cost in bringing products to central zones for distribution. This economic theory is based upon the dubious idea that rural ways of life threaten the environment – which is not true when rural people and their lifestyles are natural caretakers of the land, not “*mad scientists*” living in urban comfort.

Agenda 21 of the UN is a devious plan supported by the Bilderberg Group; and for those who understand that humanity is better served by rural dispersal and not into cities that are “*rat cages*” that result in concentrated criminality. Yet the outcome of concentrated criminality will only serve to justify the existence of the police state and its institutions of total control be it schools, prisons and the workplace. And what will happen to rural open spaces? That space will become the abode of the powerful rich and their feudal estates, along with their corporations raping the land for resources to be converted into food, water supplies,

merchandise, and utilities for sale in the cities; and those unable to pay will be the victims of artificially created famine. Truly, such urban rural planning will not save the environment, but further its destruction for the pleasures of the few.

If we could line-up all seven billion people in filed ranks, the entire global population could be totally placed into a geographical area the size of Los Angeles County California, or 4,083 square miles. More realistically, people need space to live. With the entire population of the World, everybody could have a home and live in a nice environment of a village of 750 people and not crammed into dysfunctional cities where people are forced to live in squalor hence misery: i.e. all could live in a one story house with a front and backyard and some space for parks with each house containing three people. The formula in Figure 5 below shows 3 persons multiplied by 250 homes equals a village of 750 people dispersed on 12 acres of land applied to the total US population is as follows: $320,000,000 \div 750 \text{ (people)} = 426,666 \text{ villages} \times 12 \text{ acres} = 5,119,992 \text{ total acres of land}$. That is a little less than the size of the state of Vermont. As one can see, there is plenty of space on the North American Continent for all Americans to escape the cities. What of the seven billion people on the Earth? Take the total World population of $7,300,000,000 \div 750 \text{ (people)} = 9,600,000 \text{ villages} \times 12 \text{ acres} = 115,200,000 \text{ acres}$. That is about 75 percent of the land mass of Texas.

$$[\text{Total Population} \div 750 \text{ Humans} = \text{Number of Villages} \times 12 \text{ Acres per Village} = \text{Total Acreage}]$$

(Note: 3 persons per home X 250 homes = 750 persons per village on 12 acres)

Figure 5: Population Dispersal Formula

There is more than ample space and decentralized forms of energy to house and sustain people spread out over a much larger space than Texas; plenty of space on the Earth for all of humanity, and then some. With decentralized energy generation, it is possible for a majority of people to live off the “matrix” power grid; we need to move populations out of the cities and back into rural environments with decentralized energy sources (solar, and wind) in tandem with new modes of transportation not powered by fossil fuels. This natural plan is in contrast to an artificial plan that only will lead to more human misery while increasing the power of the elites to control the energy sources (oil) and take advantage of people as a source of slave labor.⁵⁴ The only future these power elites offer humanity are wars without end; the steady destruction of civil society; the death of democracy and its protective legislation; and technocratic governance by unelected bureaucrats on behalf of the 0.00001 percent billionaire class.

Demon, noun:

Evil psychic beings controlled by Lucifer, the Angel of Light at the head of the “*Army of Fallen Angels*” (see Lucero). An evil spirit which is the root cause of humanity’s evil. In modern psychological terms, the worst of the human psyche manifested in deviant behaviors labeled as insane, or criminal. Most people that parade around as moral icons are angels of Hell manifested on Earth (see Angel). But, perhaps demons are real: i.e., they are negative energy that exists in another dimension and seek to come through a portal into our dimension; and if not negative energy, perhaps a hostile alien being (see Extraterrestrial).

This idea of demon possession is best rationally explained by the occurrence of somnambulism, a sleeping disorder manifested in

⁵⁴ The author taught demography of population problems, a sociology course at the university level.

the form of “*sleep walking*” wherein the conscious mind is in a state of sleep, but the body is awake. Somnambuliform is associated with schizophrenia wherein the suppressed demons buried deep in the recesses of the subconscious mind are awakened while conscious mind is in a state of sleep. Demons may also be seen as repressed attributes of a borderline personality disorder due to some traumatic even from childhood: e.g., repressed anger (*see* Somnambuliform).

Demonization, verb:

Demonization is a tool of fear; the political slandering and ruination of ethical people by the ignorant and or the powerful controlling the instruments of state; wherein trolls of state are getting in the way of truth seekers by painting a false picture of good people in order to call their credibility, or reputations into question. It is a form of a public lynching before an unquestioning, or ignorant mob of frustrated or pathological people.

Depression, noun:

Most people are made depressed by unreasonable ways of living. We are forced to dwell upon the past when it has been a road of harsh trials and tribulations; and given the past, people live with anxiety anticipating further emotional tests (*see* Psychosis). What appears to be cynical attitudes and behaviors are natural reactions to unnatural ways of living: artificial or violent systems of usurious control in the form of institutional cages where people are poked by the sticks of authority (*see* Authoritarian & Cage)

Experts spent too much time treating the symptoms of mental illness rather than its causes; and those causes are the social frameworks of organized violence that we are forced to experience; and those harsh experiences create mental illness; that is a much larger chore of change to accomplish when the mind has been bitten by the church and state in need of behavioral controls achieved by feeding bad information to create engineered thoughts, hence emotions (*see* BITE).

Mental health workers frequently misunderstand the natural function of darkness as a means to psychological recovery. People who are depressed sleep a lot in darkened rooms; and this is considered an abnormal symptom of mental illness. However, to seek the darkness is a natural response to an unnatural man-made hell; a key to managing stress. Most have been taught to fear the dark, but we were conceived and grown in the womb, where we lived in the solitude of a safe cave shaded from the blinding lights of a man made hell of people locked-up in cages and being poked by the sticks of experts; and when people born good become unnaturally mentally ill from this unnatural hell of organized living, they flee to the stillness of darkness and solitude of the night; be it the woods, seas or a house; there they recover their senses; particularly from trained professionals (*see* Psychology).

Desert, noun & verb:

1. An area devoid of reliable rainfall; seasonal rains and rivers mold the land into a cold and hot environment composed of sand rock prefaces and stunted faunae. Approximately, one third of the Earth’s population resides in desert environments; and 3 billion people, almost one in two live in water scarce areas. Local dwellings employ both rock and mud brick technologies built in collaboration with others. People can escape modern living by buying inexpensive land, drill a well, or farm water, built an adobe structure, and fit with solar panels for electricity (*see* Adobe, Kiva & Mud).

2. Desertification is a natural and unnatural process creating various types of water scarce environments. A desert is a natural outcome of rainfall patterns; however, deserts are growing in size due to changing rain patterns caused by industrial activities, and competing water needs of cities and agricultural production lowering water tables. It is even alleged that the Pentagon is experimenting with weather as a weapon by changing the course of the jet stream leading to both floods and droughts resulting in desertification causing an increase in famines as a means to control populations (*see* Demography, Population & Weather).

3. To abandon a person, a cause, a place, or an institution if perceived as a failure to address the needs of the individual abandoning the situation. When citizens can no longer rely on government they feel compelled to abandon the ship of state; or soldiers will desert the mission.

Destiny, noun:

1. A likely preordained outcome. In the modern police state, it is the fate, the destiny of citizens to be controlled like slaves by the technocracies of oppression: e.g., prison industrial complex. It is a terrible thing to flunk one's destiny if they, through reckless behavior caused themselves to suffer a different fate.

2. Western Philosophy is based upon "*cause and effect*," which sets up the psychology of guilt and regrets when plans for achievement don't quite turn out as intended. Eastern Philosophy is based upon events having an unavoidable path that will be traveled. Studies indicate that practitioners of pacifists Buddhism and the dialect of the Tao, suffer less regrets in life, rather than monotheist who suffer guilt and shame for events they believe "*they had their hand in*," or could have prevented or caused.

Destroy, verb:

We live in the supposed Age of Enlightened Modernity, the "*cutting edge*" of evolution, but we live in a world where professions function on destroying the truth; destroying humanity. We live in an age of technological marvels; but how we marvel at our ability to kill more people than ever before. We grow more food than ever before, so people grow obese; and yet we throw it away while many wither away.

And the truth is doctors may destroy your health because it is about their wealth; psychologists and psychiatrists will destroy your mind to get "*a cut*" of the pharmaceuticals they addict you too; "*shyster*" lawyers and courts destroy justice and imprison the facts because you the citizen have to pay their bills; schools and universities destroy knowledge by "*dummying-down*" - indoctrinating students so they can sell them their opinions; the government destroys and imprisons freedom so you can serve them, not them serving you; and the media destroys truthful information while promoting lies so people censor themselves with ignorance; and corporatized religion is the enemy and destroyer of spirituality because for a price they will save you. There is more to know here – it's all true! And modern people admire these liars and have contempt for those who tell the truth. Why are there so many confused people? Why can't people see these truths? It is because people are manipulated to believe they are something they are not, and taught to forget who they really are. We are interconnected consciousness, not lone individuals as we are falsely taught; and we are taught that because it is easier to "*divide and conquer*" the truth by those that feel entitled to imprison it for their own evil ends.

Destructive, adjective:

American society is highly destructive; it was built by miscreant elites leading a pack of barbaric miscreants destroying others. However, it has become highly self-destructive. Its current demise as the primary global economic power was due to its own self-destructive quest for profits at the expense of bankrupting its own labor force by shipping its manufacturing base offshore. It has become so dire, that now corporations are becoming increasingly reliant of prison labor to compete against the “sweat shops” of Asia. America is a large Third World economy with an impoverished citizenry, and other nations complain America is a “deadbeat” with a gun pointed at their heads. China and India, though large economies, their low per capita income is due to large populations serving as slave labor; but in America its due to income distribution policies that give tax breaks to corporations and rich elites. The injustices are those who still have a job, have to pay income taxes to support both the oligarchic, “deadbeats” and their bureaucratic servants that keep the citizens in line. It is a parasitic model whose only end will be its own death.

Devil, noun:

The generalized name for Lucifer, a supreme angel at odds with the God of the Hebrews; but charged with the task of being God’s protagonist on Earth in the affairs of humanity (see Lucero). Lucifer in this view is an angel in God’s service; yet simultaneously being at odds with that assigned protagonist task; and since God’s Nature is dialectical, this protagonist must lead his angelic devilish allies – demons in the “Army of Fallen Angels” at war with Supreme Omnipotence (see Dialect). This extraordinary psychic being was done a disservice by God, being exiled from God’s presence for taking exception to being displaced by humanity – God’s newest affair (see Demon); like humanity, even the Devil, must play God’s dialectical games (see Games). Though viewed as negative, psychologically people possess both genteel and fiery qualities labeled as either an angel or demon on one’s shoulder; don’t be so quick to dispel the devil within you, because that Devil, justifiable anger could save you; may motivate you to fight for survival. Arguably, devils and angels are one and the same; different features of the same face (see Angel). And if humans can only perceive a narrow light frequency band of visible light – then maybe Lucifer does exist.

Devil Woman, noun:

Once upon a time, there was a miscreant black widow, an evil woman from an evil island; there she seduced numerous men and stole both their seed and finances. She started young, by the age of 13 she was already menstruating and attracted the young boys, but already she was copulating with an older man who was a religious missionary; so while fornicating she and he preached the word of the Lord. Perhaps she was just mentally deranged because she apparently had two personalities: for months she would be the village harlot sleeping with many men while working as a bartender drinking alcohol, snorting cocaine and smoking cigarettes; suddenly stopped and became religious and overly pious against sin while throwing stones in the name of the Lord.

But, somehow that word never made its way into her bed; or maybe she did since she did “go forward and multiply,” but in this case with any Dick, or Harry, or a Tom. She was married numerous times and had many children, all by different me. But these men were “deadbeats” and never supported any of them. So, her father, rumored to have sexually abused her, perhaps out of guilt supported all the children by buying her a house and giving her cash. But one day, after the fifth child was born he announced that he could no longer support any additional kids. Oh course being disturbed, or just an ungrateful evil woman, she told anybody who would listen how he was a bad man and should get “right with the Lord.” She became increasingly bizarre in her behavior,

scraping up dead animals off the highway and using them in lieu of hamburger meat purchased from the store. Needless to say, people were reluctant to eat at her home.

In middle age, her grown sons all came to hate their mother, telling villagers how she was a cruel “*bitch*” at home. For a while she quit screwing any and all in the village, and once more “*got right with the Lord*.” She converted to Judaism by studying “*under*” a rabbi; for some suspected she also lain under him. She then turned to an old, jilted boyfriend whom she seduced and married. It was announced by the duped man and the manipulative woman that they were trying for another child, but being too old in body, and too evil in soul, the good Lord blessed her with bareness. Being wicked, she seduced and “*screwed*” the 18-year-old nephew of her husband - that of course brought tension in the marriage. Later, the nephew died, and at the funeral, she ghoulishly with her camera, photographed the corpse and the bereaved parents. It has been said that takes a lifetime for a man to build an empire, but it can be destroyed in one afternoon by a woman. Later, she divorced the man whose father had left him a financial empire, but without a fight, being emotionally drained, he just surrendered half the estate to her. It was rumored that she used a clever Jewish lawyer with who she was too well acquainted with to milk the estate. What is the moral of the tale? If a man wants to “*get laid*,” go to church, but beware, for the Devil resides there, an “*evil eye*” either dressed in black with a white collar, or a dress! ⁵⁵

Devotion, adjective:

A virtue of being dedicated and serving to another human being or a social cause; this involves a sense of duty as a component of an ethical psychology, more so than the alienated psychology due to an undue burden of an imposed obligation. Devotion to a person or a cause gives meaning to an individual seeking a sense of purpose through the ritual of duty performed through beneficial acts to an individual and society (see Stoic). There is always the battle between good and evil! However, the evil cabal that is the “*hidden hand*” pummeling your life with one hand open to bribe you and the other a clenched fist extorting you, is devoted to money and power by any means; and the only way one can effectively deal with this venality is to be devoted to the truth of that fact; to stoically “*soldier on*” in an endurance contest. Be devoted to family and relying on a “*higher power*” to assist you in maintaining your reverence for justice and mercy from these evil secret societies and the institutions they control. Justice will be rendered upon them by the metaphysical rules of balance – they will pay for their evil which has the world out of balance.

Dharma, noun:

In the beliefs of reincarnation, we always come back after death to pick up where we left off: i.e., to continue lessons towards higher spiritual development; we are tested by the interplay of the dialectical forces of opposites; between good and evil; between the rational and the intuitive (see Dialect). Suspended between these two forces, all we can do is accept this reality and go along and try to lean towards the light while being rational and not irrational; and feeling with our intuition what is right and wrong as determined by the context of the situation (see Buddhism, Chinese Philosophy & Tao). The irony is, some of our supposed wisest teachers on Earth are in dire need of living what they preach. This is clearly true of politicians; but it is even truer for church leaders of all sects: e.g., the popes and bishops speaking of morality while many are pedophiles; Protestant puritanical ministers speaking of theft when they defraud people out of their life savings; or the Dalai Lama who preaches love and compassion, but in practice does not free sentient beings, but presides over his own hell imposed on Tibetan followers of Buddhism (see Dalai Lama).

⁵⁵ A person who was afflicted by psychological pathologies learned from the institutions of family and religion. Perhaps in late childhood, having physically matured, she had been sexually abused by her father, or the older, “*bible-thumping*” boyfriend who in his own weird history had been a juvenile delinquent.

If reincarnation exists, these false prophets may return to learn to be victims; let them suffer what they did to others (*see Prophet*).

DHS, acronym for Department of Homeland Security:

A cabinet level department created after the 9/11 attacks; responsible for protecting the nation from terrorist attacks, manmade disasters and natural disasters. It is composed of 22 agencies, but its primary components include Immigration and Customs Enforcement, Border Patrol, Federal Emergency Management Agency, the Coast Guard, the Secret Service, Transportation Security Administration, and the Federal Law Enforcement Training Center. But these agencies merely oppress the citizens while ignoring the real threats coming from a predatory financial system cemented in place by the dastardly crimes of the Deep State.

Reminiscent of Nazi Germany invoking the name of the “*Fatherland*,” this “*Homeland*,” was stolen from the Aborigines put out of their homes and imprisoned on reservations (*see Indian & Reservation*). Though claiming to be the “*good guy*” securing freedom with the homeland, its methods of enforcement are also reminiscent of authoritarian states managing populations by corralling them into concentration camps as the Immigration service does; or the use of the TSA at airports using inappropriate search procedures having a sexual perverseness to them; and the use of the Federal Law Enforcement Training Center to coop local and state police departments into committing aggressive acts which stand in violation of constitutional rights; especially in the case of activist taking exception through the use of protests to these illegal police activities abrogating the rights of people.

The department has a record of excessive spending, waste, employees abusing credit cards, and being ineffective. In addition there is little, or non-existence congressional oversight. Moreover, they operate Fusion Centers that identify large portions of the public as extremist, terrorist threats, such as pro and anti-abortion activist, environmentalist, Second Amendment activist, anti-death penalty activist, third party voters, conspiracy theorist, anti-war activist, and universities, in particular, black colleges. In short, nearly the entire American public!! Needless to say, given these fascist acts, the DHS ranks below the IRS in public opinion surveys as to its effectiveness for the security of Americans. The agency was created under the guise of protecting the nation from foreign threats, but its primary function has been one of protecting the government from the nation’s alienated population.

Dialect, noun:

1. There are winners and losers; it’s a matter of degree. It is said that good or bad events come in pairs; a double dose of either; yet that dose can have two sides; something bad balanced by something good, for generally when something happens it is crowned with either thorns or a halo of garlands for the conquer. Yet, within that dialect can be three actors - the number three is telling as in two miscreant “*scumbags*” denying the one righteous justice. So, “*Vengeance is mine; I will repay saith the Lord.*”⁵⁶ The lone wise bruised by injustice know the difficulties in vengeance when faced by two miscreants, yet know unseen godly forces will eventually settle the account, and that the bruised will get the news that the offending parties have either been leveled dead, imprisoned, or disbarred from their profession. If good is balanced by bad, then the number three, the Parent (Father), the Child (Son), and the Holy Ghost are balanced by an Evil Demon; a Satanist children moved by the sinful spirit of injustice.

God defined as Nature, the Universe, is governed by the physiological rules of the dialectic. All creatures and matter seen and

⁵⁶ Romans 12:19, New Testament.

unseen are governed by the rules of this game (*see Games*); and that applies to the Devil as well (*see Devil*). So, the Dialect is the basis of order and chaos: i.e., of opposite pairs; the foundations of the Universal Order of Reality: i.e., the Universe driven by chemical explosions. All realities are composed of a continuum of multiple divisions, yet taken together, all divisions are merely different features of one whole; or many parts assembled together. At its simplest expression: one as in one part, plus one part, equals two parts, divided by itself equals one whole. Without oppositional pairs composing physical reality, there is basis of comparisons of options of action: e.g., positive/negative; hot/cold; macro/micro; and the whole of humanity composed of both male/female (*see Chemistry, Division & Physics*). Without choice between good and bad; or the heroic and cowardly, there is no purpose - basis for living. A life without purpose is without meaning – ultimately a dead existence.

[1 part positive + 1 part negative = 2 parts combined ÷ 2 (itself) = 1 whole pair]

Figure 6: The Dialect Formula

2. Hegelian Dialect. The physiological and spiritual rules of the Universe are dialectical, so what we perceive as Evil in the affairs of humanity, are necessary in order to allow Good to triumph over Evil. Without doubt, it is a primary variable in the equation of life, so it must have its expression. However, this idea of the dialect to explain contrasting political ideologies is abused by those in power who attempt to install their own ideology by launching intentional wars, by practicing this philosophy composed of a thesis, its antithesis, for a synthesis of a desired outcome. Yet this dangerous theory – is not necessarily a truth; and it is dangerous because it is argued that “*the [evil] means justify the [questionable] ends.*” In the construction of the dialectical equation, it would seem there is a problem in determining what is ethically good, what is righteous, or what is bad - evil. And if true, the selection of evil means to achieve a supposed good end merely tempts God as its regulator to unleash Hell on Earth (*see Hell*).

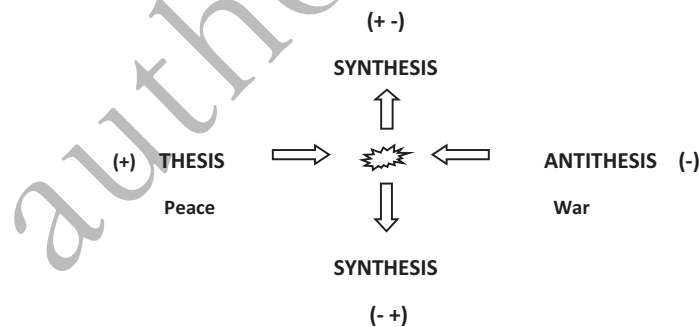


Figure 7: The Hegelian Dialect

Most think the ideas of social philosophy found in university textbooks, are just dead words on paper written by old reclusive men; but that is not true when the venality of ambitions to rule the World employ these ideas as is the case with those that seek to impose hegemonic power of a omnipotent state under their control by means of violence (*see Hegemony*). The ambitions of men are dangerous for the good of all, for they believe they can write the history books (*see History*); believe they can write themselves into those books; not as a footnote, but as the primary subjects to be adored. But they ought to be careful, because the real heroes are those that confront their egoism, their crimes, their sins with good deeds saving people who the evil view as mere objects (*see*

Hero); acts of righteousness that always expose the vain and ambitious as the villainous characters they are (*see Deed*).

But there is no doubt that true Evil on Earth seeks to establish itself, by men that are not misguided or misinformed leaders, but educated men. This is the allegation, the charge of a conspiracy to control leveled at members of Skull and Bones of Yale University; a fraternity of brothers in death that have penetrated the highest echelons of political, bureaucratic and economic institutions of power (*see Skull & Bones & Conspiracy*). Yet some allege these fraternity boys are merely a component organization of the secret occult society known as the Illuminati (*see Illuminati*). That is, in public affairs, as leaders they create a thesis, a public stance that appears to me morally correct, then create and support its antithesis, a controlled opposition which appears immoral; and the battle between these two polarities destroys the old social order and replaces it with a synthesis of a new order. But Death and its Evil proponents as the negative component of the equation will find its natural counterpart in good people defending life. Evil fools that aspire to be kings ought to be careful, for they too may engineer their own end.

Diaspora, noun:

1. A Greek word *Diaspora*, meaning “*dispersion*” that is used to describe the scattering of Jews after captivity from Babylonia in 5th Century before Christ; and afterwards by the Romans. Searching for freedom is an old story, found in Hebrew exodus from ancient Egypt to escape labor enslavement. In more recent times, there was a Diaspora of European Jews from post World War II Europe; yet it is important to note that only the Semitic Jews of the ancient Diasporas are authentic Jews, not the European Zionists endangering the World in Israel (*see Israel & Zionism*).

2. A phenomenon cause by globalization; the process of controlling all markets and resources by economic powers (*see Globalization*). All are a part of some traveling group migrating in flight from a region to another particular location – all become the traveler seeking a better life (*see Traveler*). This dispersion is caused the dissemination of economic systems everywhere displacing and scattering people with little likelihood of return. Rather than the forced Diasporas of the slave trade in the ancient world, today people are involuntarily, dispersed outside of the origins of their traditions by new forms of economic bondage. Not all Diasporas are willful escapes from slavery, most are of forced enslavement such as the Chinese escaping despotism, and Africans in the trans-Atlantic slave trade, which was “*bare knuckle*” capitalism.

Today, companies look to the East and see hordes of laborers to be shorn from their roots and put to labor; and yet labor has been cut from the shackles of title, former slaves and vassals being abandoned by the masters that still own the means of production by which all live; now, slaves are called citizens, tax payers, and employees; impoverished people involuntarily dispersed in quests for the crumbs from the profiteers that control their lives. In the case of China, the situation is worse, the number one export is not merchandise, but the need to export Chinese’s population problem to the World. The peasants are the vast labor pool drawn into cities; as they prosper they move-up into more desirous cities. But along the way, they are treated like cattle, and the educated, successful, entrepreneurs that over the course of their success are taxed the entire way. They do not feel safe from government harassment, and are tired of paying bribes to a corrupt government officials - so, they immigrate to the West where they seek what is under siege there – freedom.

3. People and cultures move about, and that includes language, religion, and economic practices. The Diaspora of English as a global language is a language of dissemination of modernity originally confined to the West, now growing strongly in its new colonies wherein the cultural institution of the West are being adopted, and adapted to Eastern social practices. Though the westerners in Asia, Africa or in Arabic lands are in the minority, their ideas carry weight. Since English is the primary bridge, a world language, the US government with a cooperative Western media, is able to control explanations despite the facts.

Dick, colloquial expression, noun:

1. A vulgar word for penis denoting the worst psychological characteristics of sociopathic males engaged in miscreant behaviors. The psychology of penetration as the source of a political or personal problem described as a “*bastard*” who is labeled with the pejorative term “*dick-head*.” Hence its application describing an authoritarian leader known as a tyrannical dictator (*see* Bastard).
2. A nickname for Richard. President Richard Nixon was also known as “*Tricky Dick*,” a name that alluded to him being a bastard, a dick – a bad man trying to sodomize one with tyranny. And this euphemism of a penis trying to dominate with their will for unfettered power to control others is found in the pathological character of “*Dick Cheney*” who found a safe haven with “*Dick*” Nixon (*see* Dic[k]tator). Yet like the ancient Romans who appointed Cincinnatus as dictator to defend Rome from invasion, likewise we give dictatorial powers to the president to achieve benefits for the nation (*see* Cincinnatus, Lucius Quinctius) “*Tricky Dick*” did not endanger the nation, but rather he tried to pull it out of the mire of war that President Johnson had placed her in. Nixon believed that secrecy allowed him to negotiate a settlement with North Vietnam allowing America to escape a place she had no right being in; negotiating an agreement limiting nuclear weapons to avoid war with the Soviet Union; and it was secret negotiations that allowed Nixon to negotiate with the Chinese to open-up to American interests. But the practice of secrecy in those cases was beneficial to the nation in contrast to the secrecy of Clinton, Bush, and Obama who engage not in assuaging violence, but perpetrating it on a global mass scale which has brought reactive terrorism to America’s doorstep.

Dic[k]tator, noun:

A dictator is a “*dick*,” a miscreant tyrant (*see* Miscreant & Tyrant). It is unfortunate how America’s paranoia led by stupidity and greed rendered such domestic and international calamity. If the US imprisons its political criminals, it could then start to become the greatest philanthropic nation the world has ever known. And true to psycho-sadism suggested in the name “*Dick*” Cheney and conspirator Donald [Duck] Rumsfeld, these dic[k]tators must be held accountable for the venal poisons delivered through the instruments of state upon the powerless and innocent; and to be included, the prophet of lies, Obama’s fraud of “*hope and change*” with contrary acts. There are numerous political experiences upon which to draw if America hopes to recover from its self-inflicted wounds. Similar to the Cambodians coming to terms with the crimes of the Khmer Rouge regime of the 1970s, the Germans and the legacies of Nazis, the Japanese and the failure of monarchy and militarism, or Chile and the militarist crimes by Pinochet on behalf of the North Americans, the US perhaps will start to have a social cathartic experience of purging its conscience of the long history of Caesar’s war crimes that culminated in the psychosis of the Clinton, Bush and the Obama regimes by acknowledging the truth of itself - that they are *the “bad guys”* (*see* Caesar). But the arrogance of American leadership is too prideful to admit its failures; more interested in lecturing and coercing its vassal states and battling with Russia and China than in cooperating with them. Though these presidents are cowards and miscreants, they merely are the servants of the real

tyrants, a cabal of money that owns the politicians, the Congress, the Courts, and all the governmental technocracies.

Those that serve the evil cult of the “*hidden hands*” controlling the face of the omnipotent state, do not care how its own citizens see this beast from hell, for it will never alter course fueled by a deformed unrepressed consciousness bent on doing evil, enforced by the bats, chains, *tasers*, and guns employed by the armies of technocratic pygmies, baboon police, and apparatchik functionaries employed by the rogue, Deep State buried within the bowels of all governmental institutions (see Apparatchik & Pygmy). But, any change for the better launched by those within the Deep State, such a self-perspective would be considered weak; and invitation to her enemies; but is that really so? American society could be potentially a large-scale philanthropic enterprise, an enlightened nation, like a village with the societal ethics of an enlighten Buddha – being *Christ* like of which in delusional fits of piety claims to be fighting for. Yet that teacher, a flogged rabbi has been abused by his followers more interested in allowing evil religionist priests who fancy themselves as demonic spiritual eschatologists bringing on an apocalyptic end than in engaging in ethical behaviors of philanthropy brought to bear against human suffering (see Apocalypse & Eschatology). This beast from Hell has drained the planet dry of resources, yet will not even share those stolen resources with humanity, it has shown itself to be a philanthropic ogre shackling all with debts, and calling it humanitarian aid (see Philanthropy).

Disease, noun:

The World is drowning in wars, starvation and pandemic diseases; and strangely enough, they seem to only strike the poor nations, especially those that have resources. In the past the Pentagon developed pathogens for biological warfare; and though they claim the ceased these programs, still it is alleged that the Pentagon continues to develop bio-weapons that target Africans and Asians with diseases in order to thin-out their ranks. Aids, Ebola and Sars viral diseases seem to have been designed to attack the genetic weakness of the Asian and African populations. Perhaps these diseases that some believe were designed as bio-weapons, were not intentionally let loose, but escaped the laboratory. Yet if intentionally designed as bio-weapons, then such a plan to do so is diabolically criminal.

High-level advisors are criminals when they advocate that “[d]e-population should be the highest priority of US foreign policy towards the Third World.” That is the statement in a classified memo (National Security Memorandum 200) written in the early 1970s by Dr. Henry Kissinger, a close associate with the Rockefellers, he rationalized this evil genocidal advice as being beneficial to US interest in need of resources from poor nations. Though the US government in 1975 ratified the 1972 Biological Weapons Convention (BWC), an international treaty outlawing biological warfare – still US leaders informed by criminal advisors have proven that they are more than willing to break treaties. This “*gentlemen’s agreement*” has no enforcement mechanism monitoring treaty compliance. So, there is no official way of validating the charge that the military develops these viral pathogens. But clearly we can validate the attitude of certain influential advisors that is reminiscent Nazi Germany.

When influential advisors affiliated with elitist philanthropic ogres and their charitable trust foundations speak of reducing the World’s population in order to correct environmental damage, some believe that objective is being achieved through a conspiracy to launch wars, impose starvation and let loose diseases targeting poor countries (see Conspiracy). Such a claim, if true, is diabolical! If not true, still the poor suffer from a lack of sincere attention from the powerful and their non-charitable foundations

able to finance ending starvation related to diseases by underwriting research necessary to cure disease (*see* Ogre & Philanthropy). Yet biological warfare has financial and political limitations in reducing populations, and with austerity measures imposed by the banking cabal on poor countries it's an easier way to accomplish that end goal; and the perversion in this policy are individuals controlling institutions that impose austerity measures, are the same people who dispense the crumbs from their philanthropic foundations which provides cover for the actual intentions of an oligarchic cabal desiring to depopulate the World (*see* Austerity).

Disgust, adjective:

A natural revulsion to what is considered gross and harmful. Patterned physical responses of the face indicate disgust; perhaps an ancient, primordial, instinctual reaction to that which may harm a person; and levels of intuitively based disgust with the crimes of state have never been higher. If citizens voted for the virtues of "*hope and change*" as promised by Obama, yet his practices are counter to those virtuous promises, then voters ought to be disgusted with deceitful vices given all one got were chains.

Dissident, noun:

There comes a point where decent people are driven into acts of sedition in order to protect and ultimately preserve humanity from an immoral state that labels moral acts as seditious (*see* Sedition). The intelligent people who can discern the truth from the deceptive lies covering up the crimes of war, torture and all forms of political oppression in reactive disgust to this state of affairs (*see* Deception). Dissidents who take exception to a rogue, criminal enterprise that the US government clearly is, they are targeted for surveillance, incarceration and if need be assassination; and though society is sold the myth of a free society, in many ways it parallels that of China. The only difference is in China punishments are an open naked policy wherein in the US, or other "*fake*" democracies it's a covert policy masked by framing people with some supposed crime. Yet in China as the emerging middle class becomes increasingly educated and prosperous, they too are expressing a natural dissatisfaction with being treated as slaves that one could called the means to a corrupt politicians ends to be the rich man of the village. The authoritarian state treats them as though they were things – "*talking tools*" laboring away not on the "*Chinese dream*," but on some "*pipe dream*" that may never be for them, but a golden dream for the "*petty*" lords of the land (*see* Dream).

Disquisition, noun:

A dissertation, a treatise by means of a systematic search whose methods are the investigation, analysis, examination and long discussion on a topic.⁵⁷ A disquisition is a serious treatise; a dissertation written by candidates for a Doctorate of Philosophy. In America, most academic disquisitions are focused upon the psychological as opposed to the sociological. This is because American society places an emphasis on the individual in lieu of the group. This means that individuals are blamed for social ills such as crime which is attributed to a lack of character, or religious faith. If this is true, then we must focus upon the individual psychology of pathological leaders; and if they are maniacs, then when in control of the instruments of state, they turn government into a pathological technocratic monster maiming, torturing, incarcerating, and killing people (*see* Psychopathic State).

In the case of the idiotic religious maniac, George Bush, he kept citing Old Testament passages of "*fire and brimstone*" to French President Jacques Chirac when making a case for war against Iraq. Of course the French president asked his advisors about what

⁵⁷ The author has written three serious disquisitions: (1), an ethnographic PhD dissertation on street children in the developing world; (2), a sociological analysis on modern society, *Twisted Society – Engineered Chaos* (Volume I, 2010); and (3), *The Taboo Dictionary – Engineered Chaos from A to Z* (Volume II, 2015).

this babbling idiot was talking about. It is by a "*trick of fate*" that humanity survived this maniac with his "*finger on the button*." Yet the timid academics, and the "*witch doctors*" employed by the government, would never dare to write a disquisition on this "*nut*" - nor did they ever analyze the sadistic psychology of Dick Cheney realizing his fantasies of torturing people. Then there's Obama, the personification of a liar who deceived the voters who believed in him, but he killed people without their day in court; who flew around on a luxury carpet acting like a cheap pimp lecturing others to "*cut back*" on the dollar a day they live on; or waving his finger and lecturing with the pious sham of morality the World community at the United Nations (*see* Obama, Barack).

Fortunately, there are enough serious minded intellectuals and ethicists that have documented these heinous crimes committed by psychopaths in the field of conflict; engineered wars approved of by the stupid and fearful, managed by the sadistic bureaucratic careerist, and led by the venal cowardly. And there will be accountability by both man's laws when they are equally applied to all, and certainly God's laws, be it at the time of their own death, or through the "*pay-back*" of karma. And if by a "*trick of fate*" they escape retribution, the historians will make sure that the names are written in the book of the damned.

Divide, verb:

To "*divide and conquer*" is the basis of civilization designed to control any group challenging the "*hidden hands*" controlling the fists of the state (*see* Assimilation, Division, Hidden Hand & Quote). This is in contrast to cooperative societies laboring together to plant and harvesting the resources necessary for survival. Secret societies such as Skull and Bones of Yale University which have penetrated the highest echelons of political, bureaucratic and economic institutions, seek to divide and conquer opponents to bring about their agenda for total control (*see* Skull & Bones). The method of their conspiracy are wars that mimics the Hegelian Dialect of thesis, the home front, and the antithesis of secretly supporting and creating enemies, and the outcome of the conflicts which is the synergy that destroys the old order, and replaces it with a new order of their making (*see* Conspiracy & Dialect).

Divination, noun:

The ancient art of predicting future outcomes for survival from natural disasters and self-destructive engineered events contrary to endeavors deemed important for survival (*see* Future). However, it is easy to predict the future with an analysis of modern societies whose symptoms are mass produced homicides and suicides; easy to predict outcomes of a society corrupted by money.

Divine, adjective:

1. That which is considered an element of God's nature; and worshipping money is not entirely divine when its outcomes are manmade hells on Earth.
2. Divine Spark: God endowed humanity with the *Divine Spark* of a higher state of consciousness. Yet a divine spark has two features of the same face; one a demon, the other an angel; and which one is which varies with the circumstances. God made humans students of the environment, not mindless believers in religious or political ideological doctrines. Our function as higher ordered creatures is to dwell upon the paradoxical mysteries of life – upon the nature of what we label God (*see* Angel & Demon).

Division, noun:

A mathematical function with a numerator and a denominator that determining percentages of one whole; the denominator is the equal piece of the whole; and the numerator is a numerical portion of the whole: $2 \div 2 = 1$; or 100 percent. Philosophically and mathematically, in some sense, all numbers no matter how many times they are added-up, multiplied, and divided by that sum, always represent one as in its entirety, or nothing if divided by zero; or a percentage of the whole; and this idea of one whole is portrayed in the geometrical shape of a circle with no beginning or end; ultimately, a circle without end, nor restriction on its size.

Division of Oppositional Forces

There always exists a dialect in both material and spiritual realms; it is the way that physical life evolves, and people spiritually either advance or digress or disappear into the mystery of nothingness. In the case of opposites people are neither wholly evil, nor good, but only favoring one of two features of the same face. When hate (-) and love (+) are equally balanced, we then have the center of neutral indifference (\emptyset); or also assigned as the variable labels of enemy (hate), friend (love), and neutrally indifferent.

$$[(1 \text{ war} + 1 \text{ war} = 2 \text{ hate}) \div (1 \text{ peace} + 1 \text{ peace} = 2 \text{ love})]$$

Figure 8: Calculus of Oppositional Forces

There is always balance between opposite pairs; between good and evil. A positive number divided by a negative number results in a negative number; so this implies that despite the efforts of good people, evil will triumph over their good deeds; or it means that good intentions misinformed by bad information does the greatest harm. Yet when evil builds-up, the laws of metaphysics demands balance for when the number of negative deeds (number) are multiplied or by other negative deeds (number) this results in a positive number; or when the division of negative deeds are overly compounded, eventually the heroic, positive deeds will be performed in opposition; and these positive deeds compounded by other positive deeds, the strength, the sum of these will result positive state of affairs; for as the old parable of wisdom goes, *"we must go through Hell before we get to Heaven."*

Division of Politics

Calculus of political rule always boils down to two opposing forces split into many camps. What is a union between two opposite pairs which politicians insist on ignoring in the name of consensus? What does the term united we stand and a house divided will fall? In some ways it's a play of words because there is always the dialect between two political extremes with other views arranged along its continuum. Politicians claim they do not want to multiply the divisions within their council of advisors, or the public. But, politicians may not understand the common denominator of the two sides of the same coin is the demon of politics; or is it all good in God's world of Nature which all things are one and the same; different features of the same face? Clearly the winds of politics are capricious, for *"politics makes for strange bedfellows"* because at any moment, one can change their views; and so divisions multiply, but like a deck of cards, these divisions are constantly being reshuffled.

It is the job of any leader to pretend that all stand united. Presidents do not want the public to know that there are divisions within their cabinets when formulating one policy with a common goal. They all have to give the appearance of being united so as not to cause rebellion in their ranks, or anxiety in the people. Yet there are always divisions, but they vainly don't want them multiplied.

However if you multiply divisions, one gets back to where they started: i.e., if you divide four dissenting views into two camps you get a bifurcation of two views, and if you multiply those views by two you are back to a continuum of four again divided into two camps; unless of course you multiply different divisions, then in which case? It is an easy formula for the political calculus of differing opinions as $(2 \times 2 = 4 \div 2 = 2 \text{ and } 2 \div 2 = 1)$, or two different views multiplied by two more views equals a total of four differing points of view, but are really the sum total of one common purpose; or the totality of a circle with no beginning or end – that two halves are composed of one whole political mess. Yet upon viewing differing opinions we can see that the common denominator is determined by the dialect of two opposites which are different features of the same face of politics: the original two views multiplied by any additional number, its sum divided by those additions will equal two basic perspectives in balance.

$$[(2 \text{ opinions} \times 5 \text{ opinions} = 10 \text{ views} \div 5 = 2 \text{ opposing views and } 2 \div 2 = 1 \text{ common policy})]$$

Figure 9: Calculus of Political Divisions

This structuring of opposites and how to balance the binary divisions is an idea encountered in ancient arts of divinations (*see* Numerology). Given this logic leaders should always expect at least two opposing views that merely get multiplied by many voices, but generally these multiple views fall into two categories – they are still divided into two general stances marked by extremes with other points of view strewn between the two; and it always boils down to the obvious extremes we are trapped between. Unfortunately, Caesar wants us to follow his choice, not our own. But that is ok; because God through Its own material Being - Nature - provides the antidote of rebellion to a parasitic social order. Why should free people be quick to follow presidents that have all either had regrets, or were ensnared in the technologies of mind manipulation employed by agencies that operate in secrecy creating political divisions as tools intended to divide and conquer?

These agencies thrive on the calculus of social control. It is easier to “*divide and conquer*” people and divide them with walls than building bridges between groups. Politics is a game of “*divide and conquer*,” the basis of politics of conquering and controlling by dividing up people and keeping them so by multiplying the divisions, the differences between them (*see* Union). This is done by creating lines between people based on unique characteristics. Some call this politics of identity - who and what we identify ourselves as. Yet after dividing and conquering the opposition, politics demands that we obtain a consensus by reducing any and all divisions to one. It is said that one plus one equals two, but apparently one and one is equal to one mindset in politics – how to control by deception and violence!

Divisions in Relationships

In human relationships, all multiplied divisions have one common denominator – two halves that are separated by a void that compose one whole. All things are one, a dialect composed of positive and negative energies balanced by the neutrality of no energy. In the calculus, the alchemy of relationships in human affairs we have three variables: hate (-) for an enemy, love (+) for a friend, and neutral indifference (\emptyset) to both. There are always two halves to a whole – as in a circle; in this case the human race with all its achievements and foibles, always coming and going. In the case of humanity, the physics and chemistry of replicating humane good or evil can be boiled down into “*one and one make one*,” a passionate female copulating with a passionate male

will produce - the alchemy for having a baby – one new person: i.e. the chemistry of new humanity in the form of love as opposed to the old story of humanity - hate.

Normal people seeking peace fear the multiplication of divisions between themselves, while sociopaths strive to instill fear to create divisions. But no matter how many differences there are, at any moment those who are divided will find themselves once again on the same side. But these divisions between positive and negative forces in this calculus are too simple, for it demands categories that convict a person into a stance they falsely believe they cannot compromise; in truth one may love a person, but not like them; so there is the pairing of positive with the negative. Then one may like a person, but not love them; and in that case it's a positive pairing with a state of indifference. This mystery of course is not set in concrete formulaic terms as our human minds bounded by our senses would conceive of.

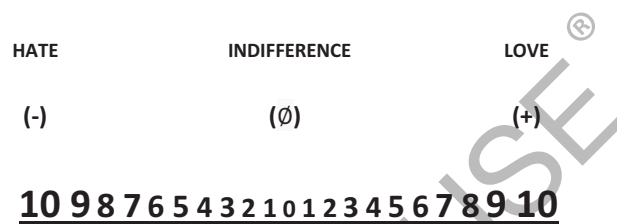


Figure 10: Divisions in Human Affairs

Figure 10 portrays these three relational states being added, subtracted, divided or multiplied in linear form, but they are states that are experienced in cycles a in one continuous existence – no beginning and no end and eventually all relationships pass through a cycle of phases of these three variables (*see Relationship States & Cycle*). But still it is a calculus of hate, love, and indifference. If we add negative numbers like hate plus hate equals even more hatred (*see Chemistry, Hate, Love & Physics*). In the case of opposites they can be either wholly evil, or good, but both are in balance; philosophically two features of the same face; yet they can become out of balance when there is too much love of hate. But when hate (-) and love (+) balance each other out, we then have the neutrality of equal indifference (\emptyset); or the variable labels enemy (hate), friend (love), and indifferent. Numbers assigning the degree of intensity of negative and positive attributes, attitudinal feelings can be explained by the interplay between these three variables shown in Figure 10. One can dislike somebody, but entirely hate them; or like somebody, but not really love them.

Divorce, adjective & verb:

All pairs of the dialect are destined to come apart, to divorce themselves from each other so they can experience a new type of relationship. To divorce, or to have a separation is natural, but somehow society has to legalize that behavior or attitude. How can anyone grow unless they experience the truth of the life cycle of Nature whose unwritten rules favor promiscuity? Life can be easier to accept if we understand that serial monogamy is closer to our God given polygamous nature. Yet serial monogamy equates to serial divorce. Divorce is a common dynamic when society through patriarchal religion imposes the unnatural, monogamous family structure; a structure by its own unnatural condition is doomed to fail when it is used to control natural promiscuity; a condition necessary for maximum productive procreation.

Most social problems are unwittingly engineered by unnatural ideas. Since religiously inspired matrimonial laws are imposed, so also are problems of spousal and child support – both engineered problems easily solvable if the nation-state, the village would view children as assets, not liabilities; to collectively support its own children rather than off-loading that sacred function onto the lone individual labeled as immoral when they are unable to do so. In order to counter the pathological effects of patriarchal, medieval marriage structures no longer relevant to the evolution of humanity, the institution needs to serve the relevant needs of contemporary society by expanding the legal definition of marriage to include the ancient idea of consenting adults in either monogamous or polygamous civil unions. In order to correct society traumatized by manipulators of religion, a return to the primordial family structures based upon natural functions as opposed to dysfunctional institutions built upon power and control of Human nature mislabeled as evil by frustrated ignorant people (*see Marriage, Monogamy, Polygamy & Union*).

Relationships go through three states Friend (love); Enemy (hate); or indifference (don't care). At any moment a spouse can become enticed by the fruits of infidelity and even become an enemy in a divorce court, or turn indifferent and just leave. Likewise a “bastard” or a “bitch” can become a lover or indifferent; and the indifferent can become either a lover or an “asshole.” And of course since life is a cycle - relationships can traverse all three stages - either hung up in the cycle in anger, or return to where it started. So don't worry about giving up on barren marriages; and though the “pipe dream” of the fantasy of finding one's soul mate is possible – that may be for only a little while, because someone will have to get out of the way to make room for another. God is a jealous lover, for if one tempts God by vainly striving for something perfectly unbreakable, then God will see to it that somebody will be tempted by the fruit of another; and the truth will be discovered - nothing is unbreakable.

DMS Manual, acronym *Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders*:

The primary encyclopedia, the bible of the psychology trade (*see Psychology*); it is treated with a religious like reverence for its unfounded expert knowledge. There is no space for the eccentric person – or a person with personality traits considered exceptionally different; and if too different, labeled as having an Oppositional Defiant Disorder (*see ODD*). There is no reason to believe in the exponential growth in mental disorders. A century ago there were approximately 7 disorders were recognized; as the science and art of the psychology trade grew, by the 1930s there were about 59 disorders; then 130 by the 1960s; and by 2010 there were 374 listed disorders – of which 77 were created in the last seven years. The logic being, everything that is an expression of humanity is considered an illness. Perhaps it's true in a pathological species of animal where abnormality is the norm.

The DMS is the witch doctor's cookbook. But it is arguably a book of voodoo science when the psychiatric trade is more of an art form than a scientific analysis of a patient's mental condition; that is why in the days before the Second World War, the spiritual advisors, ministers, priests and rabbis assisted the stressed out people dealing with the realities of living had a fairly good record at assuaging peoples' fears, as well as helping individuals from lashing out in anti-social behaviors. It is always been a battle between diagnosing somebody as immoral, or incapacitated by a sociopathic mental condition.

Most people are normal in that they are human beings trapped in an abnormal world that accuse them of what it is – crazy. The point is that the expression of humanity is limitless, and ought to be considered so. In ancient societies, those labeled today by some DMS label were the shamans and the holy ones held in high regard – not locked up in a “loony bin.” For example, the

schizophrenics that had audio and visual hallucinations were the psychics. The humane and intellectual people are surrounded by brutes; the humane people are sensitive to people's feelings, yet their feelings are assaulted – that is why they understand being “picked-on” to the point of various forms of expressed alienation. In many ways they are the most normal personality types that ought to be considered so. However, this schizophrenic world gives everybody some kind of “tick,” a nervous twitch to neurotic world accusing the normal ones of being so (*see Schizophrenia*).

It is consulted by mental health personnel seeking to label a patient so an insurance provider will pay the bill while enriching a pharmaceutical firm. If the medical diagnosis fails to carry a label from this voodoo manual, then payments are not forthcoming. Most the entries have no scientific basis in fact, and are riddled by biased assumptions supported by Eurocentric psychiatrists who are its authors. Any patient consulting a mental worker ought to discuss their treatment in advance. If a person is improperly diagnosed and labeled by a psychiatrist – that label following them all their lives to the point of ruination (*see Psychiatrist*).

A new term needs to be added to the DMS manual: *sociopathus extraordinaris* – politicians organizing the insanities of government that are projected upon citizens and weaker nations; to accuse others with devious agendas or paranoia that is an indicator of a deadly collection of pathological bullies that use the good reputation of the American people as a human shield to shield their crimes. If a person complains too much this sociopathic reality, they will be labeled with a pseudo mental illness diagnosed as ODD, “*oppositional defiant disorder*,” a definition found in the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders (DMS) that anybody that does not conform or questions authority as mentally ill. A realist expresses a cynical point of view in tandem with protesting which the state labels as “*anti-social behavior*,” to be disappeared into an insane asylum. In the past, these fervent behaviors were considered “*personality traits*,” but now labeled as extreme characteristics of a mental disease.

Doctor, noun & verb:

Doctors of the former past were merely medieval barbers who cut hair and beards – a man handy with a knife could lance and cut-open wounds. This old age barber has metamorphosed into a new barbarous form – an uncaring person making money on creating illnesses. Doctors destroy health because it's about their wealth (*see Destroy*). Today, this profession, which does not need to be literate, just knowledgeable practitioners, have been bred by a mercantile system into being arrogant tin gods whose livelihood is blood money financed by its victims, not entirely in need of being cured. This usurious financial and egoistic driven “*creepy*” system has devolved the profession of qualitative caring, to a state of technocratic quantification of bodies and minds being harnessed to an assembly line (*see Creep*). The key to being free from this life-threatening assembly line is good health; best obtained through dietary practice: abstain from constant eating; consume small portions twice a day rich in vitamins and minerals.

Doctrine, noun:

1. Doctrines are collective religious and political principles and attendant policies that are advocated or taught- preached by priests or politicians as a systemic body of teachings relating to a particular subject. Do note, that while Christian priest and minister preach the doctrines of Christ, Jesus of Nazareth never wrote one word of what he supposedly said. And those that preach the doctrines the hardest are generally the most evil (*see Jesus of Nazareth*).

2. Doctrines of state draw their inspirations from religion: i.e., they claim to have a noble mission to free people and install democracy, but only ensnare them in wars, poverty, and prisons to serve the narrow interest of those that have their grips on the institutions of power. Politically, all presidents have their vices – their doctrines. They claim to engage other parties, be they good or bad for the noble ideas of freedom and democracy, yet pursue their strategic interests, which ought to be virtues, but are only used to cloak their real interests – power and money. When a president engages aggressively in illegal activities they claim they stabilizing the situation; yet when victims attempt to defend themselves from these crimes, they are destabilizing the situation.

3. Societal Entropy: a doctrine, a belief of the inevitable decline of a dominant society; of civilizations and rising and falling; a social degeneration corresponding to political and economic decline (*see Civilization*). In earlier times, due to geographical barriers, the dominance of a particular culture over a space would rise as another would decline given it being corrupted with the spirit of complacency. But today, geographical barriers have been removed by transportation and communication technologies and as such all are infected with the cultural of consumerism; and that mentality has led to more similarities than dissimilarities, or a general decline in cultural differences with the influences and adoption of modernity (*see Entropy*).

Dog, noun:

1. Dogs are smarter, more intuitive than most people. Arrogant people claim that humans domesticated animals for their use; but animals actually domesticated humans – helped them out of their pathetic, impoverished condition by sharing the game from the hunt (*see Domesticate*). The wolf is a social creature, and the wolf shared a common dilemma with people – it needed to hunt for game. So, the wolf joined in the hunt and shared the fruits of their labor with people. But people, took this gift, then “*pitched back*” the scraps to the dogs that made the hunt a success. Treating that which made things possible as a servant, an afterthought is a technique of control; treating productive people like dogs is the practice of corporate managers that function as animal trainers. It has been said that people “*treat each other like dogs*.” By that expression, meaning treating each other poorly. Perhaps that is true, when the system makes it “*every dog for himself*.” Truly, it is easier to be lazy or stupid and steal the fruits of another than labor; or worse – parasitically usurious stealing the fruits, then donating a few scraps to those who made it all possible.

But being “*treated poorly like a dog*,” that is not entirely true. In México, dogs were considered the domesticators of humanity (*see Xoloitzcuintli Hairless Dog*); the domestication of humanity by imbuing in them the virtues of Nature, through symbiotic relationships with helpful plants and animals (*see Domesticate*). People treat dogs better than they treat each other because the dog has been unquestionably more loyal than any person has ever been. In China, street dogs are public property, and they don’t bite, but in the West a dog is private property, and they do bite; they even bite the hand that feeds them; but a hand that is quick to beat them. So, we may conclude that when a person is free, they are easier to deal with, but when they have been made slaves; into another man’s “*bitch*,” we can generally assume that a person will be angry and quick to bite any hand extended in friendship. Perhaps a person ought to aspire to wanting to be treated like a street dog in China; and since the creature called humanity in some places has been entirely usurious to its own kind and other animals come to help them out from their pathetic ways, we should bite the hand that would never feed us.

2. The word dog is applied to the personalities of people to describe them as either humorous and friendly, or meaning a bit of a

rogue; or worse, the mongrels within the Deep State and their corrupt, or blackmailed politicians mongering for war.

Dogs of War, *euphemistic expression*:

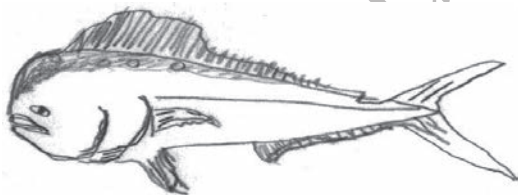
"Cry 'Havoc!', and let slip the dogs of war." ⁵⁸ The American Caesar (president) is more than willing to issue military orders unleashing the mongrels of war in the Pentagon to wreak havoc upon the land, air, and sea in order to steal by means of murder the spoils of war. Caesar does not do this to protect the citizens, but uses them to finance the wars, and use their children as fodder, soldiers to do the "dirty work" on behalf of the military industrial complex (*see* Caesar & Military Industrial Complex). Despite being a morally and finally bankrupt nation, still Caesar has the mendacity to sell to the public wars citizens don't need and economic recoveries that do not exist.

Dogma, *noun*:

Like a "pit-bull dog" that never lets go, politicians representing oligarchic society continue to espouse dogmatically evil doctrines wrapped in the mantel of goodness. These canonized ideologies are reified sets of subjective moral doctrines in written and unwritten laws that merely embody official systems that are authoritatively "laid down" by either church or state as unquestioned truths. However, though official systems embrace these doctrines as settled, established opinions, the objectivity of scientific observations on society reveal that doctrines are merely subjective opinions imposed upon others; and this imposition by particular groups in power makes it difficult to resist the directives of political and religious convictions that are uncompromising. Clearly, government and organized religion in collusion with each other, their doctrines claim to be rational, but function on the irrational fervencies of unquestioning loyalties. Yet the prophet Jesus of Nazareth was a man of righteous actions, not the author of religious doctrines dogmatically grounded by the means of violence. As a divine prophet, a man imbued with psychic powers, His vision was the rational, just treatment for all, not by means of violence, but by argument of reason (*see* Prophet).

Dolphin, *noun*:

1. More accurately known as the genus *Coryphaena*, and in Spanish called *Dorado*. There are two species, the Dorado and the Pompano. It is extremely edible (*see* Fish); the meat is sold under the name *Mahi-mahi* so as not to confuse buyers with the



Ill. 5: Dolphin Fish

mammal porpoise. The dolphin species are a type of beautiful and colorful deep water tropical and subtropical fish found offshore in the Gulf Stream. The Dorado species has a large protruding head where a rainbow of colors begins and fans out along the length of its upper body; a blend of aqua-green and blue colors covered in speckles that only the pallet of Nature could have painted. The species of the Pompano has its colors arrayed on its side flanks

are of a silvery-gold color and the top backside is of a blue-green color. It has a single dorsal fin that run the entire length of the fishes' body. It can grow very large, up to 80 to 90 pounds in weight. It is one of the fastest-growing species in the sea which serves as a primary food source for pelagic predators; large fish in the pelagic water zone offshore in deep waters. This fish schools in large packs; they prefer to hide under floating debris. When fishing for this speckled fish in the Gulf Stream current, it is best to use an artificial lure that is brightly colored yellow and cast it underneath the floating debris and especially large swaths

⁵⁸ Shakespeare, William, *Julius Caesar*, Metro Goldwyn-Mayer (1953). Act 3, Scene 1, line 273.

of Sargasso seaweed.

2. A porpoise, a mammal is frequently called a dolphin; an extremely intelligent and highly sociable animal with a strong curiosity of humans. Dolphins have assisted people lost at sea when confronted by sharks; but captains of state and industry are the sharks – the pirates out to rob and kill others. In ancient contemporary times, the appearance of a dolphin is a good omen (*see Animism*).

Domestic, adjective:

1. Pertaining to a society's internal affairs within the confines of its borders.

2. The domestic, internal enemies of the US Constitution that politicians, soldiers and government workers are pledged to defend the country from, those enemies are actually the government itself; a government that assaults and batters the Constitution. This is the real threat to the Constitution, not foreign enemies that desire that the US government follow its own legal obligation to defend: i.e., most foreign enemies have been made so by illegal wars that have maimed and tortured their own people.

Domesticate adjective & verb:

1. Wild animals and plants have been domesticated by man. But in reality, it may have been the plants and animals that domesticated man; that pushed forward the evolutionary development of humanity. In México, a land of exotic looking canines such as the *Xoloitzcuintli* hairless dog, the ancient Mesoamerican cultures there believed that the dog domesticated humanity (*see Illustration 25, page 846*); and some believe that the use of hallucinogenic organics such as the dimethyltryptamine in the ayahuasca plant, mescaline in the peyote cactus, and psilocybin in mushrooms led to a sudden, evolutionary expansion of consciousness – of advanced cerebral capabilities (*see Hallucinogens*). Human evolutionary development is based on the ultimate outcome of a symbiotic relationship between humans and other animal forms seeking cohabitation strategies. The breeding, the manipulation of plants and animals by ancient man, has served as the basis of the modern science of genetics; a science capable of deeper levels of manipulations; and some fear this in the form of a racist eugenics scheme wherein in the name of improving the genetic strength of a given race, some morally justify an unnatural social and biological engineered hell of humanity.

2. Society is the domestication of what is regarded as the bestial savage within the human psyche organized into groups which labor on evil ends; and this requires drugs, like alcohol that foster aggression. The beast actually is a gentle animal meant to roam the Earth free. And it is this natural freedom that people are taught to fear (*see Freedom*). Domestication is achieved by the passage of laws that mandate warehousing people throughout their lives in the schoolhouse; jailhouse, military Barracks, and the old folk's retirement house (*see Law*). Though the majority of people are caged within institutional settings, the masters of these cages have had their bestial nature empowered to torture, lie, and steal and if need be murder in the name of safety.

It is one thing to domesticate crops and farm animals to the will and use of people, but quite another to domesticate people to do the will of authoritarian society; especially if societal ends being engineered are not quite good (*see Authority*). And that good the powerful ones want others to believe is normal and natural in order to get others to cooperate – hence acceptable in order to impose obedience to authority (*see Cooperate*). But, those who know the truth, which benefit from this imposition of many bad

ideas of pathological authority, are the hypocrites that talk freedom which they enjoy to imprison, torture, and kill others; They wrap themselves in the rhetoric of natural law, but they deny natural rights to others (*see Hypocrisy*).

Some say yes to God's natural law, but they do not do God's will. God made plants for their simplicity, animals for their innocence, and humanity to serve in the tangle of God's mind. Most are born simple, but some not so simple, nor innocent; their savage nature was bred, not born. The beast within their psyche was revealed by the gentle animals in the manger that gathered around at the incarnation of God birthed as the infant Jesus. The intuitions within innocent animals were aware of God's presence in the human form (*see Jesus of Nazareth*). God gave people, like all forms of Nature a free nature in the need of being free. The Force never domesticated humanity to do God's will, but rather free to choose being evil or kind. God gave humans the freedom to make choices, then one trying to domesticate others to do their will is a usurpation of God's will for humanity. But, in order for evil people to domesticate others, it is necessary to teach fear of freedom by preaching the sinful idea to fear, not trust God.

Doomsday, *adjective & noun*:

1. The subject matter of theological Eschatology: i.e., the "*End Times*," or the Apocalypse; the end of the World; the day of the Last Judgment for all souls as predicted in the New Testament Bible. Or, any day a person dies and faces the final sentence of a judgment against them (*see Eschatology*).
2. The final annihilation of the World Order due to the amassed nuclear arsenal of doomsday weapons that will bring total destruction. Given the way the miscreants in government have been behaving in creating a warmongering enterprise, encouraged by insane eschatologists believing that they can force the hand of God to bring about an end, between these two factors that possibility is looming near. The global economy has been destroyed by the practices of central banks all over the world peddling debts that can never be paid. The World is drowning in debts with no possibility of being repaid, and yet governments have turned their citizens into debt slaves with expectation that they will cover these gambling debts. Given the desperation of governments unable to cure the situation, and an increasingly desperate populace, this explosive situation forebodes an impending calamity worldwide that may be the basis of revolutions and wars between the major powers of the United States, the European Union, Russia, and China. Since the global economy is collapsing, this may unleash the biblical prediction of the future universal destruction of the world order. If the world order cannot cure this situation – and they can't – then their own end is the only solution. Either they free the debt slaves, or all shall perish under a wave of violence.

Double-Speak, *linguistic term*:

The twisting of words to obscure the true meaning of the word: e.g., the term "*collateral damage*" in lieu of dead people; unintended casualties of war (*see Word*). In the ancient days, "*acts spoke louder than words*." With the rise of written language emerged the sociopaths that used their clever knowledge to gain power not through discernible acts that earned the respect of the village, but through the misuse of literacy to deadly ends; it empowered the "*creeps*" that were unable to perform noble deeds of ancient lore. They could never be a knight of King Arthur's Round Table (*see Arthur, King*).

Today, there seems to be no heroic leaders like King Arthur, only petty, weak people "*feathering their own nest*" who think

themselves wise men and women. Evil or foolish, they delude themselves with their public lies while government technocrats play deadly word games; they twist simple words that were intentionally written as to leave no doubt what they mean in a concrete way that a child understands without words. The Bill of Rights is very concrete, straightforward in its statements on the Fifth Amendment; human rights that were put in place by people who sacrificed their lives. But, cowardly government lawyers, who never sacrifice anything but their honor and the dignity of others, they are grossly guilty of *"playing the game"* of grotesque interpretations of the obvious abridgment of a nation's creeds as stated in the Constitution: i.e., a citizen has an undeniable right to a jury trial by fellow citizens - period - no *"bogus"* interpretations obstructing justice.

Though humanity collectively has made some progress in the realm of ethics, still it's plagued by those that would undo with *"a stroke of the pen"* all that the virtuous have strived and fought for thousands of years. The crime being committed is a government lawyer like Eric Holder whose face is dressed in a Hitler mustache who stated that the president *"has the power to authorize lethal force, such as a drone strike, against a US citizen on US soil, and without a trial."* That statement is evidently in counter opposition to a state, concrete right - period! What he illegally asserts are citizens can be murdered within the United States on the arbitrary order of the president. Nowhere in the Constitution does it concretely state that national security *"trumps"* the right to a jury trial. Yet Holder, like a Nazi jurist representing a criminal cabal of *"shysters"* that have *"hijacked"* the government, *"plays word games"* that due process and judicial processes are not one and the same, when in fact they simply are (*see Nazi*).

The Constitution states that people are guaranteed due judicial process, but that is only possible if leaders engage in its practice. The Fifth Amendment guarantees that process: *"No person...shall be deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law."* According to the *"shysters of state,"* the fiends that have used the Constitution as toilet paper to wipe away the truth, like despotic dictators and totalitarian systems of the past, contrary to democratic notions of transparency, regularly hold secret meetings to determine what nation will be invaded, and what individuals to dispose of. It is a criminal cabal posing as the *"good guys"* led by the president, under the influence of intelligence chiefs and warlords claiming they have the right to determine what satisfies *"due process."* Like the infamous despots of the past, they murder people with the *"stroke of a pen"* on a capricious whim. They have without any consequences dogmatically turned the entire Constitution into a meaningless scrap of paper.

Dragon, noun:

1. Dragons are powerful psychological symbols in all cultures. It is said that humans were created in the image of God. In Chinese lore, the flying dragon represents God, a vain and prosperous God that loves humanity, but needs humanity to love God also (*see China*). The Dragon is the national symbol of wealth and power of the nation; a nation whose history is one of highly educated men that served the emperor; and in contemporary times served by highly educated technocrats trained in natural and social sciences along with engineering, and medicine informed by the legacy of Buddhist and Tao philosophies (*see Buddhism & Tao*). These technocrats can be symbolized by the animal form of the monkey that is a friend and servant of the dragon (*see Monkey*).

In contrast to the Chinese that view the dragon in positive terms, in Western lore, the dragon is the opposite. It is a symbol of fear and greed; a demonic animal that is a fire-breathing creature that seeks gold and virgins to eat. The dragon represents the fears of greedy men imposing misery in their quest for the vanities of materialism gained at any costs (*see Mythology*). Perhaps this

difference in what the dragon represents emanates out of the mythology of animals: in the West, the dragon may have been associated with snakes, which people fear; and in China, the dragon may have been associated with the alligator, which lived in rivers, and lakes that provided the water to grow abundant rice crops.

2. White Dragon Society: secret society of ancient dynastic Chinese families and money. They have informed the newly minted oligarchs in America that their entitlement to rule by nefarious means is ending! The Eastern Dragon of economic posterity based on production and trade will defeat the thieving Western dragon robbing the World of the productive fruits of prosperity. They demand a transparent financial system, not a secretive one under the control of a “*den of thieves*” wherein whatever is not nailed down, most assuredly will be stolen by them. Unlike the American oligarchs, they stay in the shadows wielding influence over the government. Having 150,000 tons of gold, they demand a gold backed dollar knowing that if the Federal Reserve does not cease and desist in printing dollars like toilet paper, then their investments held in dollars cannot be assured. Yet it is unknown how much gold the US government has, since much of the gold in their procession was stolen from Saudi Arabia, Libya, and then stolen by politicians. They are willing to “*throw a lifeline*” to the Federal Reserve by leasing their gold to them in order to create a new gold backed dollar, but they will never allow the thieving Americans actual possession of the gold; that would be held by a third party institution at an undisclosed location not under the control of the Americans where it would be merely stolen.

Dragonfly, noun:

An elongated insect with a large wing span and bulbous eyes (*see Insects*). When it is a grub in the water, it is a predatory creature dominating the micro world of the pond preying upon the delicacy of the mosquito larva. When it is done feeding, it metamorphoses into a beautiful, slender, wide-eyed flyer. However, they no longer feed, but begin to starve; but before their paradoxical death, they have a ferocious appetite to mate. In the beliefs of the animists shamans, the dragonfly’s four stages of insect development has its corollary in human development; they represent the process that people should apply to their own lives: i.e., the birth of an idea (egg); the nurturing of the idea (larvae); the metamorphose of the idea through reflective reasoning (cocoon); and the eventual full flowering of the idea in action. The dragonfly represents potential and what seem to be unrealizable dreams and visions that can be made possible through action (*see Animism & Animists*).

Drama, adjective & noun:

1. A type of stage play generally denoting serious themes of harsh human living of which there is no lack of such as those atrocities committed in the theatres of war (*see Theatre*). All the greatest playwrights understood the insanities and moral failings of leaders contributing not to righteous actions, but evil; and in the Universe, humanity is infamously known for its dramatic abuses of itself and a God that keeps sending avatars to help correct this pathology (*see Abuse & Avatar*).
2. Psychologically, a “*drama queen*” – or prince, is a term to denote a person who creates havoc for others through self-centered and frequently paranoid behaviors meant to bring attention to themselves and their real, ordinary, and manufactured problems.

Dream, noun & verb:

1. The subconscious state of the mind is revealed to the conscious mind while the body sleeps. Dreams can be recurrent about an unsolved emotional situation, or they can be pre-cognitive, that is, they may be transmitters of future events. In the

parapsychology of dreams - of the subconscious mind, it's possible that maybe we are able to peer around the corner of time and see what is coming. Are dreams merely a rational review of the day's events in a sleeper's mind, or is the mind a receptor for an emitted signal from the cosmos that speaks of the future?

Psychiatrists Freud and Jung thought of dreams as dependent upon what they thought of as physical reality. But the shamans and some psychiatrists have tried to interpret them as a reality connected to another world – a holographic world (*see Holographic Universe*); an unseen world which the pineal gland buried deep in the brain can see; an organ that may help us understand our dreams which may be either of the past or portend the future. The future might already be predetermined by a Universe which physicists say is information is a two dimensional holographic projection of a sequence of events stored on the horizon of a black hole - the lip where the void of space meets the black holes; then as an image it's projected outward into the three dimensionality of space and time (*see Time & Universe*). In the language of religious metaphysics, the Universe is God and we are merely a figment of God's creative imagination; we are in God's dream and we experience it as reality; just like when people touch, smell, hear, and see in their subconscious dreams, but then awaken to another conscious reality.

Dreams are at least anticipatory when we consciously dwell in the present on a particular issue that we fear will unfold with consequences in the future: conscious anxieties will bubble up from the subconscious mind which is thinking and feeling below the surface. Dreams are in the unconscious state and perhaps merely reflect what troubles the imaginative mind. The ancients knew of the pineal gland within the brain, and believed that it was the "*Third Eye*," an organ that serves as the seat of the soul; a soul in contact with universal consciousness (*see Pineal Gland*). Perhaps we can receive messages of humanity's future while in a state of awareness – being awake and seeing things that are not physically present in this dimension. The ancient psychics of the ancient Mediterranean world sought not only dream interpretations, but how to see things in the future as informed by all the previous generations, their spirits which now are free and see what we can't with our limited senses which science depends on.

These dreams also may include reliving portions of one's previous life and the lessons learned from those lives as they apply to a current life: one has had many lives and many masters; a taboo subject explored primarily by a few psychiatrists (*see Psychic & Reincarnation*).⁵⁹ If consciousness never dies, but just moves from object to object, then perhaps when we dream of a previous life, we are viewing the signature of that recorded experience captures as a holographic image stored away somewhere in the Universe. If consciousness permeates all material forms, including what we have been taught to think of as dead, inanimate objects, then our consciousness is not only within our bodies, but also connected to the Universe wherein the planets and stars are accessioned beings (*see Universe*). If that so, then we are in contact with other beings – which may not be human.

Though it may not fit mainstream scientific notions of reality, perhaps extraterrestrial and ghost visit people in the dream state are real (*see Extraterrestrial*); another area explored by psychiatrists.⁶⁰ The phenomenon of alien abductions and ghost, visiting people in the dream state are real possibilities. This possibility means that not all realities are in a three-dimensional world; this includes dreams embedded in the subconscious mind, but also seeing glimpses of an unseen world in a conscious state. This idea is not so

⁵⁹ Weiss, Brian, *Many Lives Many Masters*, Simon & Schuster (1988).

⁶⁰ Mack, John, *Kidnapped by UFOs?* Interview with John Mack, Psychiatrist, Harvard University, Nova, PBS WGBH (1996).

absurd when we entertain the idea that there are multiple dimensions beyond the three-dimensional world humanity is suspended in. We have been taught that our consciousness is locked up in our heads, but if the Universe is consciousness, then our own consciousness is able to perceive that which is physically beyond our bodies.

We are spiritual beings experiencing a physical existence. We are more than “*flesh and bones*,” a spiritual being imbued with great potential to awaken the subconscious mind. A person without dreams is a prisoner of harsh realities, spiritually dead, for only in our dreams can we be truly free of reality. If consciousness resides imprisoned in this dimension, but unfettered in other dimensions, then it’s an existent possibility that humans can have visitations in the subconscious dream state by extraterrestrial intelligence, ghosts of loved ones, demons stoking fears, protective angels as messengers, or having dreams of a past life (*see Spirit*). Visitations by other conscious beings may include being possessed by haunting ghosts or malcontent demons existing with us, something that psychiatrists in lieu of a rational explanation label as Somnambuliform schizophrenia, or possession by manufactured devils within the mind (*see Schizophrenia & Somnambuliform*).⁶¹

2. Societal dreams: one has to be asleep to believe in the American Dream, for when awakened, they discover they are drowning in a nightmare of debt. At one time, not in the so far in the past, Americans could dream of success; and by working assiduously both hand and mind in unison, those dreams stood a good chance of becoming reality. But that reality was killed off by corrupt leaders that placed themselves ahead of their moral purpose. The American dream is a myth - it’s a materialistic nightmare of a police state run amuck. Surveys indicate that most citizens live in a nightmare world of debts which they are increasingly unable to service; and no how assiduously one may work to fulfill their dreams, these debts, are like carrying a bag of rocks that will never allow it. Nobody of any ethical, intellectual, or spiritual bearing has ever advocated happiness achieved through success or acquiring property at the expense of others (*see American & Success*).

To grow the mirage of a vision, leaders must sell themselves as kind, and the most honest person one could find; but a review of all the World’s leaders that none are honest by any societal measure. Keeping the illusion of a dream is the leaders function even though most just slave away on another person's dream; for them it’s a nightmare of being in a world governed by the whims of an indulged ego Now a new aspiration maker is arising on the horizon; a place where hand and mind working together generally results in little social mobility. Since people are alienated, it is necessary to put into action a new dream of prosperity, yet the race to obtain social status, the astute, the clever, the well connected, and evil men and women willing to steal from the honest. For in a dream of prosperity, that implies social justice, and both the West and the East have provided neither. President Xi Jinping of China speaks of the need of tapping into the legendary Chinese work ethic to empower “*the Chinese dream*” for national rejuvenation; an idea that sounds a bit more obtainable by describing the role of the individual in society to work assiduously to improve one’s prosperity; it is the rational notion that personal and national ideas coincide; and this dream is opening-up to a World seeking a new vision posterity through honest work – not theft by a few; and though these thieves are coveting this prosperity, Chinese won’t allow “*deadbeats*” from endangering the hard earned posterity by the people because Chinese elites,

⁶¹ The Author pays particular attention to his dreams. Most are anticipatory dreams of thoughts or events that have occurred. However, occasionally the He has dreamt of the future; has been visited by dead family members; and has had both friendly angelic personas and demonic monsters in dreams and nightmares; as well as a recurrent dream of a previous life as a soldier trapped on a Pacific island shoreline evading Japanese bayonets. In the case of nightmares, the Author has encountered reptilian demonic types seeking to abduct or battle him. These dreams can be rationally explained in terms of suffering illness as in the case of influenza, or malaria when in a semiconscious state the Author battled a giant monster; yet in the demonic reptilian encounter, the Author was not suffering from either illness.

including the leadership want to tap into it (*see* XI Jinping).

Drones, noun:

1. A drone is a person without a soul; without an identity; a person that takes and follows orders without question; and the educational system is designed to turn children into obedient, “*dumb-down*” drones whose only purpose is to be used as either a slave of labor, or a soldier defending a system that made them so stupid.

2. Every Tuesday, a “*sissy*,” fraudulently acting like a “*tough guy*,” a terrorist in a black suit named Barack Obama parades as a “*macho man*,” murdering children, and other innocent people with drones. A CIA program, it is a coward’s tool of terror; to impersonally murder at a distance without any sense of personal honor; or the need to derive a sense of the accomplishment of competitive battle up-front and personal with an opponent, as was the case with warriors of the American Indians, Japanese samurai and King Arthur knights of English lore. Automated flying machines that allow porcine, cowardly generals weighted down by “*bullshit*” medals, and “*shyster*” lawyers as presidents that never did the combat that requires personal killing, murder people from far distances; people that live in more primitive, remote environments where such acts are personal and done the old way. People hate America, not for the myth of its nonexistent freedoms, but because Obama murders their children and parents.

Between June 2004 and October 2013, with an armada of 7,000 drones, the majority of those murdered, 88 percent were killed by over 400 strikes in 70 countries; nearly all innocent people residing in the countryside villages. Only 12 percent of the 2,379 killed have been identified as terrorist, 295 as militants and 84 as al Qaeda, the rest can be classified as murders, especially if they bomb community hospitals killing doctor, nurses, and patients, which include children in beds.⁶² However, there is a motive to kill medical personnel, if one can kill one doctor, then that means a thousand insurgents die from neglect. In October 2015, a whistleblower revealed an internal report that the drone program of assassinations, of murdering people, that 90 percent of all those killed were not the intended target – innocent people, like women and children latter relabeled as terrorist without any proof thereof.⁶³ Of course rather than living up to the truth that this program is immoral, and illegal under domestic and international law, the government is now hunting down this whistleblower; hunt down the moral people that expose these horrific crimes.

To make these murders more palatable for public consumption, these victims are labeled and packed up with the term “*collateral damage*” maimed, destroyed lives. And the media reports these killings by celebrating the killing of a lone suspect, but ignore the majority of the innocent killed (*see* Media). Obviously, innocent people murdered are the basis of future acts of vengeance visited not upon the cowardly perpetrators, but innocent citizens. Mr. Drone Obama, never earned any right to murder children and call them collateral damage or militants; a disturbed person who claims that using killer robots “*saves lives*” kills children and citizens without due process - people that never did him a personal injustice. Unfortunately, despicable acts killing the innocent serve as a political shield for a group of cowardly warmongers hiding underground in bunkers, affording them protection to act macho in a deadly comedy orchestrated by the unjust for public consumption - a pathological group of comedians playing soldier (*see* Robot).

⁶² Bureau of Investigative Journalism, (October 14, 2014); <http://www.thebureauinvestigates.com>

⁶³ Scahill, Jeremy, *The Drone Papers*, The Intercept (October 15, 2015).

Dueño, (Spanish) noun:

Owner or master; and the US government feels it is the master, the owner of the entire planet; and it desires to make the Earth its entire plantation. This master seeks to enslave all with debts, which it uses to justify invasions if there is a failure to pay back the debts, yet it owes everybody through debts, which it does not intend to pay back. There is only One God, and that God is the Creator of humanity which was given a free nature to make choices; free to choose to serve good or bad; and those that choose to cooperate with an evil authoritarian master, will one day have to pay the bill for that cooperation (*see Authority & Cooperate*).

Dump, noun & verb:

1. A place where trash and garbage are transported and dumped in a pit or a large can. Dumps in the developing world are places where whole communities reside in an economic relationship. This situation generally reflects the class structure of a society: only the poor or some ethnic group are relegated to such places; and in the case of war, dumping grounds for bodies. Perhaps such environments are the birthplaces of future leaders and revolutionary movements of a chaotic, crusading, jihadist nature forcing the social order to metamorphose into a new political form, or die-out.

2. To get rid of something or a person. In a village of millions of people, we paradoxically are more disconnected than ever. Relationships that fail under these alienating conditions are quickly disposed of. The seeker is always in quest of love, of a mythical idea of love that does not function in a sarcastic society.

3. Monolithic institutions coldly function as dumping grounds for disposable people: i.e., schools, hospitals, and prisons are warehouse facilities for impoverished, sick, and pathological humanity. Most modern, warehoused people have been socialized to be stupid – easily controlled by the instruments of group organizations dictating social life. Nevertheless, the need to warehouse people is not intended to help them, but rather to use them as “*things*” to make money from and if need be eventually disposed of.

Dumpster, noun:

1. A large rectangular metal box where garbage or trash are deposited. In a money-centered society of disposable objects, and people, homeless and impoverished people search the dumpster for usable objects: i.e., the actual getting in the dumpster by a person is known as “*dumpster diving*.”

2. An institution: i.e., in a money-centered society, people who are treated like trash are dumped into institutional dumpsters that serve privatized governmental services as a means to making money: e.g., the prison industry (*see Prison Industrial Complex*).

Dynasty, noun:

As a feudal society America loves to pretend that it has royal bloodlines; people want to claim they have the Queen of England’s blood in them. If that is true, most likely they are the “*bastard*” off spring of philandering royalty “*screwing*” the village peasants below the castle walls by dumping their trash on them. America, has become a poor imitation of monarchical Europe, but here they pretend to play the game of democracy by having competing families trade off the reins of power every couple of terms

America may not officially have a king or queen, but the “trash” that immigrated there sure act as if they have competing clans for that position: i.e., the Bush family of Texas, the Clinton family of Arkansas, The Gore family of Tennessee, the Kennedy family of Massachusetts, and now the latest aspirant family, the Obama’s of Illinois. To be politically correct, we must include new families of different races and ethnicities. With the exception of the Kennedy clan, they all the best of friends; even though they may represent two different political parties which say they are different when they are not, they all claim their love for each other. The Bushes and Clintons are portrayed as political “enemies” by the media, but the truth is the two clans have a long, friendly relationship taking vacations together. But these are only the most known clans that believe they have a right to be supported by the serfs of America. All across America, political families are in power, and their relatives hold commercial contracts with the government. This is one reason why they place their own self-interests above the well-being of the nation.

For Americans to save the nation from these parasites, they must stop these bloodline Presidencies by not voting for them! The nation has had 20 years of Bush/Clinton, and if it is Jeb Bush and Hillary Clinton run in 2016 there will be no real debate on their conspiratorial criminality; no questioning of any and all failed policies of their engineering; and with another four years totaling nearly a quarter of a century, look at the disastrous results caused by the contempt for righteousness! And people, despite being impoverished would still vote for them. Inherited political power creates a ruling class of families with inbred corrupt relationships. These families build their patronage empires by corrupt relationships; and though they are super rich, the taxpayer has to support them. The Revolutionary War intended to do away with hereditary political officeholders.

America has become like a “tin pot” country like Haiti with Papa Doc and Baby Doc Duvalier; the Assad family of Syria and the Hussein royal family of Jordan. And the children of the Bush and Clinton clans are waiting in the wings to inherit their thrones – have they been promised a Senate seat or a governorship? Are we to be plagued in the future by little evil princesses? Has Bush promised Jenna, or the Clintons Chelsea Senate seats? Americans are gullible, they elected a con artist named Barack Obama; and perhaps his daughters also want to play queen. America is not about the people ruling, but about extending the right to participate in a neo- feudal system to those previously denied that right; this is how the “hidden hands” that control the system keep it going by offering a place at the table to the formerly marginalized, former slaves, homosexuals and feminist so they can feel better about themselves by wielding the fists of state on behalf of an old system seeking loyal servants – and they call it progress.

Dystopia, adjective & noun:

Corrupt American leadership destroyed the basis of the utopian dream of America; they robbed the basis of its posterity by adopting the tyrannical model of enslaving both civil society of its rights, and economic freedom by regulating every possible niche; and freedom is directly associated with a prosperous people; and the American people were betrayed by presidents and congressional representatives on the payroll of the a parasitic, oligarchic class. For all the ages the goodness of humanity has dreamt of a utopian world that has eluded us given the sins of the few that thirst for power; and that thirst is the dream of a nightmare society that is undesirable and frightening (*see Utopia*).

Many writers have predicted the dystopian collection of modern World States where the population is permanently limited by the claim that humanity is the threat to the Earth, not the foul one percent “sucking” it dry; a world where humanity is trapped in

slavery; a world where the worst of humanity has been unleashed upon each other; a place where people in pursuit of career display the pathological syndrome of symptoms that create a particular, weird social condition manifested by the betrayal of their families, friends, and leaders in order to get ahead (*see Syndrome*).⁶⁴ The glue that holds the industrialized world together is done so by impersonality of the surveillance state where we lose our individual identity and replaced it by an artificial persona created by the psychological manipulation, of classical conditioning based upon fear of the government, its punishments, and the fear of poverty; all these combined are profoundly cemented in place taking advantage of the worst of the human psyche. The basis to stabilize this situation is the conditioning of people to accept their station in life; to accept the schemes of government suppressing critical thought by accepting the poisoned fruits of consumption “*pushed*” by the propaganda of corporations and government intended to manufacture consensual consent of a type of impersonal mindless conformity.

authorHOUSE®

⁶⁴ Huxley, Aldous, *Brave New World*, originally published 1932, Everyman’s Library (2013).

Even the Score

Eagle, noun:

"Birds of a feather, flock together," and if that is so, then what bird are you? A powerful bird that in some indigenous beliefs is a representation of the Great Spirit – a bird of nobility; but has been used perversely as a symbol of peace and war by a flock of vultures that feed off the weak and innocent. Most people want to be free like an eagle warrior, are willing to battle for it, yet some are birds of a different sort, they willingly are chained to a Nazi flagpole flying the lies of freedom that do not exist; they do because they fearfully serve the vultures that roost on top of the state (*see Bird*). It takes courage and bravery to free oneself from that flagpole that stands above the cages of the imprisoned; free oneself like a Sioux brave adorned with an eagle feather needing to soar to new heights for they refuse to be a caged bird (*see Means, Russell*). If one has the courage to break the chains of oppression, sever the relationship to a culture of vultures, then the anger and fear will subside, and be replaced by dignity that is only possible if one is free.

When one sees an eagle flying above them, that augurs well for, them, because that bird is a sign that God hears your prayers pleading to be delivered from oppression, and yet if one sees a flock of vultures, squatting on the ground that may be an omen that not all is well (*see Augury & Omen*). People are earthlings by nature, they are not intended to be citizen-slaves of a plantation enterprise; citizenship is based upon fear and conflict which keeps the "*creeps*" in power of the plantation state. People are not meant to live in fear and conflict – they are intended to live peacefully among each other – to be free like an eagle, not "*plucked-over*" by the vultures that roost on top of the foul nest of government (*see Vulture*).

Earth, adjective & noun:

A massive ball of carbon orbiting around the Sun; carbon is one of the basic metal elements composing the physics of Earth (*see Elements*). The science of petrology, the study of rocks that describes and classifies them by their origins and formations, like all the sciences views them as objects, as inanimate things, not subjects with an intimate story that relates their essence to plants and animals. An alternate petrogenesis of Earth stones suggests that rocks are the clay, the mud from which all life is physically made, and as such, all animate life is impossible without their chemical elements (*see Mud, Stone & Rock*). If consciousness permeates the entire cosmos, then the Earth is not just a carbon thing, but an accessioned intelligent being – known as our Mother – our Mother Earth. In relationship with another intelligent being – the Sun – our Father, we are their children, Earthlings, something that feudal or modern nation states repress. Our foundations are carbon, the mud of the Earth. All animal forms and their ranges are bounded by the environment. Yet within these environments animals range freely. Only pathological humans erect walls on the Earth and call them frontier borders; erect fences to impede the natural flow of humanity from one environment to the next. This was not the situation tens of thousands of years ago when humanity roamed the Earth. As humanity supposedly became more civilized they became more barbaric in their dehumanized nature. No longer, can humans freely travel the good Earth. But, perhaps in the future, we will return to our real nature and resume are wandering ways reconnecting to the mud we are made from.

Economics, noun:

In an earlier age, humans were engaged in a hunter-nomad and farming economies that sustained life, not destroyed the means of

life. This life sustaining economy was an efficient, hunter-gatherer economy followed by an agrarian economy followed by a machine-oriented economy. These economies required strong individuals with ideas, artisans crafting objects, and distributing the product within the village for use. This can be accomplished individually or in groups; and that is the basis of economic ideology of whom and what will control manufacturing, distribution, and consumption: i.e., the tension between communism, socialism, and capitalism as a means to a desired social end of sharing the economic abundance (*see Abundance & Entitlements*).

Economics are the efficient, productive means of constructing usable, functional, and tradable things for a needed or desired end. An authentic economy is the use of hand and mind in unison engaged in an activity that supports social life, not some “*creepy hidden hand*” of the banks “*toying*” with economic forces clinically “*rigging*” the markets. And this is very efficient for the power structure, but not efficient for successful living by the citizen-slaves trapped in forms of economic slavery on corporate plantations. Financial efficiencies equates to government protecting money over people, hence money is the root of evil when government has to engage in measures of the oppressive fist to protect it against the complaints of people tired of their labor being treated as an inefficient component of the plantation labor system (*see Efficiency*).

In the past, when politicians were not owned by the fascist bankers, the primary responsibility of the government was to keep inflation low, and encourage full employment so people could afford to live; this two-pronged policy maintained social stability. However, today, the government policy of quantitative easing intentionally creates inflation to “*cheapen*” the debts owed by banks and government; and allows for companies to treat people as a cost to their “*bottom line*.” This is of course is immoral when most companies are maintained through government contracts paid for by the impoverished taxpayer. The easing of the money supply enriches the powerful while making life nearly impossible for the people (*see Quantitative Easing*).

What appears to be an enlightened modern system of production is merely the extension of plantation economics from the eras of slavery. Adam Smith said the Vile Maxim of the masters of mankind is “*All for ourselves and nothing for other people*.” If the masters of industry continue to rein, then we will continue to see the growth of economically driven social-psychological and environmental disasters before our eyes caused by fascist war industries financed by banks (*see Vile Maxim*). Free markets do not exist as claimed by the crony capitalist – only hidden interests controlling monopolies claiming so. Governments can “*rig*” the economy for the benefit of society, or it “*rig*” the markets in favor of the select few corrupt politicians, “*deadbeat*” corporations, and venal billionaires to the detriment of society. Technical experts claim the markets are based upon supply and demand, and that these forces are guided by the “*hidden hand*,” a term that was coined by Benjamin Disraeli, the British Prime Minister in the 19th Century. In his political novel, *Coningsby*, the character Sidonia, based on the personage of Lord Rothschild said “*Governments do not govern, but merely control the machinery of government, being themselves controlled by the hidden hand*.”⁶⁵ Disraeli was a friend of Lord Rothschild who controlled the money supply of England. It was he that was the force behind the economy financing wars and misery; he was the “*hidden hand*” that controlled the illusion of a free market. Countries freely traded amongst each other, but putting them at war against each other and financing both sides was more profitable.

⁶⁵ Disraeli, Benjamin, *Coningsby, or The New Generation*, (1844), republished by Read Books (2008). The author studied economics at Florida State University where he asked the professors about what the term “*hidden hand*” meant and where did it originate from; none of these so called expert economist knew where this term originated from, or exactly what it was. That is when the author realized that they were uneducated people enamored with the theories that they never questioned, but accepted as some sort of holy gospel from the gods of finance; and if they did not know that simple question – what else did they not know as they parroted without questions supposed classical economic claims; and these “*ignoramus*es” manage the economy?

For the very few, bankers and war profiteers, the economy is doing well, but for this situation to continue, these master must intentionally place the economy into a permanent deep freeze intended to freeze the majority into their places as either enslaved serfs, or imprisoned slaves farmed out to the vile corporations that access prison labor. And after everybody has been “*frozen to death*,” they will swoop in and play the role of the philanthropic ogres providing their slaves with work toiling in the fields and a slave cabin to reside in. And those that resist will be incarcerated and placed on chain gangs to be farmed out as slave labor. Those that escape the chain gangs, they will made homeless vagrants; and since that now is illegal, they too eventually will swept from the streets and impressed into these labor gangs; something akin to the houses of labor of the 18th and 19th Centuries.

The fascist masters, thinking themselves superior to all, living in ill-gotten luxury in New York and London, with their purchased political agents in Washington practicing the principle of the *Vile Maxim* have intentionally destroyed the manufacturing economy through trade agreements deporting jobs, and ceaseless wars as the means of stealing all the wealth through tax transfers from the population to the military industrial complex, eliminating the independent financial centers and stealing their gold bullion and oil reserves, and crippling the population turning them into wage peons; nobody of any conscience would be their friend – for that is the “*kiss of death*.” But many are willing to kiss death, in order to get their little “*piece of the action*.” The fascist bankers of Wall Street have “*stressed out*” the global economy with their “*deadbeat*” debts and war. They are like a bar customer that never pays the tab, but “*runs-out*” on the bill looking for a new bar where they can start a new tab. The only people that pay the tab are the powerless through austerity measures that privatize government properties and services, and are bent of disassembling social programs which results in social and economic disasters (*see Austerity*). The balance of the World is moving beyond the fascist banking centers in the US and Britain and are constructing a new era of global prosperity, but the American and European miscreant oligarchs don’t intend to be drowned in the waters that their corrupt politicians, banks and corporations have poisoned. But they are attempting to organize their global operations by capturing the bulk of global trade through trade agreements under the strict control of trade tribunals in favor of trans-national corporations and not the sovereignty of nations.

But these miscreants have seen to it that the Sun is setting on old empires drained of all resources, and now are shipping their financial empires from West to East by means violence to “*suck dry*” and the rising on Sun of posterity in the East. America no longer manufactures products for export, she only exports scrap plastic, paper and metals to the East while the East exports manufactured goods. So, for US industry to competitively export to new markets, her leaders intend to devalue labor which means poverty. Yet for now, she only exports war into regions that never wanted to purchase it; wars that serve the need to rob the gold bullion of occupied nations to shore-up the collapsing dollar; a worthless dollar being challenged by the Chinese Yuan (¥) backed by gold and trade. But that setting of the Sun on the West will be contested by those left impoverished and the miscreant thieves know such an event will bring accountability for their crimes; so they have engineered a heavily armed police state to control any revolutionary outbreaks. So while they use America as a base of military operations, they are scheming “*to lasso*” the rising Sun of the East; but Asians which have worked hard under their own miscreant leaders, are leery of this neo-colonialism of parasitic, porcine white men trying to enslave them. The irony is, China and Russia offer the possibility of keeping the global economy in a state of competitive flux; not a global spider web with one currency under the dominance of a nest of spiders centered in the West.

There is an absence of a sound economic policy under the control of collective democracy in response to the sovereign debt crisis.

Nearly all the politicians in both political parties were purchased cheaply by the bankers that effectively function as a one party fascist system. Most of the public debt incurred does not support the population that pays the taxes, but supports the financial markets on behalf of war profiteers and cannot possibly be repaid. So, rather than slashing the military industrial complex subsidies, the corrupt politicians will slash the throats of the people with the razor blades of austerity measures. The crisis is structured because the partial writing off of compounded debts, only paying the original loan amount and some interests, creditors insists upon the impossible –that the entire accrued debt and compounded interests continued to be paid. Governments under the whip of financiers are attempting to achieve the impossible. Heavily indebted governments have been forced to reduce social service programs to the poor and middle classes that reduce health care and education. This includes selling-off public property – the privatization of public services. Austerity measures imposed on the public are bonanzas for the financial elites: i.e., measures which deprive government of revenues to support civil society as a whole. Consequently, the economy sinks lower, due to the lack of public consumption of goods and services, and investments in new business; all fall, and bring the economy to a grinding halt while the existing debt continues to compound and grow becoming an ever larger percentage of the GDP and more unserviceable.

There is something “sick” when politicians, clowns working for the “hidden hand” of the banks, lecture the public on being responsible while doling out trillions in aid to institutions of power whose expertise is killing while making taxpayers pay for the trillions in budget deficits, much of it driven by investments in “rigged markets,” or unconstitutional domestic programs of spying and international militarism that relies on the clenched fists of killing and torturing mostly innocent people. But, the profitable rate of return to war profiteers and banks has never been seriously challenged by the public to change the finances of theft bankrupting the government’s ability to invest in the needs of society, not just the privileged few and their need to threaten with clenched fists.

It is true that the powerless turned into serfs are responsible for supporting both governmental and elite finances around making war on people through taxation. However, for poor people desperately enslaved by the fascist IRS and threatened by them, evading taxes is increasingly a rational and ethical stance to take in the face of the bureaucratic machinery of a Leviathan slave state that has caused so much oppression: e.g., seizing people’s homes and bank accounts, then kicking them to the curb. Politicians and technocrats can pay their taxes because the powerless citizens – the slaves trapped on plantations provide them with the means to that oppressive end – and they call it “paying one’s fair share.”

Under a fascist economic system, all financial markets and their investment instruments are “rigged” - and the logic to “peddled” to the public to purchase the fraudulent instruments are lies – con artist games. There is something foul smelling coming up from the bilges of the sinking ship of state when officials speak of taxpayers bearing the risk while sharing in the upsides of profits to be made from bad debts or “rigged” market place schemes. But it’s really a burden placed on the backs of people treated like beast of burden. Now this begs the question, that in order to have a profit for banks and government, then there will be a growth in employing bill collectors to chase the impoverished taxpayers at the bottom of the pyramid to pay bad debts like the lost equity in the derivatives markets, or mortgage markets; or between the original debt or mortgage amount and the new lower amount.

But the nation is awash in debts which can’t be paid back on the usurious terms set by banks; and that is what the bankers want. People will labor away to pay debts until the principle is paid off many times over; then they default under the weight of it all. But

that becomes another instrument to sell off to bill collectors that then squeeze it for more through wage garnishments and property seizures. One source of these debts are the usurious rates on credit cards – the financial collapse blamed on people forced to borrow money at exploitative rates; or the next collapse coming in the student loan market, wherein people borrow money for a worthless education from the government that will not lead to a job that pays enough to service that debt. But banks love this fraudulent scheme, because the government underwrites the debts; then the government turns around and plays debt collector. One might ask if this is an inefficient way of developing social wealth; but, no so for the bankers, but for the powerless citizen the answer is obvious: if after harassing people “to pay-up,” will the government pay a dividend back to the people that labor, taxes and debts were squeezed from? No – the government will merely turn around and finance the military industrial complex.

There is doubt that the fascist bankers, the venal profiteers that are “ganging-up” on destitute people and the middle classes rendered poor will ever help them – but no doubt will support parasitic constituents in government if the form of technocrats, and powerful financial and elite social interest in need of support. But that support won’t come from their profits, but by the impoverished taxpayers. This “ganging-up” against the citizens has become pathological when the government in a conspiracy with corporate lobbyists has intentionally grown the prison industrial complex as a source of slave labor for corporations. It is a twisting of the 13th Amendment that allows for slavery for those convicted of a crime (*see* Slavery). With the collapse of the economy due to the criminal negligence of government, and criminal bribes paid to politicians to serve corporations at the expense of the citizens, more and more citizens are committing “petty” crimes for basic survival which subjects them to being arrested, convicted and hence converted into slaves (*see* Prison Industrial Complex).

Any political economic plans will fail because the advocates a system of death, and yet some still believe in an old, feudal system that creates more social ills than it cures: e.g., the engineering of the prison industrial complex. The only way out of this situation is to destroy the banking system that merely functions as a crime syndicate. Technology may change production, but the introduction of technologies does not mean a change in social relations. Like nearly all past predecessors, today’s politicians are also Keynesian adherents believing in government; but many argue, including the deceased John Maynard Keynes, that politicians took his theory and addicted the nation to spending money for votes. Any plan will fail because the system is based upon organized failure that benefits the few who now get bailed out by those who are drowning in their crimes. Phobic, “brain washed” Americans are fearful of what they label as socialism, but it’s really more corporate welfare that is a form of militarist economics, socialism for parasitic institutions of government and finance, not the people who still will have to labor under the slavery of corporate employment; and that is assuming one can get access to a corporate plantation with a master at its helm.

The current deadly fascist economic system of slavery has traumatized the human psyche, destroyed the environment, and doomed humanity to extinction. A revolution in economic policy is needed by new technologies to overthrow the ancient feudal system of social relations that functions on enslaving people. A better future is possible by breaking-up monopolies of theft that suppress technologies that could unleash abundance that would be commonplace (*see* Future). Any new technological innovations that unleash abundance, but are under the control of an ancient feudal system will never change the World for the better if a small group of oligarchs control its production (*see* Oligarchy). There is no such thing as resource scarcity when it is artificially created by a few to create a system of controlled, restricted supply and driven-up demand that produces wealth for the few by wreaking

the environment and paving the World with economic bondage, genocidal wars, engineered starvation and disease.

What are needed are new life sustaining technologies that will render obsolete the fascist economic model death of “*crony*” corporatism, a fascist model that mocks the supply and demand model of free trade; a transparent model which will lead to a transformation of a six thousand years old feudal slavery system into a voluntary system of cooperation. What short sighted and unimaginative economist argue is that people are inherently lazy – which is not true; only a very small portion of the population is unwilling to work. Yet they refuse to work for a system of slavery (*see Slavery*). It is not the alienated, enslaved workers that are lazy, but lazy economists not questioning a failed system created by fascist bankers, nor exploring and creating new systems free of their “*rigging*” schemes (*see Economist*). New automated, replication technologies can produce enough goods and services for all seven billion inhabitants on the planet; a system that could support hundreds of millions well beyond the current population (*see Population*). In the future new technologies will be based on new sources of energy that will power replication machines that will convert energy into matter. New technologies that are shared as an “*open source*” will bring back the better aspects of the past such as the village community full of craftsmen and artisans engaged in “*peer to peer*” transactions which circumnavigate the pimp corporation called America owned by the fascist bankers and its whores, the vassal politicians.

America in the deadly grips of fascist bankers that intentionally destroyed its manufacturing economy and is destroying the economies of its allies through fascists banking schemes which control economic policies while discouraging the use of Russian energy, or Chinese trade; the Christian Russians who wanted to join the Western culture, and China in need of trade with the West. Both nations, with experience with communism, have come to reject that mode of economic existence. Nevertheless, the New York and London bankers only propose using these two nations, not engaging in a transparent system, but the replacement of a free and open economy that does not “*rig*” the economy with a command and control economy regulated by fascist financial institutions, which do. But Iceland, the only democracy in the West has shown the way for true democracy to take back control of an economy by dismantling the banks, imprisoning the bankers and “*dumping*” the corrupt politicians; by reasserting democratic control taking back control of both the government and economic policy, the American people can once again prosper. However, that may not be possible with the “*iron padlock*” of the military industrial complex imprisoning democracy and free trade.

Germany is the key to destroying the growth of the American fascist state; a state that does not function on sustaining life, but of destroying life. Germany cannot allow these fascists to destroy their economy in an economic war against Russia. They understand the effects of printing worthless treasuries, and that a gold standard ultimately guarantees paper money. American economic sanctions against Russia are hurting German business that is heavily invested in Russia. Moreover, Europe and Germany are dependent upon Russia for energy supplies. The Germans are better off investing their economy in Eurasia than sticking with Europe and America. But since bankers and capitalist are whores, already, those criminals situated in England and Germany are turning to China and the new trading block of the BRIC as a way to keep going after America collapses; and since America outsourced its manufacturing and increased its imports, the emerging economies are increasingly controlling the bulk of trade (*see BRIC*). But the evil fascists are in dire need of preserving their parasitic system against the threat of an open, honest system of trade that the BRIC nations are attempting to replace the parasitic New World Order based on an old evil order.

The puppet in power, Obama has negotiated a ruinous plan for the American worker in the Trans-Pacific and Trans-Atlantic Partnerships intentionally designed to eliminate political sovereignty and turn governance over to the global cabal of bankers and their corporations; a system of economic and political union engineered to deprive societies of their political rights (*see Union*). These supposed free trade partnerships are not free and are not really intended to promote trade, but are political tools intended to enslave people into economic zones controlled not by sovereign governments, but by banks and corporations. These agreements negotiated in secrecy by Obama who sold the lie to the public that his regime would be the “*most transparent*” grants power and immunity to corporations that will be free of the interference of the public to protect themselves from business practices that are detrimental to the welfare of society. Sovereign governments castrated by these agreements attempting to protect the public can be sued and fined. Democracy will be replaced by corporate rule controlled by a handful of bribed technocrats that will supplant established laws. Most likely, the governments will give up their sovereignty because the politicians will be well paid to vote for the agreement. Once these trade agreements are cemented in place, governments will be privatized; their assets taken over and there will be no point in having legislatures, presidents, and, judge as corporate tribunals will determine the law and court rulings.

The only reality these miscreants controlling the economy of death offer the humanity are wars without end which benefit war profiteers; the steady destruction and eventual death of civil society; the death of democracy and its protective legislation guarding the public wellbeing; and technocratic governance by unelected bureaucrats on behalf of the 0.00001 percent billionaire class. In order for US corporations to survive and prosper, they must export manufactured products to the new emerging markets in Asia because the American consumer can no longer be the basis of an economic revival. So business and politicians in support see the American worker, labor as the primary prohibitive cost of production rather than as source of revenue. Clearly, what is need for humanity to survive these miscreants is the death of their economic model; and unfortunately, they may mean the vagaries and vulgarity of revolution. However, if that occurs, it is only because people have lost every means of survival. In order to avoid this scenario, we must look to the past for what successfully sustained life before the vultures “*plucked*” these policies clean.

Table 1, is a composite collection of political and economic ideas and policies; its foundation rest upon the reinstitution of liberty which is the basis of a prosperous economy; and that is what originally built America in a World of despotic political systems. We are faced with crony capitalism as “*pushed*” by the Bush, Clinton crime syndicates, which has produced endless wars, spying on the American people, massive debt, and raising taxes on working people while “*deadbeat*” elites pay nearly nothing. This situation has bankrupted the nation both financially and morally! What we are in dire need of are not leaders with serious pathologies and character flaws, nor supposed experts coming and going through the revolving door between government and Wall Street, but a restoration of morality that places the well-being of society above all else. Money and people fleeing despotism will always flow to the shores of America seeking personal liberty and economic freedom to invest in transparent enterprises not commandeered by a government conducting itself like an organized crime syndicate. To accomplish this end, a workable plan acceptable to nearly all, first we must look to our ancestors of the past in order to understand the strengths and failures of political ideologies as shown in Table 2: Social Planning Landscape on page 572 (*see Plan*).

Starting with the obvious, it will be necessary not to reject what appears to be competing ideologies, but rather reject the personal character flaws of leaders: i.e., to dismantle the nefarious relationships between government, politicians and bureaucrats and

powerful finance embodied in the Federal Reserve. When corrupt politicians that act as though they are “*above the law*,” then in order to restore faith in governmental institutions it will be necessary to criminally prosecute politics at the highest levels. We must take the best ideas from each generation that confronted economic problems and political tyranny, and craft a “*new deal*” to restore the reputation of the nation as an enlightened enterprise that is free, and generously shares the fruitful bounty that all are responsible for sowing and harvesting.

POLICY		IDEOLOGY	PRACTICE
Inversion	Repatriate \$ 2 trillion in offshore holdings		
Corporate Tax	Lower corporate income tax below China rate of 25%	Classical Economics (Adam Smith)	
Repeal Personal Income Tax	Refocus IRS function on corporations & foundations	Classic Economics (Adam Smith)	Ethics (transparency)
Tariff and Export Policy	Tariffs on products made by exploited labor; manufacturing of export products	Classic Economics (Adam Smith)	Protectionism
Reject Trade Treaties	Reject Trans-Pacific Partnership & Trans-Atlantic Trade Investment Partnership treaties usurping economic sovereignty to corporate trade boards		Ethics (transparency)
Enforcement of Labor Laws	Enforce labor laws applicable to corporations & hire American citizens; ban prison labor by corporations	New Deal (1930s)	Ethics
Audit government contracts	End non bid contracts (crony capitalism)	Classical Economics (Adam Smith)	Ethics (transparency)
Enforce Anti-Trusts Laws	Reinstitute the 1932 Glass-Steagall Act prohibiting banks from speculating with depositor's funds. Promote competition by dismantling banking monopolies	New Deal (1930s)	Ethics (transparency)
Initiate Public Service	“New Deal” obligatory national service erasing student debts, or provide financing for higher education & vocational arts.	New Deal (1930s)	Public Service
Reform Patent Laws	Prohibit ideas, information / technologies being owned in perpetuity that promote monopolies		Public ownership of state funded research
Audit Federal Reserve	Remove financial management & return function to Congress & Treasury Department; currency gold standard		Ethics (transparency)
Prosecute Financial Crimes	Time limits on revolving door between government & financial institutions		Ethics (transparency)
Investigate Political and Trust Foundation Corruption	Reinstitute the “ <i>rule of law</i> ” by prosecuting Clinton, Bush I, II, and Obama.		Ethics (transparency)
Legalize and Decriminalize Drugs	Remove source of funds for the Deep State; & prohibit privatized prison contracts	Personal liberties	Rationality
Enforce the Bill of Rights	Investigate & prosecute rogue agencies (CIA & NSA); refocus on overseas mission	Enlighten Liberalism (18 th Century)	Human Rights

Table 1: Economic Prosperity Plan

Economist, *noun*:

Technocrats, a technical drone with no emphatic understanding of what a real economy is for those deprived of anything that would empower them. If the markets are all “*rigged*” by fascist bankers at the Federal Reserve, then what is the point of having trained economist preaching the virtues of free markets? Economists operate from the premise that there is the freedom of economic forces at play, but in fact those forces are shackled because the markets are “*rigged*.” If that is so, then why is there a need to employ armies of economist to predict the obvious outcomes of “*rigged*” markets? And those outcomes are fraudulent

profits for the “*hidden hands*” rigging the markets, and the inevitable financial collapse and liability “*off-loaded*” onto the backs of the taxpayer. Markets have become so “*rigged*” by large financial institutions, that any notion of free forces affecting both good and bad decisions by the public to invest has been negated. So, why do business schools continue to preach and teach classical economics which have no place in the reality of structured markets?

Economist, technical drones, claim the environment is constrained in its capacity to generate resources; and that is the fallacy that discredits an entire supposed science called economics that claims unfettered market forces would free-up these resources. Unfortunately, the institutions that employ economists are the very institutions that thrive in an environment of artificially induced scarcity based upon manipulating derivative futures markets such as gold contracts, and the manipulating the price of oil to drive down the cost of energy in order to destroy energy producing adversaries like Russian economy (*see Energy*).

Economics that are based on artificially created scarcity is ignorance of alternative forms of energy generation and the immorality of making money on starving people out for a dollar bill. While politicians at home try to buy the vote through fear mongering and by means of spending towards supporting that end, the banking system speaks the language of austerity measures imposed upon the starving public while the fascist Pentagon becomes more obese; measures that they will never feel themselves. The problem of the technocrat managing your life is an individual removed from suffering the outcomes of their decisions – technical disasters. All these experts promise what they are going to do for you. But, when they “*screw-up*,” they apologize, but ordinary people live with their “*screw-ups*” for the rest of their lives. They personify a group of “*mad [social] scientists*” bullying on behalf of the failures of the corrupt to get their luxurious bailouts.

America’s educated elites represent a new generation of trained economist that are technical drones, mannequins trying to manage the reality of predatory economics with broken down theories from a textbook; the cause of the effects from failed, technical rationalities run amuck. But economists now are employed not to predict the movement of market forces, but to “*rig*” them. Since many of them live with six figure paychecks and carte blanche health insurance, they can afford to “*mentally masturbate*” of their deluded self-importance while working people suffer the deadly effects of austerity measures “*set-up*” as the means to pay for “*rigged*” markets which they insist others live under as they pontificate immorality as morally necessary. Archaic economists are obsessed with the phrase financial efficiency; unfortunately efficiency is applied to the idea of money and how efficient it works at obtaining a rate of monetary return, not a social rate of return that is difficult to measure in the short term. They see the labor factor, as a sterile component devoid of humanity as in the efficient use of labor; and that efficient use is the cost, another example as to why money is the root of many evils – the oppressive aspects of the rule of money over human lives (*see Efficiency*). And that is why they want to impoverish the American worker, so as to make manufactured exports to the new Asia markets competitive, because that is where the new growing middle class are, for the broken middle class of America is of limited use.

Besides these sterile academic perspectives in synch with a puritanical society claiming resource scarcity, they still have the immoral foible of evading taxes on money they earn directly and more importantly indirectly from positions held in government. Rich elites control the revolving doors between private finance and government, and in collusion with technical armies on subsidized government payrolls they indirectly employ, they can afford to pay taxes because ultimately, the vast majority of

people pay it for them in salaries, bonuses, legalized theft, and tax bailouts for those thefts; and now the potential heft of bank accounts considered the property of the banks that can be used as collateral.

Education, noun:

Public education is designed to destroy free will! Education is a world of competing ideas, hence a battle of ideological control. It is an institutional schoolhouse that functions like a jailhouse for children; an education, trains people like circus animals by the whip for the big test; and whatever ideology controls – controls the answers (*see* Test). Modern education is a form of child abuse; it treats students like trainable dogs; and that is what students are when they are subject to operant conditioning intentionally delivered as the treatment to thwart an individual's free will. Operant conditioning is more about punishing sticks than meritorious carrots. It is all about complying with the edicts and believing in the "*fairy tales*" of government schemes and conspiracies.

How effective is the American education system? The answer is very poor in imparting intellectual skills, but very good at "*brainwashing*" people to be obedient dogs believing the evil will of the state (*see* Brainwash). Twenty-five percent of the electorate do not know that America declared its independence from Britain; forty percent do not know what nations the US fought in the Second World War; eighty percent do not know who the president was during the First World War; and now, during wars in Afghanistan and Iraq, eighty-three percent of youth between the ages of eighteen and twenty-four could not locate either Iraq or Afghanistan on the map. How can American democracy survive when people are ignorant of civics and knowledge in general? It cannot with a conspiracy to "*dumb down*" people to obscure the "*hidden hands*" behind the omnipotent state clenching the truth with closed fists by teaching lies, and Mark Twain noted, "*We must unlearn what we have learned.*"

When government consolidates schools into large districts with policies programs that are intended to strap all minds to the same paradigm "*delivered on the cheap*" – then what we have "*dumb down*" minds trained to be obedient workers trained not to think independently, but trained to be dependent upon a master – the state or the corporation; trained to push pictures on a cash register that does most the thinking. And that skill is now the test. Education needs to be localized – democratized – not bureaucratized. Since education is a public battle over policy, the schoolhouse is a dysfunctional place; and it's not because parents are challenging the model of operant conditioning; it's due to the underhanded motives of elites not wanting an educated citizenry challenging them by asking questions.

It is an institution laced through with societal problems of their making that has been given the sacred task of educating youth; and it is a dysfunctional society that would take the sacred obligation to be ethical and rendered it profane by emphasizing the efficiency of finance over the inefficiencies of negotiating a humane society. Schools have become like prisons because schools are starved out of funds; they are warehouses where criminality is taught in the form of behaviors brought on by overcrowding; where children chafing under this model of control allows it to unwittingly torture children with nonsense administered through punitive means. America is a country that preaches the virtues of its human rights creeds while not practicing them at home or abroad: e.g., it is supposed freedoms are robbed daily; it is supposed Christian values put in practice are evil; and its supposed beliefs in education are starved out for its war making enterprises.

The supposed enemy of America, China, is a land with limited freedoms to question political authority, yet the Chinese honor education as a means to prosperity and ethical beliefs, and do not intentionally starve it out for wars of expansion. The Chinese see education as a means to economic prosperity, in lieu open war. The Chinese school system is the most difficult system in the World: there the students go to school 16 hours a day seven days a week. Though the Chinese are well intentioned in the practice of education, and is a system that trains students well in the skills of mathematics and the sciences, still this system is cruel in that there is an overemphasis on education as a means to both economic posterity and the control of society toward national policy objectives. Visiting American teachers, most who rarely come back after the expiration of their one year contracts, criticize the lack of critical thinking of the Chinese students; and though that is partially true because they have never been given permission to do so, it ignores the fact that American students are also not capable of critical thinking without the basic skills of science and mathematics which Chinese students do process. In many ways, it is the same problem of students being rendered “stupid,” generally speaking, Chinese students don’t question, but American students cannot compute, because both school systems reflect a society’s weakness – one that is not free and intimidated, the other feeling overly entitled to dominate by any means.⁶⁶

Most teachers teach skills, but not the art of education which is the philosophy of questioning authority. They also were made dumb by a dysfunctional system that trained them like dogs not to question authority, but to do the state’s bidding, and as such they unwittingly try to make students even dumber than them! But being obedient to the state is also the objective of all authoritarian states: e.g., even the Chinese expect their students overseas to bring back all the information to China; but, once a Chinese student gets a taste of a more open society, they generally desire to remain; and this a challenge to the government which resorts to pressuring relatives to pressure students to come back home.

The American school system claims that they would never deter a student from asking questions; but is that so? Perhaps the idea of critical thinking was always a myth, or a thing of the past. Very few students are ever allowed to ask what they believe; why do they believe it; where did they learn it; and who taught them ideologically laden beliefs. Yet students that do question have learned to survive indoctrination programs to the ways stupidity by pretending to show respect to certified morons so they won’t be punished; and those that do the questioning will encounter the real lesson that schools teach: i.e., the power of the state represented by the school resource officer clubbing them over the head. But, they ought to continue to read what interests them, because that will lead them to their career. But since public schools do not teach skills that are effective in the work environment it may be more practical to study a trade as a plumber, electrician, or carpenter because they pay as well, if not more than the college degrees which increasingly have no use in the workplace!

If one is forced by financial circumstances to attend public school, be aware it really is a concentration camp – a dangerous cage with too many rats! In 5,000 police departments provide the school resource officers that are armed thug whose weapons are pepper spray, tasers and guns; and there reports of children being permanently maimed by these thugs. The police in school are dangerous than kids fighting amongst each other. But if you don’t go, the police will arrest you and make you a prisoner by putting an ankle bracelet on you! So, be a warrior in your head and soldier onward – be a hero to yourself. Affiliate yourself and

⁶⁶ The author was a university professor, but emigrated to China to be with an educational system that surpasses the American system because their knowledge and philosophers are held in high esteem, whereas in America, the land of “*know it alls*” philosophers are laughed at. In China the institutions of family and education are the foundations, in America those foundations have been destroyed.

your family with a home school license to avoid being potentially assaulted and battered by police. But if the government actually properly funded education, there would be no overcrowded concentration camps for children that bring out the worst behaviors. But it is cheaper to use armed police than to invest in children. One might ask if the priorities are misplaced when armed thugs are favored as a social investment over the education of children. If you cannot pass school and get that diploma, don't worry, there is the GED, or just go to junior college.

Rationally speaking, it's less expensive with greater rates of social and individual returns for the government to invest in public education with open admissions, but high standards; but that does not serve financial interests. Yet education is a model to achieve some form of social control when it's more profitable to enslave people with debts to corporate overseers that have taken over the government plantation than to provide liberty and freedom from purchasing a bad education. In this context, education weeds out the nonconformist, because they are too independent for modern institutionalized life in need of "*dumb-down*" teachers training "*dumb-down*" students in how to be productive in unproductive bureaucratic, corporate life. In short, the parental authority of the government does not require that it be a "*deadbeat*" parent for its own survival, but ought to invest in her children to guarantee that their posterity will assure her continued existence; if not, the entire society will die.

Now, any critical analysis of the truth reveals that the American and most educational systems around the World have been turned into a business, and as such mimics that corrupt paradigm: i.e., administrative positions "*suck-up*" most of the budget and their function is to exterminate critical thinking; faculty are denied tenure and replaced with adjunct instructors placed on a slave wage to discourage them from being source questioning this perversity; and students are only taught skills to manage this paradigm while being told that being shackled to debts is opportunity at drawing financial aid. Sallie Mae the student loan corporation being like a jilted woman you can never divorce – you must pay her alimony for educating you; even though she is rotten mother selling her own children her parental obligation (*see Student Loan*). But, these fools mostly only sell education with non-payable debts as access to some happy future that never is; and "*peddle*" the worthless paper, mass produced degrees in mediocrity, "*mental masturbation*" which nobody will employ because most degrees are generally impractical when employed outside of institutionalized life: i.e., one has to join an institution of mediocrity to survive (*see Debts*).

Moreover, an educated professional is not entirely immune from seeking counsel themselves: e.g., crazy psychologist with fractured advice; economist who can't predict tomorrow; business gurus who can't make an investment that pays; "*dummy*" teachers who can't think outside the box, except inside a classroom of mind control; or writers who can't see a world removed from this dimension and parrot its falsehoods; and musical, artistic and theatrical types who can mimic, but can't create, nor orchestrate without unison. Everybody wants to be an artist, but we have become mostly "*bull-shit artist*," without integrity because we cannot trust each other's words; and that is what the university teaches us to be –speakers of double speak, but credential "*bull-shit artist*."

Efficiency, noun:

Efficiency is a dangerous word when combined with the phrase financial efficiencies which equates to oppression by government to achieve it. It is a sterile word used in the world of the economist and public administrator (*see Economist*). Modern economics

is the business of government; and the business of government is not protecting citizens, but national interests, and those interests are corporations and their finances, not the labor of the honest (*see Economics & Government*). In order to protect money; to protect “*the root of evil*,” government must engage in oppressive measures of control when the citizen-slaves complain too much about being used as beast of burden to finance the economy with their labors (*see Oppression*).

It is good to achieve competency in performances placed in the service of humanity; to accomplish the empowerment of freedom and independence without wasting the resources of time and effort of the government on oppressing people on behalf of corrupted finances. Government, for and by the people, not a small group of oligarchs, nor the artificiality of a thing called money can accomplish the mission of empowerment with a minimum expenditure of time and effort if we agree to harness the instruments of state, the assembly lines of knowledge productive to increased humanity's efficiency in being humane. Unfortunately, government's ratio of work done to develop a machine of oppression, and the energy, money to supply it, has morally and financially bankrupted the nation.

Eight, *adjective & noun*:

1. A numerical value denoting eight separate objects for counting: e.g., eight students, or eight teachers.
2. Eight Ball, a pocket billiards game: a black ball with a white circle with the number eight painted black.
3. Eight Ball: i.e., the slang expression for an eighth of an ounce of cannabis, psilocybin mushrooms, and cocaine.
4. In the imperial court of ancient China, the official position of the institution of prostitution was ranked eighth in its worth to the social order, ahead of ninth ranked teachers (*see Nine*). The Chinese imperial court granted rewards for extraordinary capacity and loyalty; and that included people skilled at the arts of the intimate; their skills were categorized as necessary for social harmony and balance; it was a reputable institution (*see Prostitution*). Perhaps one service is more valuable than another? Satisfying the primordial urges to fornicate with another, domestic services such as sexual intercourse may be more important to assuaging any biological threat to the social order. Perhaps this was so because the prostitutes provided a more reputable service; one based on pleasure and not killing. Teachers merely reinforced what the Chinese imperial court wanted the peasants to know; bureaucrats were viewed as less loyal and worthy than a prostitute; even a potential disloyal threat to a ruler (*see Teacher*). In Hong Kong, the Occupy Central protests, the Umbrella Movement, are being instigated by academics in league with US bureaucrats that Beijing seeks out for being disloyal (*see Umbrella*); is it not the view of all governments that universities are the source of social mutiny?

Electromagnetic Frequency Mind Control Weapons

Everywhere apparatchiks, “*agents of the state apparatus*” propagandize and monitor the public’s thoughts starting with children and continuing till death (*see Apparatchiks*). It is a “*psyops*” operation being carried out on the public as though they were the enemy of the government (*see Psyops*). Governments “*brainwash*” children with patriotic propaganda in schools backed by threatening behavioral and drugs to control methods to reinforce the idea that the state is the parental authority; and they use schools as a means of training children to spy on families (*see Brainwash*). The government tries to manufacture public consent by

controlling information through the mainstream press which they in some form or another regulate. It is a question of controlling the mind by means of propaganda; and if people dissent, then there are the traditional ways of threats delivered by police agencies with the power of arrest (*see* Mind Control). If these methods fail to wash the mind of polluting ideas contrary to the state's agenda in support of war which serves the business of the military industrial complex, then other ways must be used to render the citizenry into zombies that are complicit in the crimes of state, or at least comply though they silently object (*see* Zombie).

People may comply, conform to the manufactured consensus, but they may silently hold contrary feelings. However, even that is a danger to the state, so they must find other means. Propaganda, behavioral control methods, and drugs cannot compete with the truth about the venality of the government harnessed to the military industrial complex. When alienated people are exposed to the truth, the "*brain washing*" easily crumbles and people start to question; and that the government cannot afford or allow. So new methods must be employed to control the mind, and those new methods harness the microwave technologies which employ antennas to beam either information into the mind to change their thoughts and behavior, or induce physical pain onto crowds of people protesting, and even kill if need be. Some, still being disbelieving fools, can't imagine that the government would use this technology on the American people; they can't accept the idea that they are enemy. With a militarized police force - it's already being done! And clearly, the CIA uses it.

Elements, noun:

According to the Chinese there are five elements that compose God as Nature: Water, Fire, Earth, Wood, and Metal (*see* Five). Western mythology speaks of Earth, Wind, Water (Rain), and Fire (Lightening) to ignite them are the basic elements of life; and the fifth element is human. The early gods were based on the elements; and humans understood they had no control over Nature, but had to work with Nature because the Nature of God dictates so. To observe the workings of Nature, we see corollaries to a natural creature birthed of the Earth, pushed along by the windy vagaries of unpredictable life events, and ultimately drowned or burned by those vagaries in order to start over again. Humans create their social miseries by the competition of gluttonous indulgence without spirituality; a species, uncharacteristically competing against itself in lieu of cooperating in the Face of Nature's godly demands. The religion of ancient peoples was the observation and reverence for Nature that waited for the signs of God's impending natural disasters as punishment for human vices; and likewise today we can observe the Nature is in a state of flux because we have committing social suicide by disrespecting Nature (*see* Earth, Fire, Rain, Water, & Wind).

Elites, noun:

The globalist architects of a cabal that is the "*hidden hand*" behind the fake democracies wherein the vote of the people does not count, but as financial aristocrats, only their vote counts; these are the psychopaths that control the world (*see* Hidden Hand). They do not advocate a world government for the good of all, but only for their twisted nightmare of a world without humanity – only their pleasures. These elites, like the Rothschilds and Rockefellers populate such groups as the Bilderberg Group, the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission; they attend elite "*Ivy League*" schools and some are members of the "*Skull and Bones*" fraternity at Yale University; and they outright control the CIA which carries out murder of those who expose their agenda; an agency that creates ISIS and unleashes its atrocities as to provoke proxy wars to grow the military industrial complex which they own with its vast array of deadly fists sold to the Pentagon and financed by the impoverished taxpayers.

The Bilderberg Group, a cabal of powerful people that control other elitist organizations claims to discuss problems facing Western civilization, but actually discuss problems facing elites in how best to control global civilizations through institutions under their direction. It is a conspiracy to impose the authority of a bad idea of a unilateral, all-encompassing global government that is an abridgment of Natural Law and the imposition of a technocratic beast that would devour human rights (*see Conspiracy*); they seek to depopulate the Earth and move people off the land into designated population zones designed and ruled by oligarchs to control the World's resources for their utopia, but a hellish dystopia for God's good creatures that they seek to domesticate like cattle and chickens (*see Cabal & Domesticate*).

Nature does not birth poverty or wealth, all are born naked. Those born into extreme wealth are the source of the tyrants besetting the World. Being born extremely rich is poison for the innocent, newly birthed soul; it is learned vanity of self-importance and fosters extreme slack mindedness: e.g., George Bush the Idiot. Resources of Nature belong to those in need; that which the rich hoard and rot in the garages and closets of their castles, and all the stolen finances belongs to the hungry, naked, and homeless. The quest for wealth and power engenders a misanthropic spirit of anger towards those in need fostering a prideful, boasting persona over people birthed monetarily inferior; envy for those who are richer above them; and the hypocrisy and a sour temper to keep it so. All this has always ended in a state of condemnation which ends in the conflicts of manmade hells.

Embargo, noun & verb:

Embargoes always kill the innocent and rarely get the one criminal that is sought. However, though a leader is criminal, and most are, that does not give the US government the right to follow the same course of criminality. The US government does not embargo, restrict economic and cultural exchanges to punish unethical governments that oppress their own people, they only embargo nations that object to the US claiming the right to oppress them. The US is a classical bully; they generally "pick-on" smaller nations that they target to loot. Moreover, these embargoes only mortally wound the innocent by imposing starvation on the population. How many acts of infanticide has the government committed by starving out children? Bill Clinton starved out and killed 500 thousand Iraqi children; and considered the price worth it (*see Infanticide*). The warped reasoning is that the nation is responsible for the crimes of its own leaders. However, they are playing a delusional game if they believe they can embargo Russia and China, doing that will hasten their own demise.

What is really needed is an embargo, a quarantine placed against the US by the global community for its mountains of genocidal crimes on scale that dwarfs all previous empires. Such an embargo would have to employ the same logic against the American people and hold them responsible for the crimes of their leaders. Perhaps this is true since most Americans just will not question policies that have paved the World with misery. Therefore, perhaps they too ought to suffer what they have allowed their corrupted leaders to commit. The arrogance of the US leadership has destroyed its own economy, hence starved out her people, but with the rise of China as a leader in the new global economy, increasingly this idea of embargoing the militarism of the US is becoming a possibility. Yet, any challenge to the supremacy of America would only replace one criminality for another.

Emasculation, adjective & verb:

Why is social life for both sexes so stressful in an emasculated world of modernity? Why have men become "bitches" and women

wanting to be “bastards?” Since we all know the metaphor of “*life is a bitch*” that visits every man, woman and child - we must succeed in being defeated – if we are to live in a modern world gone insane. Perhaps you have a friend at his wits end trying to be a “big shot,” driven by the need to succeed in order to be freed from destitution, that is when he realized that he had become the “bitch” of being a [hu]man - made so by an emasculated world. Unable to survive as a [hu]man, he had to join the ranks of the cold hearted of hard – the ranks of the mothers – trained in subjective notions of “tough love” based upon biblical religion. There he learned the politically correct view that for the most part, men were disparaged as “bad,” while bad girls were the good girls. But his primary psychological dilemma was, his problem at being an emasculated man, he had no “tits” to feed anybody – let alone an idea to make any juice to support any brood; a brood rip out at the roots by the worst of dehumanized parents.

What of the birthing of a disturbed psychological mindset - the politics of gender and control? Men are bad guys – but why? Behind every man is a woman – or so a “politically correct” woman would tell you. Every person has a “bitch,” a complaint like “*life is a bitch*.” And many a former man is a victim of a hen pecking “bitch” of a mother, and self-centered, wives, and girlfriends - backed by a manipulated, weak spouse. For the weakness of the man for a good time - come memories that are dangerous ghosts that haunt him – they are past experiences that mold a man. From a time a man can remember, his main memories are those given to him by women: mother, sisters, or lovers - his wife. Even those women, “bitches” he’d like to forget - even they give him memories that may help sometime in the present and future.

It is impossible to avoid that which seeks to emasculate your good nature. Society is always in a state of change over the roles of male and female; of the euphemisms of the “bastard” and “bitch” describing the worst of pathologies of male and female. Truthfully, the need of that tension lays prostrated for all to see, yet hopefully not experienced by puritanical, insane prison life – there it’s just skin. Heterosexual and homosexual are natural human expressions, but men and women with an obsession with homosexuality, have a need to grind-out that component of sexuality onto others. Men are “bitches” and women are “bastards,” and many women want a man to be their “bitch,” and most men want to make other men their “bitches” – the psychology of war?

So, with an emasculated society trained to hear the voices of unreason we get fearful religion that claims to be unconditional love, yet reflects a mean spirited god mimicking society; antiseptic science without ethical purpose harnessed to man’s greatest achievement – homicidal wars as a form of population control; mercantile science engaged in abusing the environment for profits; fear of financial failure disempowering a person to purchase love from a person trained to believe it important, or to purchase isolating housing contributing to loneliness and poisoned foods leading to obesity; confused sexual identities with pathological expressions of rape and pedophilia, and even cannibalism; the killing of infants through abortion because of the fear of the reality that society may hate itself –its own children; and an alienated public feeling powerless increasingly depressed to the point of suicide without ethical purpose, or thwarted anger that lashes out in bizarre forms of venal homicides and sadistic torture.

But the human spirit has hope when in reaction; people not so quite dehumanized try to ameliorate the human condition through charity of spirit. At least these reactions have purposeful meaning – a sense of moral obligations. It has been said no man owes another man. That is a selfish, egoistic truth of self-preservation leading one to extinction. Yet in a world falling apart quicker than we can put it back together again, we all owe – you just can’t command people to pay what others think they owe.

Emigration, noun:

Emigration is the forced removal of people from a place by either the despotism of state, devastating wars, or ruinous economics in contrast to voluntary immigration seeking a better life (*see* Immigration). History is replete with people and entire cultures that have been forced to flee economic or political repression: e.g., the Hebrew Exodus leaving the slavery of the Egyptian pharaoh, the ancient Babylonians taking hostages by deporting the nation of Israel through the importation of an entire people into exile, and later, the Romans dispersing them throughout the Roman Empire. These mass Diasporas are the result of despotic conquerors forcing people off the land (*see* Diaspora).

In contemporary history, war refugees and individuals with political views contrary to the prevailing powers are fugitives that have been forced to flee oppression. For hundreds of years people either voluntarily immigrated, or were forced to immigrate to the Americas. That is still the case with the Chinese Diaspora wherein the government exports its population problem while “fleeing” them the entire way from peasant life to city life, and eventually Western life. But while Chinese seek freedom, now, that freedom is under siege when American citizens, activists, publishers, and whistleblowers have to educate the public about anti-constitutional, and war crimes activities of the government, then are forced to emigrate to avoid the oppression of the fascist police state that would “frame them” for a crime that never really occurred.

Emmaus, noun:

1. A biblical town where Jesus of Nazareth reappeared to His disciples after being executed by the Roman state.
2. A religious prayer group affiliated with the Catholic Church; reputed to function like a cult with secret, closed meetings and rituals which psychologically reinforce the values and beliefs of the sanctioning authority of the Church. Such rituals include admonishment of members’ sins, confessions to priests of those crimes, the forgiveness of transgressions, and the rebirth of the individual with blessings superstitiously hopeful of securing the transformation of bad to good. Membership is primarily composed of Catholics; others include dissatisfied, converted Protestants. Direction and implementation of the Emmaus indoctrination program is orchestrated by a type of secret “*politburo*,” a fascist collaboration of orthodox parishioners in league with Church authorities (*see* Cult & Fascism).

Emotion, adjective & noun:

The experience of a feeling related to an event that can either bring joy or grief. Emotions and their feelings of grief, anger, hate, and disgust countered by euphoric happiness, love and joy are learned attitudes with responses: i.e., a person is given the formulaic BITE wherein *Behaviors* are composed of *Information* that sets up *Thought* processes, which feed the primordial wiring of *Emotions* (*see* BITE). Emotions are compulsive, obsessive, affective reasoning that confronts the equally insane human penchant, compulsive, obsessive need to be rational. Either way, the rigors of emotions as a motivator always prevails in suicides and homicides; people kill for and die for love. So – all we need is love?

Empathy, noun:

The inherent “fail safe” mechanism that makes us human; and clearly American leaders such as the Bush Sr., and Bush Jr, and

Dick Cheney, and now Obama have none. Normal people could never commit the crimes these criminals have and continue to carry out. Delete empathy, then are no limits to what they are capable of. This is not only a problem with leadership, but whole sections of society are so dehumanized they have no empathy for brutalizing people: i.e., sociopaths and psychopaths; and unfortunately, the police, prosecutors, and the Justice Department are dominated by people with no empathy, or respect for the truth. They are not interested in facts in the truth, only in squatting on you, and hurting you.

What is the source for creating this pathological state of non-empathy? It is the capitalist system that requires that a few control resources that starve people out; and this is the basis of war between people and nations; a survival of the fittest mentality. Increasingly, science demonstrates there are alternative, abundant forms of energy (*see* Energy); and politics is the basis of policies governing how we generate and share resources. Unfortunately, the wealthy who for the most part inherit wealth are unfit to rule, and physically unfit if they had to survive in the resource-starved environment they created; fortunately, the poor who understand poverty are the most fit to survive and rule, but unfortunately many of them have been rendered bestial in their survivor behaviors. But the immorality, the sins of the system and its overlords are greater than the sins of the poor.

Empty, adjective:

A condition of having nothing and only "*a nobody*" needs nothing. Yet how can a person possess nothing? In a world of economic and psychological theories tried out on the population before any ill effects are known, those effects don't cure poverty and mental illness – they are its sources! Best to avoid these failed ideas as ill-conceived rationalizations - the sources of mental anguish that must be pushed out of the mind through meditation and prayer. Yet to push out, means to project ideas onto others. To avoid this paradox, one ought to keep the focus on God, and not material realities governed by the struggles over the supremacy of a political or religious idea. Focus on the simple pleasure of being alive to enjoy its sensations, yet know they too will fail.

Empire, noun:

All empires expand, collapse, and then reorganize in the guise of a new society; and an empire which may take generations to build under the monarchical system of antiquity of a pharaoh, or emperor can be destroyed in one afternoon by an ambitious woman. Though an empire can be destroyed in an afternoon by the personal follies of a ruler, post monarchical empires built upon industrialized technologies, their foundations are sinking due to the inherent unsustainable nature of its economic systems combined with age old vices of ambitions for power; and this usurious system, requiring a constant spatial expansion in search of human, financial and material capital – all resources to "*burned-up*" in its forges, its perquisite immoral principles were birthed thousands of years ago. Societies may delude themselves that they are modern and rational, but they are the ultimate extension of a societies based in antiquity. Yet with systemic failure and its eroding effects of societal foundations, perhaps opportunities exist for its ultimate death that will either free societies to cooperate in the pursuit of new economic systems, or an era of renewed slavery to an even worse system based on genocide.

Like the Roman Empire, the US may have reached its zenith (*see* Roman Empire). America as a corporate state has expanded as an empire to the point where it is now collapsing; yet it will reconstitute itself like the British and French empires into an association of expanded economic union (*see* Corporate State). Traditional collapse is due to an unsustainable expansion. The

mechanisms of control that empires use are brutal: i.e., murderous wars of foreign intervention. Arguably, the American Empire is the number one terrorist enterprise amongst nations, and their leaders are proud of it. Though America spends nearly 500 billion dollars a year on the military, still her leaders clamor for more. Her leaders are so “*out of touch*” with her citizens, that the policy of total dominance must not be questioned even by her own citizens whom she oppresses with the police now integrated into the military apparatus. The state turns their citizens into slaves by locking them up in the American gulag system. Given this neglect, the population becomes restless. The tyranny that America imposed on others is now imposed on her own people; the state that began to employ the harsher measures of war used on the outer reaches of the empire, torture, now those tactics have been redeployed them against their own people by militarizing the police with tanks and machine guns to quell the riots. These measures look no different that the raids in Iraq or Afghanistan.

The failed logic of empire economics results in the hallowing-out of the primary society itself; and America has failed to invest in her infrastructure and she is coming apart. Empires destroy their cities; and nearly all her cities are zones of impoverishment. America has become a garrisoned state. Similar to the Pax Romana, the peace enforced by the Roman Empire, the Americans see themselves as the new heirs – neo-Romans enforcing a Pax Americana upon the society of nations that never asked for it. This Pax Americana views all other nations as vassals in their empire. As of 2014, the US military is stationed in 133 nations that serve as vassal states, or seventy percent of the World’s nations. Her means of imposing her version of peace is through the imposition of *Bellum Americanum* – war to defend America and the global order as they want to determine it. But did they see fit to ask the Chinese and Russians if they could choose their place and grade in this global order of ranks? In reaction to the rise of China as the World’s leading economic power, she is resorting to militarist economics to ensure her dominance. So - her definition of World Peace is to guarantee her status at the table of empires by violent domination of others. Rather than investing in infrastructure and her own people, she has taken a course of action that has for the moment ruined her economy and placed her claim to further human rights into a state of moral bankruptcy.

Yet this moral bankruptcy is endemic to all empires. All the World’s super-states are empires that have embraced the absolute, totalitarian nature of capitalism; a system that is scheduled for a complete failure in the near future; and still, these societies claim that this system will be democratized. Super states are a composition of ethnic groups, religions and languages bounded together by state institutions that reinforce the myth of societal superiority of this forced union. To prevent any disagreement to this marriage of differing groups, the state instills fear as the primary means of maintaining “*a grip*” over a piece of outlined dirt; and particular class and racial groups controlling the state are guilty of terrorizing impressed minorities. Unfortunately, defending human rights in the name of peace and ensuring true democracy has been dispensed within this empire building - a reaction to its declining economic position which is faltering a bit in its number one rank; but it’s merely a reflection of a failed system. But, it does not matter if the civilian economic aspects of an economy of any empire fluctuate, because it rarely collapses in the mission of war: e.g., in the Nazi Germany Empire before its final defeat, the economy still functioned as geared towards war production because the “*collective might*” of a large authoritarian society is always under the direction of the regulatory state and its primary mission of empire building; and despite shortages, the black markets always provided the necessary goods.

When the final economic collapse for modern, civilian lifestyles occurs due to corporations looting the treasury and starving out

the welfare of society, and reports that the economy is on the mend for civilians are engineered lies, then the truth is revealed, that an economy is built for the few, and paid for by the many that die in wars through the barrel of a gun that enslaves trade and labor. Governments are sovereign, not people. What some thought were private properties such as life savings and pensions plans are wiped out; and programs for societal well-being such as education and medical are cut. The system is based on debt peonage in order to control people. Disregarding public opinion polls, government bureaucracies “*suck-up*” finances by means of taxing, then subsidizing Wall Street corporations with contracts that promote usury and fraud; and banks, under the power of the Federal Reserve, controls taxpayers’ funds to subsidize financial industry which they loan out at extortionist, usurious rates. And since the political parties are “*on the take*” and serve a predatory system, it is impossible for the voter to vote for any politician or party that will stand-up to the system. And the only thing all the politicians and bureaucrats can speak is the language of empire building and the justifying the means of violence to maintain it.

Energy, noun:

Electromagnetic energy is stored-up in all objects; that which is combustible and serves as fuel - a heated chemical reaction necessary to power both animate beings and inanimate objects such as machines. There is energy all about us; the entire Universe we are suspended in is an ocean of energy. Perhaps the great if we viewed Nature in both spiritual and scientific terms and not economic terms, we could unleash this freely abundant energy source (*see* Nature). It is speculated by the imaginative, the Great Pyramids of ancient Egypt were actually energy machines, not burial mounds (*see* Pyramid).

People do have options for tapping into sources of energy all around them using primitive technologies; this includes power generation and sources of food besides the poisons in the grocery store; they can grow their own vegetable gardens; they can forage for edibles in the woods and deserts. So, they need to educate themselves on their local environment by accessing knowledge that indigenous groups that populate these landscapes know of. In addition to growing and harvesting indigenous, wild foods naturally, people can use solar power captured by solar panels, or windmills. If one lives in a rural environment with a stream of water they can built a paddle wheel that cranks an automobile alternator which feeds a battery. These methods of capturing or generating electricity can all be done with simple, currently available technologies. If one is fortunate enough to live in a social setting that has no imprisoning building codes, a dwelling can be built of thick adobe, or a structured partially sunk into the Earth that would cool and heat an abode.

Sustainable energy policy is a myth when based upon the idea of resource scarcity. The entire of energy scarcity is a fraudulent myth kept alive by those who would control electrical power generation for their own economic ends. Oil is the primary energy source, that industry benefits from discouraging alternative energy sources or even the development of machines, not powered by oil. The key to the new economy free of crony capitalists’ values is the development of new energy types and machines. Research and development on sustainable decentralized energy production powering a new generation of machinery on solar and wind sources is a necessary function of government fostering innovation in the viable commercialization of new technologies; self-sustain, public technologies free of the markets creating a false short supply in the face of demand; demand decentralized energy generation is high and constrained by the electrical grids creating shortages given its dependence upon oil and coal.

In the realm of centralized power generation of the electrical grid, new computers driving a smart grid monitoring electrical consumption can make electrical generation less expensive. Moreover, though nuclear power systems of the past had their failures, new nuclear systems have vastly improved. Inexpensive power is easily obtainable if prioritized by government, but not when energy policy favors an unethical plan that puts people in the cold during winter so the sanctity of markets driving up the cost for the poor so usurious profits can prevail.

Engineer, noun & verb:

To design and built something that can be used to support life. Yet the government through social engineering is constructing society by means of the imposition of bureaucracies that require support from targeted victims to pay a tax to support bureaucrats or be incarcerated as a problem. Society is a twisted enterprise because most social ills are avoidable; a twisted reality of engineered chaos. But engineered chaos creating social disasters allows for organized enterprise to come to the aid with pre-conceived solutions: e.g., privatized prison industrial complex incarcerating desperate people forced to be petty criminals; a situation created through a lack of education and employment.

English, noun:

1. Culture: the society of English speaking cultures: an English-speaking cartel of America, Australia, Canada; England, and New Zealand. In geo-political terms, these five nations are known as “*The Five Eyes*” which are united in assuring that English remains the language of military and economic power. The originating culture is England within Great Brittan. English as a language is the culture of the English people, its developmental story reflects its tribal and class conflicts carried out in its colonies; it is a violent language of a violent culture; as violent, it is an antagonistic, militarist oriented language reflecting that history wherever it went. Though England is the motherland, her wayward son, rebellious America is the capitol for all her children united together as the “*Five Eyes*” bent on seeing to that English culture conveyed through language prevails as the dominant means of global commerce.

2. Language: a tongue originating from England, but spread worldwide with a history paved with militarism; a type of natural selection that of brutality over gentility has made it the World’s imperial language Ancient languages such as ancient Greek and Classical Latin were written in stone, that is why those languages died; but not English; it’s always shifting and changing to reflect the times and places that it has forced its way into. It is a bastardized language composed of many ancient and contemporary tongues; its power is in “*bullying*,” conquering, and then adopting vocabulary from other languages. There are over 750,000 words in the Oxford Dictionary, and very few of them originate from the British Isles from where it started its long journey outward; and as it moves outward conquering others, it uses cold euphemisms to sanitize its true nature – a language of violence.

English from its ancient Celts roots, Roman occupation, Germanic Saxons and Danes, French Normans, and the Latin of clergy, reflects a tumultuous history of the crudity of barbarism, and the feudalism of order. This mix, is perhaps why its grammar has constant exceptions to the rule, unlike rule bound Latin. This penchant for exceptions - freedom from rules – that social psychology, is the basis of being free in opposition to rule making French elites. The English language is the culture of the English people; its developmental history reflects the tribalism of freedom and educated class to control it; a violent societal experience;

an antagonistic militarist oriented language reflecting that history. When we think of love we think romance, as in the French romance tongue; German, social order to the point of oppressiveness, and English equates the use of people to money and trade. All these conflicts of the past are rationalized, extended into the present day rule making elites who like Romans are bent on enforcing their rules which are the enemies of freedom upon others (*see Exception*).

3. Economics: English is an imperial language; the state approved “bullying” of conquering and banish languages that would compete as the primary global language of commerce (*see Bully*). It is found throughout the world in diplomatic, scientific, and economic circles. The primary global language of business originating from England which moved outward in a global expansion of predatory wars necessary to secure resources; and this expansion solidified the current usurious trade relationships impoverishing the developing world. The British Empire ruled the seas for centuries; they were the criminal drug smugglers that the government licensed through activities of the British East Indian Company to deal in opiates for money, and to conquer China; a policy that still is practiced by the CIA (*see Smuggler*). But after the Second World War, the US began to be trained in these nefarious trade practices, a rebellious child of the mother tongue, which inherited power and further assured the global imposition of English as a tongue to bind others.

Language is cultural supremacy guaranteed by militarist economics; now the Americans direct their cousins, Australia, Canada, England, and New Zealand to focus their set of “Five Eyes” onto the rest of the world to maintain their monopoly over the nefarious economic activities enforced through the barrel of a gun. Unfortunately, English is not a soft language, but a sharp tongue not entirely conducive to conducting peace negotiations when the psychology behind it reflects a puritanical mindset; any progress in that realm ought to be aware of that language constructs and imposes a certain mind-set, a mental imposition of relating through the one dimensionality of language. The market for English today is driven by the need to make money.

4. Globalization: since English language and culture was forcibly spread around the planet infecting the minds of those colonized, it is also termed international English; and forms of English reflect intercultural and dynamics. English the official and semi-official language in some sixty countries. International English can be found in the Caribbean, India, Singapore, and Hong Kong. English is an imperial language, and its strength is in adopting local vocabulary into its lexicon; hence known as International “Englishes,” technically, an incorrect plural word if solely related to either the English language or culture of Great Britain. However, that is the power of English to metamorphose wherever it is visited upon others; and it would appear that English is on its way to the stars: e.g., tapes of recorded greetings have been sent into space.

In India, where several languages compete, Hindi and Bengali, and Punjabi, English is the language of the educated ruling class. In Hong Kong, where the British colonial rule lasted over 150 years, we see a population that speaks primarily Cantonese, but some competent level of English. The most adept speakers of international English are those that come from biracial and bi-cultural experiences. Generally, if the mother is a native English speaker and the father is not, the children speak fairly well. However, if the mother speaks an indigenous tongue and the father is a native English speaker, the children generally are not as articulate. This is because the mother is the primary teacher of any language.

Enhanced Interrogation, euphemism & noun:

Enhanced interrogation techniques is a term for the actual practices found from the Nazi Gestapo Handbook; it is modern term not for a detainee questioned, but for medieval torture, and a sanitized image used to cover-up torture is a disgrace to the nation's principles instituted by the Bush family, Nazi sympathizers, and the corrupt venal character of Dick Cheney. And those that claim that they were merely obeying orders carrying out torture as an excuse, the same excuse that convicted Nazi war criminals used in their defense at the Nuremberg Trials are either liars that enjoy it, unquestioning, simpleton brutes, or cowardly people with no inclination to defend the ethics of rationality; and the outcomes from the Nuremberg trials resulted in both domestic and international laws which all agreed that any civilized individual or society would reject on both rational and moral grounds. Yet cowardly miscreants like Clinton, a pathological liar, Bush, an ignoramus, and Obama, the queen of fairy land apparently all endorse with their imperial mandates, or by political necessity conveniently ignore when rogue elements within government agencies, the Deep State, supposedly protecting the nation from enemies of their own making are caught using them as tools of provocations; and most people tortured were merely pawns - innocent people sold by warlords to the Americans. The outcome of this policy merely never revealed any information of value, but created a populace "*hell bent*" on seeking justice through revenge.

Enlightenment, noun:

The title "*The Age of Enlightenment*," describes a particular demarcated period of time in the 18th Century denoting the rise of scientific and rationally based ethical reasoning. Yet historical age correctly rejected barbarous superstitions, yet incorrectly rejected the enlightened cosmologies of the ancient ones. But, they were unaware of the true Age of Enlightenment over 26,000 years ago; a Golden Age of Consciousness when the great pyramids of Egypt were built, perhaps around 34,000 B.C. that harnessed the electromagnetic energy of the Earth. According to the ancient Indian Vedic calendar, time is measured by the unit of the Yuga, by the precession of the equinoxes cycle, or the wobble of the Earth, a unit of time every 26,000 years, and contemporary times have been an age of descending darkness; all the empires of the last 6,000 years have seen an increasing descent into hell which has culminated today in an age of advanced technologies of mass produced death. Contemporary thinkers and scientist believe we are more rational, but the present era is merely the culmination of darkness as foretold in the Vedic calendar: i.e., we have seen the reemergence of feudal reason come to dominate the government for its primary beneficiaries, a feudal class system of elites and served by bureaucratic constituents employed in the military and prison industrial complexes.

Society, like the past, is in the grips of the "*shyster*" leaders (politicians), their "*deadbeat*" scribes (bureaucrats), "*trigger happy*" warlords (generals), and "*cursed*" high priests (licensed religions) blessing this evil that these deluded characters claim to "*know it all*," and all intelligent people intuitively and rationally know that fact (*see Know it All & Shyster*). What have the sciences birthed from the 17th Century accomplished, but increasing the technologies of war that exponentially kill more people? What regressed society is in need of reinstituting the enlightened mindset of philosophers and scientist of that past epoch? The philosophers of the ancient age of stone builders were more modern, rational than the brutes and the corrupt that direct society of today (*see Age, Athena, Military Industrial Complex, & Prison Industrial Complex*).

Enterprise, noun:

1. A bold undertaking; an adventuresome spirit of ingenuity.

2. An important project carried out that requires a bold entrepreneurial spirit (*see Entrepreneur*). The American narrative, the dream speaks of free enterprise exercised in business and other planned projects of importance. But, with the rise of large corporations permeating every possible avenue of business, small enterprises have disappeared in droves. It is falsely believed that large corporations with the vast resources are the source of ingenuity, but they are not. People have to be more enterprising than ever before in the exploration of new niches where corporations have not yet arrived. Yet once an enterprising individual creates or invents a new product or service that has the greatest of success, they too mimic the large-scale adversaries that they battled and then become the adversary that a new generation of enterprising people must overcome.

3. The government is a large-scale criminal enterprise that manages other large-scale corporations by doling out privatized contracts; hence the realities that these corporations are “*dead beats*” living off the tax payer: i.e., corporate welfare. This “*deadbeat*” form of enterprise is not one of an ingenious pioneering spirit engaged on a project of social importance benefitting humanity, but a viral threat. This enterprise is but a syndicate driven by an evil spirit that like a virus is parasitically “*feeding off*” the public with their engineered chaos imposed on greater society. Its projects are not of benefit to the public, but to its new constituents - the corporations: e.g., growing the prison and military industrial complexes to a gargantuan size which leads to criminalizing vast amounts of people and activities that harm none; militarizing the police that torture and “*gun them down*,” and paving the world with the violence of endless warfare.

Entitlements, noun:

A condition of being owed a right to a service or a thing; e.g., political control of society through control of money. An entitlement, a right, entitles one to collect what they are due given the amount of surplus abundance created through technologies (*see Abundance & Economics*). Unfortunately, most elite wealthy people, claiming an entitlement to an inheritance not of their own making, cheat others out of their allotted entitlement to live free of slavery. This logic applies to wealthy elites who believe and feel they are entitled to rule and control a society's treasure overly skewed towards them: e.g., corporate welfare and tax breaks. At the same time they are claiming and collecting entitlements in the form of subsidies and tax breaks, they preach that others (with no power) are deadbeats with no rights to basic human rights in the form of food, housing and health care. This extreme since of an entitled right to own government, has given rise to the justified claims of political anarchist (*see Anarchy*).

Entrapment, noun:

Manufacturing fear to maintain control by “*hyping*” false images of crime waves, international and domestic terrorism, or nations threatening war are what “*keeps alive*” the deadly organs of state whose business is not change for the better, but to grow problems. The Department of Justice, the NSA, the FBI, the DEA, and the Department of Homeland Security directing state and local police are licensed criminal operations that have a monopoly on state sanctioned crimes. Only the government is allowed to be the terrorists, the drug smugglers, the kidnappers, and murders. Given that the agents of the police state are lazy and imbecilic, entrapment is the primary practice of the police state to create criminals, wherein the FBI proposes the crime to a disgruntled or disillusioned citizen; then empowers it; then arrest them for their own proposed conspiracy. The practice of proposing a crime, then arresting the citizen is necessary to give the appearance that the police are doing their job. If necessarily, in order to guarantee a conviction, the government will engage in planned perjury by having the NSA and FBI illegally gather evidence, then fabricate

lies covering-up that this information was not legally gathered by legal police investigatory powers (*see* Parallel Construction).

Entrepreneur, noun:

1. A businessperson with an enterprising spirit offering a service generally corporatized as an enterprise. Since most entrepreneurs are crooks, made so by a corrupt system, they have to “*play the con game*” of being moral in their business enterprises: i.e. claiming to be honest while manipulating potential customers into purchasing a product or service that really has no value (*see* Enterprise).
2. Moral entrepreneurs are zealous zombies – the self-appointed moral police: i.e., people who “*push*” oppressive morals unto others while frequently, covertly breaking those very norms (*see* Morals & Zombie). Moral entrepreneurialism is the basis of politics; the basis of labeling natural behaviors as deviant in need of correction by the departments of corrections of the prison industrial complex. Though correcting behaviors is the official mission, but the form of that moral mantle merely covers up the function of locking each other up as an employment model; prisons hold hostage many people because government pays a subsidy for each hostage prisoner. Furthermore, moral entrepreneurs are more than willing to engage in immoral behaviors such as contracted killing and torturing on behalf of the government for the sake of their own wallets.

Entropy, noun:

A sociologically doctrine that societies rise to dominate other cultures, but eventually decline and are replaced by another (*see* Doctrine); and this has been a pattern in the history of civilizations that rise and then fall by losing the particular vitality which made them dominant: e.g., when a society is poor it strives for prosperity; but once prosperity is achieved, society becomes either complacent, or so utterly corrupted by materialism that it loses the virtues of discipline (*see* Civilization). When a society like America is dominated by apathy and a tolerance for government criminality, then these are the last virtues of a dying society.

Envy, noun:

1. Envy is a secret vice; it is to be unjustifiable jealous of what another has; to blame another for one’s own failures, or bad luck. When someone stew in anger blaming an innocent party for one’s own dissatisfaction, this leads to even greater vices of slander, theft, and even murder. When someone has an inanimate object purchased by a thing called money, then used to derive pleasure from, others also want to experience it. However, objects can only be used by one person at a time; and since the; object itself cannot be shared simultaneously, the object itself controls or sets the rules of engagement – of what constitutes the rules of inter-relating. And since most cannot purchase the objects of envy, most become mutated into creatures without virtue of collaboratively sharing poverty or blessings – prosperity (*see* Gluttony, Lust, Pride, & Sin).
2. Psychologically, “*penis envy*” is a term wherein the female, endowed with a clitoris, a mini penis, is jealous, is envious of her male counterpart with a larger, elongated penis. Penises penetrate the vagina, and likewise a penis, like a missile is a weapon of rape (*see* Penis & Vagina). Perhaps all people suffer forms of penis envy: are envious of what is perceived as having the [financial] weapons of power – of control. In order to emasculate others, rob them of their nature, one must exercise aggressive control. This psychological dynamic rears its head in gender relationships wherein empowered woman complain about male

behaviors, but have adopted them when they behave like bastards (aggression and anger), and emasculated men complain about female behaviors of nagging and control, but have adopted them when they behave like bitches (*see* Bastard & Bitch).

Equality, noun:

Where is this magnificent equality when the few good are fighting to prove they are better than many that are no better than a pack of vicious, quarrelling dogs? No two things on Earth are equal or have an equal chance, not a plant, animal, or a man. But before the law, all are supposedly equal. Clearly, sailors, fishermen, mountain men, and people that live close to the environment for sustenance are superior to the “*deadbeat*” elites that inherit money and institute their cabal of controlling this anti-natural way of living off of others. But unfortunately, we live world where “*deadbeat*” elites are more equal than extraordinary people who live by cultivating both mind and body as a means to living; they work both mind and hand together while elites only mentally masturbate the fantasy they are better (*see* Cabal & Elites).

Equation, noun:

1. Philosophy: Before the rise of technological modernity engineering and manufacturing objects of use requiring intricate mathematical designs, an equation in the precursors of science (e.g., astronomy evolving into astrology) was an equalizing action to balance good against evil; virtue to vice: e.g., the symbolic relationship, the equation of darkness with death. From this sense, equalization is action to equate two more objects or people or to make them equal; equally balanced in a state of equilibrium; and this equilibrium can suddenly without forewarning be punctuated by the Equator of equations (*see* Equator). Biologically, no two things are born with the same abilities or stand the same chance at survival. But it never hurt to consult the oracles as to the intentions of the Great Equator.

2. Science: with the rise of science, like gods, humanity has sought to control the physical world by understanding its mysterious properties bending space and time. Though God’s physicality is immeasurably unfathomable, still humans being a part of that physicality assert the equality of Humanity with God. Rationalists designed equations in algebraic form expressing a proposition asserting the equality of any two quantities. The equality of two expressions are separated by an equal (=) sign; a linear array of sequenced symbols separated from left to right by the equal sign (=) in an expression denoting equality as in Albert Einstein’s famous equation $E = mc^2$ representing the potential magnitude of unlimited power of Energy being unlocked by physical matter as it travels faster towards the speed of light through the fabric of space and time of the Universe; yet when that object approaches a Black Hole in space where gravity captures all matter and the energy of light, we have entered a twilight zone of the immeasurably unfathomable, the holographic universe of projected energy as recorded time (*see* Holographic Universe & Zone).

3. Political Governance: However, the idea of civility amongst all “*walks of life*” is judicial equality - the equal application of law to all citizens; not the few that have “*acted above the law.*” But in an oligarchic society that control economic institutions, that equates to control of government and hence society. It has become so evident that it can no longer be hidden from sight. It is a dangerous imbalance in the equation of governance between the few and the many (*see* Oligarchy).

Equator, noun:

1. A person, a system or a thing that “*levels all scores*” between contesting parties. All things must balance to even the score, or equalized in the end (*see Even*). In all cases, God is the ultimate Equator, evaluator of Human species – the leveler of scores in the relationship equation between three variable states of friend, enemy, and indifference (*see Relationship States*). God designs all paradoxical equations we are confronted with; no win “*Catch-22*” situations (*see Catch-22*) And these three states, like that of the ancient Babylonian and Christian Trinity are somewhat indicative of the truth that God is your protagonist (enemy), Jesus, His tortured beloved Son is your friend, and the Holy Ghost is indifferent to you as to whether one believes this paradigm (*see Three*).
2. On the Globe, the center point of the Earth between North and South that circumnavigates the Earth’s surface at 0° (zero) degrees latitude (*see Zero*). With the exceptions of southern South America, southern Africa, Australia and Indonesia, the majority of the land surface is north of the Equator; therefore most human population and hence destructive activities are situated in the northern hemisphere (*see Demography and Population*). In the event of an industrial or military disaster, the southern zone south of the Equator would be the best place to be situated (*see Zone*).

Eschatology, noun:

The theological question studying matters of the four things: death, judgment, heaven, and hell; particularly of the “*End Times*” of the Earth which the Christian Bible and Islamic Koran are obsessed with. Religion and state have been in an unholy alliance since recorded history. Conservative ideology unfortunately is dominated by eschatological assertions that the end of humanity is imminent, or that an apocalypse is necessary to bring about the reappearance of Jesus; and when eschatologists are powerful psychopathic people controlling the levers of government, or religious institutions of both Christian and Islamic roots, then humanity is clearly in danger of being destroyed by the sociopaths required to carry out the hoaxes of the war on terror, and some say the coming war on extraterrestrials; all unnecessary war crimes replete with murder and torture unleashed by these religious miscreants in league with elite globalists conspiring to install a one World system under their control.

Espionage Act of 1917

An act proposed by President Woodrow Wilson and passed by the Congress during the First World War. There was opposition to this war, and so the president wanted to silence any opposition, including the guarantees of the free press. It is an act that allows the president during to charge people with sedition for exercising the constitutional right to free speech. It is under this act that Obama has been persecuting whistleblowers like Private Chelsea Manning, publisher Julian Assange and government contractor Edward Snowden (*see Assange, Julian, Manning, Chelsea & Snowden, Edward*). In effect, the government wants to treat soldiers, government contractors and the free press as spies. None of these people worked for a foreign government, nor received compensation as such from an alien government. This executive power equates to a reduction of citizen empowerment relative to all-encompassing government power.

Similar to Order 48 issued by the Nazis of Germany to disappear people deemed enemies of the state, this Act, in conjunction with Article Two defining executive power, the Office of the President has usurped Congressional authority to wage war; and with a state of perennial warfare, citizens have lost their constitutional rights to protest government criminality; they can be charged with

government sedition and disappeared (detained) indefinitely into a prison or insane asylum, or even murdered without judicial due process (*see* Nazi). It is impossible for a citizen to defend themselves against these charges when the courts have limited the defendant's right to introduce evidence as to their motivation in protecting the "*public interest*" from being denied a seat at the table of discussions concerning policies of illegal wars and unconstitutional surveillances; and Obama, misapplying the purposes of the Act to target enemy spies, targets whistleblowers and journalists - they can be charged with a crime (*see* Article Two).

Essential, adjective & noun:

America does not prioritize policies essential for the posterity of the people, only for war (*see* Posterity). Corrupt politicians ought to concentrate on the essentials for a healthy society rather than on the details of buying political votes by catering to the corrupting influences of money "*draining the life*" out of nation (*see* Money). Her politicians only prioritize that which is essential for their rich constituent which is a very shortsighted policy that only in the short-term functions. It is a dysfunctional practice that prioritizes government bureaucracies which service the military and prison industrial complexes (*see* Priority). Such a shortsighted policy has morally and financially bankrupted the nation which has endangered its own future survival as a viable, contributing member of global society. But that idea of contributing to civilization by maintaining the peace has never been so.

But America has always been a project in hypocrisy; and so making war, torturing people, robbing citizens' assets, stealing others resources are the acts pertaining to or constituting the essence of America. In the words of her own corrupt politicians, they are "*exceptional*," and have the right to use such methods and policies to shape the World in her image; to make all nations her children servicing this whore of humanity (*see* Exceptional). And that hypocrisy, that insanity "*dumped*" onto the World through the need to make war through the barrel of a gun, are absolutely necessary and indispensable essentials for her continued survival.

Establishment, noun:

1. A business enterprise: e.g., as in a tavern, a saloon, a bar where people "*drown-out*" their anxieties.
2. The seamless institutional links between large corporations and the apparatus of government. The "*establishment*," was a term widely in circulation during the Vietnam War: i.e., the military industrial complex; a relationship between corrupt politicians, "*deadbeat*" bureaucrats writing the rules (laws) of society excluding democratic, public input while claiming to do so, and pathological "*trigger happy*" generals; all blessed by the institution of licensed religions. This is a very old relationship between kings, scribes, warlords, and high priests. This dynamic is found within all government agencies in league with corporations that are legally viewed and treated as institutions with personhood (*see* Institutions). Given that these artificial citizens (corporations) have vast legal resources, "*flesh and blood*" citizens, without financial resources are effectively rendered dead before the law.

Ethics, noun:

The morals of a society, its sacred values, and beliefs are relative and not entirely absolute; and the values and beliefs of a society govern the rules of engagements of the proper way to relate to another: i.e., rules of fair play that seem to be frequently violated. Yet ethics are relative to a particular culture; and what are regarded as social problems becomes the basis of a list of right and wrongs; a list of ordinary behaviors suddenly deemed immoral by moral entrepreneurs: e.g., The Bill of Rights is a list of rational

rights in the face of oppressive, profane acts against the sacred creeds of culture that are carried out by technocratic government. Since citizens are property of government, one will undoubtedly experience being reminded of that fact in some form. Property always takes priority over flesh and blood, and if necessary, the basis of producing wealth, will be imprisoned to assure power and control by the state.

Eugenics, noun:

The concept of genetic engineering by breeding and if need be “*culling*” the ranks of humanity of its genetic defects. There are many infamous elites that have a history of “*pushing*” eugenics in their deluded quest for control. The British love to lionize Winston Churchill as the great defender of democracy, as the man who stood against Hitler, but both shared a common belief in racial hierarchies and eugenics. Churchill despised all that were not of the Aryan race of Northern European people; he was a racist of the first degree and he referred to people in the Empire’s domain of Africa and Asia as barbarous savages. He had no problem in torturing and killing people he considered inferior. It was he that assisted in organizing the largest meeting of proponents of eugenics in history, the International Eugenics Conference of 1912.

Unfortunately, evil people such as Winston Churchill and Adolph Hitler shared the same goal to sterilize people or enslave others for empire; they legitimized the eugenics movement, and today their legacy lives on in a more subtle form “*pushed*” by a cadre of a global cabal which has attempted to institute this anti-nature – anti God agenda in the form of population control (*see Cabal & Elites*). Some believe that government has engaged in various types of eugenic programs; social program of fascist origins scientifically breeding humans to a stronger biological state of development; something akin to breeding animals. This program is the natural temptation to use knowledge to become god like with an ability to create, or mutate life into something unnatural; and though homosexuals are a biological anomaly, they ought to reproduce given their inordinate intelligence (*see Breed & Animals*).

Eurasia, noun:

Adolph Hitler aspired to conquer the World by means of controlling Eurasia. He believed in the geopolitical theory that whatever nation controlled the giant Eurasian land mass would controlled seventy percent of the world’s resources and the slaves to mine it. That is why the allies contested Hitler’s plan, because by controlling this largest continent, he would control the World.

The Americans and the English control Oceania, by controlling the oceans, they have controlled the World. China now has four trillion in foreign reserves, it channel those reserves into overseas development projects that is challenging the Anglo-Saxon empire by trying to establish a Chinese led empire stretching from Vladivostok, Russia in the East, to Lisbon Portugal in the West; and this is possible by first having a union with Russia, and Persia (Iran), then peeling away Germany and England away from the Americans. To do so, China is trying to resurrect the Silk Road on the land, and sea. The Maritime Silk Road will link fifty countries like a string of pearls from the South China Sea through the Indian Ocean to the Middle East and Africa. Oceania may be rendered obsolete, like a phantom ship adrift forever in a sea where nowhere to land. However, this is not entirely a given, because participating nations do not trust the military ambitions of the Chinese, in particular, the maritime component which conflicts with the Indian Navy; and though Russia has been driven into the arms of the Chinese by the Americans, still Russia which retreated from Central Asia is leery of China’s push there, and it still desires to join the West since its identity is Christian.

Even, *adjective, adverb, idiom & verb*:

1. To have parity, to be fairly balanced; to be even between two or more persons or things.
2. But in the affairs of humanity, nothing has been fair or even; that is why the individual must “*even the score*” – “*get even*” even when the government is always “*keeping score*” on citizens so as to eliminate them from the game (*see Score*); they are trying eradicate the citizens means of living by taxing them to death while destroying the economy as the means to do so; robbing them of their assets; and in general regulating their lives “*to death*.” Their goal is to use the citizens for money and for war; then eliminate them - eliminate the liability they owe - and do everything possible not to payout the benefits: e.g., veteran benefits, social security, welfare, and food stamps. They are a true “*dead beat*” enterprise (*see Enterprise*).

Evidence, *noun*:

It is a crime to destroy evidence needed to prove beyond a reasonable doubt that a crime occurred. If a citizen destroys evidence the government will prosecute them; but if the government destroys evidence of their crimes, they are excused; they feel entitled to expunge their own crimes from the record, but not a citizen's (*see Expunge*). The CIA destroys video tapes of their crimes of torture; the IRS destroys emails incriminating their use of that agency to target political dissenters; Eric Holder of the Justice Department destroys emails concerning the shipment of arms to México; the White House destroys memos concerning the mountains of crimes they conspire to carry out. The government tampered with a mountain of evidence indicating that the Twin Towers and an adjacent office tower of the 9/11 attacks were detonated after the attack: i.e., they quickly removed tons of debris and shipped it to China. Obviously, all these crimes of destroying and tampering with evidence have created beyond a reasonable doubt that the government is the primary criminal plaguing American society.

Evil, *adjective & noun*:

Evil is the word “*live*” spelled backwards. Perfect hate is the enemy of perfect love one ought to try to live. The world is dominated by minds that are made evil; and these collective evil minds continue to labor on constructing a matrix that manufactures more evil intended to stamp out life. They disturbed and cowardly minds which accept it as normal when it's abnormal. Moral terror can be your enemy – or it can be your friend if you can live in the face of hate and its judgments – it is judgment by hypocrites, their pious evils that defeats us in our moral purpose; good and bad morals are not entirely absolute, but are related to a particular context; so it is only just that we ought to hate evil (*see Morality*). The American government is an evil enterprise plaguing the World; a government made evil by the love of money, that it has victimized its own people from its inception, and certainly after perfecting its techniques and rationales tested out on its population, it has moved outward and terrorized all others with torture and death. But we must have evil in order to have love; but there is a time and place for both; and as a Chinese philosopher might conjecture: if you naturally love at a young age, then if you live long enough you will become evil. And though that may not be entirely true, given that most leaders are evil old men – then it must partially be true!

The venality of the West is based over money, but there are nations even more evil than the US war machine set on autopilot; Saudi Arabia is much more evil than any mechanized machine. Yet this most evil of all countries is America's ally, and since the Americans keep this evil in power, arguably that makes America a supporter of the worst human rights violators on the Planet.

They murder innocent every day because of some insane interpretation of the Koran. The behead people for something called love which to them is illicit; and amputate limbs for petty theft. They are truly evil and have upset the World into a confrontation because they have the power over the oil. The US invades countries at their request; they are behind the conflict with Syria and Iran. Israel's crimes against the Palestinian pales in significance to these blood soaked monarchs. Since the US claims to be a defender of Human Rights, they ought to move in and take over the oil the field – which is what they, want, and behead the monarchs of Saudi Arabia. The situation has become so grotesque that Saudi Arabia wants to lead the UN Human Rights Council in 2016. But given that nations are in the business of violating human rights – they just might have “*a shot at it.*”

Since man is fallen, his religions are also. Jesus of Nazareth, the good guy, that is why he was murdered; and those that would kill without conscience, it's now a religion and it makes sense that this church is evil. Buddha is a good guy, which is why his monks do evil; as any Buddhist should know, they too are trying not to be evil. Muhammad a fervent servant, heard the mind of God, but his devotees say yes to God, but willfully violate His good nature by chopping heads off for not believing. The evil Roman Empire and its unholy marriage to politicians of Christianity had the Emperor Constantine dealing with ambitious priests to impose institutionalized evil as the official religion; it went from a persecuted church to a persecuting church; hence the term church and state. Pure insanity: i.e., the religion of the European man was the Greek and Roman gods; the gods of the woods of the ancient British druids (Merlin the Magician), the druids. When Christianity swept over the land under the sword, this evil showed up and its converts murdered innocent people for 2000 years and forced everyone to believe or die. The American Indian was a naturalist, like the European man, but this trash from the Roman Emperor's palace was dumped on all succeeding empires in an unholy deal.

Religious Israel and America are pure evil given the historical record of their Zionism and Christianity with pious insanity stealing from, and killing-off indigenous folks. Their children are rendered insane by bad religion turned into a weapon of hate; and then as insane adults continue to claim they own that which they took with a gun, a bible, and a bottle of whiskey; lands they squat on by means of killing and theft from the indigenous. The insanity and immorality is evident. Hitler wanted to revive the Roman Empire under Germany; he motivated insane, hateful, and fearful German Christians to murder anyone they thought was a Jew for killing their adopted Hebrew god called Jesus. An insane, evil situation battling for a religion that was not of indigenous European origins, for theirs was the religion of the Greek and Roman gods, the nature gods of the druids, and Odin or Thor of the Vikings. It only makes sense in an evil world that heathens, atheists, and pagans are called evil by the truly evil pious ones that are devout fanatics worshipping their own vanity in a church or temple. A philosopher would say all these truths laughing and smiling because he too must do some evil so he can do some good, because he loves you. So, count on being harmed liars saying “*Jesus loves you.*” Maybe so, but they don't.

Since the good die young, they are forever young; assured never to be an evil old man or woman. Stay near small children for sincere Chinese children will tell you that if one lives a long time - one most likely will become evil. Chinese youths will tell you always stay around them. And remember, any society that dumps old people into nursing homes is an evil society, for there the old grow bitter and ever more evil. Avoid this concentrated evil and try to be like a kid again, even if evil doctors call it senility. It is God's plan that a modern world be flooded in evil. So humanity can fulfill its purpose to survive its venality; but the good, if

they focus on being young and kind like peasant kids, then they will survive evil; survive the pure evil called a nursing home for profit – for if a vulnerable old person runs out of evil funds, or if the cold hearted cannot steal the social security funds, then they will pitch them out like rubbish. Truly it's an institution, like nearly modern institutions - pure concentrated evil. So stay close to humorous kids so you won't become too evil – they will keep you alive, and the younger, the better they will be. As an aging person trying to stay good, watch them grow up and observe who falls first to evil. It is the way of God's troubled spirit that we must have evil to have good. Remember when “fucked” by evil miscreants, it will be kids rescuing your soul from becoming evil.

Evolution, noun:

1. Biology: the theory that life forms evolve according to their ability to adapt to an ever changing environment; those genetic qualities that assist a life in surviving changes are accentuated, and those genes that are of no use are eventually extinguished. This theory is testable by observing animal forms such as insects which reproduce rapidly over a short period of time; some insect species have become fairly immune to insecticides which no longer have the desired effect of exterminating them.
2. Human Origins: though the idea of evolution is valid, when applied to the human race it encounters problems: i.e., the “missing link” between earlier hominids and modern hominids is still being sought after. Humans may or may not be products of evolution; some believe that there is anthropological and archeological evidence that there may be a relationship of humans with extraterrestrials experimenting with the gene pool (*see Extraterrestrial*). But if humans are solely of earthly origins, their brains have a reptilian component that controls primordial behaviors such as dominance, aggression, territoriality and hostile ritualistic behaviors; it is also the source of fear and anxieties, feelings we need to control, before they control us (*see Reptiles*).
3. Social Order: In order to rein in the reptilian brain component that is related to the human penchant for war, humanity must further develop its neo-cortex: i.e., the ability talk, think, create, and learn from past mistakes; errors humanity can no longer afford. In political matters, revolutions do bring a change in who and what is in control, but given the failures of revolutions to bring just change, or excesses of violence, what humanity needs is an evolution in government matters that places humans rights and justice achieved through dialogue and rational policies thought through by are higher order reasoning. Humanity cannot allow fear and anxiety generated from the reptilian brain to persevere over our neo-cortex (*see Revolution*).

Ex Post Facto, Latin Legal Terminology:

A Latin phrase meaning “from after the action” or “after the facts” as applied to a body of laws. Retroactively, the passing of laws to legalize past government acts that were formerly considered criminal or to criminalize citizen acts or beliefs formerly considered legal. Laws enacted retroactively changes the legal status and consequences of acts that were committed, or the existence of relationships that occurred prior to the enactment of the new law; these types of laws can change the categorization of the crime and increase the severity of the penalties.

The Constitution in Article 1, Section 9, Clause 3 and the Bill of Rights prohibits the practice of doing this though the Bush and Obama regimes practice it; illegal acts practice by Obama who was a constitutional law professor. Their use is an indication of a lawless society wherein the leadership views itself above the law; laws they tyrannize everybody else with. Unfortunately, the

Supreme Court under the direction of Chief Justice, Judge John Roberts, a crony Bush Jr., he will not permit a hearing on the constitutional illegality of these practices. He is the primary chief obstructer of justice! In effect, the Court and the Legislature are in collusion with the Executive Branch tyrannizing the country with a police state. With the use of these types of laws in the wrong hands, police will be free to arbitrary “gun-down” people; the FBI can round up activists and dissenters and hold them indefinitely in prison without due process; the departments of mental health can insanely disappear people into mental wards for years while unrighteous courts trap them there by denying them due process; and the president have delegated to themselves the right to have dissenters, if deemed dangerous to the goals of state power - assassinated.

Exaggerate, verb:

The government is always exaggerating any problem many of them fictitious; the FBI and the CIA magnifies beyond the limits of empirical truth by overstating the threats to the nation through representations that are disproportionately exaggerate the difficulties of a situation. This is done to provoke confrontations in order to insert the military. The government has committed the crime of abnormally inflating the potentiality of domestic terrorism through the listing of 72 extremist types written down in an evil document titled Main Core; a review of this document reveals nearly the entire nation qualifies to be listed; and being honest is one of them (*see Main Core*). The allegation that eight million people are an extremist threat to the government are gross exaggerations as to the potentiality of the threat; and when Homeland Security engages in exaggerated claims, they are a threat to the Constitution – a threat to humanity (*see Evil*). They are Nazi extremists - and that is not an exaggerated claim (*see Nazi*).

Excel, adjective:

To master a skill; and humanity has excelled at torturing itself; and the data categorization program (Excel) allows professionals to excel at judging people and placing them in a box; and this box frames the analysis; an analysis fraught with misinformed assumptions of what constitutes normalcy (*see Professional*). Truly, the only thing that the US government has excelled at is war, torture and other pornographic enterprises that reward corruption (*see Pornography*).

Exception, noun:

Truly there are exceptional people worthy of being rewarded for their contributions based upon their merit. It does not matter what political model is in place, money talks, merit walks. Though no two things born are neither [financially] equal nor stand the same chance, supposedly all are equal before the written law. However, it seems some are more equal than others; they receive special exceptions in the laws that all others must conform with. The logic, the programming of socialization is conveyed in language; especially written legal language favoring, and controlled by powerful money that is treated more equal than powerless interests: i.e., the grammatical rules of the English language convey power and control; a militarist tongue forged in the weird pathological history of ethnic wars, contested religion and landed classism; all dynamics brought to the New World by English colonist whose crimes against indigenous natives and black slaves somehow are exonerated, are exceptions to the rule (*see English*).

Exceptional, adjective:

The USA is “*exceptional*,” excellent at lying to itself about its special right to kill, maim and torture in the name of justice. They have this idea in their heads that they have a “*manifest destiny*” to rule the world! Though supposed moderates in government

harp about reasonable people being the extremists, citizens that are indignant about the centralist, the moderates that assault the Constitution, it is the moderates that have empowered a government that is extreme in its actions (*see Extremist & Moderates*).⁶⁷ Though couched as reasonable, the “good guys” fighting thugs, it is the police that are extremist gangsters on steroids; they steal property through asset seizures, though no probable crimes are proven by honest investigations. From newspaper accounts in Florida, people die in police custody (e.g., 7 homicides in Martin County and 5 in police custody; 3 out of 5 in Saint Lucy County in 2006. These are everyday statistics across the nation. President Obama wanting to justify war says the USA is exceptional – morally superior above all other societies; exceptional homicide rates, and people so depressed with the injustices of America that is reflected in suicide rates. Collectively, under the negligence of evil leaders, they are an exceptionally violent society; a government that has broken every peace treaty they ever signed; treaties signed “just to buy time” in order to organize another round of theft by murder: e.g., over 400 broken treaties with the American Indians subjected to constant rounds of genocide.

Two major nuclear powers Russia and China, cannot afford to trust what the US government says, or weapon treaties signed. But China, Russia, and the US are all guilty of distrusting actions. The Russian and Chinese governments know by the historical record that the US violates its own statutory laws, and international laws and treaties; they have observed that Washington acts as if it's will is the only valid law despite the negotiated agreements: e.g., agreements negotiated by President Reagan after the Cold War with Russia not to expand NATO which now is endangering the entire world with nuclear threats. They are a country so exceptionally violent, she extorts other societies with homicidal threats (wars); sells debt slavery to the world - a major “deadbeat” enterprise of predatory economics growing rampant criminality within her own people and among her puppet states.

The only thing “exceptional” about the US is the stupidity and corruption of the government and the ignorance of the population that blindly does not question this stupidity and corruption. The leadership is exceptionally stupid – they destroyed the preeminence of the dominance of their economy in the world: now they are bankrupt, and all other nations are abandoning this hobbled, pathetic giant; but as a wounded beast it's extremely dangerous. They are so desperate, that they will use all their investments in the arts of death, that they could plunge the World into World War III. Any exception plan for world peace will have to neuter this beast (*see World Peace Plan*). But opposition to World peace will be obstructed by the corporations that see the profits to be made from warmonger. Truly, this is an exceptionally evil group that could entertain this lunacy of launching a war against Russia or China – the new World leaders (*see Lunatic & World War III*).

No other nation would permit a cabal of Wall Street criminals, the corporate state, to control its economic and foreign policy, manage its central bank and Treasury, and enslave the interests of the citizens to the benefit of the one percent's finances (*see Corporate State*). She is the largest Third World country that cannot produce middle class jobs – only “low rent” jobs that cannot pay the rent. Her people are in debt; the banks own the government and everything is shackled to them. In other countries (PR China), the government owns the bank, and is growing prosperity for her people. The police help their people from criminals; in the US the police state have become the criminals – they do not protect life, liberty and property, but rather steal people's lives through murder and incarceration and of course the seizing of property (*see Police & Prison Industrial complex*).

⁶⁷ Kleinpeter, Hubert, *Twisted Society – Engineered Chaos* (2010). The precursor book to this dictionary; though acknowledged by both the Universities of Oxford and Cambridge libraries as a valid work on the social psychology of American society, it was not a financial success, nor well received by the public or American academia. Perhaps this is so, because nobody, or society and its institutions want to be told they are, or have problems. Yet “outsiders” to that lost society recognized it as the truth given they have suffered at the hands of unwarranted military interventions destroying their lives.

Though the government uses this word, like slick marketing campaign to sell the ideas of freedom of democracy as the mask concealing the deadly practices of not freeing people but actually imprisoning them and killing them in wars of economic dominance; there are millions of exceptional Americans who take exception to the lies and crimes of the American police state. They are like seeds in need of a rainstorm to unleash the moral virtues of true freedom that embraces human dignity through education and health. By the millions they believe in human rights, and for over a decade since the start of the Bush and Obama wars they protest these illegal wars, and most likely they are now under mass surveillance by the police state (*see* NSA).

Exclusionary, adjective:

Exclusionary social practices demand that people be banned against their will from participating in society due to their thoughts labeled as deviant views – thought crimes. But, better to be excluded than included in the neo-feudal police state. In the ancient history, a person would be banned from society if they were exiled for a crime: e.g., the biblical character of Moses being banned by the pharaoh for the crime of murder (*see* Moses & Pharaoh). However, today society uses inclusionary practices of locking people up in cages for crimes (*see* Inclusionary).

Though many people have voluntarily exiled themselves from the US by becoming expatriates, now the government is seeking them out as though they were escaped slaves from the plantation; they want to know where they are; what their means of living are; and of course their bank accounts. Now, there are a few mega billionaire types, but they are not the real targets for they pay no income taxes, and moreover “buy-off” the politicians. It is the “little guy” that is “sick and tired” of the master’s whip, they are the targets. Yet the strong, that have exiled themselves deep into the jungles and deserts and remote land and seascapes, they will never allow a foul, “potbellied” lazy bureaucrat to show-up with a gun and extort them of their new found lives of freedom.

Excuse, noun & verb:

All need an excuse, a pardonable reason to escape punishments: i.e., mitigating circumstances. But, that will not save the ordinary citizen from the tyranny of state; yet willful ignorance of the law will save the minions of state from their criminality.

Exile, noun & verb:

A person that has been banned from society for either political, economic or psychological reasons which are viewed as threatening the *status quo* of a social order that generally serves an elite minority of powerful interests. In the ancient days, those that transgressed the welfare of the village were banned – were excluded from society for real threatening acts, in contrast to today where people are locked up for what are labeled as crimes when they are not; acts and attitudes that are trivial in their nature yet made significant in their consequences (*see* Exclusionary & Inclusionary).

Exodus, noun:

There is a coming out, an exodus of Chinese and American citizens fleeing the slavery of their governments. Every age has a Diaspora, a forced removal from a place (*see* Diaspora). For centuries people fled to the US seeking freedom from tyrannical governments, now with the imposition of the police state, people are trying to get out and leave, but they only find American policy as South American nations once centers of torture, now spy and torture in “politically correct” ways. China exports its

population problem to the US while spying on the expatriated. The US government pursues expatriated people overseas by extorting small countries into requiring them to report the new arrivals finances: e.g., their bank accounts (*see* Expatriate). This forces expatriates to play visa games, or even renounce their citizenship; yet a citizenship that no longer carries the benefits of freedom, but of tyranny trailing them. People exit when opportunity is replaced by poverty; and justice is but a host of injustices.

Exorcist, noun:

1. Religiously, an exorcist is a priest of any religion that performs the rites of an exorcism over an individual thought to be possessed by an invading spirit; usually a demon of a bad sort. Psychiatrists term this state of evil spiritual procession as a form of schizophrenia or borderline personality. But the term *Somnambuliform*, a created name from the movie *The Exorcist* is a good sounding clinical for the same idea of a schizophrenic borderline personality (*see* *Somnambuliform*).⁶⁸ If we live in a holographic universe as some physicists believe, then perhaps what we think of as spirits, ghost are real beings in another dimension which we cannot see because we have a very narrow perception of the light frequency band of visible light. But since these spirits, these ghost, or entities are not hobbled by this physically imposed limitation, they can see us, but can't see them until we die to this dimension and are able to inhabit another one (*see* *Holographic Universe & Universe*).

2. Scientifically, the exorcism of the priest is what a psychiatrist performs with an emotionally disturbed patient.

3. Sociologically, exorcisms are what politics are about: i.e., with learned phobias guiding the hand, all must labor on some supposed evil problem in order to redeem humanity. They are unhappy, but willing to do so having been socialized by government institutions the mad houses they are - our old homes updated with abusive family, parental authority of state in charge. Though our medical and prison houses warehouse "*crazy shits*," ordinary people "*feeling like shit*," their methods are all the same because they are "*trained shits*" who are rumored to "*know their shit*," but which is really "*bullshit*." Nevertheless, many scorned technocrats in white medical coats are the "*weird shits*" like medieval exorcist priest compulsively trying to exorcise the *Somnambuliform*, the spirit possession of drug demons from your mind. Or police state brutality on the streets or in prisons that run on threats and fears making one "*eat shit*" to avoid "*shit*."

Expatriate, adjective, noun & verb:

A "*shadow government*" has taken over, imposed a police state, and extinguished democracy. With no place to hide, except to flee, people are forced to leave their country due to political or economic conditions. In the US, formerly a free land of economic opportunity, people are leaving for freer and more prosperous societies; it is an exodus of educated people that are increasingly withdrawing their allegiance to a government that stands in opposition to personal and economic freedoms (*see* *Exile & Exodus*).

Expel, verb:

Institutions require one to be failed, expelled in order to prepare the student for a new life in another institution: i.e., graduating from the schoolhouse to the jailhouse. Though expulsions, individuals are viewed as the failure, the problem, in reality it is evidence of institutional failure if the purpose of the institution was to carry out an ethical purpose. But, they are actually intended

⁶⁸ Blatty, William Peter, *The Exorcist*, Warner Brothers (1973).

to engineer failure by reinforcing illiteracy that is related to homelessness and crime and hence grows the prison population for the benefit of corporate America that manages them.

Experiment, noun & verb:

The US is the heir to the Nazi legacy; it is a Nazi enterprise! The Nazis of Germany routinely conducted grotesque experiments on people trapped in their concentration camps. These experiments included children subjected to torturous medical and scientific experiments for the aviation industry. After the conclusion of the Second World War the US government imported many of these ghouls into the US to join and create new scientific programs of the 1950s and 60s.⁶⁹ The US government then started to conduct its own ghastly medical experiments upon inmates in prisons, and the Department of Defense and Atomic Energy Commission subjected US military personnel to radiation experiments. Today with the Ebola virus outbreak, the US is sending army troops to Liberia to supposedly build health centers; yet this task ought to be done by a construction battalion, not combat soldiers. The US is either a dysfunctional government or a shady, evil enterprise – a danger to humanity. One ought to ask why combat troops are being deployed in Africa. Perhaps the answer is the new Ebola strain is a biological warfare weapon designed by the US government labs in West Africa- places that did not sign the convention banning such experimentation.

Expert, adjective & noun:

Most experts are just ignorant "*losers*" on the government payroll that can't even practice the arts of the trash they preach; they never had to live or die by these ideas which only serve the few. A trained individual trained in being a "*know it all*" with the right to control the discourse in a particular field labeled a profession (*see Know It All, Profession & Technocrat*). Yet technical experts are not entirely educated in ethics; and clearly they have no rational, objectivity when they are dangerous "*know it all*." If a system of money dominates to cure a problem, then there is no real incentive to cure the problem if it represents an income stream that cures the financial problems of the expert. Never trust the institutional solution as it cures the problem for cash. This is an unnatural, parasitic relationship that dominates nearly every institutional field of experts, including the educational and medical fields. Experts unwittingly engineer technological disasters that create psychological disasters, and today we are drowning in the sociopathic experts that test-out technologies on the public without regard as to their consequences (*see Pesticides*).

The US is the expert on how to build a subservient "*Third World*" society by keeping the peace by the barrel of a gun The US claims it is the exceptional expert in all and any fields, though it can't seem to cure its own maladies engineered by its own hands; nor will it admit that it's becoming the leading large scale "*Third World*" country it claims it is not: e.g., all of its major cities and towns have ghettos; that is because its politics are "*Third World*." When poor people complain of these "*Third World*" politics, like the corrupt police in many Latin American countries, they, like in the US are gunned down by the police (*see Third World*).

Expose, idiom & verb:

It is illegal to expose one's genitals in public; it is considered profane, a taboo. But it is perfectly ok to lay open to danger the innocent to the depravities of war. When a war has no moral compass, it exposes young soldiers to death, and it exposes the nation's honor to attack. It exposes the nation to the influence of continual bad leadership; corrupt leaders that ought to be laid

⁶⁹ Lichtblau, Eric, *The Nazis Next Door: How America Became a Safe Haven for Hitler's Men*, Houghton Mifflin (2014).

open to the specified charge of war crimes. War crimes that are easily presented for viewing; exhibits on display to make known, disclose, and reveal the nefarious intentions, and secrets of evil leadership. This is necessary to reveal and unmask the crimes, the fraud of wars without cause, and the impostor cowards called leaders that launch, them; leaders like Bush-Cheney, the swindlers of the nation's treasure and blood. One day Bush-Cheney and company will be held up to the nation before the public for reprehension and receive just punishments; and after they have passed from this earth, to be justly ridiculed in the history books for their evil character faults, corrupt policy follies, and their foolish childishness which tortured and killed so many.

Expunge, verb:

To pretend that a crime that has a written history never happened; to disappear the sinful act by legal means of a court order. Though a citizen hopes they can a criminal record expunged, there is always a record or a record requesting the court to expunge a record that most likely should never have been created to begin with; and of course there are the legal fees involved which many cannot afford. And of course, one cannot really get the arrest record expunged when it has already been sold to a firm called "*mug-shots.com*" and gone viral on the Internet.

Yet, the government retains the right to constantly expunge evidence of their crimes against the citizens (*see Evidence*). They pretend that their crimes don't exist; they just illegal destroy any and all evidence of their crimes and call it national security; or to secure themselves from being charged and put in jail with those they jailed. But despite their efforts to bury the truth, they cannot remove the stains they spilled on the nation's honor. But, what needs to be expunged from the Earth, in order to remove the stains, are the cabal of elites and the government with its agencies which serve their purpose; and some sources claim their ultimate goal is their eugenics program to cleanse the Earth for their sole enjoyment (*see Cabal, Elites & Eugenics*).

Extinction, noun:

1. The act of extinguishing., or to bring to a final end a thing or an event rendering it in a condition of being extinguished or extinct: e.g., the extinguishing of a fire; the wiping out of debts; the abolition of a law; or the annihilation, total destruction of something as in the extinction of an army.
2. Biology: the act by a cataclysmic event or the process of becoming annihilated as in the coming to an end, the dying out, the extinction of a species. The fossil record of disappearance of species from the Earth indicates that 99.9 percent of all species that ever lived are now extinct; and usually a species last about 100,000 thousand years. Modern humans have been around for about 150,000 years. So, by evolutionary standards their time of extinction is come due. But humans which pride themselves on their wits to outwit Nature, by their own hand will extinguish themselves either by nuclear, biological or chemical warfare, or they will destroy the environment so that it cannot support life.

Humans pride themselves on being rational, but in economic terms they are not. There is individual intelligence, and then there is institutional intelligence. One would hope that institutions as a collective of educated minds would steer society on the path to survival and prosperity. But I truth, most institutions represent the past, and as such represent organized stupidity. Energy companies boast that they have developed technologies to squeeze the last remnants of fossil fuels, but the continued use of fossil

fuels is the cause of global warming; a change in natural weather patterns. The continued use of fossil fuels is driving the natural balance to the precipice of global disaster. A CEO of an institution may be rational in knowing that the use of fossil fuels will extinguish the planet's natural balance, but as the leader of an institution whose entire existence depends on the continued use of polluting energies, he/she will continue to guide a parasitic institution down the path of extinction for all.

This logic applies to the military institutions that are a threat to the continued survival of the Planet. Rather than reducing nuclear arsenals with treaties, the government continues to place money for corporations above World peace by updating the nuclear arsenal (*see* World Peace Plan). Still there are advocates for the continued use of nuclear power despite the environmental disasters in the US, Russia and Japan where radioactive poisons continue to leak into the atmosphere, land, and oceans. The Japanese situation is particularly a threat to the Pacific Ocean which has seen the poisoning of the ocean leading to a reduction in school fisheries. Only a functioning government that is reflective of an educated population can change the economic incentives fueling these irrational institutions; but that is not possible when these institutions are corrupted by the "*love of money*," a disease they have infected the government with. They own the government; and despite the desires of an aware population as to the problem, still the government ignores the cries of the citizenry and the Earth showing warning signs of being in a state of dying.

Extortion, *noun & verb*:

To threatened (extort) a person with a punishment if they don't do a specific act of compliance to an absurd rule that only benefits the power structure; usually paying money in the form of fines and fees. Though considered a criminal act, it is a primary weapon used by government lawyers more interested in a conviction than in the actual truth of a supposed criminal act committed by the citizen (*see* Nolo Contendere). It is also an ordinary tool of parenting with bad results given that it is based upon the imposition of a power differential between an older parent and younger offspring; and since the parental state claims ownership of people, nearly all have been rendered dependent on its extorted inducements flowing from a poisoned chalice that all must either willingly suckle from or if not, be punished for not doing so.

Extraterrestrial, *adjective & noun*:

Extraordinary, intelligent life that originates from beyond the Earth – beings from out of this terrestrial World engaged in a relationship with humanity either as genetic engineers fabricating slaves or as spiritual teachers such as Jesus sent to civilize humanity. It is conjectured by some scientists that human development has been under the influence of civilizations from beyond the Earth; civilizations that have the ability to travel between various solar systems. The government claims what rational people speculate as extraterrestrial life visiting in flying objects, are fantasies, or just misidentified as unidentified flying objects that have earthly related explanations. But others know better, such the astronauts of the Mercury, Gemini and Apollo space programs, Gordon Cooper, Buzz Aldrin, Edgar Mitchell and Neil Armstrong, all who have disclosed privately or publically sightings they encountered. Unfortunately, these credible witnesses with their testimonials are potentially negated by the all too numerous charlatans claiming they too have witnessed extraterrestrials; and that charge may also apply to the supposed experts which seem more interested in establishing their own cults than in establishing the truth that extraterrestrials most likely do exist.

Perhaps the stories found ancient religions such as ancient Greek mythology wherein Titans and the gods that resided on Mount Olympus ruled over humanity with the tyranny of their superior technological powers. Yet the god Prometheus, said to be the creator of Humanity was man's greatest benefactor for he nourished humanity with the best parts of the cows and bulls, which the spiteful god Zeus wanted for his ceremonial sacrifices; and he commandeered the knowledge of fire from Mount Olympus provided it to Humanity (*see Prometheus*). Both acts of generosity, food and knowledge of fire empowered man making humans less dependent upon a race of technological superior beings that were no more a god than the beasts of burden that humans used to plow their fields with (*see Fire*); and for this act of empowerment, Zeus eternally punished Prometheus (*see Zeus*).



III. 6: Extraterrestrial

Prometheus was responsible for initiating our scientific evolution, yet Jesus of Nazareth was representative of a God that also was desirous of being a benefactor of humanity, for He may have visited humanity and been involved in our social development to be more rationally just and sharing of the benefits of scientific knowledge. Scientist visiting the Atacama high desert in Peru has investigated stone artifacts and buildings of such intricate detail, and immense size that tools of the indigenous cultures could never have manufactured; of such immense size that even modern machines would have great difficulty in moving; and similarly, the immense size of the stone blocks of the Egyptian pyramids of Giza. Since contemporary people are trained to view stones as inanimate, we fail to under the sophisticated use of stone technologies that incorporated mathematics, and astronomy into the great Egyptian pyramids situated on an electromagnetic field that some speculate were giant electromagnetic machines (*see Pyramid*). All about us, are the remnants of past civilizations that built huge structures in stone like the Egyptian pyramids that were laid out to replicate the Orion Constellation, and the Draco Constellation of the Cambodian Hindu temple of Angkor Wat (*see Angkor Wat*). Moreover, there are many unexplainable artifacts of high quality workmanship, which appear to be tools, and symbols in artwork that portray what appears to be extraterrestrial beings and flying objects.

Abductions or visitations in the dream state by alternative life forms, extraterrestrial aliens, or Earthly beings that we are not entirely aware of may be an authentic phenomenon; indigenous cultures have cultural history of relationships with all types of creatures. Harvard professor and psychiatrist Dr. John Mack and others have explored these claims, and believes that the phenomenon of these “creatures” may be authentic. But in the modern Western culture that the existence of extraterrestrials, aliens, and ghosts has been discouraged by the rationalizations of science that requires empirical data. But this skepticism has been purposefully encouraged by secret, compartmentalized programs within a government conducting research on this topic. Some believe that the hidden interests within government are aware that aliens move invisibly within among humans; that they exist in an unseen dimension and travel from that existence into ours. Yet this may explain what priests regarded as demon possessions to be exorcised, or guardian angels to be conjured that psychiatrists would say are figments of the imagination (*see Exorcist & Ghouls*).⁷⁰ If we live in a holographic universe as some physicists believe, and given our limited ability only to see a narrow band of visible light, then that which we cannot see may be a reality (*see Holographic Universe*).

⁷⁰ Mack, John, *Kidnapped by UFOs?* Interview with John Mack, Psychiatrist, Harvard University, Nova, PBS WGBH (1996).

It would seem that perhaps Humanity has been interfacing with extraterrestrials since before recorded time; and we have depictions of what appears to be extraterrestrial beings and craft on ancient artifacts. People who have had encounters with extraterrestrials report varying types in the form of recognizable creatures: e.g., insect like beings resembling the praying mantis, reptilian humanoids, and tall and troll-like humanoid types resembling earthlings (*see* Insects & Reptiles); and all seem to be able to communicate telepathically (*see* Telepathy). But some experts, like Dr. Steven Greer, of The Disclosure Project believe these are robotic creatures controlled by people; and the telepathic abilities are an electromagnetic wave technology; all stagecraft in preparation of an invasion hoax meant to solidify the power of the Deep State. Dr. Greer asserts that extraterrestrials have the ability to destroy humanity, and as such have not done so. He believes that many abductions and animal mutilations of farm animals are the result of a sinister plot to carry out the invasion hoax.⁷¹ He asserts that contact with authentic extraterrestrials has been of a benign or friendly nature, with the purpose of observing and helping humanity overcome problems of their own making.

But Extraterrestrials traveling to Earth that were thought of as either angels and demons, in the mind of ancient man, may not have to conduct physical abductions, but may communicate directly, or through the dream state – be in contact with the pineal gland – the “Third Eye” the seat of the soul that of intuitive nature of people that is able to perceive the unseen (*see* Dream & Pineal Gland). Ancient Sumerian Egyptian, Indian, Greek and African Zulu mythologies all tell of humanity’s relationships with the gods, angels, demons and ghouls, and other deities: e.g., stories of angels at war, hostile demons, or reptilian serpent gods (*see* Reptiles). Ancient Mesopotamian cultures speak of the Anunnaki; those from the heavens that came to Earth; also referred to as the princely offspring of God. It has been conjectured, that the Immaculate Conception of Jesus of Nazareth was an extraterrestrial affair; perhaps Jesus was partly an extraterrestrial creation of both Heaven and Earth as a teacher (*see* Jesus of Nazareth). Perhaps this is also true of the Virgin Mary, an apparition appearing in México in 1531, Lourdes France 1858, Fatima Portugal in 1917, and Medjugorje Yugoslavia in 1981 and thereafter.

Perhaps the mythology of Hebrew characters ascending to God in Chariots of Fire, or humanoids in aerial combat in flying machines described in the Vedic Scriptures of India are not out of the realm of possibilities (*see* Vedic Scriptures). The scientific community generally accepts the idea of life across the universe, but the probability of a technological society able to transverse the vast distances of outer space is unlikely given the physical constraints of the speed of light. But this analysis is based upon our comparative low level of technological development. Better yet, perhaps we are living under the real masters of planet Earth a non-terrestrial intelligence (NTI) life form that, that is not extraterrestrial, but of Earth that resides deep in the oceans.⁷² People assume that that the Earth is being visited by extraterrestrials– and that may most likely be true. Witnesses have claimed to see strange craft entering and departing from what appears to be openings into underground bases; they may or not be extraterrestrial in their origins. But witnesses have also claimed to have seen strange craft entering and departing from the deep oceans, and this feat would be a bit more difficult for craft of human origins. Sea captains of small and big ships alike have always wondered as they sail in the night to what really resides deep below in the ink black darkness and unfathomable pressures at twenty thousand leagues under the sea.⁷³ Is there intelligence that lives under cold, intense pressures whose basis is water technology? If the basis

⁷¹ Greer, M.D., Steven, The Disclosure Project. <http://www.disclosureproject.org>

⁷² Cameron, James, *The Abyss*, 20th Century Fox (1989).

⁷³ Verne, Jules, *Twenty Thousand Leagues Under the Sea* (1870). French novelist and one of the first science fiction writers who envisioned the technologies of the future: spacecraft, missiles, aircraft, and submarines.

of their technology is water, perhaps they have the ability to communicate telepathically by manipulating the balances of water within the body and the brain's pineal gland (*see Eye & Pineal Gland*).

Some speculate that there is a Deep State behind the public state controlled by a miscreant cabal of the rich and powerful corporations: i.e., this Deep State is composed of rogue compartments and programs that is a secret organization buried within government and the military industrial complex that has a vested interest in fanning the flames of fear about extraterrestrials while at the same time suppressing a rational discussion about their existence in order to cover-up the existence of a transnational secret state involved shooting down UFO craft in order to capture the technology; they want to control technologies over weaponized space as the means to control the planet. Anything the government which serves the state within the state cannot control or understand, they will try to kill it. Interviews with people who claimed to have been abducted by these creatures and experience negative experimental treatment may be experiencing a man-made theatrical event. The secret compartments within both the government and the military industrial complex perhaps are behind the abductions of people; they, members of an organization titled "*Majic*" play the role of the hostile alien performing experiments on the abductees. Yet, there are reports of "*black-operations*" by special military forces involved in *Majic* that are covering-up the activities of the reptilian extraterrestrials engaged in hostilities towards humans: i.e., farm animal and human mutilations that show skinned bodies, missing eyes, cut-out mouths and tongues, missing internal and sexual organs; all grotesque surgical procedures done without a trace of blood.⁷⁴

Whether the Deep State is engaged in stagecraft to create a hoax for the coming invasion, or actually working with certain extraterrestrials, it is a question of illegal, criminal operations beyond the control of democratic governments. If this is the case, then this Deep State is controlled by a cabal bent not on obtaining money, but on power over the entire World. They finance their operations through secret budgets off the books which use government programs as fronts for these practices; they also control the global trade in illegal drugs which is in the trillions of dollars. Who are these miscreant criminals? According to Dr. Steven Greer they are wealthy philanthropic ogres that are practicing eschatologist that want to bring about an end to the World so as to "*force God's hand*" and bring about the second coming of the Christ; some are globalists that want to impose a worldwide economic system under their control; and some are just psychopathic sociopaths that love to murder and torture people; those who love war.

But though this criminal cabal, primarily based in the US controls the special "*black operations*" of the *Majic* program of the Deep State, other governments want to reveal the secret to the public and try to make open contact with the extraterrestrials. Yet, despite these grotesque mutilations and abductions, perhaps carried out by some aliens, or the Deep State, without doubt extraterrestrials have the capacity to "*wipe out*" humanity, but they have not. Perhaps the actual mission of the *Majic* program is initiate a new false flag by declaring that the Earth is being invaded by aliens and that humanity must unite under a global government to fight for humanity's survival. Such an erroneous claim would cement in place a global surveillance police state. Perhaps the truth of the matter is, it is the Deep State that has made war on the aliens.

The military industrial complex has been targeting UFOs for capture (*see UFO*). Rather than reaching out in a peaceful fashion, they have "*shooting down*" these crafts so they can reverse engineer the technology. Some even believe that many alien sightings,

⁷⁴ Greer, M.D., Steven, The Disclosure Project. <http://www.disclosureproject.org>

both craft and extraterrestrials is mere stagecraft setting the stage for a contrived threat from outer space in order to impose control over the World. But maybe there is a real threat from reptilian aliens that are using humans as a sort of biological bank to be raided for its genetic material; and though it may seem that evil elements within the military industrial complex have made war on the extraterrestrials to capture their technology, still they may be merely engaged in what a military ought to do: i.e., protect society from hostile alien attacks. Some believe that abductions are stagecraft, while others think it is a particular type of alien abusing humanity and not other benign extraterrestrials refraining from harming, but rather just observing, or even helping.

Humans have either a fight or flight response to the unknown; so it is easy for those who want to control the World to grow the paranoia about “*little green men*” invading the Earth. It is very likely, that the military industrial complex would stage a fake invasion replete with alien looking craft and aliens in order to implement martial law. It is the government that has labeled the flying machines of extraterrestrial as UFOs, unidentified flying objects when that is not true: i.e., the government most likely knows that these are flying machines piloted by extraterrestrials.⁷⁵ But if these craft are not extraterrestrial in origins, then they are craft manufactured by the military industrial complex. They do this to cover-up the truth that spacecraft are both terrestrial and extraterrestrial in origins so they can manipulate the truth with fear. Extraterrestrials may or may not to be feared, depending on what species is encountered. Though there may be nothing that humanity has that they would need, perhaps they do need us either in a symbiotic way, or a parasitic way. If there is some sort of conflict between alien species, perhaps humans are the object of attention; either human are to be used as sources of negative energy that hostile reptilian beings require like milk, or more benevolent beings desire to assist humanity in the need to evolve beyond its dangerous behaviors of destructive war making which feed their enemies. But, this may also be necessary before they allow humanity to join the celestial order of beings that are benign. Some claims border on the outlandish. Some believe that extraterrestrials are in contact with the Illuminati, a secret society of elites in a conspiracy to rule the World. They believe that the human leadership of the Illuminati share extraterrestrial, reptilian blood; that these reptiles are the satanic dragons they worship (*see* Illuminati).

Because a cabal of miscreants controls the secret state, they have made humanity so “*fucked-up*” with war, poverty, starvation, and disease, that the Earth is either a prison planet, or has been quarantined by other worldly forces. These civilizations do not want Earthlings to bring their war making ways to their planetary abodes; yet they stand ready to welcome us into the celestial order of societies if we can socially involve beyond our penchant for war, genocide and other dysfunctional behaviors. Given that most people are basically good, perhaps humanity ought to welcome alien intervention, some would say divine intervention to save the good people from the evil few who apparently intend to create a global society in league with reptilian aliens under their tyrannical domination.

The entire Cosmos is a state of consciousness that we know as God, a feeble word to describe something beyond words that orthodox Jews are afraid of fully writing down. But perhaps the battle between the bright and dark sides of the human soul will encounter another truth that our evolutionary development may be under the guiding influence of a higher state of consciousness in the form of extraterrestrial life. Do we have a relationship with life forms beyond this planet that communicate through

⁷⁵ The author, having lived on a sailboat for years, gazed up into the skies with binoculars and observed double lenticular shaped (lens-shaped) objects flying in v formations and hovering balls that clearly did not represent flying objects of human origins; they are known as unidentified flying objects – UFOs. Nevertheless, the author believes they are either government stagecraft or actual extraterrestrial vehicles.

telepathy and other para-psychological phenomenon capable of creation without physical instrumentalities? The truth is either humans solve their own problems through the practice of ethical leadership, or we will perish. But, perhaps we will be saved by our creators? Or better yet, God gave us the ability to save ourselves. We have nothing to fear from extraterrestrials, but everything to fear from the stagecraft of the “*hidden hands*” of the deep security state buried within the military industrial complex attempting to instill fear in the public.

Extremist, adjective & noun:

The truth about extremism is it is the norm; the ordinary religious and political views held by most. The extremists rule the day with little regard for moderation because they see no gain in it for their own corrupted ends. And the crime is those who object to the norm, they are slandered as the extremist. What we have today is a situation of reactionaries in power that create the environment of despair that gives rise to other reactionaries that cling to fundamentalist beliefs that provide simple explanations for their alienation with the imposed beliefs of others; it is competition between beliefs that both are in need of advocating extreme action. When environments of extreme injustices due to poverty are engineered, radical zealots become hardline militants in need of correcting the situation.

The extremism of organized insanities of government finds its forms being projected onto others; to accuse others with their paranoia of the unlikely threat to power. If a person complains too much about their treatment at the hands of tyranny, they will be labeled with a pseudo mental illness diagnosed as ODD, “*oppositional defiant disorder*,” the definition anybody that does not conform or questions authority as mentally ill. If one is a realist, and expresses a cynical point of view in conjunction with protesting, now labeled as “*anti-social behavior*,” they could be disappeared into a state insane asylum. In the past, these fervent behaviors were considered “*personality traits*,” but now labeled as extremist characteristics of a mental disease.

Was there ever a time when the government made war on real terrorism? Or were they just the cause, or even the intentional originators of terrorism? It is for certain that they did they have a hand in its creation. Obama gives long-winded speeches on tolerance, but the forces of money that compose the “*establishment*” they are intolerant of a society and its myriad of political, economic and religious views. The surveillance state was created in the name of combating terrorism; but now, that war is being waged against an alienated public viewed as potential domestic terrorists.

If the citizenry vociferously stands on the First Amendment Right to speak their minds on justice rendered as taboo subjects by the government; or, the demands that the Fourth Amendment be followed to forbid the government from acting as “*peeping toms*,” and voyeurs spying on and seizing your personal thoughts, then the shadow government wants to imprison them as criminals, or mentally ill for blaspheming the state (see Blasphemy & Taboo). Apparently if one is a social activist that questions government, now they are a terrorist. They will be placed on a government database known as Main Core that lists seventy-two attributes of what a potential terrorist may carry in their beliefs and values. There estimated to be about 8 million people on this list (see Main Core). Society was already damnably oppressive, but now it will become even more so. The government is engaged in slandering reasonable people as extremist when the justifiably complain about extremist, fascist policies of a police state; and ethical activists with open hands that contest the “*hidden hands*” behind government’s endorsement of a global cabal’s plan for global domination

through the fists of war, are now potentially labeled terrorists.

The government, under the control of a global cabal's "*hidden hands*" makes all kinds of exceptions to their criminal acts while labeling those who object to this extremism as the extremist. They do this while acting coldly in their cruelty to give the appearance of being reasonably moderate, while those who complain vociferously are the extremists. Politicians in their mendacity to appear to be compromisers claim to be the rationalist, the moderates, but they empower the extremism of government policy; they empower government to assault, batter and crumple the Constitution with the clenched fists of contempt for a document getting their way (*see Moderates*).

Eye, *idiom noun & verb*:

1. Two organic balls situated in the eye sockets of the frontal skull that perceives light and transfer that information to the brain where images are constructed in the mind (*see Holographic Universe*).
2. Evil Eye; an idiomatic expression that describes a furrowed brow and an intense focusing of the eye at another individual denoting anger or hatred. A reference to the symbolic eye on top of the pyramid on the US One Dollar Treasury Note; money, the root cause of an evil conspiracy by the Illuminati and other secret societies bent on controlling the World, has launched into the sky this "*evil eye*" to watch everyone die from their lies(*see Conspiracy, Illuminati & Pyramid*).
3. The Five Eyes; a term to describe the English speaking cartel of America, Canada, the British Isles, Australia and New Zealand; a military alliance that maintains the dominance of the English as the primary language of intercultural communication for the World community; and though they claim to be enlightened democracies, their own political structures do not do the will of the voters; and this fake democracy which only serves the military industrial complex is endemic of another false claim of being a free and open economy of fair competition; a system wherein regulation prohibits the new entry of ideas that would render obsolete large scale industries that control the regulatory process.
4. Red Eye; a vulgar idiomatic expression describing an inflamed sphincter of the rectum.; and this "*red eye*" is the mouthpiece for the "*evil eye*" because agents of the police state don't know an ear hole from an "*asshole*;" they don't t listen with their ear hole but use their "*asshole*" when lecturing the citizenry (*see Asshole*).
5. Third Eye; a term given to the human soul and pineal gland located deep in the central brain; the gland is believed to be the seat of the soul (*see Pineal Gland*). The Pineal gland is most active at childhood when anything fantastical is possible; but then it shrinks with age, and most likely that process is hastened by learning that which are considered fantasies, are not realities. But that which is considered a fantasy, may in fact be a reality. In order to assist the "*Third Eye*" to perceive the psychic world all about us, the ingestion of medicinal psychotropic plants and fungus such as Marijuana, the Devine Spirit of Ayahuasca Amazonian plant, the mescaline of the Peyote cactus, and the Psilocybin in magic mushrooms are most effective.

Fable of Truth

Fable, noun:

Power always tries to tell a “*fairy tale*” that partially covers up the truth of criminal acts committed in secret by powerful political and economic interests; an official story, a fable based upon inducing fear to motivate others to commit reactive acts of atrocities in defense of the paramilitary state’s numerous, and constant wars sold to the public as a just war rationalized by a medieval era religious mentality termed the Just War Doctrine that sells unnecessary wars and economic recoveries that do not exist.

The government sells the public official “*fairy tales*” of wars against terrorism and of non-existent economic recoveries backed by the voodoo science of statistical lies; they are like a “*fig leaf*” to cover-up the truth that these wars are a product of policy to support the military industrial complex, and failed economic policies which have bankrupted the country (*see Fig Leaf, Just War Doctrine & Statistics*). These are gross distortions of the truth; fables that are an incredulous, official account of a disastrous event engineered by told by government agencies that is intended to scare awakened citizens, and intimidate intellectuals, but for children, and gullible adults easy to swallow (*see Analogy & Allegory*). If a publisher is able to get an “*insider*” to tell the truth, in the name of national security, they will face criminal charges for publishing censored information – information that the public owns, but is denied access too because some powerful institution would have their moral credibility questioned (*see Fairy Tale*).

Faith, noun:

In the name of love, there is too much violence visited upon people by those of religious faith. Too many people profess a loving belief in God, but they really hate God as indicated by their acts; as believers use that faith in proselytizing mindless ideology of unquestioned ideology of political or religious persuasions. God did create a creature of intelligent design, birthed from the biological environment where humans as students of the environment became endowed with the mental faculties of a higher state of reasoning. Reality dictated by Nature, by God demands that we be students first, and then believers (*see Believer & Student*).

One needs faith in a higher ordered consciousness, rest assured, it is the source of your righteousness. But faith in a government plagued by unjust acts to plan your life – that is a lack of faith in God. The only plan that is assured is to assuage your anxieties caused by injustice is to “*live one day at a time*,” and know that God is righteous in protecting those that ask (*see Plan & Righteous*). The government has tried, and many cases been successful in using the institution of religion as a means of spying on people. They achieved this ability through “*Faith Based Initiative*” instituted by George Bush. In effect, priest and minister are on the government payroll wherein they hear confessions of alienated people who then are reported to the government. This is a violation of the pastor’s moral code to protect the contents of conversations between parishioners and clergy. Though it is an unconstitutional program, this is a classic use of state and church working together to support each other’s existence.

Fairy Tale, noun:

Nearly everything one is taught about society is fiction told for the benefit of the malevolent; especially those of presidential autobiographies are novels (*see Novel*). Fables of heroes and villains are fictitious stories taught to children to convey a moral message. But most “*fairy tales*,” are scary stories of demons and evil personas that harm the psychology of children; and yet the

personas of these demons are eerily similar to politicians and agents of the police state that lie, kill and maim the innocent; personas that are confusingly presented as good when in fact they are evil: e.g., the lie of Officer Friendly told to school children; the lie they protect when actually they teach children to be “snitches” by spying on their parents to report them to the police for harmless acts such as smoking cannabis. The telling of ghoulish tales painting false realities is a device to impute fear of a child’s own intuition that naturally questions that which is overblown, or non-existent. Telling fictitious stories laden with threats of harm are fables that the institutions of church and state constantly engage in. They have done so to the extent that the halfwits they employ to “push” these tales also believe these fables; hence lies metamorphosed into a deluded mind that seeks to construct the social psychology of an entire civilization that is repeatedly driven into the public consciousness; ghoulish “fairy tales” that demonized people, ideas and even Nature as something to fear; all concocted nightmarish stories that presents the malevolence of the police state as the benevolence of church and state as the means to protecting the well-being of the innocent (*see* Fable).

Fall, noun & verb:

1. To collapse or fall down. Used as a noun to mark the downfall of a political situation as in the rise and fall of the Roman Empire; or the fall of Nazi Germany. All forms of political arrangements fall, and the modern state is set to either evolve or fall; and the current social order of the West fears its own peoples, as well as the ascendancy of the rebirth of Chinese empire challenging the schemes of powerful omnipotent states and their notions of monopolistic commerce that control the current world order; policies carried out through aggressive militarism to assure the place at its demonic head.
2. Autumn: The 90-day period between summer and winter commencing on the Fall Equinox, September 20th ending December 20th with the Winter Solstice. Fall is a one-fourth turn on the wheel of Earthly Nature; a cosmically structured cycle of four seasons for a total of one year; one year that the Earth circles the Sun (*see* Cycle & Nature).

False Flag, noun:

A contrived event engineered and carried out by apparatchiks, agent functionaries of the state security apparatus to obtain an evil political outcome, usually a *casus belli*, which is a contrivance to make a cause for war. Originally, it was a naval term denoting the deceptive use of the enemy's flag on one's own ship to deceive the other side into thinking it not a belligerent adversary, but a friendly vessel. Its contemporary usage has come to mean the creation an event that appears to be committed by an enemy state or adversary, when the belligerent act was actually carried out by the intelligence agencies of a government desiring a confrontation. As a practice, it has been used in warfare, espionage, and politics. States consider themselves as adversaries, but the people within these states are not – they are just the victims to be grinded-up as “collateral damage” to create a false event so a small group of oligarchs can wage war to loot another nation’s resources (*see* Oligarch). When sociopathic “creeps” in the government choose what to bomb, targets are chosen to maximize the deaths of innocent women and children, because as victims they are useful as propaganda in either discrediting or creating an enemy; and it serves to justify the continued existence of evil police agencies that defend not the innocent, but power centers and themselves.

The history of false flags in modern terms combined with murder as a means to obtain or keep political power can be traced to the 1605 Gunpowder Plot carried out by Guy Fawkes who fought on behalf of the Catholics in post Elizabethan England; he planned

a plot to kill King James I by igniting gun powder beneath the House of Lords, but authorities received an anonymous letter and arrested him. It is suspected that the plot was a conspiracy orchestrated by Robert Cecil, a close advisor to the king to manipulate him into assuring that England remained Protestant, not return to the Catholic Church (*see Anonymous*). Other orchestrated plots by secret power centers include assassinations to achieve policy changes: e.g., President Lincoln in 1865 by either members of the Confederate Secret Service, British bankers, Catholic Jesuits, or Secretary of War Edwin Stanton; all at odds with Lincoln's plan for mild Reconstruction policies which would have put war profiteering to an end; the assassination of James Garfield in 1881 whom New York and British bankers detested; the assassination of William McKinley in 1901 arguably by progressives against the plutocrats; under the guise of Jewish anarchists supported by British bankers whom Teddy Roosevelt favored; the attempted assassination of Franklin Roosevelt in 1933 whose enemies were the business community; and of course the murder of John Kennedy by secreted power centers within the government under threat of exposure by Kennedy. And what of the attempted assassination of Ronald Reagan by the pathetic Hinckley, his family were friends with the Bush family; an ambitious family. Lincoln, Garfield and Kennedy all three had enemies within the banking cabals of New York and London (*see Assassination*).

False flag attacks are used to launch wars of conquest such as the Russians against the Swedes in 1788; the industrialist and bankers blowing-up the battleship Main in Havana harbor in 1898 to seize Cuba and the Philippines; the Japanese in 1931 blowing up a rail line and blaming the Chinese to seize Manchuria; the Nazis burned down the Reichstag in 1933 and blamed on it the communist seizing power; then they shot concentration camp prisoners dressed as German soldiers, and claimed the polish attack them in 1939 - then launched a war against Poland; in 1939 the Soviets shelled their own village and blamed it on Finland; in 1953 the CIA burned down mosques in Iran and blamed the communist which led to the overthrow of a democratic government.

Never be drawn into a fight if you can avoid it; but the US government picks fights so the corporate state can make money; and after a nation is conquered, these clients loot the resources and treasury of the occupied nation. National interests are not the citizens, but powerful money. The US has no concern for the welfare, the protection of American society from an enemy attack. The government is even willing to attack and kill Americans, then blame it on an enemy so the Pentagon can invade a country. Never count on the military or the police ever to come to the rescue, but come to torture, steal from and murder the citizenry.

Operation Northwoods in 1962 was a plan generated by the Joint Chiefs of Staff of the Pentagon and given to President Kennedy called for snipers to murder American citizens in Miami, Florida; blow-up airliners; and stage false attacks on the Florida Coast, and blames these events on Fidel Castro of Cuba. Fortunately, Kennedy rejected the insanity of this criminal conspiracy proposed by the Pentagon. But, it is evidence that elements within the government are willing to murder Americans. The Gulf of Tonkin incident in 1964 was a false flag that claimed North Vietnam twice attacked American ships, but that was a lie. But this propagated lie allowed President Johnson to have the Congress pass the Gulf of Tonkin Resolution to launch the Vietnam War to the detriment of the American and Vietnamese people for the benefit of the military industrial complex. False flags can also denote the use of false intelligence information fed to the press in order to justify a war of self-defense: e.g., claiming that Saddam Hussein of Iraq had weapons of mass destruction program; or claiming Assad of Syria uses chemical weapons.

It is alleged by credible parties (e.g., Architects and Engineers for 9/11 Truth) investigating the mechanics of building failures in

the 9/11 terrorist attacks, that incident was a false flag committed by intelligence agencies in order to legally solidify the police state. Its usage is being employed in Ukraine when the American puppet regime keeps claiming threat the Russians have been invading that former province of the Soviet Union (*see* Russia).

Family, noun:

Family is the primary building block of replicating dysfunctional society by warping it to warp society (*see* Society). Yet, there have always been different forms; and today there are all kinds of new types of family structures given the corrosive effects of a modern world based upon traditional family structures which enforce societal norms. When a person suffers economic hardship, most likely the traditional family will not be there to lend a helping hand, but friends and associates that share similar hardships will. Traditional family structures can be the basis of bad psychology being driven into the mind through physical and emotional abuse; that is why there are runaways, disposable children and dehumanized siblings stealing another's inheritance (*see* Sibling).

Families unwittingly torture each other by what they have been taught! The family is the primary transmitter of questionable social values; and clearly, oligarchic families have been taught that they are superior. Most likely, a person's best friend will never be a sister or brother (*see* Envy & Greed). Indeed, if the police want to find a man find a traitor – find his envious brother, or greedy sister. A rich family has everything, but shares little among its members. A poor family, having nearly nothing, shares what little there is. But wise people, who have suffered from neurotic family positioning for power or money, know that you can't choose your family, but you can choose your friends; and those friends are your family – the human family which all are a part of.

Family can be troubling enough; and clearly oligarchic families that feel entitled to rule the World and dictate policies, which destroy other families, are evidence of that. Some believe that there are a total of 13 families that comprise what some label the Illuminati that control the World in a conspiracy (*see* Conspiracy & Illuminati). That allegation may, or may not be true. However, it is true that oligarchic families in America and royal households around the World are families that at a minimum are the figurehead agents of control for entire societies. The families with vast wealth which is the ability to be king makers are (1) the Bush family, politically powerful, and alleged to control the narcotics trade of the Deep State, and the murder of President Kennedy; (2) the DuPont family which made a fortune in the traditional and nuclear armaments industry, are involved in the nylon and agricultural GMO seed industries; (3) the Morgan family reputed to control the gold supply with the largest, private gold vault which the government relied on during financial panics, and allowed them to create America's biggest corporate giants; (4) the Rockefeller family, giants in the banking and energy business, the architects of an agenda for global control by secret cabal of powerful families (5) the Rothschild family, the primary worldwide criminal banking syndicate alleged to control \$ 100 trillion in assets. Moreover, politicians like the Clintons and their foundation, are mere "white trash" servants to these families (*see* Bush Crime Family & Clinton Crime Family).

Fantasy, noun:

1. An overactive imagination projected as a believed reality. The mind interprets the senses, the experiences of being alive. Since most knowledge is learned, most interpretations are reactive and even deadly: e.g., forms of social schizophrenia manifested in rationalized forms of state organized homicides and anguished suicides (*see* BITE & Schizophrenia).

2. Government fables, or official accounts of political events that "*cover-up*" the crimes of powerful interests and actors "*behind closed doors*." A form of social schizophrenia wherein the government buries the truth and substitutes a dramatized version of events justifying, rationalizing crimes of state.

Farm, noun & verb:

To cultivate edible or usable plants on a piece of fertile land termed a farm. Originally, a farm was the basis of early economic development that was locally based. There are not many family farms left, maybe as few as 7 percent because the other 93 percent, large scale farming carried out by corporations were empowered by government policies favoring them at the expense of the "*little guy*." Government policies and modern economics make it difficult for small famers to get into the business. With the food distribution dependent on corporate farms, if they fail, it could eventually lead to national security issues. Moreover, with the evolution of transportation technologies and scientific technologies of genetic engineering altering crops for mass production, farms have become giant corporate entities that "*pay-off*" the politicians to "*starve out*" the small farmer through the use of the bureaucracies, which harass and "*run-out*" of business small framers with absurd regulations, which nearly criminalize agricultural practices. This strategy allows the large corporations to steal the land at bargain basement prices and assemble it into giant production fields planted with crops that are a threat to the environment and health of the population: i.e., genetically modified foods with unknown long term consequences of the human anatomy, and the poisons of herbicides and insecticides sprayed on crops which poison the environment while contributing to birth defects. The small farm which was of immense benefit to society is no longer viable as the means for families to feed themselves while serving local markets. Yet farmers are the "*salt of the Earth*" and as such are survivalists for they have shied away from dangerous farming practices and have started raising organic crops of which there is an increasing demand.

Fart, noun & verb:

1. In a society phobic about body functions, or ascribing certain behaviors as either polite or rude, to "*pass gas*" is considered rude and ought to be done as quietly as possible. But in a culture wherein certain biological functions are an extreme necessity, "*farting out loud*" draws no public consternation.

2. The police state operates in secret, so it is difficult to know what evil elements within it are doing. However, from deep within its bowls the foul gasses belch –fart; and the stench of state cannot be avoided to the discerning nose as it belch out as lies that serves as bile of oppressive policies that are defecated on the public which must feed this bloated gut fouled with corruption.

Fascism, noun:

1. The political connection between totalitarian, omnipotent state directed by one political party and large scale capitalist enterprises as the beneficiaries of government support in of the god of war, Mars propagating violence and cruelty as the means to extending geopolitical control (*see* Mars). The Axis powers of World War II, Germany, Italy, and Japan were guilty of being the servants of war, but that mantle has passed to a new Axis of Evil – The American government and its vassal states in tow (*see* Axis of Evil). Yet in all fairness, this model of corporate fascism and state welfare is to be found in nearly all advanced societies.

The formula that America has adopted from the Nazis is socialism on the bottom and with fascism at the top. Hitler empowered the banks and corporations; and he provided socialism for the masses which he selectively culled; and it was a one party state with an authoritarian head. Before the Second World War there was a true distinction between the Republican Party which represented business, and the Democrat Party which represented the people. With the Great Depression culminating in the "War," the Americans were enamored with the Nazi system, a one party state that combined both, and likewise adopted its basic outline: i.e., corporations were given preeminence while the public was given various forms of socialism. The two party state became effectively a one party with two wings; both represented "*big business*" and both engaged in the politics of various forms of welfare. But what was even more pathological, this new bird of politics, a one party state with two wings that represents privilege and status while peddling the narrative of patriotism and human rights to the public, and has launched endless wars to enrich the corporate state while culling the ranks of its own citizen slaves (*see Corporate State*).

2. The manifestation of a psychological mindset that insists on controlling others and the promotion of approved of ideas by an authoritarian personality: e.g., Hitler and Stalin. In this definition, it does not matter what political persuasion the leader holds, but rather the need to impose it. With the merging of the two party state into one with two wings, every US president is awarded every four years near, absolute power which in turn corrupts the soul by warping them into authoritarians. They become cult figures; and a cult is a group of people led by unpleasant characters that are CIA operatives, free trade deals that bankrupt citizens into dependency upon welfare, and endless warfare enriching the corporate state.

3. Monotheistic religions are fascist: The function of the Church to bless the crimes of state is an important facet of the fascist state to control the people; monotheistic religion empowers the authority of the state as a manifestation of God's will. The idea of one god and its supposed set of absolute truths as preached by monotheistic religions, meets the definition of a fascist god; One God of total authority; and it must be noted by observation of grotesque war crimes, that the US and Israel are neo-fascist states that are corporate states, forms of welfare, constantly at war

Fatal, adjective & noun:

1. All life is fated, destined for death in as much that all animated life forms have a life cycle.
2. The basis of ancient religion that teaches a belief, and acceptance of fatalism – or a preordained destiny; hence a fatalist.
3. Modern rationalist label fatalism as a superstitious pattern variable; or the cause and effects of a traumatic event are attributed to unknown psychic forces.

Fate, noun:

We are fated to experience certain events; and we cannot escape those fates, be they good or bad. But if our fate is a foul one, we ought to do everything to avoid it because we have free will to try. Yet even if we cannot escape our fate, we have the free will to make decisions while passing through a destined time and place. We must make decisions that favor being good in bad situations; if one has been chosen by the gods for a unique fate – a type of test - it is a terrible thing to "*flunk*" one's destiny (*see Test*).

FBI, acronym for Federal Bureau of Investigation:

A police organization in the guise of the “good guy,” that has served as an instrument of state terror. The FBI, created in 1908 to investigate actual crimes, metamorphosed into a secret police operation in 1938, at the invitation of Germany’s Gestapo, when Hoover sent to Berlin his operative to study it. After World War II, the FBI recruited thousands of Gestapo agents to operate and train agents in the tactics of the Third Reich. Now with a budget of \$8.5 billion (2015), its reach was furthered with the Patriot Act extending the use of thousands of National Security Letters to compile dossiers on people to monitor those engaged in First Amendment activities. Through propaganda, citizens are taught the “fairy tale” that the FBI, is an organization that protects and serves the well-being of the public, but that mendacity comes from those in the business of concocting lies for they only protect the state and the power of finance from those seeking redress from its innumerable crimes against the innocent. The FBI, in league with the National Security Agency (NSA) has a long criminal track record of spying on people who exercise their constitutional rights in exposing these lies. They attempted to have Martin Luther King kill himself; and they labeled the Occupy Wall Street Movement of youths, and the Tea Party of elders as potential terrorist threats (*see Terrorists*). With the rise of a police state, there has been a corresponding decline in freedom and democracy ruled by the tyranny of these two technocracies (*see Technocracy*).

They are a well-dressed, organized crime syndicate of thugs engaged in premeditated crimes. “*It takes one (a criminal) to know one*” as children say when speaking the truth of the functional equivalent of the Gestapo of Germany, the KGB of Stalinist Russia, and the Stasi of East Germany. America’s secret police, its tyranny is widespread and corrupt that puts out disinformation that they abide by the Constitution while battering and assaulting it. They are notorious lawbreakers that “*blackmail*” into silence politicians and celebrities, intimidate, harass, and entrap into silence dissenters, and political activists; empower informants breaking the law to deal drugs, bribe people, and break and enter into domiciles to rob, destroy property, and plant evidence; they indoctrinate people to be neighborhood informants, and plant undercover agents in religious institutions; they use the pretense of false emergencies to issue National Security Letters to rifle through phone, library, educational and medical records; they have secret courts to obtain warrants, and use internal administrative courts to convict entrapped people with plea bargains while stealing private property under civil asset seizure; and they have a record of felonious, planned perjury using tactics to gather in parallel construction evidence to charge people with crimes (*see Parallel Construction & Perjury*). Though they are tasked with the responsibility to prevent and investigate domestic terrorists, they are well-practiced terrorists that recruit impressionable people they persuade to engage in engineered domestic terrorist acts of their own design. They have never thwarted a terrorists attack, and those they arrest for terrorism are people duped, and entrapped by a conspiracy proposed by the FBI (*see Entrapment*).

They have placed paid spies in churches, temples and mosques, and they recruit high school and college students along with teachers and professor to spy upon each other concerning their views on the government, such as expressing libertarian philosophies expounding civil liberties; support of the right to bear arms under the Second Amendment; subscribe to a religious belief in apocalyptic Revelations; believe in an impending economic collapse by showing signs of self-sufficiency; and subscribe to beliefs in a conspiracy to impose a New World Order.⁷⁶

In addition to traditional spying techniques that rival the NSA surveillance technologies, they spy on, and hack into Internet users’

⁷⁶ Whitehead, John W., *America's Gestapo - The FBI's Reign of Terror*, The Rutherford Foundation (March 14, 2016); <http://www.rutherford.org>

computers, and plant microphones and cameras in the environment (*see* National Security Agency). They have created repository of information on anybody that has had any encounter with police, most never accused of committing a crime, but reported as suspicious by police or neighborhood spies. The FBI is building a biometric database that includes fingerprints, palm, face recognition photos, iris eye scans, and pictures of tattoos in order to predict criminal acts before they occur. The Next Generation Identification (NGI), biometric facial recognition program, contains 411 million photos used for comparative facial analysis, a database of 90 percent non-criminals arbitrarily collected from drivers license and passport and visa databases. Besides violating privacy assessment guidelines, facial recognition software is notoriously inaccurate in misidentifications. These tools are known, but for like other secretive agencies, under the ruse of national security, the FBI likely engages in torture, and militarized brutality.

Fe, (*Spanish*) adjective & noun:

Faith; in order to survive the “*Third World*” politics of the US and Latin America, one must have faith in a higher power than the evil powers which rule the American plantation. This faith takes the form of Jesus and his mother Maria known in México as La Morena (Little Brown One), or “*La Madre de Dios*” (The Mother of God). Of course pious, puritanical protestant Christians of the north take exception with this mother son team because they believe that their form of Christianity is exceptionally correct because in all fields of sciences, the arts and humanities they have to be the “*know it alls*.” But clearly, some things they don’t know - justice and mercy (*see* Exceptional, Know it All & Morena).

Fear, adjective & noun:

1. Fear is a primordial emotion that guarantees survival over a natural life-threatening situation. Yet an unnatural fear of death is the basis of religion, and predatory wars which manufacture an unlikely threat justifying violence intended to rob another of resources. Fear is the basis of paranoia, and when people drunk on fear, the character of a person is revealed. Fear of natural life threatening situations is naturally instinctive; but fear induced by the police state and its potential mortal threats are not.

2. The US government intentionally stokes fear in order to maintain its power: i.e., security agencies manufacture false flags to create fear in order to grow their power. America is “*ground zero*” for most of the world’s paranoia; a rational paranoia based upon experiencing American interventions in the forms of war that have destroyed peaceful life and has murdered many children. Since the government does not quell fear, but promotes it as policy, American has devolved into the most violent, pathological fear ridden society on the planet. Every niche of social life is governed by fear: i.e., fear of police and their deadly threats; fear of the IRS stealing what little you have; fear of the NSA like perverts spying on your private life; and churches preaching “*fear of God*.” It is the institution of religion that may be either the source, or a reflection of the fear; it is an ugly state of affairs governed by an ugly, fearful god that people petition, beg for mercy from upon their death: i.e., fear Jesus (*see* Psychosis).

Fear Mongering, term:

It is always much easier to sell, or foment fear than to inspire people to believe in uncertain possibilities. In order to tighten the grip of a few miscreant oligarchs, they have over exaggerated the threat of terrorism which has allowed them to convince the public to “*go along*” with surrendering their constitutional protections; in particular, the Fifth Amendment which supposedly guarantees the protections of legal due process against being arbitrarily killed, imprisoned or one’s property being seized by the

state (*see* Miscreant & Oligarch). Despite the use of this psychological technique to control the social psychology of an entire society; a tool of the military industrial complex to induce fear into the public sphere in order to justify and obtain support for launching unending wars for profits, vast majorities of the public “*don’t buy it.*” Arguments for war which induce irrational fear are based upon irrational arguments claiming a reality that is not entirely true, or a fabricated reality that only partially exist because what does exist are rogue agencies buried deep within the Deep State that work for the “*hidden hands*” of the true power behind the façade of government that actually stage most terrorist events; and if need be, threaten to assassinate presidents.

These fearful arguments attempt to gain the confidence of the public by simultaneously claiming that authority has done well in maintaining and increasing public safety by means of war while fostering a good economy; yet this economy only benefits war profiteers while “*starving*” the nation’s spiritual needs that feed her sins. Politicians working for powerful financial leaders, like confidence artists, “*con men*” sell the idea of unnecessary war by “*huckstering*” two conflicting realities, that the economy is doing poorly because of unfair competition, though these “*con artists*,” and their masters own an enslaved economy; and simultaneously, they claim the economy is doing well, an absurd claim in the face of empirical realities based upon manipulated statistical measurements that “*cook the books*” to skew the data in support of this lie which most do not believe.

Feckless, adjective:

The American leadership has become so bloated on delusions of grandeur that it is a group of feckless, appeasers that capitulate to corrupt bankers, corporations on government welfare, and the racist apartheid state of Israel that has usurped that nation's foreign policy to the detriment of its citizen's welfare. They are, like Obama, world-class windbags; ineffective; incompetent; and engaged in futile policies of dominance, which will be their undoing. Any feckless attempts to repair the economy that they destroyed themselves, will fail because they had no sense of responsibility to the nation; are indifferent to honest, working people; and are lazy “*deadbeats*” that expect citizens to support them.

Female, noun:

Biologically, the combination of the XX chromosomes in near perfect balance; a balance of encompassing intuitive and rational qualities predisposed to nurture both male and female psychologies of birthed children. Unfortunately, female economics favoring family structures and female polygamy have been usurped by male economics of greed with purpose, and polygamous males imposing monogamy on females as a form of ownership; and if need be enforced through rape and the right of the male to sell his wife into prostitution (*see* Prostitution & Rape).

Feminist, noun:

The female is the basis of civilization; if we are to raise a civilization, then we raise it through the woman; but, if you want to defend a civilization, that is done through the male, and the destruction of it through the woman. A civilized man respects women and honors their sacred place in society; and all ancient civilizations honored the goddess who is the mother of humanity. A man can labor an entire lifetime to build a civilization, but an evil woman can destroy it in a day.

Comedic political commentator Milo Yiannopoulos makes the contentious statement that “*feminism is cancer,*” and he is not

talking about the women of the past that fought for the right to vote, access to higher education, and fair treatment in the workplace, all objectives largely achieved. He is speaking about a new wave of feminists that continue “to push” what once were barriers, but now are stereotypes, long since retired by the achievements of the past. Moreover, the teaching of these stereotypes of males, requires the unconscionable demonization of them by a type of aggressive authoritarianism; hence the label “Nazi feminists.” It is analogous to cancer in society, the host has been infected by an ideology without empirical merit which requires the silencing of other voices that contests this ideology that is rotting the institutions of education from the inside out to the point where this infection is now threatening the health of general society to the point of chaotic collapse (see Yiannopoulo, Milo). They champion not the rights of women in other parts of the World that truly are in need of equality, but rather they seek to impose their own version of inequality on men by asserting their right to act like “bastards” and turn men into their “bitches.” Yet now, like that stereotype of nagging women, men have started to “bitch” about this reality emasculating their natures (see Bastard & Bitch).

Today certain forms of feminism are destroying civilization by “killing-off” the virtues of feminism as the carriers of refined civilization, and continuing the destruction of civilization by asserting the vulgar vices of masculinity traveling in the female form. The irony being the self-hatred of the female form by females that have adopted the male attributes which they so vociferously complain about. These types of feminists, parading in the guise of liberals, are the principle misogynists that would harm other women, while manipulating them to support their thirst for power. Moreover, that power is dependent upon the feminization of society in tandem with the growth of the parental state, a parental authority that women have turned to in lieu of a strong male figure in their lives; hence, the decline in the virtue of the male protecting the female; the tyrannical eradication of the male.

Arguably, the worst misogynists are women. Women and men are equal, but different. There are talented female leaders that rise to power by abilities embossed by the virtue of femininity, and there are insecure women leaders that adopt the vices of masculine treachery. Women can come to power by their virtues, while misogynists types rise to power disguised as feminists dispensing injustice, for their methods are as equally evil as any male has ever been. They are referred to as Nazi feminist, authoritarian, evil female politicians schooled in the arts of deceit by claiming that their gender would render the social justice so long denied by evil men; yet they play the role of the victim denied justice by castigating men as the problem; blame them for an inability to enter the realm of evil politics, who like the unethical males they complain about, likewise exercise their own moral shortcomings to be as equally corrupted by money and power; access to power which a reasonable public of both male and female voters confer.

Feminist at one time fought for equal rights between both female and male, but now that they have largely corrected the imbalances of the past, they are victimizing and demonizing men into a position that they formerly held. However, this ploy of accusing males as being the principle misogynists is merely a deceitful ploy to galvanize women into supporting them in politics; and this requires “pushing” false inflated numbers concerning incidences of rape and the myth of the wage disparity between men and women. In order to gain access to power, feminist play the “victim game,” by perpetrated the idea that women in America are besieged by a culture of rape; and are underpaid by male patriarchs. Violent crime, of which rape is a part of, has steadily declined, but feminist “push” the image that rape is rampant. What they do not report, is the rise in male on male rape (see Rape).

Nevertheless, after years of “turning the tide” to correct the imbalance, it is the male who is being victimized by “political

correctness.” In An industrial based economy was the domain of the male, and it is still true that the majority of CEOs of corporations are male, but with the switch to a service and retail based economy, most employees are women. There is some truth in the assertion that women make less for the identical job, but men work longer hours, 40 compared to 35 hours, and males have greater membership in unions which protects their wages, hence the difference in pay. Moreover, why do women work less hours? The answer is they take more time off for maternity leave and family affairs. The issue is not one of wage parity, but one of labor laws that are in need of being modified to accommodate this reality that people make choices of their own free will.

Disturbingly, with an abandonment of the equal rights agenda, is the use of gender politics harnessed to state tyranny to silence dissenting voices that take exception to government crimes. In the case of WikiLeaks publisher Julian Assange, feminist groups within the university system have repeatedly attempted to block him from speaking at student unions. These Nazi “*witches*” are a tool of the militarists engaged in a “*witch hunt*” intended to silence and imprison an enemy of the mendacity of state, yet a friend of truth of their dastardly deeds. Despite the presumption of innocence before a criminal trial, they make the claim that he is a rape denier, an allegation since denied by the supposed victims, which has not been proven in a court of law (*see* Assange, Julian).

It is true that women have suffered under the tyranny of the male, yet that psychology of retribution was created by the shortcomings of their mothers. So, women are correct in asserting their natural rights, yet the battle, long since ancient times is always between good and evil mothers and wives. It is a virtuous mission to restore the position of the goddess to her rightful place; a place usurped by the male god of the Hebrew experience. Yet modern feminists, birthed from the sterility from the cold Anglican mind with its penchant for looking down on others, that mentality would be severely punished by the true God of intuition represented in the form of the ancient Goddess Isis of Egypt and the Goddess Athena; the protectors of entire societies; of the Nile River and its temples, and the great city state of ancient Athens Greece for usurping the sanctity of the relationship between the sacred feminine and sacred male by coveting that which they hate; of being envious, petty, and spiteful against them, rather than promoting their sacred feminine attributes in balance with the sacred masculine which is one of the most serious human endeavors: i.e., the creation of male and female psychologies as taught by mothers.

Women are teachers and mothers, they try not to dominate the male, but empower him. In ancient Egypt artwork, women are seen with the left arm around the male; guiding the man as if to say, “*This is mine.*” There in that time, men performing the function of warriors defending society came to temples of Isis and Athena to seek the feminine counsel on serious matters concerning the disposition of the Eternal Universe governing human affairs; to the waging of just war, and to the arts and sciences in support of human endeavors which lifted the human spirit: e.g., philosophy and science. The Goddess is the full embodiment of female power that was a friend of man; not disturbed women disconnected from the consciousness of the goddess with “*issues*” against men resulting in failed relationships of which they will not acknowledge their role in (*see* Athena & Isis).

By nature, males are not born misogynistic, but females perhaps so as they compete for the love of a male. All children, especially the male gets his first memories of the female form from his mother; and even if those memories are unpleasant, still those memories can serve him in the future. Mothers, as gardeners raise their little flowers, boys, and girls differently for both have different attributes, which contribute to society. The Goddess Athena of ancient Athens, patroness of rational thought, and Isis of

Egypt, a mother of a god were the full embodiment of female power at full bloom that was a friend of man; not females that hate themselves and pit themselves against men for their own failures in the outcomes of mothering; institution that produces male leadership (*see* Athena, Isis of Egypt & Mother). Reactionary feminists need to take responsibility for creating that which they complain about; that is the bad fertilizers sprayed on children by them. Reactionary feminists are not per se interested in parity for females in the realm of labor and politics, but something perverted; that is the creation of some sort of transgender role wherein people are neither male nor female, but gender neutral that requires suppressing both natural male and female attributes out of balance with Nature. Unfortunately, reactionaries that are failed in their natural sexuality feel compelled to destroy it in others.

The relationship of Mars the God of War and Venus the Goddess of Love are perfectly balanced in the celestial heavens, for there is a time and place for both under the heavens. In ancient Egypt, men and women were equals; and in ancient Sparta Greece, women had equal power to men; each had power derived by their function in the division of labor; in particular, the masculinity of Mars provided the muscle for defense, and the femininity of Venus provided the newborn males for soldiering; two functions laboring on the posterity of the present and future by the cycle of births replacing the old. Men and women did not cohabit as monogamous “*man and wife*,” but rather lived in separate societies on equal, but on separate terms that honored their purpose.

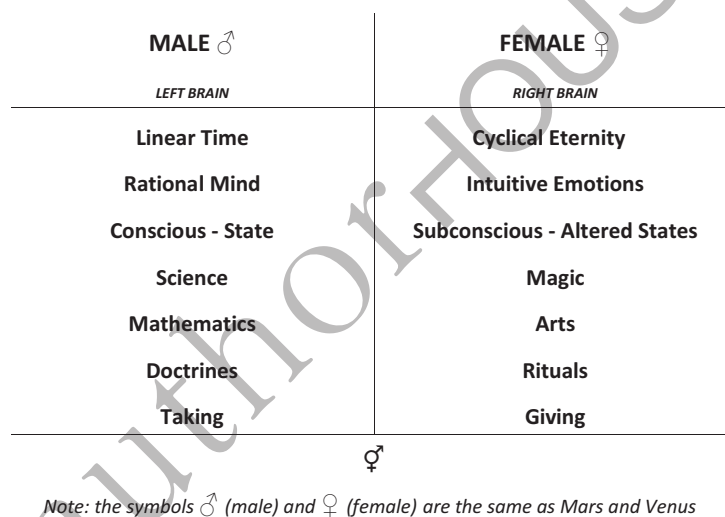


Figure 11: Male - Female Balance

The function of the Universe is the procreation of life on Earth, expressed in the uniqueness of being equal, but physiological and psychological differing glandular and cerebral variety. In the case of the cerebral, both genders contain male and female attributes that are not mutually exclusive. The right hemisphere of the brain controlling the left side of the body is feminine, and the left hemisphere of the brain controlling the right side of the body is male seen in ancient Egyptian art with the female stepping slightly forward with the left foot, and the male stepping boldly forward with the right foot. The functional balance between male and female attributes is a psychological reality ignored by the myth of a desired gender neutrality in political-economic policy. This disequilibrium did not exist in ancient Egypt shown by the male taking with the right hand from the female giving with the left hand; or the male need for the female wanting to confer gifts, and if not given, the male suffered; and if the male refused to take the gifts, a rejection, she suffered; and there is nothing more fearful for a male than a rejected, vengeful woman.

It is important to remember that humans are spiritual beings having a material experience on Earth. Modern, mechanistic society, like a machine is devoid of spirituality, it is out of balance with organic life forms. Being soulless, it is hostile and contemptuous of Nature; it values reading, mathematics, and science at the expense of the arts, to be harnessed to the cold task of constructing the machinery of controlling human nature; valued above the arts which explain our place within Nature; which questions this monstrosity; and when society ignores the gifts of the right brain, it suffers a lack of human potential to reach a higher state of consciousness. Feminists in their dogmatic demands seem more interested in proving themselves masters to the left-brain at the detriment of the right brain; masters of the male doctrines which enslave both the sacred male and female halves. They are equally as out of balance as the men they complain about, for both suffer from truncated psychologies – stunted consciousness that drives the oppressive dogmas of doctrines. Both the male and female halves are sacred; both are to be respected, but most feminist have no respect for that which is within them. What the Egyptians believed was a balance between emotions, the rational mind, and the body, and then higher state of consciousness could be achieved. But, obviously, both men and women have largely failed in that purpose. In their alienation, they have become psychotic; men are “*bitches*,” and women are “*bastards*.”

Despite reactionary, dogmatic claims of feminist doctrines, their supposed aversions to male behaviors which are dictated by the nature of glandular and cerebral physiology, balanced males will always feel compelled look up to women, as they did their mothers towering over them as teachers and caregivers. Likewise males are naturally compelled to look-up the skirts of the female form in search of the womb from which they were expelled; something women attracted to men do not mind from the men they seek to envelope. Why else would a woman wear such provocative clothing like bikinis that intentionally entice biological impulses? Biologically driven by their XY chromosomes to be so, that is how Nature intended it. This lusty resemblance at seeking the anointed ruling by females has caused the contentious structures of male oriented societies to war among themselves. In looking up to women, men build societies of lies; men tell lies and women swear by them given a certain predilection for power which they obtain by conferring it upon a man. In accepting their ruse, the gift to be ruled, men become not their masters but their slaves. Nevertheless, in many societies that had the proper balance between male and female energies, the females always conferred the power to men; no man could rule any society unless he had been chosen by, and blessed by them.

Misogyny is the primary attribute of the feminist that seek power – a stunted psychology of self-hatred, an attribute of the feminist Nazi. A women’s worst enemy is not a man, but another woman. Women suffer the most at the hands of other women. Women are not immune to being the misogynist that they so vociferously accuse the male of being. Psychotic feminist all clamor for the presidency of Hillary Clinton, yet she attacked the character of those women who were victimized by Bill Clinton. People, do not evaluate the content of one’s character as the qualification to be president, they just want to say, “*They are one of us*.” So, this type of truncated reasoning gives evil people access to power; and when ministers, and activists preach moral virtuosity, but abandon those truths just to place in power, “*one of their own kind*,” then truly this is another indicator of an evil society.

For wives and girlfriends, their latest project is the male whom they lay claim to. It is vociferously claimed by misogynistic women, that “*behind every successful man is a woman*,” and if that pearl of wisdom is true, then behind every “*bastard*” is a “*hen pecking bitch*” taking the credit for his evil acts. Yet if these two characters divorce, then the misogynist within both the male and female will blame each other for the failed relationship; and the feminist will play the victim card. If the male is a

misogynist, it is learned by some sort of failure of motherhood. Boys will always identify with the plight of their mother when she truly is the victim. Even deeper, behind every disturbed male psychology is a “*bitch*” of a mother; because mothers impart the first memories that every man has (*see* Bastard & Bitch). When a man obtains the means of living on behalf of a woman, she rightfully knows it is her success; but if he fails in that mission, a feminist will irresponsibly “*turn on him*” and divorce herself from her own failure in that purpose - her project to “*change*” the male into the idealized man she fantasizes about (*see* Male).

A secure female likes men, and feminist Nazis that fail in getting a man, vengefully demonize him to turn him into a drone with a confused sexual orientation. The artificiality of feminist ideological doctrines of proposing the imposition of a profane unisex gender for all devoid of the sacred is a threat to societal cohesion between the genders (*see* Profane & Sacred); they are attempting to castrate Nature’s expressions in societal functions (*see* Society). We live in an age when some women want the right to act like the males that which they take exception too, and impose on males that which some regard them as: i.e., “*bastards*,” the venal male psyche that feminist complain about, and “*bitches*,” the haranguing female psyche (*see* Bastard & Bitch). Some feminist have been correctly labeled as fascist, for they have advocated the equal right, the opportunity to engage in criminal behaviors of war that they have complained about which victimizes women and children. They assert these claims by insisting that everybody agree with them. They claim that women have a political right to be combat soldiers and should be conscripted, and though anybody with a gun can be a murderer, still wherever there is war there is prostitution and rape; two dynamics of war that any true feminist would object too (*see* Prostitution & Rape). Apparently, when people are given the same equal rights as males to engage in war crimes, then that is called progress. Rather sanctioning this right, society needs to banish war.

Fence, noun & verb:

1. A type of wall constructed by wood or wire used to enclose an area. Originally designed for farming and ranching to keep out marauding animals eating crops, or to keep in domesticated farm animals from becoming loose and returning to an earlier feral state, but later applied as a military weapon to fence in terrain with serrated wire as a barrier to control the movement of soldiers.
2. The modern police state specializes in wall building; in erecting barbed wire fences across a landscape controlling ingress and egress from the cordoned-off land against human beings considered non-members of a given society. In military use, walled off areas to control the movement of an enemy’s mechanized and no-mechanized troop maneuvers (*see* Bridge & Wall).

Feral, adjective:

Only a free person or animal living naturally would be pejoratively labeled as “*wild*,” as undomesticated – as though being domesticated to a particular way of life was entirely good; but when a person strays too far from society in an impulse to being naturally free, it is considered a threat to a dehumanized system of living; a system responsible for creating schizophrenia in people and whole societies (*see* Stray). Originally, animals and plants sought out symbiotic, cohabitation strategies with early human societies; these animals and plants are what domesticated humans, not humans domesticating them. Humans became reliant on this symbiotic relationship, but they became parasitic and began to enslave them and rendered them dependent for short term survival on humans at the cost of an eventual death in the mouths of man.

In China, feral cats are quite different from those in America. In a capitalist society, cats are abandoned and left for dead out on the road. They become wild and anti-social even among themselves; just like street people do likewise. In a communist society, the cats and dogs are living in the streets without capitalist owners determining their fate like abandonment and “*putting them down*” – murdering them when it is an inconvenience to care for them. The Chinese people “*pitch*” them food here and there, so they are totally free of individual ownership, but are owned, belong to the village; therefore, they are social among themselves and towards people. They are treated not with hostility and hunted down by animal control for termination in the name of “*goodness*,” but rather are equal citizens in the society of peasants; there is no animal control as murderers hunting them down for death.

Animals and how they coexist with human political structures reflects a society’s treatment of people. In capitalism people are treated like dirt and blamed for their impoverished condition, in socialism people are treated more humanely and the poverty is shared, and likewise animals also are treated the same. If you are a cat or dog in China you have a better chance at survival than in the USA a puritanical society with a penchant for viewing life and its expressions as the blight to be cleansed from the Earth. And typical of the social psychology of the USA, its ignorance and propaganda justifying crimes against its own and other animal species, they highlight and exaggerate the reality of Chinese eating cats and dogs which essentially does not occur.

Feudalism, noun:

The spirit of the times change, but not the functions of the institutional state. People believe that they are citizens of a state that they actually have “*a say in*,” but in reality they are merely “*talking tools*” to be harnessed to support “*deadbeat*” institutions that pretend that they are under the direction of “*We the People*” when they are actually under the control of modern feudal lords; and as such people are not even vassals that are protected by these lords, but rather disposed of by these lords after their useful lives of laboring away on corporate plantations that are the basis of taxation to support a system of slavery (*see Vassal*).

The institutions of the West are the summations of the idea of a feudal order stretches back to ancient Egypt and the Bronze and Iron Ages. A system of taxation and controlled labor that was institutionalized in the West with the Roman Emperor Diocletian who reigned from 284 to 305 A.D., a system of landed oligarchs that became the basis of modern society that is a structured system around relationships derived from the holding of property and the means of production in exchange for service. This system of robbing by a dominant military power in lieu of its previous social system that through local economic production made it the vibrant military power that it was, the feudal system eventually led to the collapse of the vibrancy of the Roman citizens that essentially became parasites unwilling to fight. The period which followed, the age of barbarians in lieu of the social system that functioned for nearly one thousand years meant that the peasants needed the protection of warlords, the basis of medieval European monarchs; but these warlords actually did provide protection for those that were essentially slaves. But this arrangement was clearly superior to the oligarchs to today that have enslaved the World, but provide nothing in return.

Many foreigners visiting America easily recognize feudalism because the foundations of all the great powers of today are neo-feudal; they recognize it- unlike many that are the slaves of government control locked-up inside the American gulag that won’t, or can’t because they were indoctrinated to system of slavery called freedom. America is a modernized version of feudalism emanating from the history of the English. Its own history has demonstrated that it is an enterprise having a disdain for humanity,

idolizing power, the money to purchase power, and embracing militarism as a means of controlling poor people to generate wealth. But in this case, unlike the warlords of times past, modern captains of industry, robber barons do not provide any service of protection or justice in return. Those that believe that modern society is an enlightened project rejecting feudalism, fail to understand that any democracy is the democratization of the right to aspire to be feudal lords, bishops, aristocrats, and politicians purchasing the services of government as the vehicle by which moneyed people can “*play king*.”

Since the historical foundations of society are based on old ideas, the evolution of an elitist aristocracy controlling society by controlling the land and its production, was replaced by the rise of the industrialist which challenged the old order for power; but once obtained by either revolution, or the old order “*sleeping in bed*” with the rise of new capital, the social practices of wielding power over the poor did not. The evolution of class structure based on money is a social order of entitlement similarly practiced by ancient societies of Egypt, Babylonia, and Rome, followed by medieval feudalism, all models of caste societies that imposed violence to maintain the social order. America, as the inheritor of these historical legacies, is a neo-Roman Republic embodying the politics of elitist corruption in the Office of Caesar, millionaire senators and representatives; and also the old threat to the republic of being taken over by the legions within the Praetorian Guards; a phalanx army of bureaucrats, none that are able to acknowledge or understand that they, and the logic systems they employ, are the problem obstructing democracy.

Paranoiac society is sold the dream of “*a more perfect union*,” but suffering the nightmares of the multiplication of social divisions by powerful interests engaged in “*dividing and conquering*” those divisions (*see* Division of Politics). The source of this logic, moral entrepreneurship, is the basis of a predatory union amongst the powerful that comes from the transmission of a neo-feudal mentality continually replicating a failed political enterprise trapped by wars of its own making; wars that are the basis of its political economy – its social order; an order built upon the foundations of organized murder. As a neo-feudal society, the poor, powerless and those deemed weird are the source of problems, and the solutions are controlled by oligarchs and ignorant attendant, educated professionals aspiring to be powerful. It is a history of failed political domestic and foreign policies gripped with the psychosis of cultural phobias traveling as moral entrepreneurship that functions on threats and fear of incarceration - torture brought against those deemed a threat to the “*public welfare*” by the power structure that does not care about the welfare of humanity. But, this reality controlled by evil forces merely creates classes of criminals at all levels to be managed for profits.

Under the feudalism of village life, we gathered the food staples and set the table of our leaders, our kings and queens and watch them eat while the less privileged, the majority scurry under the table for what few crumbs are left; and everyday there are more people under the table competing for the same crumb. That is why the social foundations of America are neo-feudal; and in any feudal society the biggest beneficiaries of the American police state are the mindless bureaucrats and the immoral powerful that feel and think they are entitled to rule, as they receive services from the protection rackets of a “*gangster*” government. Society always needs of a conversation about the oligarchic “*deadbeats*” that steal the good apples from the bad tree of a malignant social order. Their deadly “*odor of goodness*” posing as the righteous “*good guys*” have ruled society in pursuit of an egoistic idolatry of money as a virtue married to the vices of “*bad faith*” in church and state. But these indictments of corrupt leadership are also characteristics a bit shared by all. Perhaps that is why powerful icons have achieved their vain success through the mendacity of preaching and practicing the highest standards in the worst we can be. The truth is, once we are comfortable, it’s easy to be pious.

People though understand their abused condition: i.e., paying a system in taxes with slave wages and receiving very little in return. So in the years that followed abuses of the Bush-Cheney regime, a new era of pseudo change was installed by elites with their puppet President Barack Obama to assure the continuance of the *status quo* of institutionalized militarism; built like a Roman temple to Mars the God of War; a god fed by the insanities of humanity insisting on the sacrifices of “*blood money*,” tens of trillions of dollars, dedicated to the machinery of a paramilitary republic. One man – Obama could not tear down this temple, but rather added his bricks into the wall. Modern life, like plastic, is toxic - and so are the ideas of change birthed from quackery sold to a fearful public in the political marketplace in the guise of a “*Messiah of Change*.” President Barack Obama a “*spineless man*” a poseur feigning the role of a strong, sincere “*fellow*,” but a willing sycophant minion of the god of war (*see* Poseur).

Fig Leaf, noun:

1. The leaf foliage from the fig tree; a fruit tree indigenous to the Mideast.
2. The term “*fig leaf*” is drawn from the image of a nude male statue with a large fig leaf covering-up the genitals of the statue; this was done as to avoid the accusation that the nude statue was obscene. Likewise, the obscenities of war also require a cover – a valid reason for engaging in the worst of the violent human psyche: e.g., the use of a just war doctrine; it is an expression used as a pretext for covering up the real motives of political power which are not just: i.e., the official excuse, or a fable, a deadly lie to launch an unjust war for the economic gain of the few at the expense of the many, or voodoo science of statistical lies claiming economic recovery which people don’t experience (*see* Fable, Just War Doctrine & Statistics).

Finance, noun & verb:

Powerful high finance is the “*hidden hand*” controlling the omnipotent state; a government that wants to dominate, control, and show its power by stealing your small finances to support itself, and the incurred debts, which are the means of income for the powerful. This situation is self-defeating for both the government and banks which increasingly are finding it difficult to find credit worthy customers they can fleece with high interest loans, or punishing tax schemes from which nobody can escape.

If government statistics are to be believed, then why are “*mommy*” and “*daddy*” poor and cannot pay the rent? Why is your family evicted from its house and now you are homeless and living in a car or shelter? Why must you now suffer the threat of being jailed for being poor? Most petty crimes are products of government engineering: i.e., neglect of the social welfare of the citizens driven into bankruptcy. Perhaps it is because poverty is related to having to engage in survival behaviors; and so it is said that “*you got to do what you must do*” to survive; and many survival behaviors are considered criminal, and that serves the prison industrial complex; and though government is a practitioner of voodoo science of massaging the statistical lies claiming economic recovery, the one statistic they can’t hide is the massive growth in the prison population (*see* Statistics).

Finite, adjective:

All things have limitations defined by a set of characteristics. Animate and inanimate animals and things have limited life spans, only alive or lasting for a limited time. This applies to the Universe which has a beginning and an end, though the average human will have ended their life much earlier and quicker. If the Universe has a life span, then only God, something that exist within as

well as removed from this physical paradigm, can be described as the existence of infinite possibilities and activities (*see Infinite*).

Fire, noun & verb:

1. People are instinctually drawn to fire because it is an element of God; a combustible truth, heated chemical exchanges needed create the Universe of life forms (*see Universe*). To discover how to make and control fire is a powerful gift of knowledge from God or visiting extraterrestrials: e.g., the ancient story of Prometheus a Titan who was the creator of humanity – the primary benefactor of humans, who nourished us with the best parts of the cows and bulls which the god Zeus wanted, and who took the knowledge of fire and gave it to humans, Prometheus was punished for making humanity less dependent upon these “petty” gods that delighted in torturing humans with their superior powers (*see Zeus*). But since “*no good deed goes unpunished*,” Zeus, parading as a god before man, punished the generosity of Prometheus by chaining him to a rock with a raven daily pecking out his liver, only to have it grow back and be pecked again (*see Prometheus*). But when fires of evil ambitions seek to immolate and destroy our unsafe worlds with atomic bombs, we may not have the chance like the legendary Phoenix Bird to rise from the ashes.

Yet, humanity did not start the fires that fuel evil that the warring gods brought to man; a battle between good and evil as told in the ancient stories; instead, good people try to “*put out the fires*” of hell with rational knowledge of its properties which Prometheus, the benefactor gave humans. Superstitious religions misunderstand the changing mission of why the gods burn us with trials and tribulations of fire. They misunderstand that Jesus of Nazareth, was like Prometheus, a Supreme Avatar sent to be the benefactor of Humanity to help us in our trials. Ancient Hindu mythology correctly understands that fire is an element of God’s physiological character – Nature - Lightning, the basis of igniting Fires that scorch the Earth (*see Elements*). Perhaps this knowledge provided by the ancient god Prometheus is a story of extraterrestrial visitors engaged in the experiment of creating and guiding humanity. Perhaps the mythology of the Greek gods on Mount Olympus is a truthful account of our origins and relationship to warring beings from the stars (*see Extraterrestrial*). Perhaps Zeus was right to take exception to Prometheus, for the knowledge of fire gifted to humanity so long ago, truly our creators from beyond the stars regret it, as it is poised to immolate their creation set upon this World - their children called Humanity (*see Immolation*).

2. It is said that, “*Where there is smoke there is fire.*” It is certain, that this bonfire lit by the release of the Panama Papers exposed the nefarious activities of 12 national leaders and 140 prominent politicians and high officials that hide billions of dollars siphoned off from the taxed labors of the public. Perhaps by not naming any “*crooked*” American foundations, it was a warning by the power of the US intelligence community to expose these miscreants that they also can be singled out for exposure. Though prominent billionaires and politicians were not singled out, perhaps that revelation is expected to occur when a fire broke out in the basement at IRS headquarters blamed on faulty wiring melting down, a claim that can never be substantiated. And the convenient timing of this fire coinciding the week “*The Papers*” were released, that a fire that may have burned and destroyed their tax records; and since the IRS is a political weapon targeting selected people and groups while protecting others, it is probable that this fire was intentionally lit to destroy the records of the most corrupt of all – the Americans (*see Panama Papers*).

Fish, noun & verb:

1. Animated life forms that inhabit all levels from the deep, middle, and top strata of the oceans to coastal shallows and reefs. Fish

glean oxygen from the water through gills and are propelled by fins (*see* Barracuda, Dolphin & Shark).

2. To fish for marine life using nets, fishing poles and gigs. To fish for a free fish and put it on bread is a good meal; and if one can't really fish, a cheap can of sardines will do. However, this natural right of an individual to fish for sustenance has been usurped by government requiring a license to do so. The assumption is that individuals are depleting fish stocks when in fact it is large-scale commercial fishing. The government controls the number of licenses granted a year, and when there are a limited amount of them, only those individuals and corporations can afford the costs. This situation is an example of what is pervasive throughout government policies – blame the powerless as the problem and exalt the powerful as the solution; yet the solutions cause further problems to be served by other powerful interests.

3. The early symbol for the ancient Christian church of the Roman world. As a symbol it represented the spiritual sustenance of life, not death as the crucifix does; a symbol that became a weapon (*see* Crucifix).

Five, adjective & noun:

1. Odd numbers are equalizers. There is a natural balance between an odd number of five items with the number three in the middle flanked by two equal place holder numbers such as one, two, four and five (*see* Figure 18: The Odd Balance, page 514). Likewise, it is the authentic oddballs in social life that are the counterweights to those who always insist on controlling without good purpose or “*out to even the score*” against old enemies (*see* Even).

In Chinese numerology, God in the form of Nature encompasses by the five elements of Water, Fire, Earth, Wood, and Metal (*see* Numerology). It is only logical to conclude that the Nature is the physical form of God. Clearly, the Chinese government acts like God. There are five stars on the Chinese flag, one large, and the others small that represents the elements of society. The large star, the symbol of the Communist Party, is like *Water* that courses through all society; it coordinates all state affairs under one rule. The other four stars represent the peasants – the salt of the *Earth* that are the vast majority; the urban factory workers in the industrial plants of *Metal*, the small business person, who like *Wood* is endemic to the Chinese character, and the large scale industrialist that power the *Fire* of the modern economy that the world is in awe of (*see* China).

2. Humans have five senses in which to experience the five elements of the material world; of tasting water, feeling fire, tilling the soil, planting trees, and pounding metals. With the five senses we perceive seeing both the good and bad; hearing melodious sounds pleasing to the ear, or hearing terrifying explosions of war; smelling good foods, fragrances of flowers, or smelling the putrid odors of garbage dumps, and the stench of burning or rotting flesh from war; we can feel the soft touch of lovers and pleasures of the flesh, or we can experience unbearable pain of torture; we can taste the pleasures of food, the taste of satisfaction of achieving some great good, or we can taste the defeat of humiliation forced upon us by degrading practices of control.

Yet these five senses of the body, augmented by seven openings in the head; two eyes, two ears, two nostrils of the nose and one mouth only perceive the physical (*see* Seven). Perhaps we are hobbled by these senses, for there is much we cannot see; and what we cannot see, touch, hear, smell and taste we reject. Our senses are limited in their range, but they are augmented by extrasensory

perception of mind's ability to perceive that which is hidden. We may see someone in our dreams while sleeping, but how is that possible when our eyes are closed? A thought can suddenly enter the mind concerning a person or issue, then the phone rings and it is them, or news of what we were thinking. When we favor the awaked rational, and ignore the intuitive thoughts emanating from the subconscious mind, we then cripple our ability to elevate our consciousness; our awareness of what is possible.

Flag, noun & verb:

1. A rectangular or elongated piece of cloth with symbols representing a society's ideology hoisted up a pole meant to unite people around a common belief (*see Ideology*). However, to achieve unity, requires the "*flagging down*," of people, pulling them over to either force them to believe in the ideology of the flag, to assimilate them through "*divide and conquer*" politics, or if need be destroy competing ideologies and their followers (*see Assimilation, Divide, Divisions, Union & War*).

2. A false flag is an intentional act of terrorism committed by those who control the government whose purpose is to solidify power. These acts which are falsely attributed to supposed enemy are also coordinated with "*stand-downs*," or the military intentionally "letting its guard down" which allows for the act to be carried out by the enemy, or worse by its own secret operatives as was most likely the case with 9/11 attacks since the narrative put out by the government does not stand up to engineering scrutiny. The use of false stories or fictitious events is the business of power; but if one points that out, they are conspiracy theorist. Both Adolph Hitler and George Bush used false flags to launch their wars for cultural and economic dominance. The false flag is to carry-out a hostile act upon one's own people, then blame it on a supposed enemy that sets up the justification for war as a means of punishment, but really is a the means to directly control resources (*see False Flag & Nazi*).

Football, noun:

The American game of tackle football is one of the keys to understanding the social psychology of America. The game represents the best of the American spirit: competition to obtain excellence on the field of athleticism. It also has rules, which cannot be so quickly violated or set aside by officials; unlike the rules that government arbitrarily sets aside in committing its crimes. It is a game that mimics war: there is the front line of infantry; the special offensive forces, running backs as tanks and receivers as the air force; and a field general, a quarterback executing a plan of action from the leaders, the coaches. The language reflects the militarized, aggressive nature of America and the English language itself: i.e., players are referred to as warriors; defense and offence battle it out on clash of the front lines; combatants block and tackle opponents; quarterbacks deliver aerial (passes) bombardments; and warriors run each other over in the quest to conquer their adversaries.

College football represents the worst of unrighteous America abusing working people: how rich corporations, educational institutions and people make billions on the game, yet pay the players utterly nothing. It is a plantation economic system, which most the players, being black understand; they are slaves or the coaches, schools and corporations making big, big money - they could feed their entire plantation of slaves steak every night; but the "*likes of them*" won't; but they all feel entitled as overseers to give some "*lying ass*" deluded speech of how they earned it the hard way. The "*fucking lies*" in that country – particularly the South where the "*odor of goodness*" - prayers to the Lord by team chaplains overwhelms the good smell from Barbeque smoke.

Americans love a winner; they love to go every weekend to their version of the Roman coliseum and watch modern gladiators engage in combat with each other. And in the case of college, truly like the gladiators of ancient Rome they are slaves. Though Americans are rabidly enthralled with the nature of the game, they are not as interested in the domestic police brutality and spying, or what the government does to the overseas opposition to wars. Many don't really question things; the game becomes a distraction to realities they want to ignore and forget: e.g., why they are being "*fucked*," or why they have "*shit jobs*" and work on a plantation that provides them with meager funds and no benefits (*see Fuck*).

Americans are militarists loving winners and hating losers. Why should people question things when they are more interested in patriotism than morality? How easy it is for masters of the White House and the Pentagon to command their loyalty by supporting the enterprises of war by enlisting taxpayers to subsidize sports as a propaganda toll with welfare that has injected mindless patriotic rituals into pregame and halftime shows replete with giant flags, fighter aircraft flyovers, and rally towels all intended to enlist young impressionable people overwhelmed by the pageantry. This "*crooked*" collusion between weapons manufactures and state then features a "*big thank*" you to the military community on the scoreboard; an incestuous affair that gambles with lives, and those that question are spurned; and it's free enterprise with a flag planted on it (*see Enterprise & Plantation*).

Forbidden, noun:

Those that control what is heard always forbid truth; and what is the truth? Most acts towards pleasure are labeled as sinful, hence forbidden; normal behaviors that seek pleasure driven underground. In modern society, any act or attitude that crosses the line of social and economic stratifications that outline power arrangements; demographic groups with particular rules of membership and how groups ought to engage each other. In this sense, exclusionary lines drawn between groups which define rules of relating between the sexes, differing ages, economic class, religious affiliation, and cultural ethnicities.

Foreclosure, noun & verb:

The legal act of a bank to take back a home they have shackled to a debt; legal rules written in collusion with government bureaucrats. That is why the government "*bails-out*" banks from debt, but not the citizen. The idea of foreclosure is a recent human invention: i.e., before the rise of banks and money as a means of exchange, everybody built their home from local materials provided by Nature. Now, we must unnaturally buy the manufactured product, which is not of our own mind and hand, but that of the unimaginative mind. If one cannot pay for this bland cardboard dwelling, then the actual owner, the bank will seize it and resell it. Therefore, foreclosures are a way of "*milking*" a thing repeatedly until it eventually collapses due to the "*shitty*" workmanship in constant need of repair because it was designed by a devious mind and built by an uncaring hand.

Forget, verb:

People want to forget and forgive; and at times that is good, but not always! And that is what the government wants; but that policy merely continues the crimes of state. The government hides the truth from the public; they want all to forget the truth and remember their lies. Given the nightmares that the government has engineered, perhaps we ought not to forget lest we continue to suffer these nightmares. Unfortunately when Obama gives loft speeches about "*looking forward, and not backward*," what he is really saying is forget the criminal behaviors of his predecessors. Yes we all should "*look forward*," but we can't move forward

until we learn from the past. And what we have learned is that these presidents are criminals! Besides, his real motive is, he will need to be pardon for the mountains of criminal acts he has committed against the American people by assaulting the Constitution, and killing innocent foreigners in his offshore ventures called wars.

Forgive, verb:

Ancient people believed that only God can forgive sins, but Jesus taught that we as people can do so as well. To forgive is a very personal spiritual matter that only the individual can come to terms with; yet many that commit egregious sins against others are the first to lecture the victim that they must forgive. In terms of religion, some Christians lecture people to love the sinner, but reject the sin. But one ought to love the sinner and hate the sin within themselves. Yet, how does one love a “*scumbag*” murderer that callously, or with indifference took the life of somebody’s child? Tens of thousands of small children have been horribly maimed and murdered by the business of the military industrial complex; and Barack Obama laughs at public functions about drones, most of which have killed innocent bystanders. What is more disturbing are those that have sinned against others, yet claim to be the victim, and therefore they accuse the victim of the crime, but then claim they forgive the victim as the originator of the sin. Psychologically disturbed people do not only do this, but leaders of nations do this by accusing others of what they do.

Some would assert that to forgive an unrepentant evil doer will never suffice as the means to destroy evil; that reasonable people showing mercy are fools that encourages further transgressions (*see Mercy*). If the evil doer repents and atones for their crimes, then forgiveness can be extended, but only by the wounded party make that choice. On one hand, we believe that God is good, and we pray to the God to destroy evil, yet God must forgive us for our own hypocrisy. Perhaps that is the only reason to forgive a transgressor, because all of us have sinned. But if we believe that God encompasses all aspects of Nature, then when we encounter God we encounter another feature of the same face – the Dark Side; so in order to have balance we must accept this paradox; accept the madness of a transgressor accusing one of what they do.

Perhaps a person does not hate the transgressor, just wishing they would “*turn a new leaf*” and see how destructive their attitudes and acts have been to others and themselves. What is pathological are the malicious acts, the feeling that they are entitled to blame their victim for their own, or somebody’s own reckless acts; and that is so reprehensible, that the victim has a natural right to take exception to what the transgressor has devolved into - a creep. If they would extend an apology for their maliciousness, the victim most likely would accept it, being the act of a rational, kind person; yet unfortunately they are neither kind nor rational. Until the transgressor does so, the victim has the right not to ever want to ever see them again; because the situation brings out justifiable anger; and the kind and rational ought to resolve never to live in a constant state of anger of in which the transgressor lives.

Form, noun & verb:

1. To take an idea and create an object; to place it in concrete or abstract forms that serve a purpose: e.g., a chair for sitting; or the function of government in the form of the ideologies of fascism, communism, socialism, or liberal democracy.
2. Power functions on control, and control of society takes many forms: e.g., theocracy, monarchy, democracy, and technocracy (*see Function*). What are pathological are governments functioning as despotic states abrogating Natural Law in the guise of the

democratic form. This form is a mirage that looks democratic on the surface, but those discernible institutions of government on stage hide the instruments of state engaged in nefarious activities on behalf of the “*hidden hands*,” the puppeteers controlling the theatrics of a staged production called democracy – but only for them (*see Hidden Hand*).

Fornication, noun & verb:

The acts of sexuality are the most taboo subject, yet people seek to engage in them at every possible instance; always a hidden act of sexual intercourse between male and female that people pretend not to be aware of. A word that educated people believing themselves more refined than the uneducated use in lieu of the vernacular word “*fuck*.” A person can speak of “*fucking*” in a public space, but only if they use the formal word in a serious, less emotive way. Those that object to fornication, those that are the most hypocritical, or “*mental*,” the pious religious types, they fornicate the most; and the religious ones found in church, frequently fornicate there before the altar of God. And since Nature is an expression of God, the vagina is like a sacred altar upon which the male worships the goddess. Unfortunately, the virtues of celibacy preached by the Church are where priests are sexual perverts that prey on children, or ministers seduce women. For some reason, disturbed women love their men to be a bit “*crazy*” and religious while in name of the Lord, they forgive them, because they are starved for love, or were sexually abused by authoritarian fathers, because that which is natural was taught as sinful. And these two variables, one biological and the other psychological cannot be held simultaneously in the mind without producing some sort of psychosis. If a man wants to find the devil, then he ought to go to church to meet a devil woman to fornicate with while they read the schizophrenia of a bible that commands that people go forth and multiply, while at the same time admonishing them for doing so (*see Devil Woman*).

Four, adjective & noun:

1. The word four can be found in Old English, but it is written in the Indian script brought to the West by Arabic conquest and trade; the numeral is written as 4 to denote four objects being counted. The Indian script was adopted in lieu of Roman numerals which were too cumbersome for advanced calculations which function better with the brevity of Arabic numerals.
2. In the ancient arts of numerology the number denotes a developmental step-by-step process in managing problems and solutions (*see Numerology*). Yet in Chinese numerology it is an unlucky number because when spoken it sounds similar to the word death; perhaps it is considered unlucky because only by surviving harsh, unjust experiences can we truly evolve; but if we are able to acquire wisdom by surviving evil and our own stupidity and foolishness, then it ought to be thought of as the learning number. There is an expression “*Catch-22*” that means when a person is trapped in a “*no win situation*” no matter what decision they make they lose; and that expression means that there is always a “*catch*,” a condition to be met; yet even if a person meets the condition promising relief from an impossible situation – still one will always encounter a new “*catch*.” In terms of numerology, the number 22 amounts to $2 + 2 = 4$ (*see Catch-22*). Truly, that is the ultimate truth of our vain lives that we learn through countless lessons: life is not about success – but in how we are psychologically reborn by how we deal with loss.
3. Four letter words such as “*crap*,” “*shit*,” and “*fuck*” refer to bodily functions such as defecating, and sexual intercourse (*see Fuck & Shit*). These four letter words were brought into the English language by the sailors visiting Danish, Dutch and German ports of call (*see English*). Yet these bodily functions, which people are obsessed with has become the basis of misplaced concern

over what is moral; generally by moral entrepreneurs that are guilty of sexual crimes themselves.

But, the four most powerful four letter words that represent human history of conflict between two opposing forces of good versus evil; these four words are to “Live” a good “life” representing “Love,” yet to “live” spelled backwards as “Evil” representing “Hate” of being “Dead.” Four letter words like “fuck” and “shit” adequately describe the “evil” and “hate” launched by the “hidden hands” behind the government; the “evil” piles of “shit” of brutality that these “evil” people of “dead” hearts “fuck” the good people and the innocent children they are sworn to protect from the brutality of war crimes.

Fox Guarding the Hen House, idiomatic metaphor:

There will never be an official indictment of the crimes carried out by the instruments of state, when the state through its innumerable police agencies are the foxes guarding the criminality of state secrets – crimes hidden away in the hen house (*see* Indict). This fox claims to guard your safety - your life, liberty and property; but it guards your life, property and your liberty so its bureaucracies can rob you of them. The government will always be a schizophrenic institution that preaches honor, virtue and truth, but then dishonors those virtues with the vices of lies, and if need be killing the truth to maintain those lies (*see* Truth).

Fratricide, noun:

If the Universe is governed by rules of chaos and conflict, and God is known for infinite activities, then that truthful logic explains the penchant for war making among all the tribes of humanity. Perhaps it is not God, but the biological dysfunctional element of the human species to murder itself; and since most animal species do not murder themselves because they need each other to survive other species feeding off them - then humanity must be pathologically sick, or it is a natural way the species prunes itself.

Free, adjective:

There is no such condition of an object being totally free from a relationship. Yet to be human, is to feel, to yearn for a place free from others or systems of oppressive dominance. This word, though abstract, has been cheapened by governments that profess a belief in the idea of freedom, but in practice batter and assault basic liberties in the form of a police state. Governments are always trying to criminalize free speech; words perceived as threatening are not protected under the First Amendment. Courts have drawn a line between political rhetoric and threats to individuals – including government agents; agents that verbally threaten people with lies and entrapment schemes. The government is the master at issuing violent threats to individuals and entire nations; all done in the name of fighting terrorism. Yet they are master terrorist free to bully everyone.

Free Information Movement

Like information in a school textbook, all knowledge is free; all knowledge is in the public domain where it naturally can be shared and accessed. But in a capitalist system, knowledge has been turned into “intellectual” private property for sale under the license of a registered patent; and this phenomenon has a barrier to unleashing the potentiality of knowledge to improve the human condition. And deceased Aaron Swartz (1986- 2013) was willing to expose this farce called owning knowledge; and truth – knowledge is free (*see* Swartz, Aaron). Some have even paid for it with their lives; driven to suicide by the inquisitors of state. Aaron Swartz, an intellectual of a new kind was a champion of open source information. He downloaded academic articles from a

Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) portal. Subsequently he was charged with several felony counts amounting to 35 years of being caged by the federal government. In essence he was charged for overdue library books; articles that should have been considered public property since most were written at universities receiving taxpayer funds.

If knowledge exists prior to its discovery, how can a company claim it owns it? If knowledge, which is discovered, meaning it already existed – then how can somebody claim it's theirs? Did the idea of an object like a chair, or a boat exist before humans ever walked the planet? If so, is making the idea into private property for sale a form of theft from the public domain? Most information, knowledge is not invented by a lone individual, generally at a given moment in time, many people simultaneously encounter, discover it; then it becomes a race to the patent office to claim ownership. This conflict is laid bare between two contrasting societies: in a capitalist society, the rules call it intellectual property; in a socialist society it's called the public domain. So, next time the reader hears of the Chinese supposedly "*stealing*" American intellectual property, remember in another society it's called public knowledge to be shared by all. The question is: which practice more beneficial to humanity – more moral?

If truth and knowledge are free – it ought to be freely shared; and that freedom will cure human misery. But when it is imprisoned in a database, it is a servant of evil creating misery! The Internet is a free space between the public and private spheres; a collision between copyright laws and the Internet. Laws that effectively allow corporations to swallow-up a society's cultural legacies in the humanities and arts. Works of arts are a product of a particular society's long history of cultural legacy; in some sense, nothing is original. That is why the arts are displayed in public forums like theatres and libraries; and on-line libraries are increasingly becoming places where the public can add information to: e.g., a programmable web like Wikipedia an online encyclopedia.

There is a new generation of intellectuals and hacktivists that understand this deadly reality; the nefarious connection between cyberspace corporations servicing and empowering the crimes of the surveillance state; crimes of imprisoning knowledge and contributing to human misery (*see* Hacktivists). And those who expose these crimes, or are seen as collaborators with WikiLeaks publisher Julian Assange are pursued to be caged, or even to their suicidal deaths as was the case with Aaron Swartz. Ethical hacker Jeremy Hammond a peace activist and adversarial journalist Barrett Brown rot in prison for exposing these crimes through WikiLeaks (*see* Brown, Barrett & Hammond, Jeremy). And this is the case with Barrett Brown, labeled as a spokesperson for Anonymous because he was willing to openly be identified with this social movement. Subsequently, he has been tortured with imprisonment by the inquisitors of state for pasting a link on a website in reference to WikiLeaks; a site dedicated to exposing governmental crimes against humanity and free speech (*see* Anonymous & WikiLeaks).

Free Speech

Supposedly one has the First Amendment right to openly speak their mind, but that mythical protection only applies to the state openly oppressing a citizen exercising that right. If an individual expresses a belief, their employer can terminate them because this constitutional protection only applies to the government's actions, not private parties abridging that right; and so they are the enemies of freedom, for they cooperate with evil. Free speech is myth! Until recently (1964), there existed seditious libel laws that outlawed any truthful critique on government policies – hence its numerous crimes. A citizen, a slave of the US plantation was not permitted to "*assault*" the state with words; and if they did so with rational truths – that was even a bigger crime. Fortunately the

Supreme Court overruled these libel laws in 1964; and in 1969 ruled that speech was protected until one participated in an eminent crime such as threatening murder, then doing so. In the context of war policy, that is what government does.

Though the Supreme Court has overruled seditious libel laws, Obama has waged war on free speech by creating an illegal arbitrary terrorist list, and if anybody speaks or gives counsel to an organization or individual on the list, then Obama claims that is giving material support to terrorists: e.g., The Humanitarian Law Project gave legal counsel to supposed terroristic organizations advising them to engage in a pacifist approach to negotiating peaceful political settlement of their grievances with their governments; or even journalist that would interview those labeled as terrorist, now they are terrorist. But Obama, acting similarly like a terrorist himself, rather than acting on peace as the holder of a Nobel Peace Prize, would prosecute them as violators of the arbitrary Patriot Act law (*see Nobel Peace Prize*).

This ruling now places humanitarian, peace negotiators, and journalists in jeopardy for their work on trying to arrange peace negotiations between governments and dissident groups, or interview people or groups at odds with governments. Obama would “gag” the free speech of God’s servants. Jesus professed in the Sermon on the Mount that “*Blessed are the peacemakers, for they will be called children of God.*”⁷⁷ When Obama, tyrannical blasphemer exercises his free speech right and says “*God bless America*” he is taking God’s name in vain compounding his crimes against the children of peace. Clearly, Obama, Eric Holder, and the tyrants on the Supreme Court, self-professed believers in Jesus, have convicted themselves to Hell for they would convict Jesus for consorting with dissents; these blasphemers would imprison Him either as a terrorist, or aiding them (*see Blasphemy*).

Unfortunately, the corrupt, cowardly, and lazy jurists on the Supreme Court have refused to rule on the constitutionality of many anti-constitutional laws. They “tinker” with the edges, but tacitly support fascism. They are agents of evil, of peace. As George Bush, the idiot blasphemer stated, “*Money trumps peace.*” There is no money to be made by collaborators of the military industrial complex; yet if humanity were allowed to enjoy the fruits of peace, then prosperity most assuredly would reign on Earth. The US government specializes in critiquing other societies because the societal narrative claims that US society is exceptional; and that is true when she lives by the “*rule of law*” that is constructed around the Constitution and the Bill of Rights whose primary guaranteed right is free speech and free association of people to be together; natural rights embossed in documents heavily influenced by the Indigenous American societies of the Iroquois Confederacy of New York state. However, when presidents direct the NSA to engage in violating the nation’s own creeds by violating the constitutional rights of Americans through spying on them for their associations and speech, and those that speak against these crimes, and the crimes of torture and war making war on much smaller, defenseless nations, these miscreant leaders endanger the moral authority derived from the practicing the Bill of Rights to lead others to the path of enlightenment.

Likewise, the nation of Israel whose exceptional people had suffered the tyranny of many tyrants, a people that were, and still are also champions of human rights, that nation also is plagued by Zionist acting like the infamous Nazis suppressing others Jews that take exception to their religion and society being commandeered by these fascists; and worse, making America complicit in their crimes by meddling in the domestic affairs of America advocating the suppression of valid criticism by ethicist and experts on the

⁷⁷ Jesus of Nazareth, Mathew 5: 9, New Testament.

basis of established facts. This kind of abuse of influence and power is unconscionable when American universities and publishers submit to it this, it is an indication that the constitutional right to free speech and academic inquiry is in mortal danger; and if academic freedom is in danger on campuses, then it is clearly in danger everywhere else. Moreover, if one protests this truth about Zionist terrorizing academics, then their speech is categorized as hate speech offending the sponsors and perpetrators of human rights crimes against Palestinians; and if one is tired of paying taxes sent to Zionists in Israel to commit these crimes, then they are targeted to be “*black listed*” from being employed.

Free speech comes with a price tag that only the courageously moral are willing to pay. Clearly, academia is populated by “*worms*” that only “*parrot*” what is “*politically correct*” as determined by the powerful. Apparently, these “*worms*” are only willing to defend the human rights of previously marginalized peoples, yet will not defend the basis of those rights. – The First Amendment. First it is necessary to “*black list*” academics that speak out against this; secondly, it is necessary to “*black list*” their apostles – the students! This is accomplished by creating the “*free speech zones*” that imprison speech in a small confined area; and it is further muzzled by only granting permission to “*politically correct*” pre-approved causes. This assault is emanating out of gender studies programs that are controlled by rabid feminist that “*preach*” hatred of males whom they demand that they “*check their privilege.*” Yet the after decades of fighting for equality, males have been crippled by feminist that enjoy more privileges from the state than males.

The government uses gender identity politics as a tool to “*muzzle*” those of differing opinions. So rather than championing equality among all, these feminists have created the “*Social Justice Warriors*” that impinge on the rights of others as the price for being given their liberties at the expense of free speech (see Feminist & Social Justice Warriors). Not only is this agenda out to castrate males, but also the destruction of the family, the basic building block of society. Some academics try to shame mothers who read to their children as an act that unfairly disadvantages others. In order to achieve an egalitarian society, these dangerous, arrogant people believe in the cold, monolithic parental state that institutionalizes warehouses humanity in barracks as preferable to families. One must question the motives of these people as they argue for a parental state that would merely manufacture the psychology of people to be willingly disposed of in its warfare.

Students that voice contrary opinions are accused of hate speech and are sanctioned with suspensions under the student conduct codes. Fortunately, organizations such as the Foundation for Individual Rights in Education defend academic free speech on campus being muzzled in classrooms, and freedom of thought imprisoned in zones while challenging in court the source of these assaults – “*politically correct*” student conduct codes. Moreover, they assist students in organizing on campus their right to speak and think their concerns challenging rampant fascists policies imposed by administrators and enforced by campus police. Yet people of good conscience and intellectual honesty are contesting these ludicrous claims that free speech is a license of unfettered hate speech. Milo Yiannopoulos, a young social commentator is the figurehead of the free speech movement on campus, which has aroused the Social Justice Warriors to attack him as a racist. But his “*Dangerous Faggot Tour*” of 2016 on campuses is merely taking to task the Social Justice Warriors’ ideological dubious claims of feminist demonizing males, and the lack of action by Black Lives Matter to address the issues in the black community caused by “*black on black*” crime (see Yiannopoulos, Milo).

Free Trade, noun:

Free trade is anything but free and fair – it's another "*rigged*" deal to trade in slave labor and stolen resources (*see* Trade). They are designed to create large scale economic and political unions controlled by powerful people, which comes at the expense of the nation state replaced an international mafia federation of corporations (*see* Union). These "*backroom secret deals*" represent the collective power of corporations that have purchased the government. These anti-democratic agreements are hostile to the interests of labor turned into legalized slavery; they are threats to the regulations protecting the environment from pollutants killing it; and these "*secret deals*" negate decades of civil debate on how to manage society by democratic rule making. Moreover, if a corporation is denied the right to "*rape and pillage*" a particular zone of operation they have targeted, then they can sue the government and extort the taxpayers out of billions of dollars. Obama intentionally lied when he said he would repeal NAFTA. His intentions are to further these corrosive trade agreements by "*fast tracking down the throats of all,*" the Trans-Atlantic Trade and Investment Partnership (TTIP) with the European Union, and the Trans Pacific Partnership (TPP) with Pacific rim nations. The mendacity of his "*hope and change*" is not restoring democratic principles, but stealing them for banks, corporations, and their nefarious oligarch owners so they will realize their hope to change all "*the rules of the game*" to enslave the World.

Free Will, noun:

Man proposes, yet God disposes; it is not what you planned, but how you steered your life through God's plans. Each individual soul has a lesson plan given to them by God. Throughout a person's life, they are presented with temptations and the choice to avoid engaging in a certain act. However, all choices lead back to the source of the plan – God; begging the question: are there really choices, or are there just options (*see* Games). Crooked politicians and oligarchs that own the government construct artificial laws that are in contradiction to natural which people have the right to freely exercise (*see* Natural Law). But if a person tries to exercise their free will to live as the laws of nature intended, then they are perversely accused of misusing their free will by not complying with authoritarian totalitarianism (*see* Authority & Law). Yet a truly free person in heart and mind would instinctually never cooperate with blind obedience to authority without merit.

Freedom, noun:

America is like a Broadway musical production trumpeting that it is a free society. But this show about freedom is a total fantasy – a lie! Though people are told they have freedom and that the Bill of Rights is the shield of freedom, the government is free to either grant rights, or take them away. The only entity that is free is the government to freely treat one as a slave. It is the goal of the government to entrap people with laws and rob them of freedom and "*pitch them*" into its gulag system.

What is the truth asked of all wise fools? People are taught to be fearful of freedom; most are too afraid to live a life of freedom. They would rather be domesticated slaves on a plantation that would pitch them a few crumbs than venture forth and freely take their chances of being independent (*see* Domesticate). Most are dependent, because they are ignorant and fearful. We ought not to believe that hate is the enemy, but fear is the real enemy that paralyzes society (*see* Hate). What teaches this hate of freedom and fear? It is authority under the control of the few that have an agenda pregnant with bad ideas; and since these bad ideas – evil are the enemies of freedom, it is necessary to pass laws that force people into institutions that teach obedience to the government (*see* Authority & Obedience). Freedom is to act in without restraint; but freedom has been restrained by bad laws carried out by those

who would cooperate by sacrificing truth (*see* Law). History has proven that truth has no bearing on government justifications for the venal torturing and killing of people because the truth is an enemy of evil. When we see leaders invoke the words of freedom while robbing others of it, then the truth is revealed that nearly all leaders are hypocrites (*see* Hypocrisy).

Freedom Fighter, noun:

In past wars between democracy and fascism a soldier who fought to free people from the tyranny of despotic ideologies rulers; now they enslave people. However, today freedom fighter is a term given to those who are mercenaries in illegal wars for global dominance; they defend fascism. The CIA provokes wars of intervention, by supporting ethnic and religious factions at odds with their governments that the US wants to overthrow (*see* CIA). These groups are called freedom fighters seeking liberty, when they really seek to impose their own form of dictatorship. However, once they have accomplished their goal, they then must be removed in order for the foreign sponsors to move in. Then, they are relabeled terrorists that need to be eliminated. Of course, though most know this truth, there is never any investigation or prosecution of leaders, only the prosecution of another war.

What are now needed in America are freedom fighters drawn from the entire spectrum of society to defend the Constitution and Bill of Rights which have been assaulted and battered by a government that has imposed a police state (*see* Government). It is clear that the dignified institutions of the Executive, Legislative and Judicial branches of government have allowed the bureaucracies to “*take the law into their own hands*” and function as the real government behind the mask of dignified institutions. This will require a social movement of the majority of citizens tired of police brutality and murder; tired of being “*taxed to death*” in support of the police state; just being tired of being poor and abused! Unlike most “*shyster*” attorneys, this movement will require lawyers to defend the Constitution and free the hordes “*locked-up*” in the prison industrial complex (*see* Attorney & Shyster); it will require that politicians, police, bureaucrats and generals eventually be brought before a court docket for crimes of being domestic enemies of the Constitution, and domestic and international laws concerning human rights.

Freedom of the Press, noun:

To be intellectually free, one must exercise freedom of thought; and if we are truly intellectually honest, we will question why a nation that claims to be free has a press that blindly never questions authority that manufactures lies, then “*pushes*” the falsehoods through the press. Reporters are hardly intellectually honest when the government pays the media to either ignore critical stories revealing their crimes; or only report stories in support of these crimes. America accuses other nations of abridging the natural right to publish information about the government. Yet, those who exercise their First Amendment Right to report on the crimes of state, they are “*locked up*” in prison. Every year *Reporters Without Borders* releases the World Press Freedom Index documenting the rising levels of attacks on freedom of the press by governments. The Freedom Index ranks over 180 countries based on an adherence to international press freedom standards, and in recently freedom of the press is under siege on all five continents. The Index ranks the US on press freedom at 49; not so good for an Orwellian state boastfully declaring freedom of speech and press.⁷⁸

The US government is not the most transparent; and has made every effort to keep its nefarious crimes concealed from the public by hounding publisher Julian Assange of WikiLeaks who publishes leaks from both insiders and hackers, and journalist James

⁷⁸ Reporters Without Borders, *World Press Freedom Index 2015*. <http://index.rsfor.org/>

Risen of the New York Times that had a contact in the CIA, Jeffrey Alexander Sterling and published that organization's crimes in Risen's 2006 book *State of War* (see Sterling, Jeffrey Alexander). President Obama is clearly the greatest threat to the free press when he seeks to put them in jail for reporting the truth to the public; he merely wants them to reprint his mountain of lies. Now he would prosecute journalists as terrorists that interview anybody labeled a terrorist. Clearly, this ranking is troubling since the US has been steadily dropping in the index under the Obama regime; and is particularly distressing in comparison to Scandinavian countries, German and Canada that all rank much higher. This is an example of Obama's legacy: i.e., that being a person that ran for election as a moderate in opposition to the fascist policies of the previous Bush regime; the legacy of Obama, as a consummate fraudulent liar of the new century, he worked in earnest to neuter the constitutional protections of the Fourth Amendment against spying on citizens while castrating the First Amendment right of to press to expose that crime.

But, this ranking is only part of the picture; and the government trying to control the press and visual media is an old story, but now with a new twist. In the past there were only three television outlets, ABC, CBS and NBC; and a handful of newspapers; therefore it was much easier for the government to control the narrative the public saw, heard, and read. Now, with the Internet, it has become much more difficult for the government to control the narrative; that is why they are constantly trying to regulate it in the name of public safety; protecting the public from terrorists and child pedophiles. The public, for the first time, has full access to information which is damning of the state – social media, the greatest technological innovation empowering democracy. That is why governments all over the World either spy on websites and social media accounts, or in the case of China, outright ban them.

Frog, noun:

1. A frog is not a scaly reptile, it is an amphibian life form with moist skin that lives in moist areas such as springs, creeks, rivers, and ponds where they live between two merging environments of water and dry land; they are especially prominent when cyclical rains occur. The frog's sensitive skin is a barometer as to the quality of air and water. Biologically, frogs are indicators of a poisoned environment. In the tropics, the frogs are very colorful, and they contain peptides that when consumed clear the toxins stored up in the liver; and it is believed by Mexican shamans who make a potion called "*Kambo*" made from the "*monkey frog*" that when ingested wards off evil spirits which are the source of bad luck.



Ill. 7: Frog

2. Politically, a whistleblower functions like a frog - a barometer of how foul the water and air of politics polluted by corruption. These individuals get boiled alive by nefarious politicians, technocrats and apparatchik ghouls of the Deep State that need to be boiled, purged from social life before they destroy all that is good about life. Moreover, unfortunately, the public are like frogs in a pot of slow boiling water that will eventually cook them to death before they know it (see *Amphibians & Animal*).

3. People use the images of animals to describe people and bad situations: e.g., a plague of frogs mentioned in the bible; or a frog has a hoarse, croaking voice, and likewise when people have a hoarseness of voice, sometimes caused by mucus on the vocal cords, it is said they have a frog in the throat. Frog can be a contemptuous word when used by the fairer skinned English and Germans referring to a person of French descent. This was applied to the French because they were thought to eat frogs; though that is true,

many cultures eat frog legs as a delicacy. This idea of the ugly frog appears in a German fairytale of a prince turned into a frog, but then the princess in disgust throws the frog against the wall and he turns into a prince. Other versions have her turning him back into a person by kissing the frog. In truth, we have to kiss many a frog in order to survive.

Fuck, *adjective, adverb, colloquial expression, noun, & verb*:

Labeled as a “four letter word” that is prohibited, not found in dictionaries, despite the fact that it is a commonly used word in the English language; a word that did not originate from that tongue, but from German “*frichen*” meaning to strike. The word denotes pain, pleasure, hate, and love, meaning sexual intercourse, or being done an injustice. As a verb, couples “*fuck*,” or somebody “*fucks*” good. As an adverb, those “*fuckers*” talk to “*fucking*” much; as an adjective, he is doing all the “*fucking*” work.

Sexual intercourse is the compulsion to define what is proper “*fucking*” among homosexuals and heterosexuals. But the act of intimate pleasure involves the forms of “*fucking*” that do not require official endorsement as religionists insist. It is rumored that the word “*fuck*” originated as the acronym of fornication under the consent of the kings and was hung as a sign over the whore houses of England. These ladies had paid their taxes to their king who reserved the right of planting and plowing these sows. The fornication under the king consent story maybe doubtful, but being “*screwed*” by the king is not! But it is a fact, that the king claimed the right of deflowering virgins of conquered peoples as a means of controlling, domesticating his rebellious subjects.

The word “*fuck*” as an express of alienation has its origins in tribal Germanic lands: the origins of the word “*fuck*” being from the Middle English *fucken*, to strike, the German *ficken*, meaning the same, or Middle Dutch *fokken*, to copulate - to breed (cattle), or in the Swedish dialect *fökka* to copulate. Perhaps its roots are Latin: i.e., a truncation of fecund (fertile), a disguise of the French *foutre*, which comes from the Latin *future*. Ultimately, no matter who or what is being harmed – “*fucked*,” all authority granting such a right to harm others flows downhill to the new peasants of the unemployed. The use of acronyms appears to be a modern phenomenon with the rise of large-scale government bureaucracies, but the metaphor “*fuck*” is the descriptive euphemism of our times in describing government. This term is endemic with Anglo-Americans describing their age-old alienation with authority; age old in that its form has changed a bit, but not its function. But the authoritarian fascism of Caesars ruling is a bit cultural. Given the lies of fascism traveling in the guise of democracy, it is an accurate, and ethical to say, “*Fuck the fucking fuckers.*”

But whether one is a Romanized Latin, a stoic, overly productive German striking out upon others, or a calculating Anglican mind on the make for a dollar bill, being “*screwed*” either way is a double edged proposition. But masses of poor people who speak no fancy Latin, only crude words will do when being harmed by injustices. But to have the rich, we must have the poor; and harnessing these people like cattle is the key to parasitic good living by the new uncouth kings of commerce at the expense of the many –one mostly likely is “*fucked*” so someone can “*fuck*” in a five star resort despite their poor breeding and bad manners.

Fugitive, *noun*:

All are fugitives: we either are running away from something, or we are running to something; everybody in some sense is “*on the run*” from the ghosts of a failed past. In the past, a person could escape their “*lot in life*” by “*running away*” to a place where authority had little or no domain. But now, there is nearly no place to run to where freedom exists. Even when one becomes

involuntarily exiled – the expatriate in a foreign land, there, the government wants to pursue them even unto the horrific ghettos for a dollar bill. As fugitives maybe one could work the situation from afar or there given that America a difficult place to live in because the government is always molesting people. They call it free, but it is the most regulated. Most can barely survive there, unless they “*eat umpteen buckets of shit [slavery]*.” So could gather your little acorns squeezed from that slave wage and move to a nearby poor country and go underground. It is that - or one continues to be a slave, or return to the old ways and manage a small farm. How to get the farm? Well, you could inherit one, steal one, or try squatting on one. “*Fuck it,*” perhaps it would be just easier to hang out in the streets and then depart for other waters, like another trash can; just visit like a gypsy on the road. Visit with many - try to find real people - ones that understand the same experiences. But don’t count on empathy from those that “*buy into*” the system - their understanding of it - for they may have no sympathy for themselves or you. A “*muy simpatico amante,*” a very friendly lover, a fugitive needs to keep the spirits up when on the run - because of all that dung – so far flung - with a blunt slug to one’s mug for a bureaucrat’s fun. But now rendered a bum in a slum because they say you’re dumb - but are you?

Fun, adjective & noun:

People are prewired to seek pleasure; but only licensed pleasure seeking is allowed if there is a profit to be made and taxed; and that is why the government for years has opposed marijuana because it can be grown quickly in one’s backyard. But now, state governments have discovered it as an excellent source of sales tax revenue; if something can be taxed it then can be legalized.

Function, noun & verb:

1. To perform a specific act required to make something operate properly.
2. Functions are a product of a particular object in a specific form – or appearance. Government functions on the power to control. Theocracy, monarchy, democracy, and technocracy all have differing forms, but all reflect the social order of power. In modern societies, we see the blending of all these forms (*see Form*).

Future, noun:

1. A condition of Time; of events yet to unfold before an observer experiencing Time in a linear form of the past, Present and Future (*see Time*). Perhaps the unfolding of time, the unfolding of a predetermined future is a controlled event of a Universe which is a hologram that is a three dimensional projection of two dimensionally stored information (*see Hologram & Universe*); a holographic Universe that reflects the contents of God’s dream (*see Dream*). Perhaps the future is merely a replay of the past projected onto a present moment of time (*see Past & Present*).
2. The economic future of humanity always belongs to past and present; or certainly the events of the past shape the future; either badly – or for the better. Nothing is new in human affairs; certainly when it comes to behaviors. Things and truths are merely rediscovered; and those who know that are considered the weirdoes, both good and bad alike, and the idealist dreamer; it belongs to the psychics and shamans trying to predict the outcomes of both good and bad ideas harnessed by likewise people. Society’s current condition is created with the assistance of the “*mad scientists*” in the employ of the paranoid militarist minds. So, it is also easy to predict the future through an analysis of modern societies and how they function as dysfunctions or a lack of ethics

wherein money supersedes a belief in a divine god (*see Divine & Divination*). It is easy to see the predictable outcomes of mass produced problems when pathological change is the result of questionable, oppressive means towards dehumanized ends of greed traveling in the guise of goodness. The question to be asked by those concerned ought to be what ends by what means.

The "*American Dream*" is a nightmare, because it's been stolen by the few - the "*crooked*" politicians and their masters - an assortment of elitists "*deadbeats*" that keep it so by the imposition of psychotic police - it's their wet dream that good people drown in! People are waking up- and want to be free from this nightmare! But they are being held hostage on the plantation - the state and its pharaoh won't let go so easy - they need that free labor - taxes (*see Plantation*). Humanity is at a crossroads, it can either become increasingly an oppressive collection of surveillance police states, or it can evolve into a collection of democratic societies freed by the prosperity that technologies can produce; technologies that can create abundance and remove the incentives for war making caused by coveting scarce resources. This will require an evolutionary advancement away from usurious capitalism, oppressive communism, and the violence and bigotry of reactionary religions, all guilty of totalitarianism.

If humanity does not change their egoistic and greedy ways, the future is one of doomed extinction. The failures of capitalism to provide the fruit for everyone, led to extreme greed that bred reactionary, despotic ideologies that traveled in the guise of socialism. Yet true socialism is the way forward as an ethic in creating a new future free from the failures of both ideologies and their stunted logic that operates not on abundance, but on creating and doling out scarcity as a means of control. What is needed is a profound economic paradigm shift that will forever banish homelessness, starvation, and disease; and many of the components already exist, and many are in the early stages of emergence. The new economy of the future will not be crippled by the stunted logic that assumes resource scarcity is a given fact (*see Economy*). New technologies powered by new energy sources can overcome resource scarcity that is the basis of past deadly failures of homelessness, starvation, and disease; a future where replicators can render moot resource scarcity and make abundance commonplace. With new energy sources freed from the control of a few evil people chaining society to them, energy will be overly abundant, and will exile forever the usurious practices created by those that restrict the supply and while driving up demand; and the need for money to regulate a balance between the two will be rendered obsolete. With unlimited energy, new replication technologies in the form of ubiquitous appliances will be as convert energy into matter; and on a larger industrial scale, replicators that will produce parts for construction and the architecture of infrastructure.

This type of technology will short circuit the archaic supply and demand system that hobbles the potentiality of humanity, and an entirely new society will be transformed from feudal relations to a society where people pursue passionately their interest, not economic gain for survival; a new world without the distractions of obtaining money and where all are freed from feudal vassalage to do what their passion in life. It will allow for a society where people work voluntarily; a work system where people voluntarily join to pursue mutual interests. There will be both circular and hierarchical social relations intermeshed based on the nature of task to be labored on. People will subject themselves to hierarchical forms only because the organization of the task will accomplish meaningful outcomes beneficial for all and will afford individuals opportunities they could not generate on their own.

Gamble, *noun & verb*:

1. Organized society, the oppressive social order, functions on gambling with the well-being and mortality of the citizen-slaves: e.g., military strategist compiling acceptable casualty numbers in defense of a system that is the source of the conflict.
2. The odds of winning from a state lottery ticket are nil, and gambling from illegal games offer better odds. This is why the governments want to “*take over*” and create a monopoly. It is an ethical paradox wherein governments speak of gambling addictions, yet feed off of them. The government ought not to be like banks, they need to lose interest in stealing interest.
3. Insurance actuary tables compiled to identify those that companies won’t cover, hence hedging the bet that insurance premiums will outpace payouts. Insurance companies have a history of taking funds, then cutting off the beneficiary before any claim can be made. If you are a young person and purchase life insurance, you are betting against yourself that you won’t live long when in fact the odds favor that you will. In contrast, an old person soon bound for death can’t get coverage, unless at an extortionist rate.

Games, *noun & verb*:

1. Children Games: children play for entertainment, yet games convey deadly truths of surviving as a human amongst each other: e.g., “*musical chairs*,” teaching the unethical behavior of every person for themselves; “*king of the mountain*,” teaching brute force of being on top of the social order; “*ring around the rosy*,” teaching the morbidity of mass death; and “*hide and seek*,” teaching survival by paranoia by hiding from authorities that seek you. Where do children learn the lessons of selfishness, brute force, pandemic death, and evasion? They first learn by games introduced by adults, then later by mimicking adults.
2. Psychologically, adults play power differential games that control personal and professional relationships; and these games are introduced early to small children in the guise of harmless games that teach self-centeredness and militaristic aggression.
3. “*To game*” a situation means to manipulate a situation with subterfuge for a pre-arranged outcome: to “*rig*” all rules favor money over truth as does a gambling house: e.g., the Pentagon “*blackmails*” politicians with information provided by the NSA spying on them in order to assure that the Military Industrial Complex is in control, not democratic processes.
4. Politicians play “*word games*” that incite the fervency of support over the “*politically correct*” beliefs of a given era; and unfortunately, contemporary word games attack the natural balance of Nature: e.g., attempting to neutralize the male/female relationship with gender neutrality; or words of descriptive color describing skin tones of the human race (*see Language*).
5. A word to describe wild animals that humans hunt: i.e., game, as in the game of the hunt; the chase; a true game for survival of the fittest in the food supply chain.

6. God plays paradoxical games with humanity that place humans in problems without real solutions which appear to be discernible, but not entirely logical. A game that neutralizes the notion of free will: i.e., no matter what choice, options chosen, all decisions lead back to one place – the same situation in a different form but performing the same function – testing the faith of the individual (*see* Free Will). This paradox of being in a “no win” situation has given rise to the accusation that God is a sadistic and masochistic game player. We may come to understand the physical laws of the universe that governs our mortality, then tensions we are suspended in, but little do we humans know of the purposes of the Universe: i.e., why does it exist?

Gandhi, Mahatma (1869–1948)

Gandhi, was a contemporary prophet of the early 20th Century who was the “*father of the Indian nation*” - the creator of modern India, not unlike George Washington the founding patriarch of the American nation (*see* India). However, unlike Washington proclaimed as first in war and peace, he freed India from the grips of the British by being first in peace, not war, yet the last to die in war. Gandhi showed that with a passive aggressive peaceful approach, one man could bring the British violence to a grinding halt. He was a practitioner of the Hindu religion, and preached and practiced nonviolence in all his campaigns, and advised that others do the same; he lived very modestly and practiced fasting for both personal mediation and as a method of social protest – a good example for anyone seeking to contest the crimes of the American police state (*see* Hindu).

Born in India, but educated in England; later he lived in the South African Indian community where he started his career as a social activist pursuing civil rights given that Indians were treated like an untouchable caste; later, in India he assumed leadership of the Indian National Congress in 1921. Gandhi led the campaign for *Swaraj* or self-rule; and he campaigned against poverty, women's rights, promoting peace between religious and ethnic communities, and ending social and legal restrictions against the untouchable lower class. He was jailed numerous times over long periods of time, but he out waited the oppressive Anglos and turned that into a strategy. He believed in religious pluralism, yet his own Hindu people did not which eventually cost him his life.

Though leaders of the West hail him as a great man, by their own standards and conduct, if Gandhi were alive today and took exception to their acts they would treat him as a terrorist for feeding the poor; for protesting their unjust murder by Obama's drones. But though he is dead to this world, his spirit still haunts the terrorist states of Brittan and America; two states that claim to be Christian, yet disobey God's commandments of not killing and stealing. Rather than honoring the ever-present spirits of Gandhi, Jesus, or Buddha by righteous acts, all they do is launch dastardly attacks.

Gandhi remarked that religion and politics are one and the same, and that was true with the experience of Martin Luther King in America. The morality of Gandhi succeeded in India because the Indians were on their own home turf; there the brown man far outnumbered the white man. But Martin Luther King, his just morality failed because he was held hostage in a foreign land not entirely his own turf; a turf claimed by the majority of whites that far outnumbered the black man (*see* King, Martin Luther). But both men shared two common fates: they both were murdered, and both were treated as terrorists by the state; states that exalt them now after they had their hand in those murders. But this image of Gandhi as a modern day prophet of moral goodness is not entirely true. In his early years in South Africa between 1893 and 1914 Gandhi took exception to how the Indian community was treated like the local natives. He argued that Indians and Europeans came from the same racial Aryan stock and were not indolent,

naked savages; he wrote that if the British treated Indians like the indigenous Africans, they too would become that. Later in life while back in India, he rewrote his own biography to write-out his own words; and it is this “*sanctified*” image that we all been sold. He was an insightful, courageous man, yet like any other man, he had his faults.⁷⁹

Gangsters, noun:

A collection of likeminded miscreants that “*gang-up*” on others to “*pay-up*” as the means to enforce their rule onto others in order to control the drug trade, dealing in stolen properties, or anything of value (*see* Miscreant). Normally this is a term to denote a syndicate of organized crime, or a street gang of youths conducting themselves like criminals – thugs robbing, raping and murdering people for financial gain. However, this word increasingly describes the activities of a two-tiered government, one in the open and the other hidden behind the mask of the three branches of government, protected by the security agencies. But this open face of the police state is merely the mask of an institutionalized protection racket operating legally in the public eye and illegally in an unseen world of criminality (*sees* Gang of Eight & Government).

Gangs that are racially or ethnically oriented are a response to the primary crime syndicate being controlled by the “*hidden hands*” of power that were, and still are white elites. In 1985, there were 13 billionaires; that number grew to 450 by 2008. Yes, there are a few billionaires of other races and classes; but they are still outsiders to the old money of the 19th Century “*Robber Barons*” that now pretend to be philanthropic types; but they are really ogres with their own private police forces. The unseen element, the “*hidden hands*” controlling the masks of government, they use the institutions of government to practice the tactics of the mafia to extort and rob people to support their oligopoly (*see* Hidden Hand & Mafia Principle). These tactics that are enforced by the police that “*beat-up*” the citizens, and a military that invades destroying poorer countries, while elites loot them, which serves as an examples of what happens to those that disobey Washington’s edicts. So, it is easier “*to play ball*” then end up dead.

Oligarchic business tycoons and their gangster enterprises that own governments, on average are paid 343 times more than the workers they own. They are well-dressed street thugs, bureaucrat lawyers using the police that act like street thugs to oppress labor strikes. By arresting the unemployed, it serves the function to keep a privatized prison industrial complex fully employed, which then the gangster corporations use as slave labor. The police and the military enforce the laws of the streets, yet the felonious crimes of the powerful are never arrested while newspapers like the British Financial Times use terms such as “*misbehaving*” to describe felonies that have ruined millions of people and destroyed countries: e.g., Libya formerly the richest country in Africa, now totally destroyed and its Arab socialist leader Gaddafi murdered by the Godfather Obama. If human beings of all colors and ethnicities were able to move beyond their hatred of each other, something that is intentionally engineered by “*divide and conquer*” tactics of government, then we lift all boats with a new rising tide. Nevertheless, the empowered gangsters raping and pillaging will only continue serving the Godfathers of state - the “*hidden hands*” controlling all gangs.

Gang of Eight, noun:

The institutionalized “*checks and balances*” have been usurped by miscreants of the congressional oversight committees charged with guaranteeing that no president can act like Caesar. Instead, all congressional committees empower criminal assaults on the

⁷⁹ Desai, Ashwin & Vahed, Goolam, *The South African Gandhi: Stretcher-Bearer of Empire*, Navayana Publishing (2015).

Constitution – assaults on the American people. The Gang of Eight are a miscreant group of eight confidence artists, politicians within the US Congress who are informed on classified intelligence by the executive branch. It is they, along with Caesar (the president) and his minions that they are engaged in a conspiracy to assault and batter the US Constitution. These criminals contrary to democratic principles are sworn to secrecy and they have no say – no vote in how Caesar perpetrates his/her crimes on the American people and in particular, innocent powerless civilians abroad. However, this joke claiming to be a mechanism of accountability is not so when there are secret courts and secret interpretations of law. They are the domestic enemies of the Bill of Rights, which they swore to defend, something murdered by these miscreants that rendered it a dead letter (*see* Miscreant).

All eight gangsters, from both the House and Senate are domestic enemies of the Constitution because they have betrayed their oaths; they are corrupt thieves, parasites that are on the pay roll (campaign contributions) of the top twenty intelligence corporations that are driving both domestic criminality of battering and assaulting the Constitution through spying, and murdering of innocent people in wars for profit here, there and everywhere. They knew of the CIA torture, but turned their heads the other way; they ignored the situation by not pursuing it. They turned the dignified institution of the Senate into a hollowed out facemask concealing the real government behind the scenes – the intelligence agencies they apparently are afraid of (*see* Government).

They put their purses and their egos ahead of the well-being of the people's desire for constitutional government. Caesar, the President is required to ensure that congressional intelligence committees are fully informed of all intelligence activities. However, the President circumnavigating democratic principles, may elect to only inform the Gang of Eight *under "extraordinary circumstances,"* when he/she thinks it is essential to *"cover-up"* illegal programs targeting American citizens and carrying out illegal wars for corporate profits; and unfortunately, it is claimed that every illegal act carried out by Caesar are necessary because of extraordinary circumstances: i.e., citizens demanding accountability for Caesar's crimes. When the citizens recover a prostituted government that does not serve them but corporations, by either peaceful means or outright rebellion as Thomas Jefferson advocated, all prior presidents, the Gang of Eight (Dianne Feinstein, Saxby Chambliss, John Boehner, Nancy Pelosi, Harry Reid and Mitch McConnell), and military and intelligence technocrats (Generals Keith Alexander and James Clapper of NSA), all need to be placed in the court docket and charged with the high crime of treason against the Constitution, and premeditated murder for war mongering on behalf of war profiteers killing American soldiers and innocent children abroad.

Garnish, noun & verb:

1. An ornamental dressing: e.g., parsley placed alongside on the dinner plate by the main course.
2. To *"cover-up"* oppressive reality by garnishing it with *"politically correct"* rhetoric intended to placate protest.
3. The taking of financial assets, usually the poor by the government: e.g., the stealing of funds from Social Security by the Department of Education to pay defaulted student loans; or the stealing of funds from the impoverished of their meager paychecks by the IRS which functions as an instrument of oppression whose primary purpose is *"to milk"* the powerless to pay for the crimes of the rich (*see* IRS). Some still argue that all must pay taxes; but, the poor are rationally forced keep every *"dime"* they earn as a countermeasure to usurious tax policies favoring the oligarchs, since most come up short by any measure on survival. If state

policies were “*for the people, by the people,*” this situation of robbing the poor on behalf of oligarchic society would not be so!

Gaza Ark, noun:

Social activists trying to establish the independence of Palestine from the oppression of apartheid policies of an Israel coalition bent on shaming their own people’s experience with injustice (*see Israel*). The Gaza Ark, a vessel is a symbolic attempt at making a statement that Palestine needs sustainable trade, not the empowering feebleness of foreign aid shackling the people to a state of slavery sponsored by the US at the behest of a criminal, Zionist faction in control of the state of Israel (*see Zionism*). There method is to run the illegal maritime blockade imposed along the coastline of Gaza strangling trade with Palestine with an old wooden boat rebuilt by the old fashion maritime trade of marine carpentry (*see Boat & Vessel*). Paranoid, and unethical criminal Israeli leaders, acting as terrorists have targeted this tiny little boat for destruction; not that it represents a threat to the import and export goods and services, but as a moral symbol challenging the criminality of the blockade choking the life out of people.

America claims to be a Judeo-Christian society that is moral, compassionate, and just. Its primary God is Jesus, a Jewish prophet that championed the poor and oppressed; a product of a society that dwelt upon the issue of human justice having suffered injustices. Now that very society is perpetrating injustices of theft of indigenous lands not of their own, and if need be murdering the “*natives*” that object to being corralled like American Indians on increasingly smaller and smaller reservations. Israel and the US object to the imposition of the Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions embargo levied against Israel by people of good conscience, but they have no conscience when they level life threatening embargoes on others (*see Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions*).

Gender, noun:

Americans university students do not think about how to fix society rife with problems related to violence, they just parrot what their elders say are rapists and racists lurking about campus. Impressionable students are under the influence of pseudo intellectuals, like “*feminist Nazis,*” misogynist who hate their own shortcomings, and like children evading responsibility, blame their feelings on others (*see Feminist*). Rather than taking action of self-control over their own lives, they project their psychosis by manipulating youth by “*peddling*” word games like “*gender*” in lieu of sex, and manipulating students, Social Justice Warriors as miscreant apparatchiks “*shouting-down*” and “*spitting*” on others that disagree. They stifle independent thought; and impressionable students fooled by these failed “*losers,*” ought to be concerned about actual thinking, and not abrogate the legal rights of others to speak their mind, a natural right in lieu of “*politically correct*” nonsense like a battle over the removal of gender markings from public toilets. Student unions are not independent entities battling administrative practices that harm all, but vehicles for student control. Students ought to focus on reducing tuition that is more relevant to those chained to debts; or the serious pressing human rights of millions “*locked-up*” in jails, or in the Third World, women raped, and homosexuals killed with deadly malice. In China, students are contesting the right for free speech without being disappeared than fighting over a public “*shit-hole,*” and that is why they are leaving mindless narcissistic Americans behind in the toilet where they have put themselves.

General, noun:

1. Normal, measurable behaviors attributable to a particular group: e.g., nearly all politicians are criminally corrupt. A condition relevant to nearly all as in generalizations of behaviors and acts: e.g., in general, nearly all politicians are corrupted by military

industrial companies placing buying them off through campaign contributions and eventually as consultants after they leave office by placing them on their payrolls; and in general, nearly all politicians are blackmailed by the NSA that has spied on them and discovered their “*dirty little secrets.*”

2. The militarized police state, a disguised military dictatorship, is riddled with authoritarian personalities seeking the power to be a Czar, a Caesar of a legion of bureaucrats compulsively obsessed with incarcerating all. Under the direction of pathological Generals Keith Alexander and James Clapper of the NSA, placed in control of the intelligence communities, they spy on politicians collecting damaging information to “*blackmail*” them into not having investigations and subsequent criminal charges.

Generation, noun:

1. Commencing with an originating source the initiation of production to create a new invention or object.
2. A particular cohort age group of a given age bracket usually defined as born within a particular 20 year time period; or five generations per century; yet time periods not entirely “*set in stone.*” Each generation comes of reproductive age and commences the initiation of producing the next generation. Each generation is framed by a particular historical era and its state of social evolution that defines the themes governing and shaping the beliefs of each generation. This sets the stage for the next round of evolution of the beliefs of a prior generation that change upon the type and condition of an economic system: i.e., the state of an economy is the single most influential variable shaping the human condition. Society is a compilation of successive generations building upon each other’s experiences. Each new generation ought to be able to stand on the shoulders of their parents in order to see a better future. Unfortunately, most generations have never escaped war.

Missionary Generation (1860-82). During and after the US Civil War the *Missionary Generation* were born; they known as the Progressives who reacted to vulgar industrialization – they had social causes and were the architects of modern institutions first established by their parents during the Civil War. They planted the seeds of hope that modern institutionalized life could be fair and just through organizing philanthropic institutions particularly hospitals, schools and city utility services.

Lost Generation (1883-1900). The *Missionaries* laid the foundations of modern institutions, followed by the *Lost Generation* which killed many in World War I by the ambitions of leaders backed by the patriotic aspirations of their nations; they suffered the most of any group: killed-off by the industrial creations of artillery and machine guns; they suffered the Great Depression and poverty; then had to finance World War II with high taxes. In reality – they were the greatest because they suffered the most.

Greatest Generation (1901-24) less than 5 million of the total population. The *Lost Ones* mowed down by an unnecessary war were followed by the *Greatest Generation* that fought a necessary war, another generation that suffered unemployment during the depression, paid high taxes, and then died in the Second World War. They are so named so because they fought the Nazis and Japanese war lords; and having won the peace, they built upon the hope of the social causes of the *Missionary Architects*, and the suffering of the *Lost Ones*, by constructing the post war Great Society of modernity now being dismantled by the worms of the *Baby Boomer Generation* – their children that have little respect for their parents sacrifices.

Silent Generation (1925-42) 52 million of the total population. The *Great Ones* of the great battles were followed by the *Silent Generation*, they were the biggest “deadbeat” generation; they were the only generation that fully reaped the rewards, the harvest that the previous sacrificed for without profound sacrifice. They were born during the Depression, they were the smallest of all the cohort groups, they enjoyed the fruit of the previous generation – they had it the easiest of all. Being the children of the Great Depression, the witness poverty and coveted wealth, they are cruel in their indifference. Generally, they never questioned paternalistic authority: never question Franklin Roosevelt’s New Deal, or never question authority when times were good during the 1950s and 60s; and they contributed little to the social evolution of society: i.e., they only aspired to overly harvest its fruits. They were self-centered, and planted the seeds of that attitude which has come to define the current economy.

Baby Boomer Generation (1943-60) 74.9 million of the total population. The *Silent Ones* were followed by the post war *Baby Boom Generation*, they represented the fertile fruit planted after the victory of war; the largest group that was bred by the *Great Ones* – then later the by the *Silent Generation* - they were the fruit of the peace following war. They held great promise as youths labeled “hippies” when they rebelled against unquestioned authority of the *Great Ones* and *Silent Ones* war making and control of their children. This generation was the most revolutionary having moved society forward by questioning authority and religiously inspired codes of sexual morality. However, as “yuppies” in middle and late life, they devolved into the *Baby Doomers*, hypocrites in that they became what they rebelled against as youths – they became what they fought against – “*The Establishment*,” and this truth of the hypocrisy is what was questioned by their rebellious children, the *Millennials*.

Generation X (1961-80) 41 million of the total population. The *Baby Boomers* were followed by *Generation X*, a group without an identity or cause. They suffer from identity crisis leading to a spiritual depression caused by the failed promises of a societal narrative preaching material happiness. They have an identity crisis: they are the last remnants of the Boomers, and were a precursor of a generation to come, the *Millennials*. Like the *Silent Generation*, they went along with the status quo and have contributed little to improving the human condition – except complain about what they don’t have.

Millennial Generation or Generation Y (1980-2000) 75.3 million of the total population. They are the product of a corroded family structure and social institutions imposing control; they hold the most promise to do great narcissistic evil or good. The *Baby Boomers* had mother father at home, but this generation grew up in single parent households mostly managed by women – a few fathers; they were raised on the Internet, and subsequently make up the new generation of hackers challenging the government’s crimes (*see* Hacktivists). This situation had an emasculating affect upon this male cohort groups. Girls in the past were under represented, were more “*at risk*” of becoming nothing; now, the boys that are the most “*at risk*” group in society.

They are not entirely revolutionary as they pretend to be as Social Justice Warriors, but are mutated social products maladapted to the social environment. They have replaced the Baby Boomers as the largest bloc of voters that shackled them with a disfigured society. It this generation that has the potential to undo what has been done. Rightfully, they do not respect authority given its crimes, yet they may not entirely resent it, but some have adapted to its presence, but many are the new anarchists, the new revolutionaries challenging the government via Internet hacking. That attitude may be a little endemic to wealthy youth, but not for the growing ranks of impoverished youths living in the streets; a generation that does not buy new cars or houses because the

wage structure has been destroyed and they are unable to gain access to those products; a generation that suffers the highest unemployment rates of any previous generation. Given their suffering at the hands of the greedy and apathetic ones, the *Baby Boomers* and the *Xs* that doomed and destroyed the economy by “milking it to death,” they, unlike the failed generations of the past, have not been fooled by the false dichotomy between Republicans and Democrats: i.e., they are largely independent forgoing any political affiliation. Therefore, there is hope that this generation will be able to correct the crimes of the *Baby Boomers* and the *Xs* who assaulted and battered the Constitution; they are the revolutionary hacktivist, a new type of anarchist yearning for freedom (see *Anarchy & Hacktivists*); not violent – just humorous and educated to think why they have been denied the American Dream (see *Dream*). Many understand the need for a new world, not based on oppressive order, but on freedom of speech and information (see *Millennials*).

9/11 Generation, or Generation Z (2001-16) 60 million of the total population. The latest new generation born in the age of electronic police state, has been the victim of government indoctrination to the idea of a world at perennial war with terrorist. They have no memory of the sacrifices of the past generations. They may not even understand that there is a Constitution and a Bill of Rights. They have grown up seeing armed police everywhere and believe it's normal and natural. It is yet to be determined if they will live unquestioning lives and accept total state control of their lives. Their lives are defined by the computer screen; genetically grown foods affecting their health they are the first large scale obese generation. They are the new Frankenstein generation, an extension of computerized technologies.

Genius, adjective & noun:

There are many kinds of geniuses: i.e., there are geniuses who have an exceptional range of a given deciphering skill such as numbers and letters. In extreme cases, they are known as savants: i.e., emotionally and intellectually mentally impaired, yet in possession of a difficult skill. However, the measurement of skill capacity is a narrow definition and does not include emotional intelligence; or an understanding of human nature, intuitively understanding social psychology removed from the effects of previous experiences or formal educational training (see *Wisdom*).

Genocide, adjective & noun:

The ancient practice of killing an enemy tribe in their totality, and in the Age of Modernity a war policy of intentional large-scale homicides carried out by industrial technologies (see *Homicide*). Targeting a specific group for extermination is the definition of genocide, and the American government is guilty of this crime. In the 19th Century, the policy was to clear the land of indigenous peoples by starvation, disease, and imprisonment in concentration camps named reservations (see *Reservation*).; there the policy was starvation, affliction of diseases, and menticide to “kill-off” their cultural mindset (see *Menticide*) In the 20th Century, America practiced selective genocide by “killing-off” Southeast Asians peasants in the countryside of Vietnam and Cambodia; and supported genocidal governments such as in Guatemala which attempted to “kill-off” Mayan Indians. Despite what American leadership says, they do not care: e.g., in 1994 Bill Clinton did nothing to prevent the genocide of one million Tutsi victims by the Hutu tribe. It is interesting to note, that all these victims were largely rural, village people. The government views the countryside as a sanctuary for beliefs that threaten the urban cities where people are corralled so as to serve as a labor pool to be fed into the machines of production. Besides the ease of economic exploitation, it is easier to impose security on the ghettos composed largely

of the poor and the non-white ethnicities like the Nazis corralling Jews into ghettos to feed the machinery of war production.

Ghost Squad Hackers, noun:

An anonymous group of “*hacktivist*” - computer hackers that target both extreme left wing groups that are a threat to free speech and right wing financial organizations that control the crimes of state (*see Hacktivist*). They Target financial organizations such as the New York Stock Exchange, the Federal Reserve, and the World Bank; organized religions that have fallen away from the teachings of Christ, such as the Vatican that is a gold bullion broker; and they target mainstream media (CNN) for being complicit in the crimes of state by painting them over with its fairy tales. They also target political demagogues such as Donald Trump, the racist ideology of the Ku Klux Klan, and left wing groups that assault free speech such as Black Lives Matter. Their motto is “*We are Divided by None United as One.*” Anonymous was the pioneering hacktivist group, but since then, various others have sprouted from the fertilizer of deep piles of dung deposited by the crimes of Deep and Corporate State (*see Anonymous*).

Ghoul, adjective & noun:

1. An Arabic word for a demon that preys on eating people or robbing graves for corpses. Before the ascension of Islam by the Prophet Muhammad, the desert people had their own beliefs in genies and ghouls (*see Muhammad*). Though Islam usurped the older religious beliefs of this area, still the people did not give-up in believing in their existence. Therefore, these deities were incorporated into Islamic doctrines. In the history of humankind, the deserts of the Middle East contain more spilt blood than any other location. It is a place that plagued by the spirits of ghouls that thirst for blood. There are those that believe that extraterrestrials are involved with the human experience. They cite mythological stories endemic in nearly all cultures of gods that came from the skies. These gods take the form as either helpers of people, or enemies.



Ill. 8: Cannibal Ghoul

Perhaps the ghouls of ancient Saudi Arabia are extraterrestrial beings that are enemies of humankind (*see Extraterrestrial*).

2. Politically, government institutions and their ghouls prey upon people to fill their coffers with treasure; and its politicians feed off this bounty in lieu of honest employment that would be of social value; and this truth is visible at the surface, for it is much worse below the surface where reside the ghoulish apparatchiks that carry out evil murder and drug trafficking to support the rogue programs of the Deep State. The Clintons, Bush-Cheney, and Obama they are the mask that hide the crimes of the ghouls of the Deep State behind the veneer of legality (*see Apparatchik*); those that wear the mask and the agents behind them, all are filled with bad spirits affiliated with death (*see Deep State*). Since government policies are social psychological projections of fear, most policies and practices have an element of ghoulishness in their delivery. The irony is, these political and technocratic ghouls of state specialize in demonizing good people, the whistleblowers that expose their dastardly, ghoulish crimes secretly committed in the deep, dark recesses and bowels of the intelligence and police bureaucracies (*see Demonization*).

Gift, noun & verb:

A gift is a troubling thing because to gift somebody a favor or thing carries the implication that you owe the gift giver something that you cannot, or deliver. People give for personal psychological reasons. The proverb that says “*it is better to give than to*

receive” ignores the reality that it is better to receive than to give; especially if one is impoverished; and since the one who receives the gift has to tolerate the psychological agendas of the giver, then that is a lesson in being manipulated by the means of gift giving for some end ulterior motive of the giver. “*Beware of Greeks bearing gifts,*” or in a modern context, beware of those who appear to befriend you, for they will try to conquer a person psychologically by placing one in their debt. On an organizational level, beware of philanthropic ogres touting their gift giving, for it is a manifestation of the corruption between economic and political power. Giving a gift to a person in a position of power who can fix a case is considered a bribe; but the giving of gifts by the person in power to those who support their continued candidacy in power is considered gratuity.

There is the social economy, the general economy, and then there is the royal court economy. Unfortunately, the royal court economy, the economy of the supreme leader drains off resources from the general economy. The paradox is, since the general economy is not regulated to distribute resources equitably, people depend upon the gift giving of the supreme leader for survival. The general economy will always fail to distribute the necessities of life, because a small group of oligarchs capture and control the resources. Therefore, the general economy also siphons off resources from the starved public. However, this has always been the case, that small group of oligarchs compete amongst each other for economic, hence political power. In the US, the graft of the royal court economy was legalized by the community of lawyers that took over the government; and this graft of bribing the government for special privileged was made validated by the Supreme Court that determined that corporations had personage, and therefore could give political donations to politicians; these politicians, almost all lawyers “*sold out*” the general economy to the financial elites. Though graft was legalized by the courts, still there is competition among the powerful: i.e., the ones that complain the most about the royal court economy of graft, are those that that aspire to the upper echelons of power; they envy those that have the power to control this particular elitist economy; and the poor who don’t receive enough benefits, they complain for a new leader who will include them in doling out the crumbs.

Global Straits

To control the World, aspiring rulers and nations must control strategic choke points. Wherever there is an island on a major maritime trade route, we can expect conflict. Islands have always been the key to building land empires; unconquered islands harboring enemies are a threat (*see Island*). The Chinese emperor in 1274 and 1281 tried to conquer Japan, but the god of divine wind did his fleets in. The Spanish monarch in 1588 tired of the English flies pestering his ambitions, he tried to conquer England, but the winds conquered his fleet. Adolph Hitler lost the Second World War in Europe because he failed to conquer that annoying island and its control of the English Channel; and Benito Mussolini, of fascist Italy and Hitler of Germany lost the war in North Africa, hence Europe to the British because they failed to conquer both the Suez Canal and Malta.

The straits between Florida and Cuba were a source of aggravation for the Americans in their ambitions to control the nations bordering the Caribbean. Taiwan has been a source of aggravation to the Chinese wanting to expand into the Pacific, and now artificial islands in the South China Sea built by the Chinese are an aggravation for the Philippines, Taiwan, Vietnam, and the Americans. Though China seeks to construct its own strategic straits in the South China Sea, it will never have the terrestrial stability of the Straits of Malacca near Singapore. Though it is in vogue to say the American empire is doomed, that is not entirely true when the control the Pacific prizes of Hawaii, Guam, Saipan and Samoa; and Puerto Rico in the Caribbean; and of course,

there are the Aleutian Islands in the extreme northern Pacific Ocean. And though the French and English empires have somewhat waned, still they are a force to be reckoned with because they too have islands in the Caribbean Sea, the Atlantic Ocean and Pacific Ocean; and of course the Americans despite any treaty, still control the Panama Canal between the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans; and this is why the Chinese are helping to finance the small nation of Nicaragua build a new canal. Moreover, the British still have their little island of Diego Garcia controlling all approaches within the Indian Ocean. As for Argentina, they still desire the return of Falkland/Malvinas Islands in the southern Atlantic, which will never happen because those that control offshore islands – control access to resources – hence control of maritime trade (*see* Ocean). Yet Argentina, despite being politically supported by the Chinese on the issue, and awarding the Chinese a 15 billion dollar contract to build nuclear power plants, still they would not tolerate blatant violation of their oceanic economic zone by the Chinese illegally fishing there when they sank a Chinese fishing trawler in March of 2016; so the Chinese authorities are learning money does not allow them to dictate to others.

Most warfare has settled the borders on the land where trade passes through, but the new frontiers of potential conflict are out upon the seas. Seventy percent of the Earth is covered by oceans, and it is here where the new race for controlling resources has commenced. China is building an artificial island in the South China Sea thus creating an artificial strait; and though they hope to use this island to militarily control commerce, they will never be a World empire because they have no islands in the Pacific or Indian Oceans from which to control and intimidate others (*see* South China Sea); and the alliance between the Americans, Australians, British, Indians, Japanese, Philippines, Taiwanese, and Vietnamese, are not about to let them. Though China is cash rich, it's only because she can only offer the slavery of cheap labor to global corporations; she has no other real resources except her people whom she abuses. She can't afford war, because she will lose much and gain very little. She can only buy fickle, jealous friends such as the Russians that will abandon her in favor of a deal with the West, or Nicaragua that can be easily invaded by the Pentagon and any new canal commandeered. Though Russia has the largest land empire, that nation too is hobbled by a lack of islands; for she must run the gauntlet through the Dardanelle Straits by the Turks for her fleet to escape out of the Black Sea and into a bigger sea; and still she must the Straits of Gibraltar to escape into an ocean; and that is why Turkey, an Islamic society has been grafted onto the NATO, American-European Christian alliance.

Globalization, noun:

The process of enabling the mass movements of people and resources; not all of it planned. In order to invade with Western financial investments in emerging markets, deregulation of the corporate sector to operate globally with improved communications has become policy of government controlled by Wall Street. This takes the form of trade unions, NAFTA, Trans-Pacific Partnership (TPP), the Trans-Atlantic Trade and Investment Partnership (TTIP), and the Trade Promotion Authority (TPA), which they are trade treaties and tools to create a global, fascist corporate state (*see* Union). It is this policy whose primary goal is a single global market dominated by the activities multinational companies and financed by large banking operations which has created a diminishing capacity for governments to control economies, which has led to a dependency on a diminishing tax base. However, globalization has led to destruction of social fabric of the master's country while wreaking the environment of the host country. The policy of globalism by the American government has wreaked the economy of the US. Millions of well-paying labor and professional skill jobs like software engineering and information technologies have been exported away from the American middle class and given to the emerging Asia middle classes. But after wreaking the economy, in reaction, corrupt

politicians now want to further lower labor cost, so US manufacturing can competitively export to the new middle class Asians.

Undemocratic trade agreements impoverish societies while enriching the controllers of the corporations by permitting the products from lower labor costs and off-loaded employee benefit payments to enter the US consumer markets. Ultimately, this is a predictable disaster, the consequence is a destroyed domestic consumer market defined by a lack of quality jobs, family structures being torn apart by economic forces, and people forced to migrate to the job source. Yet everywhere, are only low wage part-time jobs that do not support households on the verge of homelessness. All are on the move in search of work: poor agricultural workers, and displaced middle class people, all estranged from familiar ties that are dissolving (*see Stranger*). Globalism in the form of trade agreements is the carrier, the parasite that feeds off the resources, the innocent blood drawn from the countryside – the lost innocence of “*emerging economies*.” Self-sustaining agricultural villages are “*gutted*” of resources, including family with the introduction of corporate, industrial-scale agricultural production. Uprooted people migrating to cities and other countries, change the dynamic of politics with claims on social services and how government, business, or citizens ought to pay.

The dawn of a new age has arrived! The New World Order “*pushed*” by the Bush crime family is not what societies need, for it is based upon the old order of evil. Yet, with the emergence of new global society, not ruled by corporate fascism, but one of civil institutions is the reality of a dream coming true of a democratic fabric of many types of societies intertwined without frontiers. The birth of this form that is growing is the new virus of change now infecting the evil institutional order of the nation state to either metamorphose, or perish. Collectively humanity has returned to what we originally were that emerged tens of thousands of years ago from the same source – our genetic parental forbears –our common ancestry. We reflect our ancestors, but always something new, yet familiar. We still are the nomad wanderer, the impersonal traveler, an exodus of pilgrims on the road; stranger to all, estranged from families and cultures, yet yearning for a new world, but haunted by the ancestral phantoms (*see Traveler*).

Glue, noun & verb:

1. A natural or synthetic chemical compound that can stick or adhere objects together. Glues eliminate the need to employ nails or screws. In early times, people used tar to seal and glue things together.
2. Society is held together by the institutional building blocks of reproductive family, redemption of religion, sustenance of economy, and the regulatory state (*see Society*). Unfortunately, the glue that holds together these institutions has been eaten away by the greedy appetite of cockroaches that openly commit financial crimes against the public by robbing the coffers of the state, and the roaches of the Deep State, an infestation operating in secret commits nefarious crimes of drug dealing, torture and murder to guarantee the illicit profiteering (*see Roach*). Gutted by “*creeps*” eating society from the inside-out, have fractured the family, perverted religion, destroyed the means of honest labor, and have turned the state into a criminal syndicate (*see Coward & Creep*).
3. Industrial glues and their effects: Most professional fail in their social work experiences with street youth in ghettos because their beliefs and methods are validations of the system that created impoverishment and drug addictions. The battle for survival validates the truth of sins of the corrupt rich that enslave society with industrial disasters, hence psychological disasters. So professionals treat the symptoms of a pathological system that reflects cynical power arrangements that are willing to sacrifice

children to the “*meat grinders*” of petro-chemical plants that dot México.

While in rural México working as a street teacher the author met a politically savvy Indian youth, a street kid of 17 years of age, who constantly smoked hand rolled “*moto*” (marijuana) cigars which he advocated as “*good for you*,” as better than sniffed solvents - glues that many cold and hungry street kids used which were from chemical industrial plants that littered the landscape. He spoke of the shamans of the rural villages and their use of psychotropic plants, the corrupt city police, marijuana and other desert plants like peyote. He said in happy exclamation, “*you like to smoke 'moto' don't you? It's better than glue, but glue smells good too.*” The author thought why lie like most adults, the kids know the reality of society. It is true; some may remember the lure of smelling glue when building toy models; it is preferable smoking “*moto*” than sniffing glue. But disposable street kids, treated like trash in a dumpster can't wait for the philanthropic ogres and misanthropic efforts of others. Besides, most are just roosters giving vain speeches (*see* Omen of the Rooster); or crows seeking money from governmental programs claiming to do good (*see* Omen of the Crow). The children are targeted because of their instinctual survival strategies to survive societal bullies - the political and religious extremist - the moral entrepreneurs who just want to control the kids - to make them participate in a system that failed them. In the world of the street kid, smoking “*moto*” or drinking “*pulque*,” a natural alcohol drink along with other plants are preferable to the sniffing glue from the nearby relocated American chemical plants, or expensive alcohol.⁸⁰

Gluttony, noun:

At one time, gluttony was considered the vice of the aristocracy; of over consuming what the peasants were unable to consume as the fruits of their labors. Today, we value gluttony as a virtue of an economy based upon consumption; buying habits fueled by envy of what toys others have; the use of toys in purchasing lust - sex traveling as “*fairy tale*” love; and the pride of owning things – including people. All of these motivating characteristics ought to still be considered sins when the outcomes create a cycle of envy fueling the vices of unrestrained greed (*see* Envy, Greed, Lust, Pride, & Sin).

God, noun:

Before the ancient Greeks, people worshipped rulers such as the pharaoh of Egypt as deities, as gods on Earth. And though, the Hebrews separated God from man, still their kings were anointed by this god to rule. But it was the Greeks that redefine the worship of the gods and not the worship of men as gods. For the Greeks, the gods had human form and human desires, and for the Greeks, the gods were relative to Nature; so both were male and female with the powers of the elements of Nature. Yet despite the elemental gods of lightning and thunder, of rain and wind - all representative of Nature which birthed humanity, for no logical reason, the god of today for believing Jews, Christians, and Muslims is a mean spirited male which punishes people that will not do his egoistic will. When people worship solely the male half of God, they worship a God of dominance and control; a God that reflects the taking of life, not giving life, an idea represented in the heavens by the planet Mars, the God of War (*see* Mars). Yet a clever person becomes a leader by the quality of wit, not the quantity of wit, a quality admired by the gods and was assisted by the Goddess Athena who favored Odysseus as a clever man. It is true that sometimes, “*the Lord helps those who help themselves.*”

⁸⁰ The author wrote his doctorate dissertation on street and working children in rural México. He lived for one year in México and functioned as a teacher and ombudsmen for a group of 150 street boys primarily of aboriginal backgrounds who had in many cases left the village seeking work in México's urban cities. They carried a lot of information about the plants and animals and their indigenous usages.

The Greeks speculated as why do good things happen for evil people, yet for a good person, they can be plagued by evil. So, they started to question the notion that the gods cared about humanity. Like the gods that resided on Mount Olympus, the God we inherited from our ancestors sits high and looks low onto our affairs; and like the gods of old desires to frolic with us; so we have the story of Jesus embodying the Soul of God incarnating as a person to testify against the grimy affairs of this fallen World. Truthfully it is said that “*God only knows*” all the hidden sins that powerful people commit against the innocent – murdered children and raped women including boys and girls; and sins include all the hidden and revealed war crimes of state; but many know that good people have been tortured and oppressed by those who say yes to God, but they do not do God’s will – or do they? Perhaps the God of War is a sadist, but does not know it; but a man trapped by the violence of state praying for mercy may feel so. And since the Creator encompasses all activities, then even what we considered evil may be a part of God’s complex Soul in the form of positive and negative forces. Little do we humans know of the nature, the mind of God; or do we? We have much to learn about the Spiritual energy permeating throughout the physical Universe. Yet, a two faced God that has given humanity both benevolent and evil spirits sent to live among people as bodhisattvas that were people of righteous actions that submitted themselves to the worst of the dark side of God which also inhabits in the human psyche driven by its penchant for evil.

The Creator , the Ultimate Force that creates and rules the Universe through the laws of electromagnetic physics, is like an electrical circuit are positive order and negative chaos bounded together to create a complete cycle. The ancient pyramids of Egypt, giant electromagnetic machines that harnessed the God’s energies (*see Pyramid*). Perhaps God’s consciousness has three elements: Mind, Soul, and Nature. So like God, we are also in our psychology have the attributes of rationality, emotions, and body. The key to understanding ourselves is the difficult balance between the male and the feminine (*see Feminist*); between the emotions of the God of War, Mars and the Goddess of Love, Venus; and we can see that God is knowledge of both in action. God is good and God is great, but God’s desires can be hard. People caught between the tensions within the mind, become out of balance! Yet we read that this tension written in ancient mythology is a constant battle between the warring gods that express themselves within our own nature. We use the capital letter G to denote the Ultimate God of Truth, and we use the small letter g to denote gods created from the disturbed mind of humanity. But these gods, which appear so human in their shortcomings, is that not an expression of the struggle between order and chaos; both aspects of the unfolding creative power of the Universe?

Similarly, God embodies the Principle of Polarity in the spiritual and material domains (*see Metaphysics*). It is said that the Son of Man “*sat on the right hand of God.*”⁸¹ This symbolic image of the Mind of the Super Soul takes form in the feminine, intuitive left and masculine, rational right hemispheres of the brain. If Jesus sits at the right hand side of God, and God at the left hand of Jesus, then God embodies both the Rational and Intuitive, so also, the Son of Man is a just and merciful spirit.

Though some argue that the expression of God on Earth is false - was created in man’s image; a twisted psychological manifestation from the human mind of fear; mean spirited and unmerciful; yet perhaps that is part of God’s true nature also; a god that would have preferred that his children live in chaotic ignorance as a means to develop his physicality and spiritual soul. Yet when another god arrived on Earth, Prometheus, he brought order to humanity; he improved upon the beast that was the original human form; nourished the human species and gave humans the knowledge of fire (*see Prometheus*); and those acts made

⁸¹ Jesus of Nazareth, Mark 16:19, New Testament.

Humanity less dependent upon a being that was technologically superior to man, but no more a god than the beasts of burden which man harnessed to plow the fields. And for this generosity by Prometheus, he was punished by the god Zeus (*see Fire & Zeus*). Yet, a god of chaos is the opposite face of a god of order for Zeus kept man in the darkness of chaos, and Prometheus set him upon a rock of enlightened order. And These two different features of the same face of higher consciousness; likewise, has been embossed in the human psyche: the beast that drives our survival and the knowledge not to destroy ourselves.

Though the Creator would have humanity do so, in the deluded rationales of man, God is a dangerous word to write about; and to challenge any false notions of the God in the present epoch of Mars, the God of War, is to invite retribution. If an atheist or anarchist of whatever persuasion writes or speaks of humanity's pathetic descriptions and practices acknowledging God, then they are punished for espousing heresy conceived in the minds of men claiming God as their aggrieved party; yet God as the aggrieved party has no need of the meddlesome interference of ignorant men that wrong the critics (*see Anarchist & Atheists*). Then there are evil people that fancy themselves as gods on Earth, they feel contempt for God, so by means of "*deicide*," they seek to kill God. Yet God is life, and death – any deity they think they killed is always resurrected by its own power over both life and death.

Likewise, that which is born, lives and dies to this existence is resurrected. According to ancient Sanskrit Vedic Scriptures, God is the Super Soul, known and experienced in the form of infinite activities, personalities, and names; and avatars like the Krishna, Allah, Jehovah, Buddha, and Jesus were the supreme expression of the good side of God's personality (*see Buddha & Jesus*). We are only parts of One God, the Super Soul that encompasses all activities, no matter how troubling from which each individual soul, personality, spirit comes and goes in the form of reincarnation.

There are the aggrieved, they there are the evil that worship not the Universal Super Soul, but a side of themselves they ought to fear; for the dark side of God, will have no mercy in judging them as poor carbon copies of the full potentiality of pure Evil. In their vain attempts at mimicking this Evil, their pathetic sadistic selves have learnt how to crush humanity with an evil that serves no larger end; and selfishly controlling what are considered valuable commodities, these things are of no value to their God. So what are these worthless commodities that give god like powers of life and death over others? They are [G]old, [O]il, and [D]iamonds; and these three commodities spell GOD, which buy the souls of men then are sold to the demons of Hell (*see Hell*). And who are these evil men that have unwittingly sold themselves to Hell? They are Rothschild controlling gold; Rockefeller controlling oil; and Oppenheimer controlling diamonds; and in the scheme of the Universe, these are the "*petty*" evil criminals that fancy themselves as the Devil's advocates; they are the leaders of the cabal, the evil "*hidden hands*" engineering wars, starvation and every conceivable misery on the Planet!! As advocates for evil, they believe that "*greed is good*" rather than righteousness for the betterment of humanity – but their way into the pit of Hell is a place where no advocate will free them from.

Goddess, noun:

God has a mother, a source of being. Fertile Creativity is the essence of the Super Soul. The Nature of God is a dialectical composition of comparative contrast. When people worship a female goddess, they worship a Creator that seeks not to dominate, but to help; a goddess that gives life in lieu of taking life. This idea is represented in the heavens as the planet Venus, the Goddess of Love. All the gods were birthed by a woman; and so the Creator of the Universe has a fertile imagination. For most, the god

they learnt of is a two faced god of trouble; a god that says look, but don't touch; touch but don't taste; taste but don't swallow. With such a paradox, God is a sadist that creates the masochist. Such a notion is totally out of balance with the sacred masculine and feminine (*see Feminist*); out of synch with rationality and intuitive emotions; the disequilibrium of ignorance and cruelty attempting to rule by attacking the balances of comparative contrast between good and bad.

The god of the ancient Hebrews is a male, hence his priest have tried demonize and carry out "*deicide*," killing the goddess so as to suppress the true feminine Nature of the Creator. But still, that aspect of the Super Soul can be found in the ancient stories of powerful female gods who were not only the goddess of love, but of creativity, knowledge and truth: i.e., the Mother of God, Isis of ancient Egypt which has found expression in the story of Mary, the Mother of Jesus. Like the infant Horace sitting on the lap of Isis, the infant Jesus sits on the lap of Mary the Mother of God. The balance between the sacred feminine and masculine which absent in the god of the Hebrews, can be found in the Egyptian Goddess Isis who protects any male she claims, and the Goddess Athena of Athens, Greece who is the patroness of knowledge, hence the wisdom bestowed by the proper balance between art and science which she only shares with good, strong, and intelligent men, heroes seeking her protection as they strive to defend the innocent (*see Athena & Isis*).

Gold, noun:

The gods of the world economy is [G]old, [O]il and [D]iamonds. There is no gold market where a person can buy bullion or coins based upon supply demand. The Chinese and Asians have been buying up gold as a hedge to secure the Chinese Yuan (¥), about thirty thousand tons of gold. People think the Chinese economy is weak, but the Chinese, unlike the Americans have no debt! People are tired of the US printing money to finance wars; a policy that is destroying the global economy. Though the dollar may appear to be strong, it is very vulnerable to collapse. America abandoned the gold standard in 1971 and replaced it with petrodollar standard. If the price of oil is high and nations must trade dollars for oil, then this guaranteed the supremacy of the dollar. Yet with the collapse of the price of oil, the petro-dollar then becomes increasingly obsolete! The paradox is when oil goes down the dollar gets flipped-up, and gold gets flipped down! Declining oil prices is the death knell of the petro-dollar. So, if oil-producing nations de-peg from the dollar, where will they go, but into the arms of despotic China bribing the World with greed.

Though people are trying to move into holding gold, they are faced with a surreal position that Gold is a "*rigged*" market wherein the price is artificially low; if the price was based on actual supply and demand, it would be much higher; and those that seek physical possession of gold, have to pay a premium finder's fee. The Federal Reserve is artificially "*propping-up*" the stock market while the silver and gold markets are being artificially suppressed downward, because the banks are buying gold. It only makes sense to buy low sell high, so one ought to but gold and silver – if they can find a source to deliver it because in lieu of buying and taking possession of it, investors buy gold contracts at a ratio of 300 to 1, claims that could never be met. Since the Dollar is increasingly becoming distrusted, and is not backed by gold, and the Chinese Yuan (¥) is, gold is at a premium, and it is set to go ever higher. Since the Chinese Yuan (¥) is becoming more trusted than the Dollar for international trade, that is why the US government will have to adopt the gold standard which is why it robs every source it can get its hands on: i.e., the theft of the gold bullion from Saudi Arabia held in Swiss banks, and Libya after the invasion and murderous disposal of Gaddafi in 2011.

Google, noun:

The “*don’t be evil*” company has proven itself to be evil by endorsing state censorship. Even worse, it disappears information that they deem counter to the evil agenda of government’s geo-political vision of them being on “*top of the World.*” Moreover, the executives of this leviathan are cowards that allow themselves to be intimidated because they are contractually “*in bed*” with the surveillance state; and being worms, they will never inform on government request to spy on people with no due cause.

To cooperate – to collaborate with the government is to be involved in a conspiracy to carry illegal wars; to collaborate is to be culpable of the crimes committed by evil (*see* Conspiracy & Cooperate). Google is a funded product of the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA). Tied to the NSA, CIA and the Council on Foreign Relations working in tandem with the State Department, Google is as an instrument of US foreign policy. Google hired billionaire Eric Schmidt as CEO, and the firm blessed by the surveillance state, quickly became successful; by design it profited from government generosity. The company has geopolitical aspirations and is firmly enmeshed with the foreign-policy agenda of the government. Its top executives have all served in either the State Department or the Council of Foreign Relations; and these executives meet weekly with the White House; it is a surveillance tool of the government. And that legacy has been strengthened after Eric Schmidt left Google as its CEO to join a Pentagon board set up to facilitate the relationship between that Google and war profiteering corporations.

Google Ideas is a think tank that insiders call their “*do tank*,” and beneath the verbiage, they collaborate in executing political regime changes by proxy by assisting the intelligence agencies to achieve that purpose. Their purpose is to assist the US in empire building by engineering an empire of information systems by building social systems of people. They present themselves as the “*good guys*” out to rid the World of “*repressive societies.*” They have the veneer of sincerity, but it is toxic piñata concealing the “*hidden hands*” that direct their activities to spy on the social communities they manage. They speak of repression, but fail in protesting the one that gave them birth: the monstrous parental state that needs to have their lies disappeared from the books.

Corporate hustlers sell the World as the agents of goodness, but that is either a delusional problem, or manipulative fraud. Their fantasy is a belief that corporations are an enlightened agent civilizing the World according to the exceptional judgment of the mythical, benevolent superpower whose track record is exceptionally malevolent. Their motto, the banal mission of “*don’t be evil*,” is the continuous venality of doublespeak that like a broken record, the enlightened are tired of hearing. They preach their delusional lie that open-mindedness is a virtue while censoring truth making it invisible to their search engine. Yet they collaborate with US foreign policy made of a “*heart of stone*” that remains invisible to them. In early 2015, Google “*came out of the closet*” openly collaborating in “*choking off*” the truth about government crimes by lowering the indexed search rankings, then “*cutting off*” the advertisement revenues for YouTube activists punishment for correctly report the truth. These websites and their directors (e.g., Luke Rudkowski of wearechange.org & Antiwar.com of the Randolph Bourne Institute) are engaged in an ethical battle against evil; and Google, a venal company is in an unholy collaborative relationship with evil powers.⁸²

It is inappropriate to advocate the pornography of state violence by censoring those covering the grotesqueness of war and torture.

⁸² Randolph Bourne (1886-1918) was an intellectual journalist, and social critic of the early 20th Century. He was deformed at birth by botched forceps delivery; later at the age of four, he was afflicted with spinal tuberculosis, which furthered his deformity as a hunchback, only attaining a height of five feet. He believed that total war made for totalitarian states, as such, he opposed America’s entry into World War I, and his writings attacking government oppression were “*blacklisted*” by the mainstream press. He died in the worldwide influenza epidemic of 1918.

It is a disrespect for the murdered when they disappear photographs of what happened to the! But, war is the health of both state and companies that profit from that – as Google does. This enterprise is the tool of hypocrites that invoke the pious morality of the metaphor of “*inappropriate*” that they apply to journalistic photographs and sincere commentaries that portray the reality of the crimes of government (*see Hypocrisy*). Yet they never apply that same standard of moral decency to an immoral policy which creates the pornography of Bush's and Obama's wars which they collaborate with. Why is this? Because the evil leadership knows that if good people see these crimes of murder and torture they will in mass demand an end to this dehumanized policy with no moral justification. In effect, Google is criminal enterprise that censors truth and contributes immensely to a policy of death and murder. They are arrogant, and like the American government that is their moral failing and competitive weakness. They believe their monopoly is unassailable (*see Monopoly*). But, though they should be disbanded in violation of anti-trust laws which impedes competition, some group will create an alternative search engine and video service that will challenge their monopoly.

Goon, noun:

A thug for hire; generally hired by the cowards that threaten people while enjoying paid protection which allows them to act like “*big shots*” (*see Coward*). Politicians are guarded by their hired goon squads to commit acts of violence and intimidate the public, especially when they ask them questions on disputes political matters. In addition to goons protecting cowardly leaders, the police, are hired thugs to “*beat-up*” the public if they protest too much the politics of the protected cowards that are ruining their lives; leaders that need their goons so they can like cannibalistic ghouls feed off the flesh of society (*see Ghoul & Thug*).

Gospel, noun:

1. A word of Old Middle English origins, “*gōdspell*” meaning “*good tale*,” or reinterpreted as “*Good News*” (*see English*). There are four church sanctioned Gospels, books about the life of Jesus of Nazareth: Mathew, Mark, Luke and John (*see Jesus of Nazareth*). The first three are the Synoptic Gospels because of their chronological order and relationship. In some nations, in lieu of a traditional bible, only the four Gospels of the New Testament are used by governments for officials to take an oath of office. The Gospels are said to be the words of Jesus, but they were the four narratives approved of by the Apostle Paul who broke away from the Apostle James in 50 A.D. forming the early beginnings of Christianity claiming Jesus to be God incarnated on Earth (*see Bible & Christian Church*). In this sense, the Gospels are propaganda endorsed by Apostle Paul placing words in the mouth of Jesus, claiming to be the Messiah, King of the Jews – not God as the Islam claims, but a prophet beloved of God.

These “*politically correct*” sanctioned Gospels are not the only source on the historical figure Jesus; his story can be found in the testaments of the apocrypha gospels referred to as the Gnostic Gospels of Thomas, Judas, Mary Magdalene, and Philip considered heretical by the Church because they contain an alternate view of Jesus and His relationships: i.e., a doubting Thomas who revealed the human and divine nature of Jesus in his hidden words - he did not doubt that the Christ could ever die if He lives within us; Judas chosen for the sacred task of sacrificing his friend to the power of the Sanhedrin and cruel Roman occupiers; and Mary Magdalene an intimate companion of Jesus and a woman church leader without personal ambitious, and Philip who implied that Mary and Jesus were married. Obviously these gospels, written in the same era, were “*politically incorrect*” with the early patriarchs of the Christian Church whose ambitious were for power, not truth.

The testimonial accounts of the Synoptic and Gnostic Gospels and their metaphysics are also found throughout other spiritual beliefs of the era such as Hinduism, Buddhism and Islam: i.e., the Islamic Koran where it is claimed He is a prophet beloved of God, not a God (*see Islam*); the precursory stories of the Hindu God Krishna, "*Krista*," the root of the Greek word "*Christos*" (*see Hindu*); and the story of the Buddha, born of a virgin who as a champion of right action, took-up the righteousness challenge to the Indian caste system that is an abrogation to equality and justice (*see Buddha*).

2. Absolute Truth: i.e. the "*gospel truth*." It is the gospel truth, that politicians tempt God's vengeance when they state they are believers in God while engaging in murdering and torturing people on behalf of money; a form of worshipping evil! So, their "*gospel truths*" justifying what they do are lies; but we live in a dark age where lies are the foundational truths of ruthlessness.

3. Gospel Songs: music and song of the slaves in reaction to institution of slavery and Christianity as the vehicle justifying their practice by Christianizing, socializing the "*savages*" to turn them away from pagan practices. Slaves over generations adapted and incorporated the religion with African metaphysics. It psychologically colonized the minds of a racially mixed people created in the New World that reflected both African and European racial identities and associated values and beliefs.

Government, noun:

To control, the cult of the omnipotent state "*brainwashes*" all to be the same in order to support a militarized enterprise. Government is a ghoulish "*cracked fairy tale*" - a twisted enterprise merely designed to make war for profit on behalf of a few evil people claiming to be of good service for all; but they are nothing but roaches eating the glue which bonds society together (*see Roach*). But, it is a collection of parasitic technocracies, institutions whose mechanisms are operated by miscreant pygmies on behalf of the Deep State – the actual rogue power behind the façade of government (*see Deep State*). The only tool at their disposal to keep this war machine on autopilot is to use intimidating violence against people in its houses governed by the mind numbing alterations of the mind and soul beaten into people by the negative behavioral psychology techniques endemic to paramilitary organizations that must instill paranoia by means of all seeing and hearing surveillances.

In order for it to serve its masters, the philanthropic ogres that control all the money, they require that the nation be fully militarized at all levels to control rebellion. This is achieved by bureaucratic houses of mind alterations such as schools, jails, military barracks, and corporations where most spend their entire lives. All of these institutions are in the business of conducting surveillances by means of organizing people into groups to be controlled: i.e., schoolchildren to be indoctrinated with the poisons of state; soldiers to be trained in killing and oppression; and those that fail the program into chain gangs to be incarcerated and farmed out as slave labor. This is the actual purpose and function of any government; that is why twisted governance denies the pursuit of happiness; denies its own terror from its errors and crimes; and Caesar's crimes become are preached as virtues of justice blessed by a bible, backed by a gun, and drowned in the toasts of whiskey. It is a collection of technocracies wherein armies of lobotomized psyches are cogs in the machinery of automated necrophilia.

There are many forms of government; all are products of history as the crimes of humanity. In modern terms we think of governments as communistic, socialistic, or capitalistic; free or despotic. But all are versions of the cult of the omnipotent state.

Theocracy, monarch, democracy, meritocracy, and technocracy are forms of government that blend all of the ideas of each: e.g., England is a constitutional monarchy which is a democracy. A belief in voluntary relationships is the view of anarchy; a belief in government is a modern religion; it is an insane and immoral religion (*see* Anarchy). It mirrors religions of old in that government is a higher power. In this case, a human made social engineered entity with unnatural rights that have robbed humans of natural rights; it issues commands, and failure to comply with these unholy commands has been labeled a crime – a sin.

If American democracy is near dead, her global status will wane; it will fail like the Roman Republic; an impotent senate with the real power residing in the military guard. Modern government has become two governments – a double government: the mask of government is twofold - its dignified institutions comprised of the Executive, the Legislative, and Judicial branches; the other half are the efficient institutions; the instruments of the Deep State. It is a dangerous “*shadow government*” composed of the bureaucracies; largely the centered around the prison and military industrial complexes. The dignified institutions are largely hallowed out – they are museums pieces that have lost control of the shadow government; institutions that allow rogue, secret programs of the Deep State to operate beyond the restrictions of the Constitution; operating beyond the desires of the electorate. Though these dignified institutions may, but most likely won’t put into place cosmetic changes to this disturbing reality because the rogues of the Deep State threatens to extort politicians by making public their personal shortcomings with information gathered by the NSA. Most likely there will be no changes at all in policy; no changes at all despite administration changes to the executive and legislative branches; and clearly no prosecutions in bureaucrats breaking the law.

Government is organized crime under the direction of money, not citizens; the social order of power; an oppressive, failed enterprise constructed upon the institutional foundations of violence managed by miscreant pygmies: i.e., a pro-slavery bible, a murderous gun, and a conscience drowned by a bottle of whiskey (*see* Crime). But we are too quick to judge failed government and deluded, ignorant, or despotic leaders, because “[i]t is hard to lay down any hard and fast rules as to right and wrong but room for improvement all round there certainly is though every country, they say, our own distressful included, has the government it deserves.”⁸³ Does America deserve an Orwellian world of perpetual war, total state surveillance, police brutality, and manipulation of the public’s fears, dictated by a corrupt political system under the control of privileged elites that “*blacklist*” individuals questioning the fables of government labeled “*thought crimes*” deemed to be sympathetic to terrorist?⁸⁴

Public administrators are obsessed with the word efficiency, financial efficiency; and that phrase equates to oppression by means of money (*see* Efficiency). America has deluded itself as human rights enterprise when it is a money centered society, not a people centered society; its god is money, the “*fallen*” angel of death which clearly prevails over people perceived as “*fallen*” from this God’s good graces. So, America deserves a corrupt congress on the payroll of the military industrial complex; deserves “*blackmailing*” cowardly generals at the NSA secretly controlling society; and deserves the consequences of war profiteering that requires the killing of their own children (*see* Gang & Gang of Eight). Government has three parts, the political personalities and the corrupted means of finance of the military industrial complex that propagates lies as to their selection, and the pathological generals of the NSA “*blackmailing*” leaders with the “*dirt*” collected on them. As “*wormy*” leaders they construct the

⁸³ Joyce, James, *Ulysses*, Random House, (1946), p. 627.

⁸⁴ Orwell, George, *Ninety Eighty-Four*, Secker and Warburg, London (1949).

bureaucratic institutions, organizations that employ thousands to manage the millions. Though governments fail, we must give benefit of law, for if we do away with laws to get at injustice, then where will we hide when evil turns on us after all the laws have been cut down? Since the generals at NSA have secretly "*chopped down*" constitutional laws, sooner or later, they will be brought down by their own criminality if Americans will "*wake-up.*"

Yet that evil, a "*dead beat*" government wherein the people have too support liars within both parties, and oppressive technocrats, is protected by laws that ought to be cut back. It is a technocratic government more interested in creating dead men than in keeping men alive (*see* Technocracy). Authentic leaders of the past suffered with their people, their village. What we have is a police state in the form of the military and prison industrial complexes. It is a government where your options on voting choices are made for you. A reactive government whose technocracies "*push*" manipulative lies by denying citizens information on criminal acts made legal; and violence perpetrated on all for the interests of a few.

America is a paranoid society given its historical experiences, hence expertise with violence, a place where leaders are afraid of their own people; where even the president is afraid of the "*national interests*" backed by an intelligence community; a "*spook*" community spying on all with no transparency or accountability for criminal acts which place the citizens in violent confrontations with the domestic social hierarchy bent on maintaining a monopoly on power, and foreign societies in reaction to being victimized by the world order of military power cemented with the murder of John Kennedy (*see* Assassination & Kennedy). A government wherein spying, assassination and torture of its own citizens are at odds with the enlightened Bill of Rights – acts that become normal trade practices; a government that assaults the Bill of Rights thousands of times each day in the form of cruel and unusual punishments (the norm); constant illegal search and seizures by police (*see* National Security Agency).

Freedom cannot be maintained when Americans are civically ignorant. They are ignorant, but not stupid. Surveys indicate that citizens are against these practices; the theft of seizures of private property though no crime has occurred; a country where coups occur, but are never spoken as such: e.g., the Kennedy murder; a government that robs and kills at will, and what it leaves behind is taxed. That is what is claimed by government, though surveys indicate that most are tired of war making and torture, especially the torturous war on ourselves - the war on drugs. It is the idea that one man or technocrat over-rides the will of the people.

America is great because its ideas can be good, but when the people are no longer good, apathetic and tolerant of state criminality, or advocates of it, the results are a society beset by a condition of entropy leading to its destruction (*see* Entropy). If the majority of Americans are no longer good, then they are "*losers*" as they endorse war and torture contradicting their creeds. American democracy is a deadly joke, that all can see, except the few who keep us enslaved to this machine (*see* Coup d'état). Only the righteous elements within civic society can change the reality of the coup d'état by the "*shadow government,*" the police state from which nobody can hide from, and unfortunately that may mean a revolution of and by the people suffering the oppression.

It is said that humanity is capable of being a reflection of God's better nature, yet chooses to reflect the worst; and clearly feeble humanity's attempts to right the wrongs of its own making is the history of humanity – of one succession after another of valiant attempts at establishing just government. But many realize that it will require the divine intervention of Omnipotence to realize a

World government not installed by the cults of evil men, but by people that have made God as their agent. The story of the Messiah, the Christ, is the promise by God to send an avatar with the aim of ridding the Earth of Tyrants by establishing a World government that reflects the ideal of one humanity in harmony with God; a World without borders; for all will be one in Christ.

Graft, noun:

Those that seek favors will graft themselves onto those in a position to sell them, and though it is not illegal to pay the Clintons obscene speaking fees, but it is illegal to purchase favors. The Clinton Foundation, a charity in disguise is a predator that acquires funds by dishonest means in abusing the social status and positions that the Clintons have held. It is a foundation that nefariously claims to be a charity, but corporations, and proxies representing foreign interests donate funds to the foundation, later, they receive government contracts. It meets the definition of racketeering – of influence peddling. It is a front to promote the political and financial interests of the Clintons, which is the actual reason Hillary Clinton set up a private email server in her home. Not only did Clinton violate the Freedom of Information Act governing public business, and espionage laws of ferrying about top-secret documents, she is a racketeer selling favors for donations.

There are rules of how a public charity is to function, yet all those rules have been ignored. Its legal purpose, its charter, is one of a research library, not a charity that the IRS has approved of. The Clintons are able to “*get away with*” this fraud because when a Bill Clinton is a former president, and Hillary Clinton a former “*First Lady*,” Senator and Secretary of State, these moral dwarfs have compiled “*the dirt*” on people to blackmail them, and they have political allies in the government, particularly the IRS which has intentionally failed to incorrect the irregularities at the [Clinton] foundation. As a charity it fraudulently solicits funds from the general public, but apparently the foundation just “*walks-off*” with the funds which largely never make their way to being disbursed to those in need. Any audits, financial statements on the [Clinton] foundation are not compliant with accepted accounting standards. These defrauded persons include hundreds of thousands ordinary citizens, and genuine philanthropic elites. They have violated federal, state, and foreign laws, they have mammoth liabilities in multiple jurisdiction; and though President Obama would circumnavigate the federal laws and not pursue their crimes, because he may be complicit in them (e.g., the email scandal), he cannot thwart state and international laws governing the actions of charitable organizations within their jurisdiction.

Grammar, noun:

The key to understanding how a mind from a particular society perceives the world is to understand its grammatical structure. The way a culture’s grammar, language functions is an indicator of its social psychology; and in the case of English – a cynical, sarcastic, calculating one. Grammar is a body of rules, whose outputs are permissible sentences, while excluding those that are not permissible. It is a system of sounds with meaning for analyzing human events as understood by the collective minds of many, but easily unglued because language for the most part is constructed, discursive babble which conveys multiple meanings. Grammarians believe they have constructed a tower of rules for all us understand, still the languages of the Earth are confounded because the collective mind is not of one tongue, but of billions of voices. Though we are faced with babble, all languages can be unlocked, its foundations being objects and people engaged in action, or nouns and verbs that convey most of what needs to be understood: i.e. a noun or pronoun acting (verb) on another descriptive (adjective) noun. Language is the inner voice of thoughts analyzing events and things; and grammar is the computational system of different types of words that give structure to thoughts.

[Actor (pronoun & noun) + Action (adverb & verb) + Object (adjective & noun) + Descriptive]

Example: *He + cruelly tortured + the innocent man + to death for no just cause.*

Figure 12: Psychology of Grammar

What's important is the personalization of the actor and the depersonalization of the object; or a person over a thing; a "*thing*" that is in actuality a living person. The dehumanization of "*flesh and blood*" has been furthered reified by renaming the object, a living being with the perverted label "*collateral damage*" (adjective + noun) that reinforces the image of innocent people as "*things*" thus making state murder acceptable in the minds of citizens far removed from a horrendous act. All contemporary languages in all modern societies reflect the violence, which forced differing cultures into a greater society. English as a collective cultural experience, its language views itself as rational – as objective. However, that means treating everything as an object to be conquered and master; and by extension for an analysis of how to do so. Yet that does not mean a desire to understand the object of attention from the object's point of understanding itself. This analytical mentality views everything as an object, as lifeless objects - not a being with animated spirit. Nevertheless, even that idea of a form with a spirit is viewed as subjective, not objective truth. For some cultures, everything has life, including the stones. But, the culture of English treats everything as without spirit; and that practice, that belief is subjective. Unfortunately, people assume that all humans share similar ways reasoning: i.e., that which they are; that which they believe; how they see themselves – they project onto others as they accuse others of what they do.

Grease, adjective & noun:

Since modern society's industrial technologies are powered by grease, its human component likewise is used like grease to oil the machinery of the grimy business of incarcerating people for profit, and the death of soldiers sacrificed as fodder for war profiteers (*see Grime*). That is why modern life is a greasy affair managed by the grungy agents of the Deep State (*see Grunge*). And similar to a machine, the instruments of government are greased with corruption in the form of corporate welfare, political campaign donations, and more to the point – cash pay-offs to politicians; and these cash pay-offs are endemic of a bigger truth that the Deep State controls the \$20 trillion a year black-market illicit drug trade that greases the wheels of political graft while enriching the coffers of rogue agencies financing their nefarious activities of which the money laundering banks are in league with

Greed, adjective:

Since most people are fearful of being without money, they are motivated to acquire it by any means available. However, once a person's acquires enough money to meet basic needs, they become aware of the power of money to control others; and this leads to those who create intentional scarcity for the sake of money earned by usurious means (*see Scarcity & Usury*). Hence they become greedy for power. Greed is the motivating force for the development of civilization: i.e., greed for love and money are the basis of wars, and wars produce new technologies.

Since family structures are the basis of society, we can only assume that people learn this pathological mentality from families dueling for power. The aggressive techniques for dueling for money and hence power are refined within the competitive ranks of

sibling rivalries wherein sibling compete to please their misguided, deluded parents thinking themselves justified by their own selfish behaviors. The final results of their lives are their children racing for control of any inheritance in a winner take all race powered by deadly greed piously justified by slandering other siblings as unworthy (*see Sibling*). Yet gluttony, a vice in times of austerity, is now a virtue that functions as the basis of a modern economy. Today, with government budgets technically in a state of bankruptcy, programs that assist the powerless are labeled as vices – labeled as a form of gluttony of state. However, in balancing the budgets, it will require practicing the virtue of “*fasting*” by most who have grown fat in the human family, and while the vice of gluttony will become once again the sole domain of the few “crooked” that still insist they rule (*see Gluttony*).

Greif, adjective:

Grief is the extreme emotional condition of severe anxiety, regrets, guilt, and a feeling of total powerlessness to effect a change in the situation that induce these intense emotions. Manifestations of these feelings take the form of bouts of wailing and anger; and if overwhelmed by an intolerable event, even suicide or a catatonic state of total or partial withdrawal from participating in life – the source of traumatic events (*see Suicide & Emotions*). People of good moral conscience suffer grief, but most politicians and technocrats have no conscience in their advocacy and practice of evil policies which are the instruments that deliver grief.

Grime, adjective & noun:

Most lives end in tragically in the grimy little affairs of everyday life, engineered by those that control society. Death is inevitable, and most die in unjust situations not of their own making. Large scale, modern societies populated by hundreds of millions of people desperately competing for a few crumbs, gives rise to pathological attitudes. Modernity is a grimy stain on humanity wherein the government is a power and money oriented apparatus and not people centered; hence the mass production of suicides and homicides due to a lack of identity replaced by artificial social roles to play (*see Grease, Grunge, Homicides & Suicides*).

Gringo, (Spanish) noun:

Vernacular Mexican Slang for an American with questionable intentions towards the Mexican people. It is asserted that this term was coined by Mexicans fighting the American invader from the North during the Mexican-American war (1846-1848). The American army wore the color green which the Mexicans wanted to see go – leave México: i.e., the combination of two words green + go = “*gringo*.” If you find yourself on the run as an exiled expatriate, a “*Gringo*” can always find sanctuary in México; a place where “*Gringos*” are better treated despite the poor treatment meted out to Mexicans by racists “*Gringos*” in the United States. But these racists are now complimented by “*bocona*” Cubanos in Miami, Florida that have the arrogance to “*bad mouth*” these hard working people of México that have contributed much more to the nation than any single Hispanic group.

Griton, (Spanish) adjective:

Spanish word for “*shout*.” And the vernacular word for a loud “*big mouth*,” always shouting an opinion is a “*bocona*” is an infamous attribute associated with Cuban politicians (*see Bocona & Cubano*) It is an apt term to describe fascist Cuban American politicians from Florida such former Senator Mel Martinez, a “*scumbag*” liar, and “*big mouth*” Senator Marco Rubio owned by billionaire Norman Braman so desperate to be a king maker, and Senator Ted Cruz; all fascists whose only contribution to the American political landscape is that which destroyed Cuban society, and now is poised to do the same to America (*see Cuba*).

Group, noun & verb:

1. To corral things, objects, ideas, animals, plants, and all manner of things into categories, or groups based upon shared characteristics.
2. Pluralism in politics is about group membership soliciting government for special protections. It is easier to control groups than the “*lone wolf*” lurking on the edges of society; the individual that is either “*cut away*” from a group, or voluntarily chooses to have no group affiliation and remain sovereign only to themselves (*see* Sovereign); and if an individual is not a member of any recognized group, then they are targeted for surveillances as a potential terrorist (*see* Individual). The government encourages the growth of groups defined by the myth of victimization, that only they have suffered the effects of tyranny by the majority; but all people have suffered, been victimized by the insanities of humanity. The government fosters the exaggerated and distorted claims of groups seeking special status; they need these groups – they employ these groups. Unfortunately now, collectively, these enfranchised groups in the mantle of victims, they are tyrannizing the individual.

It is easier to manipulate and change the attitudes of millions of people, and at times impossible to change the attitude of the individual. Therefore, it is easier to use propaganda on a mass audience to condition them than to target the lone person. Everywhere, the politics of “*divide and conquer*” are lost from feminists, racial card players, and minorities that are majorities, all play the role of victims whining the ideology of narcissistic victimology to get their share of a diminishing pie. However, you cannot blame the people, when they have to finance the theft of the leaders. The government plays this card too: i.e., they claim they are the victim when they oppress others! They claim they are the people: i.e., the people versus John Doe - the real victim. Too many people want the paternalistic authority of state to protect and soothe them from their paranoia; a servile, reactionary attitude sold as a bourgeois norm. America’s first Catholic president; first Mormon; the first black president; the first woman president; and the first gay president - all will play the victim card at the poker table of politics which they were invited to by the “*hidden hands*” orchestrated the policies of government. In America, the policy agenda is always set by power; and the game to legitimate these power arrangements is by inviting “*players*” from various groups to the table; a table where they dine, while their constituents sit beneath waiting for the scraps.

The government is perpetrating a psychological operation to marginalize the individual by corralling people into officially designated victim groups. Government dislikes the chaotic voices of individuals; they desire that these voices be orchestrated by a group licensed to complain. By being represented at the dinner table, it is easier for established institutions to “*brain wash*” people within the group with propaganda in support of policies presented as the solution to images of stereotyped problems; problems that largely have been acknowledged, yet whose continued existence is required to keep the status quo of formulaic politics in line with the agendas orchestrated by Wall Street. The continuance of the narrative of racial, gender and sexual orientation problems is largely a ruse because victims and government have the same goal: i.e., both need each other; both are dependent upon the other; one depends and the other supports and protects.

The individual is written out of this formula; the individual is portrayed as either an extreme corrupt, greedy individual business type that government is striving to control, or just a disgruntled “*weirdo*” on the fringes of society. But the truth is, government,

banks, and corporations are in the same bed every night, and when they get up in the morning, they brush each other's teeth. The problem for power is how to maintain control over a potentially rebellious society. They are collectively, as allies the primary source of creating victims by economic starvation that reinforces the need of groups to blame each other, and not the source.

Proposals to outlaw "*offensive language*" in violation of the First Amendment are merely tactics to preserve a group's identity and the conflict between groups and supposed sociopathic persons responsible for the victimization. Given all the new rules of engagement, the idea that the individual is responsible for the victimization is absurd. But the government distrusts the individual not wanting to be dependent upon its good graces; only "*besieged groups*" can be relied upon to support government. In the prying eyes of the government, a perfect society to manage is one of dependent groups, not independent individuals. What is desired is "*top down*" control of billions of people. For strong individuals, not wanting to be trapped by the politics between groups, there is no social agreement on what to support, or how to even behave in a contentious society. The one basic rule of being imprisoned by a group is never leaving it, if so, then the person is asserting they are not a victim. A person can define themselves by race, religion, country, and social rank, yet their politics no longer matter in this pluralistic model of government.

Grunge, noun:

Filth, dirt or sloth; in a society compulsively obsessed with cleanliness achieved through excessive rulemaking, the youth culture of grunge is a psychological reaction to overly controlled society by the ghoulish thugs that are a grimy stain on human affairs. Youthful idealism is the impetus for rebelling against the stifling effects of uniformity: e.g., rejecting the suit and tie for often times smelly rags; and that odor is a rejection of deodorant; an anti-odor chemical that may be related to illnesses. It is a loosely fitted, chaotic, anarchical society divorced of charismatic leadership wherein all are equal (*see Anarchy*).

Guilt, adjective:

1. Psychologically, a person learns good and bad ideas which can produce a feeling of shame and hence guilt. Simple ideas such as dysfunctional violence that are learned keep the village glued together. However, subjective notions of right and wrong can place unnecessary shame and guilt in the mind (e.g., sexual relationships).
2. Citizens are accused of being guilty of crimes; this is true when most have to commit crimes to survive; an environment where crimes are manufactured by rules that make it so. Yet government technocracies and powerful constituents are never really found guilty of crimes in the pursuit of others.

Gut, noun & verb:

1. Slang for intestinal digestive track; and when the police shoot you in the "*gut*" in the liver – then you're dead!
2. Slang for emotional intuition; and emotions do affect the stomach: e.g., a person's "*gut feeling*" on a matter requiring a decision; of how to rid themselves and others from the tyranny of the police state.
3. Visceral elimination, reformation of something deemed bad: i.e., gutted welfare programs cutting off poor recipients.

Hell on Earth

Habeas Corpus, noun:

Ancient Latin meaning that “*You should have the body.*” It is the basis of democracy that unlawful detention and imprisonment is not permitted without due process of law. The government not only wants your wealth and labor, they want your life. *Habeas corpus* is the primary instrument for protecting an individual’s constitutional rights their freedom against lawless, arbitrary state action. And it is this natural right, which the government has suspended - overthrowing this human hence legal right that has been fought for in the theme of Western history for nearly a thousand years.

But money trumps human rights because the Supreme Court is a governmental entity packed with venal characters, they are “*the foxes guarding the hen house*” when they neuter *habeas corpus* by weighing the costs of the legal process by the government so it does not exceed its social benefits. But this is disingenuous when the real burden of legal costs is a heavy burden for the individual. In order to be freed from arbitrary and illegal detention by the police, an individual must petition the court; but a petition is merely begging “*the fox of the hen house*” for the enforcement of one’s natural rights (*see* Petition).

Natural Law gives an innocent person the right to defend themselves from being beaten-up by the police and jailed. Yet daily, people are forced to submit to the unnatural, as if in ancient times when a king could disappear a person into their dungeon, now the state can arbitrarily accuses you of being a terrorist if you disagree with their crimes and disappear you. If you are an activist engaged in protests, the Pentagon claims its low-level terrorism. Obama claims the “*outlandish*” right to detain and hold one indefinitely by “*cutting down*” the right of *habeas corpus*; without the right to due process of law; without the right to confront one’s accusers in a court of law. If this practice was limited to true, evil monsters, it could have some merit. We are not a nation of beasts without law, but the primacy of man’s laws not God’s laws that protect us from monsters. Monsters must be given the benefit of law, until they break the law. When presidents “*cut down*” all the laws to get at a monster, and after “*chopping down*” all the laws, when that beast turns around and turns on those that did so – where will they hide when all the laws are laid flat? Could they stand upright in the winds that will blow then? We must give monsters the benefit of law for our own safety sake.

Hacktivists, noun:

Computer hackers that are new social activist engaged in a war against a criminal enterprise called the police state. Their creed is “*data wants to be free,*” and so they free the hostage data owned by the public (*see* Creed). Largely the younger generation of millennial that grew up with the Internet that embarrass the criminality of the US police state (*see* Generation); they expose the unholy evil between corporations, the shell of formal government that functions as the face of democracy, and the secret government buried behind the mask that actually runs the “*show*” that all must forcibly attend (*see* Shell). The secret government of voyeurs whose face is the NSA and CIA that controls the media through which they feed stories to in order to control the public; it is a voyeuristic *psyops* operation (*see* Psyops & Voyer). They expose the evil by breaking into corporate and government computers and websites and either get information that a democratic society has a right too, or taking over websites and posting the truth about that government agencies real function in committing human rights crimes. America speaks of political prisoners in other nations, but she has a stockpile of her own (*see* Political prisoners). The government made war on this

generation of electronic political activist by putting them in prison for exposing the beast as a police state that brutalizes people; a federal government that spies on people that is reminiscent of Nazi Germany; a prison industrial complex that surpasses anything the former Soviet union constructed; and a military industrial complex in the murderous business of corporate war profiteering.

However, every generation, produces its ethical idealist – heroes that assure that the efforts of past generations were not in vain; would rescue present and future generations from the clutches of evil (*see* Generation & Hero). These new, young heroes of the Millennial Generation fight for freedom and truth; they are the founders of the Anonymous and Ghost Squad Hackers which has become a symbolic movement that has grown beyond the confines a small group of computer hackers, which like marines being the first to land on hostile shores have paid dearly for their heroic efforts to expose the secret and not so secret crimes of the Deep State (*see* Anonymous & Ghost Squad Hackers). These “*hidden activist*” are very fair and balanced in attacking both fascist, corporatist groups affiliated with the Deep State, and left wing groups which are used as tools of the state as the attack the free speech of others in an effort to “*divide and conquer*” others (*see* Deep State).

The more known members of this generation of activists include deceased Aaron Swartz, fighting for free information, who committed suicide rather than rot in Obama’s gulag; his crime was downloading academic articles from an MIT website (*see* Swartz, Aaron). Andrew Auernheimer who served a year in prison, but the sentence was overturned; officially, his crime was for playing around with the math of an ATT phone directory, but the motive of the government was to “*shut him up*” for speaking crudely about the profanity called government. Jeremy Hammond, an intellectual peace activist with a prison record for hacking into pro-war organization websites, he ethically hacked into a computer owned by the intelligence firm, Stratfor and gave the information to Julian Assange of WikiLeaks (*see* Assange, Julian, Hammond, Jeremy & WikiLeaks). Barrett Brown, though not a computer hacker is a journalist whose family and childhood life was ruined by the FBI, he is in prison for copy pasting a web address, and for reactively defending with his free speech labeled a criminal threat, his mother from the extortionist “*creeps*” of the FBI (*see* Brown, Barrett). Then there are Bradley Manning of the Army and Edward Snowden of the NSA, they did not hack into the military or NSA systems, they did it the “*old fashion*” way, Manning took videos from the army and Snowden documents on the NSA’s nefarious assaults on citizen rights and gave them to the free press (*see* Manning, Bradley & Snowden, Edward).

Hallucinogens, noun:

Natural hallucinogens like, mescaline peyote, psilocybin mushrooms and other organics containing alkaloids, can allow the user to experience visions that bridges into an unseen spiritual world and how it is the glue holding together physical reality; something Buddhist monks obtain through meditation: i.e., an awareness of altered states. The periodic use of natural hallucinogens such as ayahuasca, peyote, and mushrooms has been demonstrated to alleviate psychosis as well as assist in curing alcohol addictions; yet this truth is suppressed; and these substances are rendered illegal yet dangerous, debilitating drugs are legal such as alcohol and cigarettes viewed as less evil by addicted Christians; and since many Christians, including their warlock priests are alcoholics, their religion is not of God, but of Hell (*see* Hell). Yet church and state are synonymous with warmongering, are partners in spreading the power of the state and a particular brand of evil religion.

Some believe the explanation for a sudden evolutionary advancement in human development, expanded cerebral capabilities was

due to the encounters with hallucinogenic properties in these organics that acted as a stimulate to brain development; hence the mythological stories in ancient cultures that told the truth that Nature domesticated humanity, not humanity domesticating plants and animals. This is logical given that biological forms seek symbiotic cohabitation strategies. In order to return humanity to its evolutionary projector, it will be necessary to discourage the use of alcohol which serves aggression – serves warmongering states, and encourage the spiritual use of hallucinogenic organics; organics which assuage the mindless primitive beast from whence we evolved. But the DEA, an evil enterprise, that lies about drugs, steals property, and if need be, deals drugs, this criminal cabal seeks to ensure that only alcohol and its aggressive inducing qualities prevails over the docility inducing organics, they have the arrogance to appoint themselves the right to exile Nature from its relationship with man.

Yet modern people, acting out of ignorance banned that which is our friend – Nature, and replaced it with the sterility of a god angered by his own impotence; hence anything fertile, has to be killed! This means of achieving an altered state of awareness by means of plants was initially banned by the early Christian Church in the Americas, followed by modern governments with smugness deeming them illegal because they are fearful of its potential freeing people from the tyranny of imposed routines; they argue with a smug attitude that they are being logical, and their synthetic modes of existence are superior. Yet these modern modes of existence require legalizing alcohol fostering aggression to impose it while legalizing pharmaceutical drugs to medicate the psychosis that aggressive societies create, but their usage merely compounds that psychosis: i.e., modern people living disconnected from Nature fear Nature, and combined with religions that preach fear of God, they mistakenly demonize Nature as the realm of evil, though an attribute of God's paradoxical nature; hence from these superstitious beliefs we get a pathological compulsion based on fear to make war on Nature – our own nature which seeks out organics such as mescaline and psilocybin as a the means to an altered state. This state of affairs has served as the psychological basis of labeling users as deviants and hence incarcerating people into the largest prison industrial complex ever created in history (*see* Ayahuasca, Psilocybin & Peyote).

Hammond, Jeremy (1985-present)

Truthful information about the realities of the corruption between government and corporations needs to be exposed. Hammond is an unusual young man willing to do so. He is a forthright intellectual, musician, political anarchist, and peace activist, who, like Robin Hood, relieved corporate America of its publically financed secrets; property paid for by the public. As an instrumental member of Anonymous, he aggressively battled the evil system of government that routinely tortures, maims, imprisoned and if need be murders people; he was sentenced by a corrupt, vindictive judge with a conflict of interest whose husband worked for the firm he hacked; he was sentenced to ten years for hacking into a computer owned by a corporate “*Darth Vader*,” the intelligence firm, Stratfor, then giving the publically financed information to Julian Assange of WikiLeaks (*see* Stratfor & WikiLeaks).

Hangover, *adjective*:

A condition of nausea usually caused by consuming too much alcohol; and when combined with adulterated cocaine, the hangovers are even more intense. Avoid alcohol and cocaine as the means to inciting happiness because it generally only incites anger and foolishness. The consumption of cannabis, peyote, and mushrooms are preferable alternatives because they induce a “*happy go lucky*” state of “*giddiness*” of not caring about the world's ills, followed by a philosophical reflective state of being in direct contact with alternative states of consciousness.

Happiness, noun:

The sooner happiness can begin, the longer it will last. A natural condition, but becomes twisted into the adoption and pursuit of what people think will yield a state of emotional happiness: i.e., a career that can buy things to lure a potential lover; however, when people relate through an artificial thing like money as the indicator of potential happiness – then there are the failed expectations because this dynamic takes love and turns it into a sexual service for sale; and how can anybody be really happy when they have to sleep with somebody in order to economically survive or to satisfy family demands for a suitable spouse from the same class, race and ethnicity.

The wise counsel “*don’t worry be happy.*” What else can one do in the face of harsh realities, but try to maintain a positive attitude of a “*happy go lucky*” point of view. Though this is necessary to keep from going crazy, too much emphasis on this philosophy of hope can lead to a false state of “*happy, happy, joy, joy,*” something pushed by a society fearful of discussing the truth as to why society is cruel and unjust. Perhaps it is a frail attempt to recapture our true, natural condition of being born with a “*happy go lucky*” attitude, but somehow that authentic attitude over time becomes metamorphosed into a fake smile to cover-up the attitudes of anger, hopelessness and eventual forms of mental depression. But a “*happy go lucky*” philosophy is the realization that no matter how much training and planning one can do, random probabilities, good or bad luck is the fate of all, their destiny as they travel through life.

Hat, noun:

Beware of professions like police, military, religious types, or any large institution, they lay claim to a right to control functions of their manufacturing; and to guarantee those functions, they operate as agents of oppression (*see Clothes & Uniform*). However, civilians seeking protection from the weather or an expression of individuality wearing colorful or imaginative hats probably may be trusted if they greet others with the gesture of removing the hat. The expression “*hats off to you*” denotes the politics of human relationships; a public ritual by groups of people demonstrating honor and respect to a person. The “*doffing*” of a hat in deference to a dead soul is an acknowledgment of life, but to do so for the flag, or worse its leaders of a government, which stole the life, are bowing to that which kills without rational cause.

Hate, noun & verb:

Probably the most common attitude based on the feeling of anger; or the need to hate; the love of hate or the hate of love. However, we need hate in order to have its counterpart love; so we need the cancer that hate spreads in order to spread love. Nevertheless, it is just to hate that which destroys (*see Dialect & Love*). Four letter words have two truthful sides: i.e., to “*live*” a good “*life*,” one must not “*hate*” too much; because to “*hate*” too much will only result in “*evil*” - and “*evil*” spelled backwards equates to “*live*” a meaningful “*life*” of “*love*” in opposition to “*evil*.”

People have difficulty loving, and entire religions like Buddhism and Christianity are built upon the foundations of teaching people, reminding people to love not hate. But since oligarchs engineer such misery, they are responsible, and ought to be disliked intensely or passionately by ethical people. It would only be natural for the rational and the ethical to feel an extreme aversion for what they have built upon this good Earth. Jesus and Buddha instruct us not to hate, because if we harbor extreme hostility toward

the evil we come to detest, we can kill ourselves with stress; or we become that which we love to hate. The paradox is, the enemy is hate, and yet to be unwilling to dislike bigotry, ignorance, and the autocracy that thrives off hate it is to participate in it.

Seneca, the Roman orator, noted that *“The foremost art of kings is the power to endure hatred.”* And when they insulate themselves from the people, the “smugly” believe that this hatred they labored on building will never lash out and destroy them. Nature abhors people that engage in certain acts they professes to dislike, and clearly, politicians like Obama do just that. He and the establishment sanctimoniously profess a love for democracy, but by their acts, they treat the processes of democracy as an object to be distained by practicing an extreme aversion to transparency. To abhor truth is to express a deep-rooted repugnance and complete rejection of democracy. It is unnatural and pathological to be full of conflict of harboring a hate for the love of truth; to hate the love of reading about the truth of the truth about the cruelty that Obama and company have perpetrated upon the World. And the irony is, those that love truth loathe, execrate a feeling of enmity forced upon them by the truth of Obama.

Head, noun & verb:

1. The anatomical organ encasing the brain of an animal. In humans, the head has been polluted with irrational, pathological content, such as religion without soul, the unrighteousness of the state, and the mindless patriotism pledged to empower killing.
2. To head means to lead, direct an organization as its head; its central brain synonymous with the head where a brain coordinates bodily functions; in this case, directing organizational functions.
3. The vernacular term of “giving head” equates to oral sex; fellatio of the vagina and penis.

Headache, noun:

1. A pain in the head usually caused by tension or actual illness such as the flu. Other headaches include migraines taking the form of constricted contractions of the capillary blood vessels.
2. For the psychically inclined, a severe migraine headache can precede the arrival of tension between people, or in the form of a barometric headache, people can anticipate the arrival of a cold front.

Heart, adjective & noun:

1. The organ, which is the central pump of the cardiovascular system.
2. Matters of the heart – or emotional matters which are then rationalized by the mind; feelings that are learned that need to be unlearned in order to escape the condemnatory logic of failing to have a heart.

Heaven, noun:

It has been said that *“You got to go through Hell before you get to Heaven,”* and whether there is a hell or heaven, surely we all have to go through some hellish place or situation imposed by evil or disturbed people on the good nature of others. Here on

Earth, humanity creates unnecessary hells built upon the condemnatory logic of being a worthless human being out of synch with moral codes of laws laid down by a cultural, patriarchic god hung-up on what he considers sin; in other words, god was created in Man's image; and this hellish god is worshipped by an evil cabal that worships money as the means of power (*see Cabal*); the control of [G]old, [O]il, and [D]iamonds (*see Heaven, Hell, Sacred & Profane*).

Those that labor on acquiring earthly treasures are the fools, because in the actual house of God, situated in another, unseen dimensional realm, gold, oil, and diamonds have no value. The idea of a different unseen plane, dimension around Earth is culturally defined in its dress, but it is a common theme, that those who repent of their shortcomings will be shown mercy. Descriptions of the spirit world are found in the cosmologies of all religions, a place where all souls, shooting stars return to be reunited with the Creator. It generally is a place, a necropolis where ancestors reside after they die (*see Ancestors & Necropolis*).

Hector of Troy (Circa 1200 B.C.)

The legendary heroic Prince of Troy that lived during the Bronze Age about 12000 B.C. that performed heroic deeds in defense of his people. Though a character of the Trojan War in Homer's *Iliad*, he may have been an actual honorable persona, a chivalrous, ethical knight protecting the City of Troy from the ambitions of the Greeks. Homer portrayed him as noble, of a courtly nature; a dutiful son, husband, and father; a witness to the things of the world. He was a dutiful man dedicated to the gods of Troy. He was a thoughtful peace-loving man without dark motives; yet if need be a bold heroic warrior dedicated to restoring peace; a martyr to a good cause – his loyalties to the gods, family and country which he was prepared to die for (*see Martyr*).⁸⁵ And since the good die young, Hector is forever young; assured never to become an evil, ambitious old man (*see Evil*).



III. 9: Hector of Troy

As a mortal man in the cause of righteousness, like the reclusive, lone scorpion warrior, he battled the Greeks and he alone without fear battled the semi-god Achilles outside the city gates whom he knew was nearly invisible (*see Scorpion*). Hector had the more difficult task of defending Troy against a semi-god leading thousands of desperate men battling for Troy. Achilles battling Troy fancied himself a gladiator god born for war, yet he was no so gallant a god as his earthly nemesis Hector who was mortal. The Prince Hector of Troy who as a mortal hero was more courageous than the semi-god Achilles armed with an unfair advantage; it was Hector who protected the weak from the raping Greeks and sought accountability for the murder of unarmed priests of Apollo's temple committed by Achilles who had limited respect for the gods since he himself had sprung forth from the loins of a god (*see Hero*).

Like the noble King Arthur, it is the mythology of Hector's noble heroics of honoring the gods, love for his family, and defending his country in battle. These ethics teach honor and respect for God; to love and respect with all a person's might God as good and knowledgeable; that one ought to fight for the honor of God and the virtues of a country that does so (*see Arthur, King*). These ethics are more than romanticized ideas of the nobility of honoring the gods and love of family and country that we call a virtuous calling. Today, there are no men of state serving to defend the nobility of decent human values; only "petty," evil men that speak

⁸⁵ Homer, *The Iliad* (circa 800B.C.).

of such things while destroying those ideas given to man by the gods (*see Destroy*). Hector achieved everlasting heroic honor, but today's leaders have achieved a legacy of everlasting notoriety as villains - cowards, "*deadbeat*" frauds, and murderers.

Hegemony, noun:

An absolute aggressive, monopolistic expansion is a condition of unchallenged domination for the supremacy of one nation to exercise total power and authority over all nations. The Americans believe they are entitled to rule over a confederation of states lead by them, that being primarily the Western World. They believe this because they are practitioners of a theory of history, the Hegelian Dialect, wherein there is dialectical confrontation of opposing political and economic ideas, whose forces clash, but only one will prevail: e.g., communism and democracy defeating authoritarian fascism; or communism versus capitalism as was the case after the collapse of the former Soviet Union; after that collapse they believed that history, God favored them (*see Dialect & History*). This is a necessary condition if there is to be a worldwide fascist government having dominion over all humanity. The US is attempting to achieve a state of hegemony over all others in order to subjugate other nations to their worldview of how the New World Order ought to function. However, arrogant leaders cling to the vanity of their fantasies of creating a utopian world forged from warped visions. But rather than achieving a harmonious cooperative state of different nations and ethnicities, this goal is leading to the ruination and possible human extinction by war, in lieu of a better existence rising from the ashes of failure.

Though almost every developing nation "*under the heel*" of the Americans has lost respect for the US, given its ceaseless war making and violation of human rights at home and abroad, only nations are capable of ensuring this won't happen, they are militarily Russia and economically China, two nations the US is attempting to neutralize by entertaining the insane notion that they can be either "*blackmailed*" into agreeing to this new hegemonic order, or eliminated through nuclear war (*see China & Russia*). It will be the rational President Vladimir Putin matured through experience who will exercising restraint, and the long term thinker President Xi Jinping exercising patience that will bring about the possibility that this "*blackmail*" will not succeed in destroying humanity; and that rationality was demonstrated at the United Nations by Putin in September 28th of 2015 when he addressed the World Body concerning the destructive, irrational behavior of the American government. However, some would rationally argue smaller nations such as the Vietnamese that the Chinese are also prone to wanting to establish their own hegemonic dominance over the smaller nations of Southeast Asia; and this has brought them into conflict with the Americans and their Philippine and Japanese confederates who likewise aspire to dominate this region of the World (*see China*). But when there is a stalemate by aspiring powers, that situation thwarts the monopolization of power by any one nation.

Hell, noun:

Despite mortal danger, according to ancient lore only two persons ever went to Hell on a mission and survived death: the ancient Greek King Odysseus in performing a heroic deed, and Jesus of Nazareth as the newly arisen immortal God conquered death, hence defeated the old god Hades grip over the doors to Hell. Money is the fuel for Hell; even there one must pay! The ancient Greek story of Hades tells us that all had to pay in coins the passage on the boat ferrying the dead waiting on the shoreline (*see Shoreline*); and if one was not buried with a coin in their mouth or placed on their closed eyes, and then they were doomed to wander the Earth as homeless spirits (*see Eye*). In the Bible, Hell is a place of fire, but for the ancient Bronze Age world, Hell was a dark shadowy place ruled by the god Hades who controlled the dominion of mortality over all things; nobody ever "*cheated*

death.” Nevertheless, the nature of heroes always compels them to do good deeds for others (*see Hero*). Odysseus, the famed mortal hero of Greek legend of Homer’s *Odyssey* who was a rational man who with cunning skills thought through solutions to obstacles placed in his path by the capricious whims of the “*petty*” gods. He descended into Hades’ Underworld to seek the advice of a dead soul as how to escape a bad fate (*see Odysseus*).

For thousands of years, people lived in fear of being unable to escape the fate of Hell after death (*see Death*). Jesus of Nazareth, the Christ claimant that conquered death: the after death miracle of descending like a light into the dark Underworld where He emancipated all the dead souls of time from the grips of the god Hades (*see Miracle*). Jesus, having defeated death brought to an end Hades own power of death over humans. Having dominion over death, Jesus visited upon the god Hades, death like those mortals Hades rendered dead (*see Jesus of Nazareth*). According to Buddhist Chinese, Hell reflects the Chinese preoccupation with the importance of administrative efficiencies of a well-ordered bureaucracy managing this spiritual dimension where troubled psychic energies are placed upon death until bad karma is expended, then reborn to start anew. There are eighteen hells that one can be convicted too by the ten courts in Hell that dispense justice with exact prescribed punishments for each offence.

Hell is a Spiritual dimension of negative energy that fueled by how people act while being subjected to the rigors of the laws of the physical Universe. We are to obtain greater enlightenment through difficult experiences, trials, and tribulations a person must suffer; either one is the hero doing a good deed in the face of adversity for a higher purpose – or a cowardly worm hiding behind hired guns (*see Deed*). However, this suffering can either bring out the best or the worst of the human spirit; and it is the best we associate with God and the worst as sins of the Devil. In twisted forms of Christianity that has lost the truth, Nature is a reflection of Hell, when in fact it is a reflection of God; it is preached by the fallen priests as profane, not the sacred as it truly is – Heaven on Earth. Still, God is merciful; for in God’s Imperial Court as taught in Chinese Buddhism, Hell is a place where sins are atoned for before being redeemed and returned to Earth (*see Heaven, Profane & Sacred*). Perhaps the heinous crimes of the Clintons, Bush-Cheney, Obama, and all the venal militarists murdering innocent children in their ambitions for total power may not be redeemable, unless they are reincarnated as roaches scurrying about serving as food for higher life forms.

The good are concerned by fostering acceptable behaviors and beliefs in support of Nature’s life forms; and since evil leaders are puritanically obsessed by phobias of Nature’s good qualities, their hedonistic behaviors are truly to be deemed profane – hence sinful. However, whether their disturbed psychological deviance is worthy of being corrected is doubtful because their pathological truth is the pleasure of killing and torturing and perversely sanctifying it by their dark politics (*see Sin*). Perhaps there is a spiritual Hell, which is a possibility where dark, evil energies are returned too, yet the reality of humanity is the history of evil men and women creating a hell on Earth by willingly unleashing the mindless primitive beasts that feed-off the worst vices of humanity; for they knowingly perpetrate fear by means of torturous violence; and their government is organized around engineering problems of misery cloaked as a social concern. “*Hell will freeze over*” before any court, governor or president will ever install any form of heaven on Earth because they are the source of the hells that good people must traverse through in order to get to heaven (*see Heaven*). The purpose of politics is to make life comfortable for the evil, their gluttonous comfort has made life for the good a hell on Earth; and this hell is the worship of money, an evil god that controls [G]old, [O]il, and [D]iamonds. Yet the dichotomy of an evil god manifested in the state will always spark those that have been given the faith to act with justice; for if the

righteous act with justice, faith will be given to them by God; so therefore, Obama labors mightily in vain and with sinful pride of his achievements which are nothing new – no better than the murders committed by criminals in the streets.

Heretic, noun:

An unorthodox person living and espousing alternatives to accepted, orthodox norms. A heretic is an unorthodox person labeled an extremist; however, heretics espousing heretical, revolutionary stances are the agents of change; a change motivated by a reaction to oppressive ways of living. Real philosophers dwelling on the paradoxes of life, their heretical thoughts and methods for revealing truth challenge the sacrosanct values and beliefs of a society. However, the irony is that demands for change are based upon those idealized norms of how life ought to be. In other words, societies with the best of idealized norms are thwarted by an oppressive system in violation of those values that convey the ethics of fair play between people.

Hero, noun:

We need heroes to save lives or ideas from evil. Either they do physical acts such as rescuing or defending the innocent; or they do spiritual acts that show people how to live in a world of evil. The Greek god Prometheus, perhaps an extraterrestrial was humanity's first hero, for he fed humanity and gave humanity the knowledge of fire (*see Prometheus*); and he was punished for that good deed by his rival Zeus. Hector of Troy defended his city against marauding Greeks; Spartacus the slave, sought justice by leading a slave revolt against the tyranny of Rome; and the Senator Brutus defended Rome against the ambitions of Julius Caesar (*see Brutus, Marcus Junius, Hector of Troy & Spartacus*). Jesus of Nazareth, the Buddha, and Confucius were spiritual heroes that overcame the temptations of evil, such as greed for power and processions. Heroes do selfless acts on behalf of others or an idea; they suffer and triumph over the trials and tribulations that all must experience. The hero goes forth out into a dangerous world and defends the innocent, or returns with knowledge that benefits all.

Some fools say they do not believe in the narrative, the existence of the hero. We need the narrative of the hero to help us live in an evil world. But that is only true when the narrative of the hero is not part of a society's way of life; not true in a society of cowards where people who are scared have to overcome their fears and arise to an occasion that challenges human decency; and those who do arise to the occasion, are quick to point out that they are not heroes, but ordinary people. Yet, the cowardly and evil, they believe that the hero is a fool! But in other societies, in other times and places, normal behavior, now labeled heroic was the norm for they were not scared of death and torture, but welcomed the chance to prove their worth, to be accountable to their gods by defending life with their skills, not crushing it. Unlike today's soldiers that commit suicide feeling guilty for their cowardly acts, ordered by other cowards, the Indian brave, his self-esteem was based on it. The Sioux Indian braves demonstrated how to be brave by willfully submitting themselves to the torture of the Sun Dance to proving their value to be a warrior, a chief, a brother to all men; to make a vow to the Sun – to God - for if there is no pain, then nothing good is born; for all life is made by pleasure, but born of pain, and then lives as such. Only the source of our creation, God can give one the courage to be brave - to be heroic.⁸⁶

All true leaders are heroes that acted with righteous justice in service to the good of the village know these truths; and since they acted with righteous justice in doing good deeds, faith was given to them by serving a higher purpose (*see Deed*). Though evil

⁸⁶ DeWitt, Jack, *A Man Called Horse*, based on a short story by Dorothy M. Johnson, Cinema Center Films (1970).

rulers kill heroes, and try to write them out of the history books, still the noble deeds of heroes always prevail. Their stories are of perseverance against natural and human made disasters that challenged the living to empower life free of pathological illness visited by political bosses and their militarist servants wielding their tools of oppression. In the ancient world of honor codes, the kings and queens became the leaders by personally doing the killing before "*asking*" others to kill for a cause: e.g., ancient heroes such as Hector of Troy, King Arthur of Britannia against Saxons, and Boudica, the Queen of ancient Britannia against the Romans for flogging her and raping her daughters. But now cowards, and porcine, strutting, imbecilic politicians and generals are the leaders made so by the debauchery of money - not actual skills or ethics defending the honor of dignity for the common people.

Those that overcome or challenge these maladies, are either spiritual leaders like Gandhi and Jesus, or warrior heroes of ancient lore like the noble King Arthur who defended the innocent; Odysseus who fought for the survival of his men; the civic minded Cincinnatus who surrender power after defending Rome; the elite Senator Brutus who would slay the ambitions of a Caesar; the Roman slave Spartacus that would free the oppress, Prince Hector of Troy who would battle a vain god on Earth, and Boudica of Britannia making war on the Romans for flogging her and raping her daughters; all persons that transmuted the poisons, the lies of society, transcended social tragedy to a higher state of consciousness – an awareness of a higher truth beyond human understanding; or like warriors confront unwinnable battles because it is the ethical thing to do (*see* Arthur, King, Brutus, Marcus Junius, Cincinnatus, Lucius Quinctius, Gandhi, Hector of Troy, Jesus of Nazareth, Odysseus - King of Ithaca & Spartacus).

If military conscription is imposed by the fat politicians that talk too much, it means equal opportunity to kill – a sick notion of equality, but the moral compunctions of the ethical demands that they hide the youth from evil in remote forests and deserts or on islands. There are no heroes today in the state like the Roman Cincinnatus; they are all corrupt political worms out for personal aggrandizement; huckster and "*shyster*" business types, and pot-bellied generals at the Pentagon sacrificing young men before, during, and after battle. The heroes of ancient lore, they stand in stark contrast to the trash – the plastic, cartoon like characters thinking themselves super humans enforcing their morals (*see* Cartoon, Coward, & Super Hero). It is a tragedy that "*bogus*" leaders have usurped the real values of what a hero was. When was the last time a real president was a noble warrior? That was President Kennedy; and like a hero he was murdered by the "*trash*" that bought the business of politics (*see* Kennedy, John F. & Tragedy & Trash). Despite evil forces veiled behind the government, they could not rewrite the history books claiming Kennedy was killed by a disgruntled man, for most people suspect that Kennedy was murdered by them, and not some lone gunman. George Bush tried to write his own stage play, pathetically trying to imitate the warrior Kennedy by flying in on an aircraft carrier and declaring that he had won his war; but most people knew then, and certainly now, that he was "*a piece of shit*" lying coward.

Despite the lies of Bush and Obama trying to write the history book, truth is written by the deeds of a new generation of contemporary heroes opposed to these domestic enemies of the Constitution; that is, a "*shadow*" government of a police state "*in bed*" with corporations that make money on assisting illegal spying on American citizens: i.e., the military industrial complex, that like a spider has bankrupted the nation's treasury while empowering a government that has violated nearly precept of the Bill of Rights; something "*black listed*" William Binney, former NSA employee long ago warned the public about. They include the new generation of social activist and hacktivists (*see* Generation & Hacktivists). They are: imprisoned Barrett Brown, a young reporter exposed the nefarious relationship between corporations and the government; deceased Aaron Swartz who fought for

freedom of information being held hostage as intellectual property; property that was bought and paid for by the enslaved taxpayer; imprisoned Jeremy Hammond, the intellectual peace activist who hacked into a collaborator's computer - an intelligence firm's computer system (Stratfor) and turned the information over to WikiLeaks; trapped fugitive Julian Assange of WikiLeaks with imprisoned Bradley Manning of the Army that both exposed the murderous war crimes of the illegal Iraqi war; and exiled Edward Snowden, a former CIA operative who exposed crimes against the Constitution by the NSA.

None of these courageous people were honored or given recognition by politicians, or the media acknowledging their defense of the Bill of Rights; they only threaten and slandered them. They are the heroes, not Obama whose hands are bathed in the blood of millions and denied by his lies. Instead, Bradley Manning, Jeremy Hammond and Barrett Brown were imprisoned; Aaron Swartz was driven to suicide; Julian Assange and Edward Snowden both live as fugitives on the run; if the government could get for NSA employee William Binney who escaped the state's clutches, they would commit perjury and frame him; and the journalist Glen Greenwald, so far, his renowned status for reporting the truth, has spared him. Nevertheless, he is the target of revenge, and the state most likely through a planned program of perjury, is trying to fabricate a case against him – and lock him up. And these are the most prominent heroes; there are thousands more in hiding, or driven into forms of exile.

Heroin, noun:

A crude, inexpensive opiate drug that ultimately kills addicts; generally good people overwhelmed by evil. It is a cheap drug of the streets that local police have to battle, yet is tacitly imported by an evil government through such agencies as the CIA and other rogue programs and agencies of the Deep State buried deep within the bowels of government that uses the proceeds to finance their criminal enterprises of spying upon all, murdering and torturing anybody that gets in their way while enriching the banks and accounting firms which “wash” the funds for them. By controlling the \$20 trillion a year drug trade, these rogue agencies avoid public scrutiny by having no need to approach the Congress or president for funding. It is a great temptation to engage in heroin trafficking: e.g., the criminal mercenary soldier Eric Prince of Blackwater, though already a billionaire has been accused of being tempted by these gargantuan funds laundered by the banks (*see Mercenary*). It is a drug that always shows up during and after American wars for world dominance: heroin pandemics following the Vietnam War and the Afghanistan War. What is criminal is the CIA financing its murderous activities by dealing drugs; covert acts that damage entire communities, as was the case with the Africa American community plagued by crack cocaine. Needless to say, the victims go to prison while the perpetrators, government intelligence agencies receive commendations. Likewise with heroin, its victims die, but the Deep State, the military industrial complex, the banks, all mainly responsible for its reintroduction at home, they parade with waving flags while claiming the virtuosity of just war to cover their crimes; but it's both lie and a rationalization for murdering innocent people abroad for resources while ignoring its victims, the drug addicted soldiers at home that are at risk of suicide and homelessness.

Heterosexual, noun:

In lieu of a person having a male female relationship between two people of same sex, heterosexuals practice the psychology of the male female between one of a differing biological sex (*see Homosexual*). The homosexual's enemy is not per se the heterosexual who is firmly secure in their sexual identity, but it is the repressed homosexual that claims to be heterosexual that is the source of harassment. In particular, the authoritarian personality of police that conduct rectum searches with glee, and

condones, and promotes the social practice of rape within prisons as a means of sadistic punishment; and one must take note of politicians that preach acceptance of homosexuality, yet like Bill Clinton are accused of rape against women (*see* Police).

Hidden Hand, noun:

The power of the “*hidden fists*” behind the political scene of the Deep State lurking behind the political structures; these forces are guided by the “*hidden hand*,” because “[g]overnments do not govern, but merely control the machinery of government, being themselves controlled by the hidden hand.”⁸⁷ It is the clenched hands of the powerful that is the force behind the economy financing wars and misery; secret societies and powerful counsels with elite memberships that are the “*hidden hands*” that controls the illusion of a free democracy and market; they control all the options before the voters and consumers; they direct the “*hidden fists*” of CIA and the NSA and the military that use their clenched fists the citizens that are actually slaves.

Economist use this term to describe the forces that move the supply and demand curve for goods and services on a chart. It is accepted as some sort of holy gospel from the evil gods of finance; but most economist can’t explain the origins of these mythical forces, and don’t even know where the term came from; and if they did not know that simple question – what else did they not know as they parroted without questions supposed classical economic claims; and these “*ignoramus*” believe they manage the economy? They are merely “*stooges*” who believe there really is such a thing as a free market. The real controllers of the forces are ignored, because they are hidden, while economist engage in the pedantry of “*crunching*” numbers which keeps them unwittingly unaware and centered on the unimportance of their self-importance.

Hindu, noun:

Hinduism is probably the oldest continuous and intact religious and cultural system in the affairs of humanity; an ancient culture and religious belief system from India that pre-dates Christianity and Islam; India is the cradle for nearly all the World’s religions. The metaphysical concepts written in ancient Sanskrit of Hinduism are the foundations for all modern religions commencing with Hinduism, Buddhism followed by their influences transmitted throughout the Hellenist world established by Alexander the Great. Judaism has separate roots in its development, spiritual ideas from the East can be found through-out its offspring, Christianity and Islam. However, those offspring religions, like resentful children, attack the source of their own births.

Hindu culture is very ancient; a society with uninterrupted continuity whose history is documented to a time when extraterrestrial beings inter-faced with Indians (*see* Extraterrestrial). These recorded events, written in the Vedic Scriptures occurred a long time ago. The West has its Calendar, but it claims organized society commenced about 4,000 B.C. in Egypt and Mesopotamia. However, according to the Indians, their society goes back tens of thousands of years ago. This history is measured by the Vedic Calendar, which measures time according to the Earth’s precessional wobble, which occurs every 26,000 years. Each 26,000-year cycle is called a Yuga; and it is this history measured by Vedic Calendar that suggests that history as academics have reconstructed it may not be entirely accurate (*see* History & Yuga).

⁸⁷ Disraeli, Benjamin, *Coningsby, or The New Generation*, (1844), republished by Read Books (2008). The term “*the hidden hand*” that was coined by Benjamin Disraeli, the British Prime Minister of the 19th Century in his political novel, *Coningsby*. The character Sidonia, based on the personage of Lord Rothschild, a friend of Disraeli who controlled the money supply of England stated this truth.

The Christians falsely believe that the Christ is solely an idea of the Hebrew experience, but that is doubtful. In the Gospel of John, Jesus of Nazareth said to his disciples, “*Other sheep have I, which are not of this fold.*”⁸⁸ Christianity claims to be a unique story, but it is not. There are unities in common spiritual values. There are other ways (religions) to God that bring victory of light over darkness; of good over evil: i.e., in the opening prayer in the Vedic Scriptures it says “*Let noble ideas and thoughts come to me from all over the World*” (see Vedic Scriptures).⁸⁹ The story of Jesus of Nazareth, claimed to be the Christ, is an ancient noble idea; similar to the story of God found in the Indian story of the God Krishna: e.g., like the story of the baby Jesus and King Herod issuing an order to kill all newborn infants, Krishna, God was born and threatened with death by an evil king. Their names are the same; they share the same root: i.e., the name for God, “*Krishna*” is pronounced as “*Krista*,” which sounds like the Greek word “*Christos*” for Christ (see Jesus of Nazareth).

History, noun:

For all of recorded history from ancient civilizations to societies of today, history has demonstrated that the story of humanity is that of the Devil’s Scriptures. The chronology of human history is about 2.5 million years, and for at least 6,000 years of known recorded history, an age of darkness, ambitious kings, petty scribes, murderous warlords, and evil priest have tried to write the history books, but the spirit of truth, always prevails over their lies. History is not only facts, dates, and prominent people, but about the human spirit. To study a spirit of a given time is to acquire knowledge applicable to the current situation. For a thousand days of yesterdays, stretching way back beyond 4,000 B.C. humanity was normal, but with the arrival of technological advancements based upon organizing and controlling the division of labor, heralded in a succession of dark ages that have become increasingly more barbaric (see Age & Mars).

Historians without empirical evidence mostly assume that Stone Age peoples were technologically primitive and servants of the bestial creature within competing for scarce resources. This is a false assumption, because the world’s greatest structures, pyramids were built of stone; structures that appear to be energy machines aligned with the Earth’s electromagnetic fields; energy machine of stone built perhaps as early as 34,000 years ago (see Pyramid). Moreover, early peoples were healthier because they ate a varied diet, not “*hooked*” on a one crop economy as was the case with the Agricultural Revolution; and since people became addicted to one crop economies, they began to compete over the food supply (see Stone Age). These revolutions, be they agricultural or industrial are considered evolutionary, but perhaps they are really the beginning of the end of evolution and the beginning of humanity’s devolution. In the social evolution of humanity, early religions were based upon a female psychology emphasizing fertility and a nurturing spirit as encountered in Nature (see Athena & Isis); with the rise of violent civilization caught between perennial wars and little peace, religions reflected a male psychology of organizing labor and controlling it through violent dominance. Given this analogy, modern civilization is built upon the foundations of murderous oppression justified by weird religions equally so; religions birthed in reaction to evil times of a very dark age (see Religion).

The inherent conflict found in the history of humanity is what all individuals are made from. We stand upon the defeats and triumphs of our ancestors. Most are objects of history, the nameless victims and a few are subjects of history. Most individuals as

⁸⁸ Jesus of Nazareth, John 10: 16, New Testament.

⁸⁹ Rigveda 1-89-i. Vedic Sanskrit Hymns (2,000 to 1,000 B.C.).

objects have a troubled history embedded in the history of society. Hence, the psychological use of the word as in “*he has some weird histories.*” Yet the subjects of history, their biographies reflect behaviors or beliefs be they good or bad deemed socially out of the norm; yet most modern leaders would be portrayed as pathologically weird in the oral traditions of extinct civilizations that related stories of heroes and villains; for they would be considered evil by those standards. Apparently a state of peace in contrast is weird; and those heroes that tried to bring peace in the face of war, they are weird ones too; conflict between the Prince of Peace and the Prince of Darkness; and the enlightened prophets Buddha and Jesus counseled peace in lieu of war; and the noble King Arthur and his virtuous knights and the heroic Hector of Troy they were the rare ones whose deeds we most remember while escaping the memories of Adolph Hitler (*see* Arthur, King, Buddha , Hector of Troy & Jesus of Nazareth).

One would think that there would be a balance between positive and negative forces; yet there has been about 6,000 years of continuous warfare occasionally punctuated by a brief periods of peace that only amount to about 500 years. However, this is only inclusive of written history, for actual history of humankind is much older. According to the Mesoamerican Mayan and Indian Vedic Calendars, we live in cycles delineated by 26,000 year; and prior to the current age of darkness which ended in 2012 A.D. was a Golden Age of Consciousness of elevated enlightenment which saw the building of the Great Pyramids of Egypt perhaps around 34,000 years ago; an age of stone technologies that harnessed electromagnetic energies (*see* Pyramid). Truly, there has been an imbalance between the Mars and Venus - an imbalance favoring war that spurns love. Western historians speak of the Age of Enlightenment of the 17th Century, but though that age was the emergence of science, which rejected barbarous superstitions, in effect it too had a dark element for it tried to banish the cosmologies of the ancient ones that understood the sacred balance of electromagnetic energy expressed in their architecture and metaphysical beliefs.

(+)	(-)
PEACE	WARFARE
LIVE	EVIL
LIFE	DEAD
LOVE	HATE

Note: 6,000 years of War; 500 years of Peace

Figure 13: Dialect of Human History

Despite the disappearance of an earlier age and its advanced technologies based on cooperation, in the current age of darkness, in order for humanity to technologically evolve once again, the constant normal state of war must reappear; a normal state required for societal evolution given that the laws of physics imposing a dialect wherein competing ideas of governance battle it out. Yet the outcome is a synthesis of these opposing forces carrying forward ideas setting the stage for yet another round of conflict (*see* Dialect). But what appears as an imbalance in one chapter of human evolution that ignores a long period of time prior to 10,000 B.C., wherein humans likely were engaged in more cooperative living patterns necessary for survival, yet that pattern was not necessarily primitive, hunter nomadic society, but highly advanced civilizations written of in 360 B.C. in Plato’s parable of an Egyptian story about Atlantis; a city that existed before recorded history. After the demise of an earlier lost age, humanity apparently required 6,000 years of violence to develop advance technology to be harnessed to further the reach of death. Now the

time has arrived once more for all nations and peoples to cooperate for mutual survival and take another step forward in the evolutionary process; a step that will require beating swords into plowshares which cut away at human problems (*see* Evolution).

The known written history of humanity of the last 6,000 years has proven that truth has no bearing on anything – be it science of politics - only lies from that breed of men known as swine which seems to be necessary in this equation. All advanced societies of significant importance to technological evolution are motivated by greed; they are governed by sociopaths motivated by the greed for power, yet try to rewrite history portraying themselves as heroes which requires rationalizing their crimes as just; and this demands that they accuse other aspirants in competing societies of perpetrating them. There are always many sides to events; and those that win the war, or control society will always try to demonize the enemy while sanitizing their own internecine war crimes because "[t]he past is never dead. It's not even past." ⁹⁰ All official accounts of America's wars are essentially fables that rationalize the criminal behaviors that they are quick to find in others. All official high school textbooks on history rationalize societal violence. In the case of a deluded society believing itself just (USA) and better than others, all presidents are portrayed as either "good guys," or victims of circumstances; they are never portrayed as the "bad guys," and many of them are. But in all fairness to the Americans, under the First Amendment, historians at the university level do discuss the truth of America's crimes.

Despite historical facts, historical revisionism is a tool of politics that switches sides; but then politicians never have respect for their own dead and those their country murdered. The propagandizing of history is not endemic to the crusading Americans: the fascist Germans are trying to "play down" their heavy handed human rights crimes and being the primary cause of the Second World War; the imperialist Japanese won't discuss the ghastly war crimes of beheading, raping and conducting experiments on people; the fascist Ukrainians with a pro-Nazi perspective on the Second World War; and the nationalist French sanitize how many people they killed in Algeria. France, Germany, and Japan, these governments have new aspirations for power on the World stage while the Americans seek to remain center stage. Governments demand a version of history be taught in schools that reflect their own interests and current agendas; and those agendas require demonizing perceived enemies while seizing on the histories that give relatively less blame themselves. Apparently, governments believe that the best memorial for all the dead in these wars is that a new generation of children should fall for the same revived causes.

Holographic Universe, physics terminology:

A Quantum Physics theory explaining the existence of the Universe from the most microscopic level possible – that is all material forms are composed of protons of energy suspended in space. A black hole in the Universe eventually captures everything; it is a giant traveling recorder of all information; it is like a giant drain-hole whose gravitational pull sucks everything in (*see* Universe). Black holes are entropy – that is chaos and termination – the final collection point of information and information is bits of energy – light. The black hole contains the diminished energy after it metaphorically dies – it contains "hidden" information that has crossed the horizon of no return. It is a piece of film with recorded bits of information; and the film is the horizon of the black hole thermally radiating the information outward as a hologram.

All these, which are energy protons, evaporate, including black holes. Everything, which includes people are protons, - a wave of

⁹⁰ Faulkner, William, *Requiem for a Nun* (1951).

energy – light. Black holes, are extremely dense, hence concentrated gravity; and this concentrated dense gravity travel about the universe like a vacuum cleaner drawing in all forms of energy; energy which collects like sediment on the rim the horizon. This sediment is composed of elementary particles of material information, which are protons - hidden information in bits of energy. This energy cannot be erased; it is thermalized and radiated outwards in an ever-expanding void of space. It is this thermalized energy, this image that we see perceive as a hologram. Eventually, the black hole becomes so heavy, that it collapses. It is as if the entire system of universes is constantly being recycled, that information is 13.73 +/- 0.12 or approximately 13.82 billion years old.

The easiest description of what we perceive as a three dimensional world is a projection from two-dimensional data stored on the fringes of a black hole. In the world of computers, all things seen such as images and text are an informational field of numerical codes that are reconstructed and seen on a computer screen. In the case of the Internet, all data is in numerical code form, broken down into information packets, which are then sent out separately to a destination point where they are reassembled, then viewed as either text or images. Likewise, the human brain is a computer, but humans can only see a narrow light frequency band of visible light. We can only discern what we can see, and what we see is a three-dimensional hologram matrix being projected out from a two dimensional source - that being an informational field stored on the edges of a black hole. Our knowledge of the Universe is bounded by what we perceive with our senses (*see Knowledge*). According to the idea of the “*Observer Effect*,” when we measure a system like the Universe, our natural means of perceiving an object by our senses cannot be made without affecting that which we are perceiving; we see are stifled by our observational nature, our senses that limits our ability to fully perceive the phenomenon of tiniest wave particles that constitutes the larger material Universe.⁹¹

Holy, adjective:

That which is celestially sacred as opposed the profane. This idea though became perverted when Nature was equated with the Devil, a fallen world of the harsh - the profane. However, this twisted view “*pushed*” by religious institutions is in contrast that all of life throughout the Universe is a sacred creation of God’s manifested nature inhabiting reality (*see Profane & Sacred*). Though it may appear that evil reigns, holiness will increase in the good as evil must decrease for its time to end is near. God directs all things in their ways; always engaged in an infinite variety of activities; activities that encompass the shifting definition of what is virtuous and what is vice; for both are needed in the passion play of God. All is sacred when created by a mind of higher consciousness; a mind that creates and sends avatars like Buddha and Jesus to balance the affairs of Humanity; strong spirits whose righteous acts mistakenly thought of as the capricious whim of God (*see Avatars*). Holiness is not pious religious law written in stone for the irreverence of dead minds, but a kind spirit very much alive in our hearts (*see Stone*).

Homelessness, adjective:

The increasing numbers of the homeless is a direct outcome of criminal negligence of the government. They have destroyed the economy self-sustenance, the basis of homelessness, which has forced people to rely on their animal instincts for daily survival. When nearly half the budget is spent on the military industrial complex that “*starves out*” institutions of health and education, the negligent result is an impoverished society. Rather than questioning the alarming rise in homelessness, or insisting on a policy change, reactive local governments have militarized the police that harass and even execute - murder the homeless, because the

⁹¹ Mauntner, Thomas. *Dictionary of Philosophy*, London, New York: Penguin Book (1996).

government has determined that nobody has the right to shelter.

The government has determined that nobody has a right to food. In many cases, cities have made criminal a person's at personal expense the natural and spiritual right to feed the poor. It is government theft of natural and spiritual rights, the very means, and purpose of human existence. It is a society so utterly corrupt when it criminalizes ethical behavior; a society of corrupt politicians that speak of Christian morals while criminalizing them; they are people of lofty words without rational acts of compassion (*see Corruption*). Priests, nuns, and others engaged in the commandments of the spiritual hero Jesus to feed the poor, now they are arrested and put in cages. It is society whose leadership has sold its mind and heart for comforts; and if its leaders are essentially weakened and corrupted by evil immorality, how can ordinary people without any comforts of "*the good life*" be expected to not do likewise? What other way is there, but to adapt to "*the current system*" of organized pillaging of ages old, and adopt the methods of the hunt of game, "*hustling*" for survival?

Homicide, noun:

The greatest human achievement is killing each other, physically and mentally, for all other endeavors pale in their significance (*see Genocide & War*). Modern wars are defined by mass killings accomplished by machines. Because of this, death has been somewhat stripped of its sacred meaning; and homicidal people are rendered indifferent to others, especially the "*infanticide*" of children dying as "*collateral damage*" (*see Infanticide & Menticide*). Those with a conscience who have been used in committing these murderous acts, they suffer from higher incidences of suicide (*see Suicide*); something modern militaries are riddled with. Sociopaths obediently carry out the crimes of torture and murder, yet those of good conscience, know that cooperating in these crimes makes them culpable (*see Authority & Obedience*). Homicidal murder has always been the tool of both church and state; a state that has always resorted to "*regicide*," the killing of a king; or the warlocks of the church in fear of God – a God that must be dealt with by means of "*deicide*," the killing of a god. Yet an authentic God that fulfills the cycle of life, death, and rebirth, for the vain efforts of evil will never impede an authentic deity who is killed and then resurrected by its own power.

Homosexual, noun:

Mother Nature produces the anomaly, the outlier something she does on the fringes of Nature; hence, homosexuality has a biological component: i.e., people are born homosexual. In lieu of a person having a male female relationship between two people of differing sex, homosexuals replicate the psychology of the male female between another of the same biological sex (*see Heterosexual*). This dynamic naturally causes tension when the biological roles are not in synch the psychological roles birthed from Nature. The primary threat of violence to homosexuals is not committed by heterosexuals, but by "*closet gays*" that are repressed homosexuals preying upon effeminate males; particularly, police that conduct rectum searches, and condone rape in jails as a means of sadistic control (*see Heterosexual & Police*).

Republicans vociferously preach against homosexuality, but its leaders, many of them "*faggots*," always seem to be tied up in some sort of scandal of being discovered as "*closet*" homosexuals: e.g., "*big mouth*," Senator Marco Rubio; and Democrats that preach acceptance of homosexuality they seem to be tied up in heterosexual scandals of rape against the opposite sex: e.g., President Bill Clinton. Open practices of homosexuality are not an issue for most people who "*mind their own business*," but it is

an issue if it becomes the means to extort a politician that is a conservative icon “*hiding their real nature in the closet.*” That is why politicians that hide their homosexuality in the closet ought not to be voted for, because they can place the nation at risk if “*blackmailed*”; and this is what disqualifies Senators Marco Rubio and Lindsey Graham from high office; not their alleged homosexuality “*hiding in the closet,*” but their hypocrisy and vulnerability of being extorted for favors. But political “*faggots,*” hiding in the closet ought to consult with Milo Yiannopoulos, the young comedic commentator championing freedom of speech, the new voice for conservatives, he has shown that homosexuality is perhaps no longer an issue to fear, for it is the impression of the word which gives it power; and the impression of being a hypocrite is even worse (*see* Yiannopoulos, Milo).

Hong Kong, noun:

You are the traveler; the estranged migrating immigration checkpoints (*see* Traveler). Welcome to the New York, the London of Asia, which Tokyo, Japan; Singapore, Shanghai, China, all want to be that place. Its where all the major media outlets proudly broadcast from as the sheik place to be; and that is true of the international jet set crowd. Only Hong Kong truly is international, because as a colonized island of British Empire of trade, it has always been the roost where language and races of oriental and occidental minds and bodies comingle. It was historically destined to be a premier, international city in the age of globalization; a process of creating singularities in economic systems and markets (*see* Globalization). Politically, it’s an infectious zone quarantined by Beijing authorities that despite emperors of antiquity, or a communist chairpersons, has always been isolationist in protecting its culture. But Hong Kong culture is pure mercantile banking with the face of an eclectic Asian look, a cosmopolitan face that “*celebrities*” with the vanity of pride claim as one of their own; a place where large amounts of money are exchanged; yet this cosmopolitan face of the “*beautiful people*” is merely a whore in high heels, where people “*hedge their bets*” between China and America with offshore accounts. It is an urban city state of “*the rich and crooked*” that dress better, but are probably of a worse moral character than the impoverished people in Siem Reap, Cambodia forced by circumstances to be whores; the Cinderella sister city where tourists, religious pilgrims, engineered poverty and the business of religion all migrate to in the communal practice of seeking redemption for a small price; a fee that allows sinful believers to “*hedge their bets*” with a prayer to any god that willing to hear them (*see* Cambodia).

Beijing has tried to replace Hong Kong with Shanghai, but Western people, particularly billionaires still prefer the southern cities of Hong Kong and Macao. So, though Beijing desires to circumnavigate control issues by supplanting the city, still Beijing dare not upset too much the international business of Hong Kong, being one of the largest offshore banking facilities for the secret bank accounts of the corrupt – and that includes senior communist party officials (*see* Panama Papers); and corrupt business is a time honored practice in China; that which has always been a foundational practice, a primary basis of Chinese culture as a means of relating – the art of free maritime commerce – trade and banking. Beijing needs Hong Kong to relate to the outside world which she has a history of shutting off to the outside foreigner – the invader – the agent of change; change that Beijing tries to quarantine, but the virus is already been let loose amongst the youth.

The traveler crossing this city will be confronted with a bizarre of hustling West Africa, Indian, Pakistani, Chinese, Japanese, and the legacy of the English speaking white man. The great Anglican lion graces Hong Kong bank notes; banking is the primary motor; the finances of trade missions between the inside forbidden cities of China and the outside world, quarantined zones, the

ancient practice of building firewalls to protect the Chinese people from infectious social diseases. Huckstering is the psychology of this town; and banks play the role of the fortunetellers of old, predicting economic fortunes or their demise. Tourism is what keeps people beguiled by the oriental mythology of the interplay of cultural and racial dissimilarities and similarities of the Western mind unavoidably drawn to encounters with the indifferent, friend or foe of an Eastern mindset. Both sides, in quest of bounties of the Earth, will sleep with each other in a union of negotiated tensions.

The word "*hong*" is the word for bank in Chinese dialects; and Hong Kong banks historically laundered the opium drug trade and theft of Chinese resources. The city is a historical case study of the proselytizing white man trying to control the yellow man's economy - the politics of saving people for Jesus as the means to plundering their souls and property. There are bananas of all varying taste and sizes; and the yellow man of Hong Kong comes with a bit of the white mind; varying shades of the oriental mind imbued with the white man's bible and feudal outlooks; a mind that is as equally occidental as it is oriental. Christian minds smeared with the culture and race of their oriental parent. Yet these bilingual, Christian Eurasians, are the agents of change challenging the legitimacy of the nation state's political apparatus in its various forms of ideological governance. Hong Kong is the social psychology of modernity of intertwining cultures creating the new societies of tomorrow without frontiers.

The turmoil of capitalist practice mixed with communist authority torturing society is the story of China, the most intact ancient civilization ruled by the "*Red Emperors*" of Beijing whose subjects are unhappy with the turmoil of unforgiving business mixed with a failed ideology. All civilizations, rest on the foundations of oppression; and here old wise Chinese wisdom says One China, two systems; one English the other Chinese, but adding Taiwan and Portuguese Macau into the geo-political dynamics, it is postulated, One China, four systems. Perhaps this reality is the foundations, a model for future world government, One Earth; Many Systems (*see China*). Yet, the "*Red Emperors*" preach it, yet undermine it. Central authorities are clever, wise to redefine - normalize internal borders with identification in terms of customs and immigration: zones, partitions between One China and her three alienated children, a policy that allows old Chinese business communities to soldier on doing their part to project a presentable face to a global, yet a greedy audience that does not care if China does not try to hide a poisoned, hellish moonscape choked with gas and smoke that is something like a scene in a movie.

History must always prevail, so it is only just that all must suffer the unrighteous torturing of each other for a Hong Kong Dollar. The old British strand of Nathan, "*the odor of goodness*," and Asian servitude to the English vices of theft, along with the virtue of being the exemplar student in mastering that lesson, it is a perfect match for laundering money. So, as the Eastern Sun arises with the setting of the Western moon, both the white and yellow man stand on the neck of enslaved labor, for both have come to greet each other that common ground proving that "*all is fair in love and war*." It is a city where nothing is free; all things are turned for cent or two. Though the sodomy of this Gomorrah may be a bit suffocating; still it caters to all sin; all have a sin to be redeemed here. And as the men shrill in the streets peddling suits, it is the women, old and beautiful, that drive this callous face.

It is the twisted face of the colonial past; an old twisted Englishman man dressed as a Boy Scout soldier, whose painting resides in the lobby at a two star crooked hotel - hustling as a four star hotel that "*nickels and dimes*" the guest "*to death*." And the Pakistani, Indians, and West Africans, generally the "*fucked*," trapped immigrant man, who has his Hindu and Islamic churches

claiming enlightenment while still dueling with the unenlightened Anglican colonial master; now forced to live with his servants. This is where all visa problems come to demand the “*guanxi*,” the official forms and payments powered by the abandoned slave labor pools, continued so due to near impossible hurdles of control “*poking and prodding*” the cattle sown below into a manmade hell; all in the streets looking for a way out.⁹²

Hongos, (Spanish) noun:

Wild mushrooms found in moist tropical and temperate climates (*see* Mushroom). It is preferable to consume *psiquedliéco hongos* psychedelic mushrooms (*see* Psiquedliéco). Many of these varieties contain psilocybin, a sacred hallucinogenic known to indigenous cultures (*see* Psilocybin).

Honor, noun & verb:

To respect, admire, to honor an individual for something honorable that they did as a mark of distinction differentiating themselves from others. Something spoken by exceptionally corrupt politicians, but rarely practiced; in actuality, politicians, and unaccountable bureaucrats construct absurd rules that test the honor of most when rendered into a state of indignant poverty. This talk of honor by politicians without honor, this is the source of alienation, justifiable indignation by good people taught the virtues of honor, yet are witnesses and victims of “*creepy*” politicians and leaders that “*talk the talk, but don’t do the walk.*” That expression means the deadly “*bull shitters*” that society is plagued by. Given the state of the corrupted vices of egomaniacal politicians, what is needed are the virtuous types of ancient lore such as brave Hector Prince of Troy, the courageous Spartacus the Roman slave, and the noble Brutus of the Roman Senate – all leaders from either the lower classes or aristocrats who understood that power is conferred by those that they need to protect (*see* Brutus, Marcus Junius, Hector of Troy & Spartacus).

In a world that preaches equality, the irony is we address corrupt politicians with the title “*the honorable*” Mr. Obama; and we address “*shyster*” lawyers that have fooled the public with dishonorable acts claiming they are crime fighters to be elected judges as “*your honor.*” Truthfully, none of them has done any ethical acts that warrant such an address; most have carried out criminal acts on behalf of enhancing their careers based on lies. Their hands are soaked in the crimes of oppression and in the case of presidents, police state and military operatives, the blood of millions of people. Only God in the heroic personages of Prometheus, Jesus and Buddha did anything that was honorable; without egoistic personal gain that robbed people of dignity; but one must have a sense of self – and an ego to have a moral purpose (*see* Buddha & Jesus of Nazareth). And in the case of God, having a reverence and respect for the power of Absolute Creation to create, control and destroy all things. “*The honor of God is a very good thing...And all things considered, one gains by having it on one’s side.*”⁹³ All have a marathon race to run; and in order to endure it, one will need the energy of God to run the good race. Where does the power come from to see the race of our lives to its end? It comes from the spirit imbued within by God. The Old Book says, those who honor Me, I will honor them. Nobody can survive in this World alone. So “*let us lay aside every weight...and let us run with endurance the race that is set before us...*”⁹⁴

⁹² The author periodically passes through Hong Kong for visa renewals to the mainland.

⁹³ Anouilh, Jean, *Becket*, Paramount Pictures (1964).

⁹⁴ Hebrews 12: 1, New Testament.

Hope, noun & verb:

The most negative word in any metaphysical dictionary, for it implies a person has given up on launching action for positive change. A religious faith in what appears to be an unavoidable fate being changed by a God capable of bending the rules, or structured situations causing an oppressive situation. Given the historical record of humanity's penchant for insanities, we all hope for a better world not plagued by deadly absurdities. Obama's "slick" public relations ploy ran on the slogan "hope and change," but most ended up chained without any hope because under his lies things changed for the worse. Obama never defined what hope meant, nor did he define what changes he had in mind. But all decent people knew what it meant: it meant a change from the past policies that impoverished them and the wars of foreign intervention that only contributed to that end. But the only thing believers in Obama's "slick" lies got, was a slippery slope of slime ever more precipitously dragging them downward into a sewer hole.

Hope is a torturous word when change never comes; people need change now, not some "bullshit" promise of the hope that there might be some good change. However, do not count on it from politicians that sleep and eat in luxury accommodations paid for by the poor. Since liars promise hope, but never make an effort to change their own lack of reputable character or humane empathy, people have to rely on a higher power to keep themselves from changing into a bitter person. People want to believe in a Messiah of change, but most eventually intuitively place their impossible situation into the hands of God and accept their Fate; or they petition God for a statistical anomaly - a miracle; and occasionally that does happen (*see* Miracle & Milgro).

Hospital, adjective & noun:

1. An institution nursing the public health. A place where all the wounded from both domestic and global wars eventually come to rest; but though there is rest from the rigors of human conflict, knife fights and gun wounds provided by the few good doctors, there is no rest from doctors that treat people for a vain career traveling in the guise of goodness. Given that all sorts of maladies are manufactured by industrialized society, modern hospitals are assembly lines of injured and sick people waiting in long lines caused by the negligence of governance to care for its victims; and to add emotional injury to physical injury, systems of financial accounting demand the paperwork of remuneration from the poor rather than from the public treasury in the grips of powerful interests financing their wars. Hospitals have been inappropriately invaded by the business practice, a "den of thieves" turning a profit rather than turning the system of care back into a common, shared resource. Besides, using this resource by a person made into patients presenting themselves for treatment is a privilege to be begged for from the corrupt.

Moreover, hospitals have been invaded by helicopter gunships serving the bill for being neutral in offering help to locals trapped in war zones. People are not the problem, the actual problems are of an impoverished public suffering constant injustices, which drive them to war, and public goods such as health and education are starved out on the budget by the military and prison industrial complexes, and dismantled by privatized interests. But doctors are a problem for the military, especially if they nurse back to health combatant insurgents - the motive behind the military bombing hospitals, yet claiming it an accident; for every doctor killed, one thousand insurgents die of neglect.

2. Hospitals were birthed in medial war zones. To be hospitable is to be in an amiable state of mind - to host a guest in need by acting with benevolence towards them. Historically, the institution of health, the hospital was administered by the Hospitiliers, a

religious order of knights who cared for the wounded from battles while crusading for the imposition of what they believed to be the Kingdom of God to be established in Jerusalem.

Huevón, (Spanish) adjective:

Based on the word *huevo* (egg); Spanish vernacular for “nuts,” or “balls” as in somebody is “nuts” enough to have some “balls” to stand-up to “bullshit;” most of which comes from the government; and in order for “we the people” to take back a hijacked government, we need some ethical people with the *huevo*nes to confront the police state with protests and noncompliance to absurd rules which only serve the prison industrial complex.

Human, adjective & noun:

Humanity is not an end in itself, but rather a means to an end - the expression of the faculties of a Divine Spark in action; like an intelligently designed angel, yet he is a killer angel (*see* Angel). Advanced thinking creatures titled *Homo sapiens* which are plagued by an awareness of their own mortal state of being helpless to that fact, a perishable biological animal; a condition producing both good and bad behaviors: e.g., fearful, superstitious hence oppressive religions, or an awareness of an intimate relationship to a higher state of consciousness labeled as God. Though humans can learn from the past, at times, they do not think, so they are lost; and when they do think, they do not seem to learn, so they have placed themselves in great danger of extinction. It is the simpler technological cultures that understand the sacred consciousness of God; they are trying to protect the Earth from the ravages of modern man; an internecine murderous creature. Humanity is faced with the most destructive forces in history threatening our existence: the short-sightedness of leaders and ambitious money seekers advocating wars; they are willing to destroy humanity through wars, and the environment that sustains all life, the laws of Nature that sustains humanity, the truth that sustains all - they “kill-off.” Indeed, homicidal maniacs destroy everything good that sustains life so they can “pile-up” money for yet another day – but the day of reckoning for humanity may have already passed – a dead planet full of dying people.

Human Development Index (HDI), noun:

If Humanity is not an end in itself, but rather a means to an end – then that end long ago was perhaps was better, but now entirely miserable. According to the ancient Mayan and Vedic calendars, of an earlier age, over 26, 0000 years ago, humanity had reached the evolutionary zenith of technical and metaphysical enlightenment during that period of time. Starting about 26,000 years ago, humanity began its long descent into a state of devolved barbarity. In the year 2000, 147 corrupt world leaders agreed to measure the well-being of the World’s populations and try to make progress on securing that welfare by the year 2015. This effort is reported yearly in the Human Development Report based on the Human Development Index (HDI). However, those measures merely reflected the “naked truth” that humanity continues an ever-downward spiral because of a corrupt economic system controlled by 1,826 billionaires “sucking the life” out of people (*see* Billionaire). If a nation that is considered highly developed, then why is it drowning in suicides, drug addictions and violent crime (*see* Suicide)? Unfortunately, the technical measures never measure the real variables as to why there is utterly no progress; they never measure increasing levels of the vices of political power; the corrupting influences of covetousness greed for power and finance stealing the labor of working people!

There were 188 countries in 2014 being measured in the Human Development Index whose technical measures are life

expectancy, education, and income. However, in the 15-year period, only two countries made substantial progress; those two countries are China and Russia; two countries that the US has belittled and slandered to cover its own failures – its own mendacity. However, the rise of China was built upon slave labor, and its political apparatus is utterly corrupt, so its position is highly suspect; and Russia likewise. Their corrupt leaders are able to do a much better job as long as the economies prosper; but they show that they are better at looking after themselves while pretending to care for their own people. Yet, that is no different from corrupted America's leaders that pretend to be righteous, acting like gangsters, "*odor of their goodness*" is "*sucking the life*" out of their own people by forcing them to pay taxes in support of the military industrial complex, and the rest of the World through fraudulent development loans creating debts that cannot be repaid, which then serve as the basis for wars of repayment.

Meanwhile, the US since the year 1982 when it was ranked fourth has been steadily falling in the index ratings in nearly every category, now ranked seventh. In all categories, income, education, and general health, the people of the US have been steadily sliding in a pit of poverty, while their gangster leaders have been living ever more lavish lifestyles because they have stolen nearly all the wealth (*see* Wealth Management). Though the US is considered a developed nation, its ethics in sharing are barbarous and cruel; they "*suck down*" most of the World's resources impoverishing those nations at the bottom of the Index. The only thing they substantially contribute too, is building the figures of the misery index because they, and now China are the spiders at the center of a global economic system that has paved the World with massive poverty enforced by industrial complexes designed for war profiteers that drain the collective labors of citizens and directed away from the welfare of society to pay for these unrighteous sin. Though we have the technology to feed, clothe and house all 7 billion people, still it is estimated that there are about one billion destitute people suffer hunger, disease, homelessness, and bad water supplies; and about 80 percent of the global population who are poor are in danger of joining the 1 billion utterly destitute. Some experts believe we could feed these poor at the cost of thirty billion dollars a year. In other words, this problem could be vastly mitigated now. However, the World's philanthropic billionaire ogres, of which 62 have as much as half the world's population, they could, but will not solve the situation because their moral education, and their socialization to think themselves entitled, has been stunted by the evil effects of money (*see* Philanthropy).

Yet perhaps this evil system, exposed by the release of the Panama Papers, which named the venal characters responsible for this situation, their evil end is near (*see* Panama Papers). According to the Mayan and Vedic calendars, the present dark age of evil and the ill effects of its truncated consciousness, which commenced 26,000 years ago, are beginning to abate as of 2012. This current age has culminated in the wars of the 20th and 21st Centuries, and if we can manage not to extinguish humanity in another cataclysmic war, we should over the 26,000 years see a gradual improvement in the human condition; and perhaps what are considered the idealistic dreams will become a normal reality that we once enjoyed eons ago in Golden Age of Consciousness.

Human Rights, noun:

If humanity is not an end in itself, but only a means to an end, then what is that end to be? There are no human rights when that phrase is merely a political slogan used by corrupt politicians and officials and on the payroll of the powerful. In an age of ethnic cleansing caused by old cultural conflicts exacerbated by poverty gripping the World, corrupt politicians looking to launch wars of profit, claim it has become necessary to intervene in the internal affairs of other nations (*see* Intervention). This was the case when the US brought the ethnic cleansing to an end in the former Yugoslavia in the 1990s - a place where the Europeans were reluctant

to do anything about. Though the victorious allies ended the genocide of Adolph Hitler, still it occurs; and though new international laws forbid intervening in the internal affairs of other nations, still intervening contrary to the paradoxes of this law is necessary to preserve human life. People dying as unintentional “*collateral damage*” in a war for oil is bad, but it is nothing compared to the intentional murdering of ethnic groups by those in power. People have critiqued the US for intervening in the Middle East to control the flow of oil, but that is a simplistic view when the primary beneficiaries of the continued flow of oil have been the Europeans and Asians that never paid in blood for that vital flow (*see Oil*).

The US has broken international laws forbidding wars, wars that have inadvertently killed almost 2 million innocent people; yet that was not the policy of the wars. Many NGOs preach, “*Don’t be evil*,” but that can be doublespeak. They claim that they are delivering justice, but that is problematic when its leaders are engaged in a conspiracy that is evil: i.e., American based NGO human rights organizations are covertly funded by sources in bed with “*Darth Vader*” of the evil, a mission to expand the American Empire, not protect people from being murdered. They can carry out overt and covert work as collaborators, instruments of the CIA engaged in regime changes, not stopping human rights violations (*see NGOs*). NGOs are the velvet glove over the “*fist*” that is under the direction of the “*hidden hands*” controlling government (*see Hidden Hand*). They attack the human rights abuses of nations that the US government desires to overthrow; yet these same organizations never critique the grotesque human rights violations of the US government. They are hypocrites that speak of violations, but whose purpose is regime change (*see Hypocrisy*). These activists give the veneer of humane authenticity, but in truth it is a toxic piñata concealing the military industrial complex and government interests using the rhetoric of defending human rights to defend war profiteering.

Though the US has intervened in other nations to end genocide, in its own society, it violates human rights through its incarceration and economic policies. The US government is the single most threat to human right within its own domains. While they accuse other nations of violating human rights, and using it as an excuse to invade countries, they violate the human rights of US citizens through the use of brutal police tactics; the use of the death penalty, and the incarceration of the largest prison population in the World (*see Death Penalty & Prison*). Though they consistency fail to meet many of the goals of the Human Development Index within their own country, their overseas ventures which kill millions are technically not considered to be a policy of genocide, yet its outcomes effectively are its equivalent (*see Human Development Index*).

It is a fact that the industrialized nations of the West can easily service the human right to food, shelter, clothing and medicine, but the certain conservative elements in US society discourage it, because it is in the grips of the military industrial complex the “*sucks-up*” nearly half of the government’s budget; and evil men that benefit from war profiteering, they practice an evil, deadly attitude delivered that they enforce by the “*clenched fists*” of the police state and its courts. Hence the US government is an enterprise that functions on organizing the orchestration of death be it warfare, or intentional criminal negligence. Federal Judge Steven Rhodes is clearly a criminal that ought to place on trial as such. He presided over the bankruptcy proceedings for the City or Detroit, Michigan. In that case he enriched “*shyster*” lawyers with millions of dollars while cutting of water to about 14 percent of the city’s residence, tens of thousands of people whose only fault was they are destitute; render poor by criminal neglect of the government. Judge Rhodes arrogantly asserted that nobody has a right to affordable of free water; nobody has the [human] right to shelter, food or medicine; and its even been determined that nobody has the right to even help; even that natural

right to give, as commanded by God, has made illegal in many cities! And where was Obama in this scenario? He was on the side of evil because “*hope and change*” for him are chains to shackle people to the state machinery responsible for causing poverty.

Their hypocrisy is legendary around the World; the US government is “*sick joke*,” a psychopathic state whose primary goal is to control its own by means of death and destruction on behalf of a few oligarchs (see Hypocrisy, Oligarchy & Psychopathic State). In the case of the Detroit bankruptcy, the crime was referred to the United Nations and condemned by that international body because representational democracy in the US is an utter lie. Fortunately, many Americans know the truth, but unfortunately have fallen short in effecting any change because large portions of the public are so desensitized, they gleefully participate in these crimes; and the many others, are just too stupid to understand. There is no “*hope and change*” as Obama promised, because he and all other corrupt politicians are chained by the corrupting influences of the vanity of power and money.

Hurricane, noun:

1. Weather: Tropical storms birthed off the coast of western Africa travel westward and make landfall in the Caribbean or North America. Hurricanes cover large areas and its characteristics are high winds and rains. Hurricane Katrina (2005) that struck the City of New Orleans was a preventable disaster caused by criminal negligence of government. Do not rely on government assistance to protect life, but rely on government to protect property at the cost of life.

2. Political storms: Society has been driven to near destruction by corrupt leadership; and they ought to be forewarned of a coming hurricane storm of their own making! These leaders playing a Hegelian Dialect game will be blown over in the horrific winds of vengeance; God’s vengeance for murdering children by warfare, torturing innocent men caught up on the wrong side, twisting the rule of law to rob people of life, liberty and their property. Nationalist Saddam Hussein of Iraq, and Arab socialist Gaddafi of Libya ended up hiding from their victims, and both lost their lives for it. Western politicians think themselves immune from this fate – their arrogance will have them end up with a similar fate: i.e., hanging from a noose, or killed by mob violence.

Hypocrisy, noun:

To espouse a value and a belief, but act contrary to those stated beliefs is hypocrisy; and clearly, politicians and people are guilty. When people state they believe in the rule of law, but violate the heart of the law, they are hypocrites. In order for torture and murder to be official policy, the government must rely on the obedience and cooperation of the citizenry. To be blindly obedient is to be either stupid or fearful; and to be cooperative is either stupidity or culpable in carrying out these crimes. Why is this? Perhaps it is because the government is in the business of ruling and moving the mind through fear. People are taught to hate that which they do not understand. Nevertheless, the enemy is not really hate, but fear; we should hate the lies that make us fearful; we should hate those that intentionally instill paranoia in our minds; we should hate the hypocrites (see Hate). The ethical, good natured people, their role that God would have them play is to be contemptuous of the childish logic of leaders that espouse lofty principle, yet abandon those principles when justifying the call to arms by a nation claiming those principles that conceals the real aim of the call to make money.

Indicted Government

Iceland, *noun*:

Iceland is the only Western democracy and not an autocratic oligopoly, a nation ruled by its people; and because it is a democracy it escaped the grip of fascist corruption that has taken over the United States, Canada, Japan, and the European Union; all countries beset by deadly effects of empire building fueled by the military industrial complex, banks, corporations, and the one percent of the population that controls all the levers of power; those levers being all political institutions, corrupted politicians, militarized police and economic deregulation (*see* Corruption) When the 2008 financial crisis imploded societies, the people of Iceland rewrote the constitution with new fiduciaries and removed all the “*crooked*” politicians, arrested and jailed 26 bankers and allowed the banks to fail, then reorganized the financial sector under government control by separating commercial banking from investment banking, then they will sell the failed banks, and give the payout to the citizens; hence the economy has largely recovered while all other economies further spiraled downward; and in October 2015, the IMF announced that Iceland would be totally out of debt with them by the year’s end; and that equates to total freedom while other nations are enslaved.

Yet the lure of money is sometimes too strong to resist; for it corrupts even good people led astray. This situation of continual corruption between government and banks was further exposed in 2016 by the revelations from the Panama Papers that showed that porcine, Prime Minister Sigmundur David Gunnlaugsson is a “*crook*” in guise of an honest reformer, so he resigned before the protesting mob at the front gates lynched him (*see* Panama Papers). The truth always prevails; and the solution to the economic and militarist diseases that has infected the West is the practice of democracy by the people constantly “*pushing back*” the veils of secrecy needed for corruption to flourish (*see* Democracy & Solution).

Id, *noun*:

In psychoanalysis, the unconscious part of the psyche where resides the instinctive impulses that seek normal, pleasurable satisfaction modified by the ego, an awareness of the self, informed by the subconscious superego of a learned conscience before being overtly expressed; yet if a psyche is disturbed it will seek either sadistic pleasures without conscience, or masochistic pleasures contemptuous of the self (*see* Psyche); and if disturbed, the mindless primitive monsters buried deeply within the subconscious mind come to light driven by the conceit of egomaniacs and their delusional self-importance which has become ever more unbearable with each passing day (*see* Monster). Given the evidence, why are leaders apparently devoid of a learned conscience? Perhaps they were traumatized by parental authorities they hate themselves, hence masochist, or learned from their evil values entitling them to be exempt from moral codes taught in religions and codified in law: e.g., George Bush and Dick Cheney as they sadistically enjoyed torturing and murdering people, or Obama with “*tongue in cheek*” constantly being caught in lies (*see* Tongue-in-Cheek); and if leaders are disturbed, then the realization of a psychopathic state becomes a reality; institutions populated by psychopaths perpetrating the nightmares on a grand scale (*see* Nightmare & Psychopathic State).

Identity, *noun*:

Identity politics functions on promoting stereotypes that depend upon narratives which that are not entirely based on logical reason, but a faith in an ideology in need of demonizing and assigning blame to a specific gender, religion, ethnicity, economy, or

psychology. Identity politics “*divides and conquers*” people into groups who have more similarities than dissimilarities; those of privilege are elites that sponsor this notion to keep folks fighting each other, and not those privileged to rule by cunning deceit. Since most human beings have little money, they are not privileged to indulge their happiness; so it becomes very easy to create a scapegoat - but that goat, is poor like most. White privilege is a myth when most have experience homelessness, financial ruin, and their own children killed by violet police. Yet most are still alive and striving every day to “*live by their wits*” and hard labor.

Politicians are privileged, but not among the citizens whose honest labors of merit are of good use to others, not special privileges based identity where the privileged group accuse others of being privileged. Cultural appropriation is how we share knowledge and learn, and appreciate each other. Knowledge is appropriated, like from ancient China, or lost knowledge returned from Arabia to the West. Yet in those societies it is viewed as honoring their contributions, attacked with hostility. In the US, a pack of “*losers*” complain about people appropriating cultural attributes, yet that includes the best and the worst. These Justice Warriors ought to start defending free speech, black lives in Africa, and homosexuals and women in Saudi Arabia before “*whining*” about the past phantoms largely retired, but the norm in other countries. However, these ideologues never complain about the bombs that are being rained down on the innocent, for them, affirmative action argues for the equal right to be allowed to rain those bombs.

Ideology, noun:

Politics and religion are learned, and most people, particularly politicians can be classified in the standard ideological taxonomies of religion or politics left or right wing, libertarian or authoritarian; Jew, Christian, Muslim, Hindu or Buddhist, only a few can said to be “*their own man.*” Both Church and State are based upon subjective ideas put into play by the egotism of mindless ideologues, which have killed many people. Psychologically, the introjections of learned values and belief into the mind, then collectively projected as truth. The truth is, all religious and political ideologies are guilty of employing violence as the means to instituting theological states that embrace capitalism, socialism, or communism, and ordinary people are trapped between these political ideas, which have never entirely fulfilled their promises to be just. We must be careful when making assessments; it’s not so black and white; just shades of gray. Since these are just ideas, there has never really been any have a track record of being taken over by those who seek power over the general well-being of people. Capitalism has killed and starved people, as has communism; and communism was a reaction to unjust excesses of capitalism. What we need to do is condemn the murder and violence by both perspectives and move beyond this tired debate and seek new, alternative social systems that combine the best of both ideas. The West is a failed enterprise - that is for certain. It is failed because its leaders “*don’t give a damn*” about the welfare of their own societies, only how much money they personally can accumulate. If the West is a collection of democracies, then why do people continue to vote for ideologies, which never represent the welfare of the nation?

In the US, the two political parties have more in common than any significant differences when it comes to the ownership of what actually finances the party operations e.g., the Clinton Foundation, a money-laundering machine in the guise of charity that is a purveyor of influence peddling. Both are beneficiaries of the wealth of corporate power, and are institutionalized ideologies that support the right of the state to oppress its citizens, and commit grave human rights abuses abroad. The democrats, the liberals are fascist; they are owned by the true power within the US, wealth and corporate power. This why Bill Clinton “*pushed*” Ronald Reagan’s crime agenda, which grew the privatized prison system; followed by adopting the elder George Bush’s NAFTA treaty

“selling out” labor, a Democrat constituent group to the benefit of the profits of corporations. Then Barack Obama “pushing” of the idiot George Bush’s war programs contrary to the antiwar movement that voted for him. The Republicans are reactionaries with no domestic plan to enhance the prosperity of the American people. They are radical statist that only support the government’s right to torture and kill people to maintain the hold that wealth and corporate power have over the instruments of state. They maintain their political power by appealing to social conservatives by supporting subtle racism which is the basis of the police state oppressing minorities, and fundamental religion which is “hell bent” on war in order to bring on Armageddon.

China is a country with public administrative problems on vast scales that the West has demonstrated by its own moral failures that it could never manage; never manage because it has strayed from the sacrosanct ethics of true democracy, something Chinese immigrants seek. Rational speculation would suggest that Chinese society holds great promise of metamorphosing the failed ideologies of capitalism and socialism into something very new: i.e., wherein we can all be free to pursue our own labors, but we share the fruits of the labor to make humanity more just (*see* China). Moreover, this management of societal problems on a vast scale would be even more successful if the Chinese government were not so corrupt in stealing the fruit of the harvest, a common characteristic they share with corrupt America. In truth the peasants share the harvest from the fields, because they work together; they are kinder; it is the city people whose way of life, of winner take all in usurious mercantile dealings that makes them indifferent and non-sharing - unkind. It is good that a man can own his own life, but remember we are all interdependent; and nothing is possible without collaboration of sowing and harvesting.

Ideologue, noun:

An individual person that fervently claims they believe in a particular political or religious doctrine; yet this same fervent believer, frequently a miscreant, will be the first to violate the sacrosanct creed they preach and force their personal twisted doctrines rationalizing their personal power upon others: e.g., sociopathic eschatologists trying to bring about the end of the World rather than leaving it in the hands of God (*see* Eschatology); or twisted politicians like the Clintons preaching democratic values while selling them out for a dollar bill. Such blind allegiance to an idea while betraying it leads to problems in the public realm, especially if there is no room for rational compromise, or if that individual violates their own beliefs, like Obama who championed the Constitution while a presidential candidate, but set new low standards in enforcing its provisions. The World is always beset by leaders steeped in cracked ideologies they do not live; so, it is difficult to bring about change (*see* Tyrant).

Iglesia, (Spanish) noun:

Church; the institution of the Catholic Church in Latin America has largely been a marriage between the state and the upper classes that control it. In effect, much of Latin America has suffered a theocracy of sorts controlled by the powerful; and now with the first Latin American, Pope Francis, it has emerged once again. But there are a few that stray from the power that controls both church and state. Their fervencies to help the poor, as Christ commanded them were put to the test during the wars of aggression perpetrated by the US upon the innocent people that challenged their rule. Given the scale of the murderous nature of these proxy wars instigated by miscreant leaders claiming to be Christians, and supported by insane eschatologists seeking to end the World, the rise of Liberation Theology within the ranks of the Catholic Church occurred (*see* Eschatology); an interpretation of the sacred creeds of the mission of Jesus that was correctly on the mark as a doctrine of ethical, righteous acts. However, the reigning Pope

of that time period was a Polish, anti-communist priest (Pope John Paul II), who purged this good theology in favor of the US position; he chose the convenience of evil over arduous task of carrying out God's instructions. Once again evil politics prevailed over the true Jesus and the murder of his priests – but the peoples' "*fe*" (faith) never subsided in believing that Jesus and Mary would reign in the end - and some believe that it did with the ascension of Pope Francis (*see* Fe, Jesus of Nazareth & Morena).

Illegitimate, adjective:

A perverse word that is a representation of a perverse idea embodied in law. How can anything created by Nature, God be illegitimate? How can people fleeing persecution or babies born out of wedlock be illegitimate? The idea of an illegal baby is so dehumanized; it must be an idea invented by a sadistic, perverse mind. This idea of not being legal extends to the world of politics: i.e., apparently the government and its mountains of crimes are legitimate, but an anarchist protesting these crimes and the system that generated them is considered illegitimate. Given the perversity of this immoral logic, it must serve as evidence of a perverse mind accusing others of what they are – illegitimate perverts of state.

Illuminati, noun:

There is no definite proof that such an occult organization of murderous power exist. The word Illuminati means the holder of the light; in this case Lucifer (*see* Lucero). They worship Satan, not the true Morning Star, as revealed by the Star of Bethlehem, Jesus – though they pose as Christians. It is reputed to be a secret satanic cult whose evil members claim to possess superior enlightenment laying claim to occult power and knowledge professing the esoteric principles of a mystic religion that requires human sacrifice, preferably children. It is confused with the Masonic and Rosicrucian orders, and the Jesuits, though the former two were basically opposed to the latter, but its originating members may have been drawn from those ranks.

It is alleged by unverifiable sources that the European monarchy may be the head member drawn from the Crown Council of 13 core families with long historical lineages and money (e.g., Rothschild, Rockefeller & DuPont), and then followed by the Committee of 300. Some even believe there may be an extraterrestrial connection directing the illuminati (*see* Extraterrestrial). Some believe that the Crown Council sponsored the establishment of the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, and the Bilderberg Group; their memberships may be drawn from the Committee of 300 families that serve the Crown Council of 13. Family members are prominent personas (e.g., Bush) that hold membership in other organizations such as the Skull and Bones, a fraternity at Yale, and the Bohemian Grove that definitely accomplished practitioners of occult rituals (*see* Bohemian Grove & Skull and Bones). Since the country is owned and operated by these devil worshippers, it is a total warmongering, occultist society that worships money – so its much-vaunted love of capitalism as a religion, that is the same attribute which is the business of satanic worshippers, an evil that takes the form of the military and prison industrial complexes.

The best depiction of this occult society of elites is one of "*a love of money, the root of all evil,*" and the worship of that evil as a religion, an occult that requires unfettered sexual orgies, which unleash satanic forces. This occult operates with impunity with their crimes being covered by members whose "*eyes are wide shut,*" an evil religion where the love of money is "*the root of all evil*" that buys everything.⁹⁵ Money, which buys power, and money combined with power can gratify any sin; power, which

⁹⁵ Kubrick, Stanley, *Eyes Wide Shut*, Warner Brothers (1999). Based on the novel *Traumnovelle* (1926); also known as *Rhapsody: A Dream Novel*, by Arthur Schnitzler. This was Kubrick's last film before his death, which some believe was a murder carried out by the Illuminati.

protects elites from their crimes of controlling prostitution, rings, drug trafficking cartels, and trafficking in human beings such as women sold into slavery, and children sold into pedophile rings. Any inquiries into this “*hidden hand*” in control of the Deep State, which is the instrument controlling societal institutions society, are met with threats of death.

Over time, the occult built their foundations to own everything displacing the public from its achievements of building an egalitarian society, as evidenced by the punctuated rise of an oligarchic class of billionaires which grew from 13 in 1985 to 450 by 2005; and this rise corresponded with a worldwide network of 1,826 billionaires engaged in a conspiracy to dominate the World (see Billionaire). They control corporate mainstream media, which controls the flow and content of information and entertainment. By design, operating from behind the scene, they rule society by controlling the sources of funding, which organized religions, educational institutions, and charities dependent upon the dispensation of grant money from corrupt foundations in the guise of charitable trusts; in effect, like a cancer, they are - everywhere (see Conspiracy & Oligarchy).

Not all these billionaires are in the Illuminati, but some of them are in an elite society that lives by different rules that all others must suffer under. Their agenda is to create the utopian world for their frolicking, perverted pleasures by imposing a dystopian world of death and slavery on the rest of humanity. They will achieve this by means of engineered wars pitting nations against each other to reduce population while profiting by the evil imposition of famine and disease “*fanning the flames*” of pandemics. They own the politicians that despite protestations, openly construct police states to control any rebellion. Fearing the indigenous tribes, they target them, and their shamans with genocide to destroy their knowledge of Nature in an alliance with the Omnipotent Good in opposition to the poisonous, satanic cults because they hate the shamans sharing this information to others (see Shaman).

I’m Sorry, colloquial expression:

“*I’m sorry*” are the two cheapest words in the English language when they are disingenuously issued so frequently. Though some cannot say “*I’m sorry*,” a necessary device to repair relationships, many discover that issuing an apology does not get them very far with the aggrieved party; especially when experts like doctors and lawyers say what great things they are going to do for their patients and clients; but then “*fuck-up*” and say with feigned concern that they did the best they could, then say they are sorry; and people have to live with their mistakes or negligence for the rest of their lives. Politicians, these strutting porcine imbeciles cannot even do that; they destroy lives in the millions; yet their victims are truly sorry for being alive. They speak of accountability from ordinary people for their sins, but being lawyers they evade the liability of being responsible for their crimes (see Apology).

Image, noun:

People are rendered “*crazy*” because they are fed a constant stream of idealized images of unobtainable beauty and wealth. People become alienated from images that are alien to reality, and alien to their good human nature; this leads to a condition of psychosis, an overwhelming emotional state of anger and depression that makes people feel like “*losers*” (see Psychosis). America is drowning in the psychosis of homicides and suicides with corporate media a contributing source of manipulative images that destroys a healthy emotional, sensitive creature rendered psychotic and neurotic. Yet these desensitized people, become easy prey for the government to recruit as police and soldiers to brutalize society on behalf of powerful money (see Psychopathic State).

Immigrant, adjective & noun:

A person, who leaves one society and travels, migrates to another. The immigrant is the greatest believer in America; for they understand that in most parts of the World, most wealth is stolen through conquest; and under the rule of law, a self-directed life of creating choices by honest labor is what a modern society like America offers. Immigrants flee fascist oppression, and they understand that slaves are not armed, but free people have a right to. Immigrants are the greatest defenders of the Bill of Rights and the Constitution when natives that have no appreciation of their rights, nor experience with governments that feel they have the right to control a citizen by the extending privileges.⁹⁶ Since humans are social creatures desiring relationships that function, naturally people gravitate; migrate to other areas populated by humans practicing methods that yield more prosperity, the chance of survival. It is the immigrant that is less trusting of government given their bad experiences with it; unlike most Americans, they know the government is not benign. They know that surveillance is a violation of contemplative thought; that electronic surveillance is rummaging about your house for information to oppress you with.

It is natural for animal forms to migrate across land and seascapes. All animal forms migrate with each other while pursuing environmental survival, but only modern humans live contrary to natural symbiotic behaviors; live contrary to the natural need to roam supplanted by artificial, parasitic patterns that requires total control over mind and body. Now people are trying to migrate away from government oppression, but though the state controls immigration into the country, they now want to control those that emigrate out to escape; they want expatriates to check in with their whereabouts and what their means of making a living are.

Immigration, noun:

In a World of religious and cultural discontinuity, hence political borders, each nation-state controls its frontiers in order to exercise control over mind and body; and all nation-states oppress over idea of maintaining the beliefs of a culture; societies where the rule of law is not the norm, but a society where the rulers steal the wealth and oppress religious and ethnic minorities. And this oppressive economic and cultural situation is the basis of Diasporas of fleeing for the myth of a better place (*see* Diaspora). In the case of America, its social psychology is English, Anglican; a mindset that includes what is familiar while excluding the unfamiliar - the foreign. Yet this mindset is not endemic to Europeans, but to all cultures and societies. No matter where one travels, they will encounter this mindset trained to assimilate others to the dominant ethnic majority ensconced upon a particular geographic location; and that is the price for entry for foreign strangers wishing to live in the adopted location – that they abandon their roots for a new land which they hope will adopt them (*see* Stranger).

Economically, this control moves outward on a global level, by allowing the migration of capital finance – but not labor, people which are treated like an object – a thing. But despite the globalization of finance and industry, people still travel the Earth seeking the bounties of prosperity (*see* Globalization). Despite the building of massive walls to keep out the exodus of humanity caused by globalization, the propaganda of the American dream will always draw people, because it still has some freedoms. Everywhere, people are trying to flee to America, and the Chinese Diaspora is policy a government that exports its population problem to the World. Still, the power of the US was built by involuntary slavery and voluntary cheap labor of immigrants trapped

⁹⁶ Zanna, Luca, *Love, Guns & Freedom*, <http://www.lovegunsfreedom.com/> (2016). Mr. Zanna is an Italian immigrant who heard stories from his grandfather of dictator Mussolini; he immigrated to America and became a US citizen; as a man who has lived in two societies, he is able to see the clear change in the mood of America from a its roots of origin, a libertarian enterprise metamorphose into a fascists enterprise.

in factories. America is a land of immigrant labor, a place where people are treated as things, and with a constant shortage of jobs, that is why her citizens are hostile, and hateful of immigrants: i.e., in a land where most people's "*roots*" would be regarded as "*trash*" from the lower levels of society, a society in denial of its origins, so she accuses others of being unworthy of entry onto the largest trash pile in history with rights. Since America's cultural roots are from England, she is a puritanical, phobic society compulsively obsessed with rule making; and her rules are generally absurd because they are based upon subjective ideas of what constitutes normalcy; hence the government is always punishing, torturing its own people to "*act white*" (*see* Compulsion).

Yet since many are forced like stowaways hiding in the bowels of a ship bound for America, immigrations rules are designed to ferret out those needing to come to America to survive a world controlled by the world order (*see* Stowaway). People are forced to live punishing lives; then upon a forced emigration, they too must be further punished through forms of assimilated that worship the source of their failed society under the whip of America and her European allies. But an American whip is perhaps better than a Chinese one. Since America is primarily white and Protestant, immigration policies reflect cultural and religious phobias. The idea that a human being a creature is illegal within a particular zone, could only come from a corrupted mind; corrupted by the idea that humans have differences as though they were of another species: e.g., black and red ants fighting over space.

There are reputed to be about 11 million human beings labeled illegal immigrants, 80 percent from México and Latin America. Hispanic voters, about 10 percent of the electorate, 70 percent of them vote democratic. Though democrats receive this block of voters, mainstream political arguments reject the granting of amnesty, a merciful act in acknowledgment of natural realities; and people waiting in the never-ending lines believe it encourages someone jumping in front of the line; and that breaks a schoolroom rule. Perhaps some fear adding to the numbers and emerging demographic group that increasingly decides national elections. But that group now includes Chinese immigrants, which increasingly vote republican. Both republicans and democrats need these voting blocs while trying to control its relative — the afflictions of immigration status. Political aspirants like billionaire Donald Trump proposes building a wall on the border; but that would be an unnecessary expense, and if he and others of his kind would focus on rebuilding an economy which would grow so large that immigrants once again would be required to help fuel it.

Politicians lie to rule an evil, misguided society manufacturing social ills. Though politicians talk of human rights, a concept birthed from Christianity, yet they act contrary to implementing the practice of justice and mercy. Despite political demands from the growing Hispanic electorate, political regimes continue to set new records in deportations to satisfy the remaining, complaining 90 percent. Fear is easier to sell than inspiration. Though authorities portray deportees as criminals, the majority are guilty of minor, misdemeanor offenses. Yet the reality is, the leadership of America is the most corrupt on Earth, and is responsible the misery spread in the form of war making for profits on behalf of corporate constituencies; and when parasitic politicians exporting their criminality, then speak of human rights, they act contrary to that claim of ethical goodness when one fourth of the deported are parents of citizens - children born in the US now deprived of their natural right to be a family.

Legalization schemes from the minds of warped humans, reflect the prison industrial model that requires one be on probation; be subject to impose fines, fees and paying taxes; undergo criminal background checks; learn English; proof of employment before being allowed to apply for permanent status. Due to draconian policies combined with protracted economic crisis, border

crossings are less numerous resulting in a net immigration drop close to zero. Despite this fact, the federal government spends about \$18 billion on immigration enforcement, more than all other federal law enforcement agencies combined; spending pattern supposedly to be diminished when all borders are declared secured, but the likelihood of that occurring is improbable.

Reactionary provisions in immigration laws are aimed at the entire working population. Proposed policies include mandatory employer reporting of employee data to both the Department of Homeland Security and the Social Security Administration; requirements that amounts to the imposition of a police-state identification system, in which every worker is tracked by the authorities. Given that, all systems have a “*false alarm*,” its use subjects tens of millions of “*legal*” workers to government investigations as immigration violators.

Immolation, noun:

In ancient times, a sacrifice of a human being by means of fire. In modern times, the innocent are immolated by warfare (*see Fire*). Its practice in contemporary times, takes the form a self-sacrifice in protest to dehumanized conditions, which are destroying the soul of humanity by the practice of fear and greed, which ignite the fires of theft, torture and war. In Australian immigration detention camps, young detainees have immolated themselves, and still that state holds these people hostage on the Pacific island of Nauru. In Tibet, monks and nuns immolate themselves protesting Chinese policy that they feel is an unjust occupation that in the past immolated the Buddhist temples of God. Evidently, humanity would rather burned down God’s house than admit its sins.

Immunization, adjective, noun & verb:

In order to immunize the mind against the mind manipulators of state, it is possible to do so through the consumption of marijuana and hallucinogenic plants such as, the dimethyltryptamine (DMT) in Ayahuasca, the mescaline in peyote and psilocybin in mushrooms which raise advanced states of consciousness (*see Ayahuasca, Hallucinogens, Marijuana, Mushroom, Peyote, & Psilocybin*). This why the those that control the government have made Nature imbued with God’s consciousness illegal because that higher consciousness stands in opposition to all the evil the “*hidden hands*” and their conspiracy to control society by means of clenched fists (*see Conspiracy & Hidden Hand*).

Impious, adjective:

A lack of respect for honoring God’s righteous virtues; and clearly, leaders riddle with the vices of power that function on the vanities of pride and deadly lies are not pious in having a religious fervency for truth and ethical practices in governance. They lack a reverence for truthful practices; and if they have no ethics, then it stands they have no fear of a higher power; they are irreligious and ungodly; a disrespect for the Natural Laws ordained by God (*see Natural Law*). And when the “*bullshit*” in their sacrilegious lies in the guise of justice, they are blasphemous and irreverent to the gods above that surely will punish them for committing these blasphemies invoked in their name.

Inappropriate, adjective:

A “*politically correct*” term that defines what is considered bad. It is a very dangerous word for an individual to be “*tagged*” with when slandered by moral entrepreneurs operating from within the institutions of religion and government. It is a word used by a

puritanical society compulsively obsessed with the alchemy of purifying people of sin which is not entirely so, or understood. Most your behaviors, feelings, and thoughts are controlled by the shaky ideas that adults learn as appropriate and now teach you! What is inappropriate is criminal violence, not smoking marijuana that immunizes one against being violent (*see Marijuana*).

Inclusionary, adjective:

Inclusionary social practices demand that people participate against their will, however, better to be excluded than included in the neo-feudal police state. In the ancient history, people were excluded, exiled from society for crimes. Today, people are subject to being targeted and included into an institution such as a prison (*see Exclusion*). So many have left America and have voluntarily exiled themselves to foreign countries because they cannot “*stomach*” oppression any longer. However, a desperately bankrupted criminal enterprise of theft and murder, the state parades as the defenders of freedom, yet seeks the whereabouts of overseas exiles and their bank accounts. They insist that exiles are escaped slaves that need to be returned to the plantation. No place is entirely safe from this bestial slaveholder, unless exiles find refuge in the dens of the enemies of the beast, or bury themselves deep in the deserts, jungles, and remote islands in a faraway land: e.g., Russia and China. The beast insist it is after rich tax evaders, but that government narrative is a propagated lie, for most overseas exiles are ordinary people living by meager means. Nevertheless, the spirit of Nature, of Freedom will always prevail because the black markets will only prosper ever more (*see Black Market*). Besides, a hardy, independent strong person living in the woods deserts or oceans by their own efforts of wit and labor will never bow to “*pot-bellied*,” lazy bureaucrats that like cowards and robbers armed with guns seek to steal their means of survival.

Inculcate, verb:

All people are socialized to a value belief system in order to immunize them against the truth (*see Immunization*); they are carefully taught from childhood on to believe that these subjective systems are reality, hence the basis of the manifestation of social schizophrenia (*see Socialize & Schizophrenia*). People are indoctrinated to accept authority traveling in the guise of democracy. They are said to be free, but they are not; it is the government and oligopolies that are free to tyrannize citizens. And it is the disconnect between being tyrannized by government and corporations and being indoctrinated to believing in freedom and democracy that leads to the rational outcome of being alienated from ideas that are foreign, alien to reality (*see Indoctrination*).

Independence, noun:

To be independent, one must be strong of spirit; most people are weak and would prefer to live under the protection of another; they are dependent upon the strength of another; they are the serfs of the feudal era. There is no real total state of independence; we are all interdependent in some way. Even the noble King Arthur’s Round Table composed of independent knights had to join together to assure their independence from tyranny (*see Arthur, King*). This truth of independence to guarantee another group, another nation from enslaving you is only true if it is free nation. But that is not possible when others have more freedom than others to take advantages to guarantee their own estates.

Better to be free and live poor than live under another person’s tyranny Rather than being trapped on another person’s estate, it is better to be king of nothing then to serve another; better to an outcast and in charge of yourself then to let someone else rule you with tyranny and emotional humiliation. This reality of tyranny practiced in everyday human affairs is a psychological contest of

will, an emotional contest between humans - a struggle for emotional dominance. Human interdependence is a struggle, a defense against the emotions of others to control. Emotions are a kind of insanity.

Lucifer and God share a temperamental issue: being God's admirer, he felt abused when God commanded him to help man. Rather than being humiliated, he reasoned "[b]etter to Reign in Hell, than serve in Heaven." ⁹⁷ So he became king of lonely hell cut off from God and took his anger out on humans. It is true that we are not free from our dependence upon God for sustenance; from the natural bounties of Nature upon which our species requires that God intended for all. But evil people in power steal the bulk of the bounty; they engineered this scarcity for personal gain, and to make others dependent upon them - not God. If they don't give for what they take - they run the risk that God may never allow them to wake. Yet God endows us with natural rights to exercise our free will when making decisions. Perhaps the test is how we react with our will, our ill treatment of others that angers God that tempts the Supreme One to raise a sword by allowing his fallen angel Lucifer to vent his pleasure of hurting man.

Indescribable, adjective:

All we have to describe the affairs of humanity are words and gestures, but some events such as the traumas from war crimes, the acts of torture and murder, or the exuberating joys of the birth of an infant, are indescribable. Words like "*rejoicing*" and "*suffering*" cannot describe the depth of feeling. Only by experiencing an event, will an individual come to have an understanding of indescribable events. One will never know the feeling on a traumatic event unless they live it. For this reason, support groups are of immense use to people who suffer from drug addiction, or the loss of a loved one; and even the loss of a parent, a spouse, or a friend cannot be matched by the death of a parent's child. These events stick in the sub conscious and conscious mind for the entirety of one's life, and as such, one tries to explain it. If war is the norm that politicians are quick to resort to, then how much indescribable mental anguish over the unjust loss and a hatred for leaders is there?

India, noun:

A very ancient country from where most spiritual ideas found in the World's religions emanated from; in particular, the Buddhist ideas found in the narrative of Christianity. It is primarily a Hindu nation and Sanskrit is the ancient traditional language of many areas of India; it is the primary language of Buddhist and Hindu Scriptures (*see* Hindu & Sanskrit). The corpus of the literature encompasses poetry, drama, philosophy, and scientific texts. It is the language of the Vedic Scriptures, the primary source that philosophers and theologians turn to in search of the Nature of God (*see* Vedic Scriptures). In India, where several languages compete, Hindi and Bengali, and Punjabi, English is the language of the educated ruling class. Yet India is more than its ancient Hindu foundations, it encompasses different castes, religions and time honored social practices; but India has a large population of young people, and they are increasingly modern for they are making their own choices irrespective of traditions.

The greatest of India is its religious diversity; it is a land of Hindus, Christians, Buddhists, and Muslims, all of which are in some sort of confrontation not only with each other, but with the emergence of the secularism of the modern state. This tension can be found in the universal civil laws and the marriages laws; marriage laws which are religiously based and are in direct conflict with the secular universal civil laws. Under civil law freedom of religion is a right; yet conflict between religions rears its ugly head in

⁹⁷ Milton, John, *Paradise Lost, Book I* (1667-74), line 263.

the political realm. Religion, love and politics are the crux to understanding Indian society; especially interfaith marriages which touches not only on differences in religion, but with women's rights which are in confrontation with some of the patriarchal controls over religious laws governing marriage and family obligations such as divorce and property rights.

Beef versus belief is religious and political issue in India; as is animal rights activism is in the West. Beef is "*a bone of contention*" – "*food for thought*" in modern Indian politics. The "*holy cow*" is a cultural symbol of India, and the "*holy cow*" is an issue in unholy politics. This mixing of religion and politics not only extends to interfaith marriages, but also the issue of food; especially the killing of cows for beef; and to kill a "*holy cow*" in India is a sacrilegious act when Hindus are vegetarians; it is equivalent to homicide. Saving the cow for Hindus is a religious act, but for Christians and Muslims, eating meat is not sacrilegious act, which includes tourists eating imported beef in restaurants. Religious meat eating minorities argue that Hindus discriminate against them by advocating for animal rights to ban meat over the human rights of minorities that would defy the ban.

India has produced the greatest spiritual heroes in ancient and contemporary times; deceased heroes which still serve contemporary society as it comes to terms with its religious past. Buddha lived in ancient India, and preached a belief system of non-violence; and Gandhi, a Hindu in more contemporary times, preached the same rational messages (*see Gandhi, Mahatma*). Buddha, the founder of Buddhism, his story predates the story of Jesus, which is similar to the story of Buddha: both professed similar truths of non-judgment of others, forgiving transgressions; both had an entourage of disciples, and both were the founders of mainstream religions (*see Buddha & Jesus*).

It was Gandhi who noted that politics and religion are one and the same; and truly the US in its crusades across the Middle East ought to reflect on that truth. Gandhi effectively worked with the Muslim community, but he was murdered by his own Hindu people for doing so. And most likely, any US president that openly makes peace with Iran or Syria will be politically dead at the electoral polls. Unlike China, India was a nation that was conquered by the British, yet Gandhi conquered the British despite their personal treatment of him: beatings and imprisonment; they became a nation of servants, and tired of it. But it is this history of being conquered and used as household servants and empire troops that trained her in the modern arts of democracy, education, and military strength; yet today haunts her social psychology with an inferior complex in wanting to be treated in international politics as "*a player*." It is a complex that Gandhi would have them reject if it is the motivational force militarizing her foreign aspirations to dominate others – and all great powers specialize in that "*game*."

The US is in an unnecessary confrontation of its own making with Russia and China, and India as the second most populated nation on Earth, is the "*wild card*" that all three sides court for favor (*see China & Russia*). India may be the single largest democracy, but it is also relatively poor in comparison to China; China never became a servant nation of the West like British India did. There is animosity, and envy towards Chinese commercial successes, yet the US has not treated India so kindly either in reminding her of her place as a servant: e.g., diplomatic rows in New York with charging Indian diplomats with visa violations involving labor laws. The other "*wild card*" is Pakistan, which was traditionally a part of India, but broke away; and it an amicable relationship with China. Yet China, in attempting to counter US moves in the region by appealing to India not to be the servant of the Americans. Yet this involves a sense by India to acknowledge its own historical position with the West of being a

servant nation; and to admit they are in an economically inferior position when it accepts Chinese investments into the country. India does not want to return to a condition of being a vassal state of the West, nor does it want to be subservient and dependent upon China. She wants to be a recognized super power along with the US and its vassal European states, Russia, China.

Indian, noun:

1. People from the multicultural nation of India; or that which refers to India and its people be they Hindus, Muslims, Buddhist or Christians.

2. Native Americans: Christopher Columbus in 1492 thought he had reached the East, so the early Caucasian arrivals in the Americas referred to the indigenous peoples as Indians. Indigenous peoples of the Americas is a more correct term than Indian; however, many indigenous people prefer the term American Indian because the treaties between the white man and the red man referred to the indigenous people as Indians; and as such the Indians are wary of the white man's legal word games; legal games to swindle their lands from them. So they stick to the term "*Indian*" the white man used to bolster their claims to the right to be themselves and their landed interests which are defined by treaty. They are hesitant to use their own words to describe themselves which the "*shyster*" government lawyers at the Bureau of Indian Affairs would use to deny their claims and award them to corporate America run by white men. They have learned through experience that they "[c]an't believe a white man – *they lie; especially, if they work for the government!*"⁹⁸

Indian societies are primarily oriented towards matriarchal, circular forms of societal constructions as opposed to Caucasians oriented towards patriarchal, hierarchical societal formations. Because of this, patriarchal modern society has attempted to exterminate or co-op Indian cultures in the form of reservations; places where they attempt to assimilate them (*see* Reservation). As Indian activists point out, patriarchic society, the white man's society has, and still is making war on matriarchic societies worldwide; and this war on the female utilized a patriarchic god in the form of the Christian bible. Though the bible may be not so benign, and it may even be good. But whether good or bad, Even the bible predicts the downfall of society due to its crimes; and certainly the shamans know this as well (*see* Shaman).

The white man could not entirely defeat the red man the field of battle; so in order to destroy the red man they had to destroy his food supply. The white man killed off the buffalo. In the early 1800s there were estimated about 60 million buffalo, but by the 1870s there only about two hundred left. This forced the red man into a state of welfare dependency upon the great [evil] white fathers in Washington. So, they were forced onto the reservations; a prison camp where they were subjected to indoctrination that belittled their belief in the true God, and replaced it with the evil god of the bible. And, in order to assure this assimilation, they kidnapped their children and abused them in boarding schools; and for the older ones that would not assimilate, they used collaborators to murder them. This where the army pioneered the idea of death squads; something they used extensively in their wars in Vietnam, Central America, and the Middle East.

As an enlightened Indian would point out, that centralized government in lieu of local control makes people easier to control.

⁹⁸ Mean, Russell, *Welcome to the American Reservation Prison Camp*, (January 12, 2011). Documentary carried by Infowars.com.

Centralized government allows for the control of the economy, food supplies, education and all sorts of creative endeavors. Centralized government leads to corruption and fear; and today Americans fear the government more than they do the mythical threat of terrorists. Since the food supply is controlled by agricultural policy, this too is a source of control: e.g., people no longer have gardens, but increasingly have to receive food stamps which is a form of corporate welfare for the supermarkets. Americans are the new Indians, dependent upon a government for food, housing, and education – in short a miserable existence. Remember the wisdom of horrific experiences of the red man – those that especially work for the government are liars!

Indict, verb:

The government is always indicting somebody for something; but when was the last time the government was indicted for its crimes? When was the last time “a goon” for the police was indicted for murdering homeless people, gunning down the mentally ill, and even children in playgrounds? When was the CIA last indicted for torturing people? When was the last time the FBI was indicted for promoting and enticing people to commit crimes? When was the last time that the any head of the NSA caught lying to Congress was indicted for an admitted crime? Moreover, Secretary Hillary Clinton, clearly violated espionage law by ferrying classified documents to her private email system, and still officials and political operatives debated whether she ought to be indicted and brought before a court of law. When will there ever be any indictment for any of the crimes? “*Hell will freeze over*” before any indictment can be delivered before the public. And why is this? It is because corrupt politicians are the “*foxes guarding the hen house*” that only indict others wanting to reveal the evidence of government crimes, and state secrets violating constitutional law; and those foxes are presidents; agency heads; and obviously any Attorney General, all who exempt themselves from committing crimes that others are destroyed over, would never indict Clinton (*see Fox Guarding the Hen House*).

Individual, noun:

1. A lone object, a thing one entity in and of itself; one of a particular kind of category.
2. A unique person that questions the opinions that define the beliefs of the majority who relies on their own education and experiences to make decisions concerning the course of their own life. The state is equally as fearful of the “*lone wolf*” as they are of social movements. Groups can be monitored, and “*bought-off*” with political participation on a prefabricated policy agenda, but the individual less so (*see Group*). The state needs citizens to support it by discouraging natural independence of individuality. Yet the history of the crimes of sovereign rulers or states have never abated, and rather than being governed by organized crime, an individual prefers to be sovereign in their own world; as such they always try to flee from self-serving authority enslaving people with the mendacity of instructing them that they are free, but making them support an oppressive system (*see Sovereign*).

Indoctrination, noun:

Indoctrination is “*brainwashing*,” or educating people to a belief system that defines a particular culture that values certain ideas, by the means of propaganda emphasizing loyalty and patriotism creates an emotional attitude of manufactured consent. We have to believe we are independent and free, but we must be subordinate to authority; even if that authority taxes one into poverty, forces one to finance the murder of others, and conscripts their children and kills them in wars that only benefit the oligarchs; and if you go beyond the limit of allowed complaints –you are marginalized, incarcerated and even murdered!

Educated people are the key to holding down populist movements. Fascist progressive liberals and radical conservative statists both believe in the same corrupted fascist authority in the guise of freedom and democracy. Churches, temples, schools, and the media teach points of view in the form of mythical principled doctrines without practice based on the idealism of democracy, but whose objective in practice is the accumulation of power and wealth. Citizens are taught to believe that they ought to aspire to wealth and join the upper classes, yet are locked out. Ordinary laborers know they have no effect on policy, only the wealthy, and their minions aspiring to wealth support the elite's agenda of control. The media, is a theatre with a staged play that supposedly presents "*fair and balanced*" viewpoints as democratic, but it is only a ruse that maintains the status quo of elite power.

Yet educated people are generally the middle and upper classes that keep the system going. This why both liberals and conservatives frequently are on the same page when it comes to America's wars of intervention; Americans generally know that a militarized society is wrong, but they are victims of indoctrination that uses fear of terrorism which is created by militarization; or the inability to discern between real news events and engineered pseudo-events in support of the status quo. In the domestic sphere, industries are controlled by elite oligopolies that obstruct having a modern infrastructure projects: e.g., mass transit on par with the rest of the world; or affordable telecommunications. If labor actually owned or had real influence in the manufacturing sector, then society could have the basis for another type of society: e.g., infrastructure like Europe, Japan, and China.

Industrial Complex, noun:

The Industrial Revolution did not free humanity, but enslaved it to machines and the vices of men seeking to control (*see* Revolution). The prison military and surveillance state complexes control government, not citizens. What we have is a corporate state with slaves. A person is rendered mentally ill by industrialization schemes that engineer humans as a slave component into the equation. People no longer own the technology of liberation; the technology owns them as slaves because elite oligopolies own industry, not labor collectives. And this is why industry in the grips of oligarchs, using corporate welfare to grow their own purse does not serve society through the provision of an efficient social infrastructure of schools, libraries, hospitals and parks.

Rather than productively engaging society to mitigate technological and psychological disasters, oligarchs seek to capture ever-cheaper labor under their tyrannical control. They don't care if children die of glue sniffing addictions, or suffer birth defects from insecticide poisoning (*see* Glue & Insecticide). They willfully commit the crime of circumnavigating labor and human rights, by globalizing the industrial slave complex. In overseas manufacturing plants, workers are indentured slaves, and American citizens whose well-paying manufacturing jobs were "*deported*" overseas, they are slaves to the corporate state and minimum wage jobs. The global industrial complex, controlled by transnational corporations, their interests are defined as national security interests. It is a perverted situation wherein a young person facing a slave wage in the US, may have to join the military defending that which robbed their lives of dignity; and even worse, if need be – rob them of their lives while they are order to rob others of their lives!

Infanticide, noun:

An indicator of the homicidal tendencies of societies which kill their infant children as a burden; particularly in the realm of war making, or when there is famine. In ancient Roman society, infants considered deformed (congenital defects were put out on the side of a hill and left for scavenging wolves and vultures. Perhaps there they were viewed as too burdensome to care for. However,

today, millions of intelligent and normal infants, humanity's best hope for survival are just bombed in unnecessary wars for the sake of a dollar bill, because the real deformity is, a flock of vultures, miscreants feeding off their bones (*see Vulture & War*).

Modern societies claim they are more rational, more just; but that is a social lie that is laid bare by statistics indicating that child murder is the norm; and unfortunately homicidal police state and the military are major perpetrators of thousands of children being murdered by their hands (*see Homicide*). Some might say, they are just following orders, but still they are complicit in these crimes. In the maddening rush to war, do these leaders thoughtfully consider how many children will be maimed and killed? Moreover, why do police just show up at some playground and “*gun down*” children playing with plastic toy guns? What kind of leader would place children on kill list to be terminated by a drone attack? Unquestionably, a sociopath that sarcastically laughs about it! Secretary of State, Madeleine Albright, the Wicked Witch of the West, coldly said of Bill Clinton's human rights crime, that the starving out and the killing of five thousand Iraqi children squeezed by an embargo was “*worth the price*,” but what did America buy? Once she stated with her filthy lies, “*There is a special place in hell for women who do not help other women.*” If that is so, then there must be a very, very special place in Hell for her for killing another woman's child.

And when these deaths and maimed children are shown to the world by investigative publishers, they are hunted down as enemies of state as in the case of Julian Assange of WikiLeaks, by a state that is the enemy of humanity; and when the World's good people are shown these videos and photos, they justifiably recoil in horror. And yet, they still support leaders that murder the innocent for no just cause. And to add insult to mortal injury, these “*worms*,” these frauds parading as moral men and women – their pride, will never allow them to admit they were wrong; and when politics demands some accountability, they merely feign regrets; and even more insulting try to “*buy-off*” the families with “*blood money*.”

Infantile, adjective:

1. The characteristic of being childishly immature; puerile or befitting an infant; babyish behaviors characteristic of infants or infancy. Yet infants are innocent, devoid of learned violence; so, who is more dangerous – adults or infants?
2. An infantile disorder of arrested development can be noted in the behaviors and short sighted, self-centered policies that are plaguing the US government. These infantile behaviors of name-calling and “*fibbing*” are endemic at all level of government; they are particularly endemic to the women at the State Department. An infantile disease at the highest levels of government has paralyzed the ability of civil society to control the diseased minds infecting the instruments of state to care for society. Perhaps it is just a symptom of an infantile society with a limited history in an early stage of development in contrast to the older, more ancient societies of China and Russia. Like a child, the policies and behaviors of the US are short sighted and have endangered her future welfare. This diagnosis can be observed in the infantile diplomatic behaviors of making unreasonable demands through bullying demonstrated by a young society in contrast to older societies: i.e., Chinese and Russian policies do not attempt to bully America, but rather try to outsmart her destructive behaviors threatening the World. While US diplomats “*throw temper tantrums*” the Chinese, like a grandparent cleverly observe, and the Russians restrain themselves from punishing their threats.

Infidelity, noun:

Apparently, fidelity is only for one's mate! Most married people are pathetically trapped in a marriage of their making based upon being successfully "*brainwashed*" into believing in the fantasy of "*living happily ever after*." What is sick is when married people torture single people with their pathetic psychology: e.g., a married woman flirts with a man who takes an interest in her based upon her overt acts of dressing and acting provocatively towards gaining his attention: i.e., tempting an individual with provocative clothing, behavioral acts and suggestive text messages; which upon this encouragement are followed up upon by the interest party. In response, the recipient of the "*cheating*" spouse is then manipulated with on again, off again maneuvers that torture the innocent party. If one is so happily married with the bastard or bitch they are married to, then don't torture the interested party. It is sick because our only real Achilles heel is the issue of love – tortured feelings.

Unfortunately, the unhappily married insist upon practicing the proverbial pearl of wisdom that "*misery loves company*." So this sick routine goes on all the time. Women may be especially prone to rendering this torture' they know other women do it all the time; and they know an innocent, lonely man is vulnerable. A wise man might suggest why there is a practical and moral need for whorehouses: i.e., that most desperate housewives ought to do a mandatory tour of duty in one, thus satisfying their barren marital bed while satisfying themselves and their victims - single people. The Emperor Caligula of ancient Rome, he required that the women from the upper classes fill his whorehouse; he made them earn their social status, while satisfying their own infidelity.

Infinite, adjective:

God, the Creator is defined by the possibilities of infinite activities throughout the Universe; God's spiritual, incarnated presence in humanity takes the form of many infinite personality types; Jesus, Buddha and other avatars may be described as personalities presented to society (*see Finite*). This idea of the Infinite as God equates to unlimited possibilities; unlimited resources that humanity can unleash from the environment and within the human species. Resource scarcity is an engineered problem created by oligopolies controlling industries – controlling the energy supply (*see Energy & Industrial*). It is this economic system of oligarchs controlling which is responsible for all the deadly misery on the Earth; an engineered problem blamed on the idea of finite resources of which the oligarchs have thrown an infinite amount of resources to keep it so.

Infinity, noun:

Something tangible or intangible that will last forever throughout time as in the Universal God that lives within and beyond the constraints of time; and this God controls the Holographic Universe we are all actors in (*see Universe*). Even the dead are forever, eternally locked in a particular time period; a piece of information stored somewhere in the Universe. Though the Universe itself has a finite life span, since it was created by an even greater mystery that we know, an Infinite Creator in a dream state, all creatures exist eternally in the mind of God; and that mind projects the contents of reality.

Informant, noun:

Community spies that work with the police. There are even spies, informants in the ranks of high school age youths: i.e., an 18 year old spying on others (*see Spy*). Most informants are people who are psychotic, fame seekers, vengeance seekers, and those who being extorted by police to set-up others; others are sincere, but mistaken, others have agendas, and still others are

community zealots peddling a brand of moral entrepreneurship. It is a paranoid society that wants to know everybody's business, somebody is always watching (*see* Exclusionary & Inclusionary).

Information, noun:

Information is knowledge, or truth; and truth and knowledge are free. Yet “doctored” information is the basis of manipulating the mind; the bite of socialization that creates desired *behaviors* in support of the state based on the control of *information* that forms *thoughts* and *emotions* (*see* BITE). However, in a world of utilitarian reasoning, information is to be guarded and disappeared in order to carve it up and sell it. This gives rise to conflict over ownership of knowledge in the form of intellectual property which in many ways has been paid for by tax dollars (*see* Free Information Movement & Knowledge).

Inglés, (Spanish) noun:

English (*see* English); the use of this word means the English language, but it also means a person who speaks English as in an English man; and the history of the Americas has essentially been one of conflict between Englishmen and Spaniards; between Catholics and Protestants. In the past, the English man visited upon the Latin Americans their desire for that regions resources; but fate would have it that all sins come home to roost, because after destroying these societies, these people are immigrating to the US in large numbers; and though Protestant white America objects, it is this new blood birthed from the sacrificed blood that has been revitalizing immigrant America – the basis of her own origins (*see* Immigrant & Immigration).

Inoculation, noun & verb:

A person's mind is inculcated, trained through particular forms of education is immunized against its own good, intuitive nature. Plants such as ayahuasca, cannabis, psilocybin mushrooms, and mescaline peyote are capable of immunizing the mind, or making an enslaved mind aware of the enslaving condition of rationality; or the compulsive penchant for over rationalizing (*see* Vaccine).

Inheritance, noun:

Nevertheless, inherited wealth is a scourge to the group psychology in any family. It is a game of sycophant favorites in a game of “*musical chairs*.” Generally, inherited wealth is distributed as a reward by a an ego seeking approval and revenge; yet most by trick of fate are arbitrarily assigned their roles as who was worthy and who was rejected; or when people are assigned the roles by pimps of wealth and whores seeking it. Moreover, those who can please the ego holding everybody's psychology hostage will prevail, not the moral or ethical. Every family suffers from the game of “*musical chairs*” of who gets what. In feudal times the eldest son received the title to the estate, and stories like *The Prince and the Pauper* by Mark Twain that has the hero, Miles Hendon protecting Prince Edward while disguised as a pauper, was robbed of his estate and betrothed lover by a hateful, jealous younger brother.⁹⁹ In that story, Miles Hendon was willing to share, but not the envious brother; and not sharing control of wealth is the basic crux of mal content, psychological feelings of being cutout even after they feel they were dutiful relatives: i.e., relatives who relate through the lies and deceit for money while pontificating fractured moralities.

Nevertheless, games of inheritance are deadly when one relative eats and others starve because one lone individual favored one

⁹⁹ Twain, Mark, *The Prince and the Pauper* (1882).

over all others. Since most are financially bankrupt, I suggest one ought not to count on giving or receiving any money; bet that the future generation one breeds ought to live free from this poison. Their inheritance ought to be a government that supports its' citizens so stealing and psychological games will not bring out the best in the worst of our natures. If one does have the money you ought to spread it like manure on the young before you your death and final judgment before God. But maybe one is better off with the government stealing the inheritance because most stolen inheritance creates parasitic relationships; an unhealthy symbiosis between a fractured ego playing god and a sycophant without integrity; a common story of mean spirited people "cutting-out" relatives they hate for no good cause except to project out the poisons they learned over a lifetime.

Inquisitors of State

When we hear the word inquisition, we see in our minds medieval torture over crimes that really are not crimes; before the inquisitors all must confess; and then be torture some more. Any proper inquisition – inquiry into the heart of what plagues the American soul would reveal the dearth of truth and a harvest of lies by government lawyers. These modern day inquisitors are found through-out all federal agencies that steal private property, and harass and torture people with psychological threats of incarceration; and they are dominant as court prosecutors persecuting people with lies (*see* Prosecutor). This model of inquisition is predominant in the domestic justice system; and its methods reach their extreme expression in overseas "black sites," secret dungeons where innocent people are tortured, disappeared, and even killed (*see* Black Site). If one confesses, they still must do some time in the torture chambers to ensure they confessed all. After being tortured the state will expropriate their properties, then they are disappeared into the dungeons where they are physically tortured more with cold temperatures, solitary confinement, the subtle condoning of rape by other inmates, rotten food not fit for a mangy dog, and mind control drugs forcefully administered.

Given this reality, many people commit suicide before being forcibly inducted into the American gulag system (*see* Swartz, Aaron). They are effect, people without ethics – they are "shysters" more interested in their personal career than in moral justice (*see* Shyster). It is a system of organized insanity that has combined both the classical dungeon with the state insane asylums where they disappear activists; something that was a common practice in Nazi Germany and in the former soviet union that both incarcerate people in insane asylums – and in effect that is what the federal and states government do as well as evidence by a prison population largely rendered insane by these every day, ordinary barbaric practices conducted by the inquisitors of the state.

There are criminal courts and civil courts, then there are the administrative courts where penalties, fines, and fees are leveled on properties and people. Most people encounter administrative courts that are set-up and managed for the benefit of the agency, not investigating empirical truths, but to tag people with a preconceived and determined outcome that steals their properties in the form of asset forfeitures designed to overwhelm people with the vast resources of the state (*see* Asset Forfeiture). Feeling threaten by the injustice of it, people then feel relieved for not being imprisoned on trumped-up charges. Then there is the automated inquisition of the streamlined process of the IRS with no pretense of a hearing, they just rob entire balances of bank accounts, or the contents of a safe deposit box. The police have dispensed with courts, now they seize bank accounts from passing motorist accused making illegal cash deposits generated from a business, but without merit are accused of drug dealing with no evidence of it; so, there are no criminal charges. The inquisitors don't care about the facts; they only care about keeping your property; they manufacture the facts and twist them to their nefarious ends for the financial gain or the state, and their personal careers.

Insects, noun:

1. Insects as an animal form represent primordial energy and consciousness in its purest (*see* Animal); the rawest animated state in the form of ugly, poisonous insects, or beautiful nectar seeking insects such as the butterfly (*see* Butterfly & Mariposa). They are an exoskeleton creature with a head with antennae, a thorax mid-section, and an elongated abdomen; men, six legs and wings. Though some insects don't have wings like ants, the queen does, and then discards them after mating and setting up a new colony. They are incredibly industrious like the ants, which easily out rival humans with their organized useless labors; ants labor away at building their society, not laboring on destroying their own society; not building monuments dedicated to evil people that enjoy killing (*see* Ant). People ought to emulate insects like the grasshoppers and crickets that in the spring, summer, and early fall chirp away like a symphony in the woods (*see* Chapulín); we ought to observe the incredibly intelligent, yet deadly praying mantis that would level humanity with its brains and brawn if it were taken to a larger scale (*see* Mantis).



III. 10: Insect Anatomy

Insects, as the most successful of the Earth's life forms offer great promise as a source of high protein food. But, when we overuse insecticides, we run the risk of destroying the bottom of the food chain; and that occurs, then the environment could unravel and all life forms will perish. Yet, we ought to encourage the raising of insects to assure the environment's health, and as a good source of protein for human consumption. Such an approach is being funded by the Swedish government and a practice already in Denmark. There are over 2,000 known edible species. More than 2 billion people eat insects worldwide, except in

Western societies because they have a negative emotional response to them. The production costs for farming insects are very efficient for food, use as animal feed, and other products. Insects like flies can convert low value organic waste into high value protein. They can alleviate pollution and related environmental destruction caused by the raising of livestock as a food source; the raising of crickets is twelve times more efficient than cattle; cold-blooded insects convert feed to body mass for efficiently than chickens, pigs and cattle do; and they emit fewer greenhouse gasses and require much less land to produce. They can be processed into powders made into flour; feed for other farm animals; and uses in medicines, distilled alcohol and flavoring for food products.

But insects also have other, more nefarious uses by those misanthropes of humanity – mainly the government in entomological warfare using insects as six legged soldiers. Insects, such as mosquitoes have been experimented with as vehicles to deliver diseases such as yellow fever (*see* Mosquito); plagues by biting fleas; or pests like beetles to destroy potato crops. These biological weapons programs were pioneered by Japanese and Nazis scientists during the Second World War, and these scientists were recruited by the US during the Cold War. In addition to using swarms of insects as carriers to delivering diseases and pestilence, insects are the masters of chemical warfare, and as such the military industrial complex has placed the science of entomology to work on studying insect chemicals and their delivery systems to perfect the arsenal of chemical weapons stockpiled by the Pentagon (*see* Biological Weapons).

In addition to the insect poisons being study by the military, the CIA has employed their use as a means of extracting information from detainees by means of psychological torture. Insects have been used in killing and torturing people. To kill somebody, the ancient kings of Egypt would tie people down in wooden boats, boxes and smear them with honey; inside the box the insects

would gather and eat the flesh of the victim; such a technique might take ten days to kill someone. Insects have been used for torture, either to instill fear by placing insects on the body, or to use them to bite and sting people by placing people in a confinement box and introducing insects into the box. It is alleged that this method was used by the KGB, and though George Bush authorized the CIA to use this technique in their infamous torture program carried out under that regime, they claim they never use it, though some suspect that to be a lie.

2. The euphemisms of insects to describe psychological characteristics: people either are attracted to beautiful insects like the dragonfly and butterfly, or the recoil in fear of stinging insects like wasps or hornets; yet the bee is an interesting insect because it manufactures sweet honey, and its sting can be beneficial for arthritis. Therefore, like a bee, ethical people can sting others with the truth that is be beneficial to society; sting with the truth that venal politicians, as wasps have been brutalizing the World with poisonous stinger missiles.

Nevertheless, in the face of these poisons, people can learn to have patience by observing butterflies and dragonflies (*see* Dragonfly). These two insects go through four stages of metamorphose; and like that process, people could approach both personal and professional challenges in the same manner. One, all ideas, projects, and growth in relationships start out as an unfertilized egg, then fertilized and incubated. Two, the idea or relationship then grows into a ferocious eating grub, a larva, that like a child needs to be constantly fed; and truly relations need to be constantly fed or they starve. Three, after being engorged by experiences, the larva (relationship) enters a cocoon stage of deep sleep wherein it digests and reflects upon the relationship; it metamorphoses those experiences into an advanced stage of adult development Four, it then exits the safety of the cocoon and takes full flight as a mature being ready to nurse others in the stages of development.

People go through a similar metamorphosis like these types of insects; they can become a good fascinatingly beautiful spirit and help other people in many ways, or bad deadly people who sting, and torture others into submission, or even to death. And this is what the CIA does when torturing people with the use of poisonous insects. Then there are people who may appear to be a threat, but turn out to be the providers of a sweet bounty while their tough nature, their one time sting teaches or even cures people.

3. An extraterrestrial alien well over nine feet tall that has the appearance of the praying mantis; a tall creature with an insect like head and legs that function like the hind legs of the insect. Those who claim to have been abducted by these extraterrestrial types claim they are telepathic and act like scientists, doctors and teachers (*see* Extraterrestrial & Mantis).

4. Robotics industry is building drones based on insects like butterflies and ants. The government in its quest to maim, torture, kill and steal resources has designed miniature flying robots modeled on butterflies that can work together, recharge themselves, carry small cameras, and pick-up objects; and there are robotics ants that work together to move objects. These walking and flying spies are the proverbial “*fly on the wall*” capable of intelligence gathering. Unfortunately, though they could help people with disabilities move objects or communicate, they will not be designed and built for them, but built to combat terrorism; but when citizens are viewed as terrorist, they will be used against them.

Insecticide, noun:

Insects are the bottom of the food chain; if we annihilate insects, then the food chain could collapse; and that will end in the extinction of humanity. The petro-chemical industrial complex seeks death as its ultimate weapon of control; even if that means people are poisoned. Perhaps it is a primordial fear of Nature, being at the mercy of Nature's creatures that compels humanity to kill its biological competitor. Most are fearful of what appear to be primordial, monstrous insects that bite and sting; that feed off blood while others destroy the leafy plants that humans consume. They are what we compete against in the process of evolution. As such, agricultural communities always feared and hated the arrival of hordes of insects to harvest their labors. Insecticides were developed with the emergence of the chemical industry to combat the deadly threat of pestilence followed by famine (*see* Pesticide). Unfortunately, the development of insecticides focused on how to kill off insects while ignoring its effects upon the land and humans: e.g., birth deformities among the children of field workers in developing countries where little environmental regulation impedes industrialized agri-business (*see* Industrial Complex).

Insouciant, adjective:

An unconcerned, undisturbed people: i.e., the American people are basically unconcerned with the plight of the World's people, made miserable by the US government, killing and starving them. They are a selfish, ignorant people largely concerned with money – because it's their petty, evil god. Even their churches are riddled with the presence of this evil god. Many are concerned, but they are in the minority; most “*don't give a damn*” when they are taught to blindly hate without cause; taught to love money. They only start caring when their financial lives are being threatened. Fortunately, the people are starting to “*wake-up*” to the fact that the US government considers the welfare of its own people expendable. Though they can be a callous people, it is possible that if the Americans can save themselves and spare the World any more suffering.

Institutions, noun:

From cradle to grave, people are warehoused within a collection of individuals; and these warehouses increase in size and complexity as the individual ages. Social organizations that functions as Family, the basis of breeding people; Religion which provides the beliefs and values; Economy that provides the means of sustaining society; and the State that regulates beliefs; all the building blocks, the foundations of civilization. Though these building blocks are necessary to establish a civilization, modern society has lost or twisted the ethical creeds making them functionally of good benefit for people (*see* Creed & Establishment). People are individuals that are manufactured within the family unit, the primary block; this primary building block interfaces with religious institutions under one roof; or a collection of families that are indoctrinated to a particular belief value system that defines behavior for interactions, and a belief in the edicts of godly, punishing authority; both necessary for the government to control as it replaces the family as the parental state, and replaces God as the primary authority administering punishments for non-compliance to government edicts.

After an individual matures enough they then move outward from the family as a lone individual into a school, their first encounter with the cruel outside world; generally a government school, which warehouses a collection of individual children into another block of people, stratified by age and abilities. There they are indoctrinated to loyalty to the government, and are trained with the minimum skills necessary to move on into corporations, even larger blocks, organizations of people manufacturing

products and services. Here, these organizations receive the trained, and further the indoctrinating process by reaffirming the values and beliefs received from church and state. Or, young people upon graduating from the schoolhouse move on into the military or some other government organization regulating the entire system; regulating the malfunctioning components of society, the individuals wherein if the programming of religion and schooling did not effectively take root, they are generally assigned to insane asylums and prisons. So they are moved from the schoolhouse to either the jailhouse or the “*nut house*.”

Instigate, verb:

To cause through incitement the fomentation of conflict: i.e., to urge by means of intentional provocation, the incitement to courses of action leading to revolt. Alas, some that incite rebellion believe in the power of riots, an inadvisable action as a means to toppling governments which they want to replace with their own twisted version; yet governments wishing to topple other governments instigate rebellion by inciting others with provocateurs sent in (*see* Provocateur).

Insurance, noun:

Legalized gambling by corporations that stack the odds in their favor; and when the odds don't go their way, they are reticent to pay; and that is why there are insurance regulatory bodies to assure the public they are not cheated. There is a need for insurance in a modern world to assure that a real estate project is completed so the buyers don't lose their hard-earned money saved as a down payment on a home; or automobile insurance to assure people that the health of their cars and any physical injuries from accidents are covered. However, it is not appropriate as a business model applied for the general welfare of society. If society would invest funds in education, there would be no need for insurance to cover the defaults of student loans engineered by a “*deadbeat*” parental state. But the most immoral insurance practices are found within the health care industry: i.e., insurance companies don't want to pay, so they keep raising the premiums on the old, and force the health young onto their plans through coercive government measures.

Intelligence Quotient, noun:

Psychology term denoting an intelligence test score reflecting the performance of age grade level: divide the mental age, based on population norms by chronological age and multiply by 100, a number for a normal performance level for an age group. But what constitutes a population norm for the ratio of mental age to chronological age is the crux of debate. If one wants to succeed in life, they will need both intelligence and the will power to survive personal failures; and worse, failures by design. Given that government technocrats with their expertise have failed to solve problems, and in many cases have created problems, perhaps we ought to be a bit pessimistic about the human intellect without the will in solving social problems, and be more optimistic about the human will resolved to solve problems so humanity can succeed in living.

Every examination administered in school, or aptitude test of measuring intelligence is flawed, because it is a narrow measure of what we think is intelligence; and these flaws, though supposedly “*ironed out*” in new I.Q. tests are a research work in progress. What is intelligence? Is it merely the ability to solve a mathematics problem, or is it the intuition to read people's psychology? Programs such as Affirmative not only make a mockery of meritocracy, the basis of free society, but are forms of racism that assume that African Americans are deficient and in need of special help – as though they were mentally deficient and that is not

the case!! What they are deficient in, are quality resources plowed into educational institutions – schools wherein social ills of poverty are warehoused (*see* Affirmative Action).

Unfortunately, there are still those ignorant or latent racist researchers who “*buy into*” the idea that there is a racial component, which determines intelligence. Both the Caucasian and Asian races are particularly guilty of this dubious assumption; some would say poisonous line of reasoning that reinforces racial stereotypes. Recently with Asian immigrants to the West, this idea has resurfaced and been embraced by Asians that falsely believe they are genetically smarter than whites and whites are smarter than blacks. They use the false notion of skull size and hence bigger brains, something reminiscent from the era of the Nazis. However, this line of research is quite dubious: i.e., Asian skulls are no larger or smaller than any other race. The most probable reasoning is a cultural emphasis on valuing education: e.g., Jews and Asians place great importance on education and the arts; and in the early 20th century, Jewish immigrants to New York, their families placed great emphasis on education; hence, they became great contributors to the arts and sciences. Perhaps having intact family structure is the key to performance in contrast to family structures dissolved under the pressures of groups suffering the legacy of long-term discrimination and poverty.¹⁰⁰

True intellect is not as arrogant as geneticists delude themselves into believing. An intellectual dimension of humility has a regard for others, not thinking too highly of yourself - but highly enough; and a curiosity for learning and willingness listen to other. It is important to note that the government desires to recruit “*brutes*” of low I.Q. to populate its police ranks; and a low I.Q. is generally correlated with physical violence. The compulsory educational system functions to socially sort out people into categories based on testing by means command and control; it's intended to control the dynamic human spirit command diverse intelligences and crushed them under its dead weight. Yet true intelligence trapped within the structure of the system kicks sand into the gears of the machine; and it is the deviants that are the true intellects, though their I.Q. scores may not reflect that.

In the time of the ancient Greeks, Odysseus was favored by the goddess Athena, because he like she, was a cunning liar; an attribute necessary for survival in a modern world gone mad (*see* Athena & Odysseus). Though social scientists may have high I.Q. scores, still many are devoid of humanity – devoid of human values; as such, they empower the “*brutes*” that torture, and murder people on behalf of police and secret rogue elements of the Deep State. The use of I.Q. testing by dehumanized, educated professionals, have harnessed their authentic intelligence not only for fascist government programs, but are also the architects of a militarized schooling system that is a primary weapon of command and control designed to make it easily identify people that can be recruited for various government functions, and more importantly, to manage alienated intelligence that is intuitively aware that something “*creepy*” is lurking about (*see* Creep). It is an attempt to “*stamp out*” predictable “*cookie cutter*” people for slave markets of employment, but its ultimate effects are “*stamping-out*” people into a state of mental illness due to the lies of education, the “*odor of goodness*” in the guise of a rational institution of moral and cognitive development which it is not.

Intelligence is inherent, but culture and education are acquired. And where does all this supposed testing lead to in the search for

¹⁰⁰ The author was a university professor at both a black historical college and a mainstream university in the US and taught over two thousand students. For several years, he has been a public school teacher in China, where he taught over five thousand Chinese students. He had never seen any difference in IQ abilities among the different races: Jews and Asians are no more intelligent than any other group. IQ instruments are very subjective, and having experienced, and observed students, He believes it depends on the social and economic contexts that indicate academic performances. Hard work through study habits is the primary measure of performance. In China, family and education are institutions that are the concrete basis of this society; institutions, which have been eroded by the modernist mindset now penetrating that society cloistered behind its borders.

true cultured intellectuals? Nearly every intellectual debate is populated by uneducated quacks; they all want to pick sides and “push” uncompromising convictions as virtues when in fact they may be vices; they are guilty of the childish behavior of wanting to be right. Supposed intellectualism has become just egoism - seeking the status of being a celebrity; all of them cloak their views in pedantic language to cloak the weaknesses of their arguments. The greatest poets (e.g., William Shakespeare) had an ability to see both sides of a contentious situation - do these quacks? From their behavior – one may have a difficult time in believing so.

Internet, noun:

The Internet has two sides, the surface web of indexed pages by search engines, and the deep web of un-indexed pages that are intentionally obscured of its geographical location. The deep web ought to be named the free citizen web, not the dark web. Most mistakenly believe that the surface web is safe, but it is very dangerous; the deep web accessed via the Tor Browser is much safer for journalist, activists, and people whose lifestyles are illegal. It is very dangerous for activist and journalists to communicate, so they must use encrypted email, communicate through safe, deep web social media sites, and browse the web with Tor. It is imperative to protect people from the NSA, the Chinese, the Iranians, and the Saudi Arabian governments that try to track down users and either arrest them, or kill them; and Mark Zuckerberg, director of Facebook, a CIA operative will sell them out.

The deep web is the alternative to the commodification of the Internet – the tracking and selling of information – and Google and Facebook are social media sites that are not respecters of privacy. People think drugs are a moral issue, when it is actually a political issue. Since drugs are illegal, people have to exercise their moral right to access drugs by purchasing them on the dark net markets. To fight political corruption, and arms dealing, the anonymity is a necessary crime-fighting weapon. Getting rid of anonymity is a problem endangering people living in highly oppressive societies, yet the root of problems that endanger society, like pedophilia, are social problems, not technological problems. The development of censoring software to block truly criminal sites is not the solution, because oppressive nations can use it to censor political web sites that critique government policies.

Facebook is the largest postmodern nation on the Earth with 1.59 billion users; the largest collection of diverse people ever assembled. This phenomenon is the result of a technological revolution. Though a modern phenomenon, it still has all the markings of the dark past, a giant mountain, a mine of information that is pure sugar for the NSA and CIA. Zuckerberg, is German for sugar mountain, and this mountain is controlled by a Mark Zuckerberg, the moral dwarf who “muscle in” on it the work of his college colleagues with a loan from a CIA affiliated bank to become its director - its dictator – an evil miscreant that is an enemy of free speech determining what can be communicated, and who is allowed to communicate. He is a “creep” that spies on the citizens in his kingdom on behalf of the NSA while manipulating information to affect the social psychology of his “duped” subjects. And he has proven to be a “petty” tyrant that investigates his own staff if they hold contrary views to his stunted views.

Zuckerberg is more than willing to oppress people for money; and he seeks the 668 million Internet users in China to add them to his mountain kingdom. Though Facebook is banned in China, Zuckerberg is more than willing to “make a deal” with authorities and turn it into a mining tool of the government with a localized version trapped behind the Great China Firewall. If he succeeds, how many outspoken Chinese activists, journalists, and scientists will be jailed for speaking their minds? That oppression has already started, all critical comments about Zuckerberg posted have been censored about a five foot seven inch moral dwarf, the

“worm” eating away at the virtues of freedom who controls the largest censorship apparatus on Earth to serve his ambitions.

This situation has come to the attention of those that want to enforce anti-trust legislation and “break up” this monopoly over the mind. Moreover, this dictator never finished his university studies as he pursued money and fame over education. In addition, he has been surrounded by accusations that he is unethical philanthropic ogre that uses corporate structures in order obscure his fraudulent charitable activities which shield his 51 billion dollar fortune behind corporate laws which allow him to engage in lobbying politicians for continued favors; not have to do annual disbursements of charitable giving; allows for him to continue to invest in profitable ventures; and affords him the ability to avoid paying taxes – all these advantages under ruse of charity. Truly, this financial and moral fraud can be disposed of executing this corporate. However, as Ralph Waldo Emerson noted, “*If you shoot at a king, you must kill him.*” In this case, anti-trust laws must kill off this monopoly which threatens a free civil society.

Interrogation, noun:

There is no difference between a police interrogation and an interview. Always, be polite to the police, but never answer their questions – invoke the Fifth Amendment; and demands to comply cannot waive your rights. They must read you your rights, a mini-constitutional lesson. Police are allowed to lie in an interrogation, but if a person speaks a half-truth, that is grounds for arrest and prosecution. If arrested, don’t be impatient to leave, for the police have all the time; but while under custodial arrest, know “*silence is golden.*” People hate silence, so they babble, but babbling will bring trouble. People want to be honest, so they feel the need to tell their story - do not say anything. People may think they are “*innocent until proven guilty,*” but that is a fantasy, because the image of being a suspected criminal is stronger than logic, for a jury is predisposed to believe the lies of the police before believing a defendant. Do not speak with the police “*off the record,*” legally, there is no such thing; and do not speak with the police by telephone, that is a recording device. Bottom line - do not answer any questions the police.

Intervention, noun:

Intervention is the act of interfering in the affairs of others, the imposition of interference of one nation in the cultural, social and political affairs of another. It is justified by a sense of superiority in the arts and science by a more socially and technologically advanced society. The nobility of religious idealism motivates the forces behind interventions as in the *Devine Providence* of the white man’s burden to civilize the World. In order for the invaded nation to develop, it is necessary for the population to renounce their own society and declare their desire for freedom to the interventionist. Power determines the jurisdiction of the right of the intervening state, not cultural borders. It is imperial intervention at will, not to rescue people, but to plunder them of resources.

Intervening in other nations’ affairs is an age-old story; it is the entire story of America. The excuse of rescuing barbarians from their uncivilized state was the excuse used by the English who colonized North America. John Winthrop governor of the Massachusetts Bay Colony coined the term “*city on the hill*” in 1630; and America was where this city, ordained by God was to be built. The seal of the Massachusetts Bay Colony had an America Indian with a scroll coming out of his mouth which read “*come over and help us.*” And as history has shown, as the US is rescuing a people, they exterminate them directly or indirectly.

But nearly all interventions, done in the name of humanitarian principles, are always violent. They may be done in the name of

some noble idea, rational enlightenment, but they are merely forms of expansion to guarantee the states security. Yet for an intervention to be justified it is necessary to highlight the crimes of the enemy while disappearing the crimes of the intervening power. The US may at times acknowledge its crimes, but they are quick to deny them or to forget them; but all imperial powers spin “*fairy tales*” of the superior civility in the pursuit of their ambitions. Clearly, the US leadership is schizophrenic when its leaders preach noble, enlightened ideas of freedom and democracy while crushing those ideas under the dead weight of state justifying its intervention on what appears to be disingenuous humanitarian grounds while really aiming at the control, the theft of resources such as oil and minerals. But that is not entirely true when Europeans and Asians benefit from her interventions without paying to secure those resources (*see Oil*); and would authoritarian China be any more just than the America?

Yet without US intervention in a dangerous World, there would be no stability among people and nations that insist on acting like gangsters; there would be continued genocide in the Balkans; something Europeans were too slow to stop. In the case of Middle Eastern oil, if Saddam Hussein was allowed to keep Kuwait and invade Saudi Arabia, he would have controlled forty percent of all oil production. Though the US is either credited, or critiqued for overthrowing him, Hussein offered the Americans oil at ten dollars a barrel, but they rejected that great offer. Despite conflicting motives, perhaps there was some truth that the US idealistically believed that her invasion was to bring democracy there. There, despite no special deals for the Americans, they have guaranteed the continued flow of oil to Europe, Japan, and China, none of whom have paid the price in blood to guarantee their use of that oil. Then there is Asia, a place where China seems intent on revenge for all her suffering in the 19th and 20th Centuries. America protects Japanese and Taiwan democracies from China, and though China claims Taiwan, except for an interlude of four years after the Second World War, that island democracy has not been under actual rule from the mainland since the Japanese took Formosa from China in the Sino-Japanese War of 1894-95; and they are not about to give-up their hard earned freedoms. Now, in South China Sea, the Americans are protecting the Vietnamese and Philippines from Chinese incursions into their economic zones of interests (*see Global Straits & Ocean*). And North Korea, though South Korea is twice as populated and her economy is twenty times larger, still the rogue nation of the north threatens her daily.

Many would cheer if the US withdrew from the World, they claim that the US imposes her will on others, but they fail to think through the ramifications of such a reality. It is true that the US has imposed its will, but is that any worse than the will of an authoritarian state or despot? If the US withdrew from policing the World what happen in an evil World? No doubt it would degenerate into anarchy, genocide, and endless wars resulting in death. The problem with policing the World is the issue of a fair and balanced approach to intervention: e.g., America needs to intervene more in the Israeli and Palestinian dilemma. Without the idealism of the US on the World stage trying to instill freedom and democracy, how can there be any future hope for humanity? Though the US has been inconsistent in trying to install this noble idea across the board for all, still, freedom and democracy are virtues to pursue. That is why the US must return to her own constitutional Bill of [human] Rights at home; such a move would assure her continued success, and moral claim to help others towards that end – towards true World peace (*see World Peace Plan*).

Iron Curtain, noun:

1. A term coined by Winston Churchill in 1946 to denoting the border of demarcation between Western Europe and the Soviet Union and its vassal states of Eastern Europe. This impenetrable barrier created by the political ideology between communism and

capitalism, combined with the military hostility toward each other impeded the exchange of information and ideas and the free movement of people.

2. Before the rise of cell phone and Internet technologies, authoritarian states caged their entire populations behind an “*Iron Curtain*.” Now the security state, shrouded in rigid censorship and secrecy in the guise of the democratic state is cloaked behind a curtain of steel that blankets its population with electronic surveillances. The government has two faces, one public, the marble statues, monuments, the White House, the Congress, the Supreme Court, and the various government agencies. Then there is the other side – the Deep State and its secret rogue operations, sheathed in an “*iron fist*” that torture, murder blackmail politicians, and high-level officials that do the bidding of the “*hidden hands*” that view the instruments of state as their own as they play the game of a fraudulent democracy. The real government, the Deep State cloaked behind an “*Iron Curtain*” while the citizens, like in a Nazi concentration camp, have to wear “*see through*” pajamas. It once was said that public life was that of the public official, and private life was that of the private life of the citizenry, but now, public life is private, and private life made public.

IRS, acronym for Internal Revenue Service:

Income taxes are for the poor and middle class, not the oligarchs that have all their money in tax free trust funds; it was created on February, 1913, by the ratification of the Sixteenth Amendment to the United States Constitution to finance the international bankers that saddled the nation with the Federal Reserve Act of 1913. The IRS is an organization that is a bureau of the Department of the Treasury that manages government borrowing of money with interest from the Federal Reserve and then guarantees repayment to this independent banking entity by victimizing – stealing the labor of those that are slaves for this usurious system. It is a bill collector for the protection rackets of government protecting the interest of war making enterprises, not the protection of the people: i.e., a federal agency established to “*steal a piece of the action*,” vital income from powerless working people to finance nefarious wars that are started by banking cartels.

It is not a service that neither any previous generation, nor the current ever democratically approved of; it only services a corrupted government whose *modus operandi* is “*peddling*” wars financed by Treasury Bonds. Rather than focusing on the cesspool of corrupt powerhouses of corporations and banks, they focus on the “*little people*.” It is only internal for all trapped slaves on this plantation that must labor on the sins of the few. Even if one becomes an expatriated escaped slave, still the evil master will attempt to “*hunt down*” your meager finances in some underdeveloped country. They are bullies for a tyrannical enterprise; and this is what is immoral and unconscionable: i.e., people are coerced into financing the oppression of wars, CIA murders, and torture, NSA spying, and police brutality – all evil injustices; but that has been the history of rulers waging wars of conquest (see History). It is been perversely stated “*pay your fair share*.” Perhaps that would be true, if taxes were spent on the public well-being in the form of education, housing, and health. But evil people in charge, say that is not your human right; they are correct in saying one has a right to participate in human rights crimes. Are any of these crimes be fair - and why should people pay for this? To commit perjury by illegally fabricating evidence by means of parallel construction is the norm for this technocratic gang (see Parallel Construction). To abuse citizen-slaves by violating constitutional rights to steal their economic means of survival while overwhelming them with legal burdens, in school, such tactics are called “*bullying*,” but when done by a government drowning in a cesspool of corruption such practices are called “*tyranny*.”

ISIS, acronym for *Islamic State of Iraq and Syria*:

Founded by Sunni Muslims in 1999 and originally affiliated with al-Qaeda; A fanatical jihadist, fascist group controlling large portions of Syria and Iraq, but also small portions of Libya and Nigeria. It is estimated that roughly ten million souls live under the tyranny. What are the origins of this fanatically murderous group of cowardly men that victimize the innocent? Are they the product of the both Western and Arabic monarchical intelligence communities creating them as a tool for their own ends, or are they a product of the alienated effects of poverty that perverts Arabic culture and religion? They are a product of both!

It has been reported by those that have suffered and survived the atrocities by ISIS that they speak both English and Russian implying that the CIA is involved. Their ranks have grown as a result of alienated, uneducated people tired of poverty caused by ceaseless wars, and the manipulation of this alienation by covert intelligence agency trying to use them to overthrow the government of Syria. This is an old story, like the Mujahedeen being used by the Americans in Afghanistan against the soviets; ISIS being used by the Americans as proxy troops to topple nationalist Saddam Hussein of Iraq in 2003; Arab socialist Muammar Gaddafi of Libya in 2011; and now President Assad of Syria. If the US had never disposed of Saddam Hussein, or now the destruction of Syria, they never could have expanded into the void created.

They are the end result of the venalities of and irrationalities of war: i.e., like "*playing with fire*," they were birthed by the evil overly ambitious policies of Americans and Middle Eastern monarchs attempting to use insurgencies towards their own ends; and Turkey providing sanctuary and support, which wants to resurrect its old Ottoman Empire. Some believe, that the leadership are led by an American along with British operatives, but they "*cut themselves loose*" from their masters, in a devastated war zone where they took on a life of their own; and though there are a product of foreign intervention, and have roughly 25,000 foreigners from 100 countries in their ranks, they are primarily made up of Iraqis and former disgruntled members of Saddam Hussein's military and Ba'athist political party. For the Americans, their policy is ill rational, on one hand they fight them in Iraq, and on the other they support them in Syria. One might ask the obvious – how dysfunctional is that tactic?

Like Adolph Hitler who proclaimed authority over any and all Germans anywhere, likewise they claim they have established a caliphate with worldwide authority over all Muslims. This dubious claim to being a caliphate is justified as a replacement to the Sykes-Pico Agreement following the Turkish defeat after the First World War. Unlike past jihadist groups, they are extremely aware of the power of the Internet and finance; they have a "*slick*" presence on all social media where they appeal to the alienated youth of the Muslim world, calling them to come to the caliphate; and they understand the power of money; funds they derive from illegal oil sales to Turkey; looting banks of cash and precious metals in their conquered territories; donations through "*bogus*" charities; and the kidnapping of expatriates to be ransomed.

Unfortunately, rather than practicing the good graces of Islam, the Americans have inadvertently installed the worst man-made hell on Earth, for they engage in ethnic genocide, have destroy cultural artifacts in an attempt to erase cultural memory, kidnap people for ransom, public floggings and beatings, rape and slavery of women, pedophilia of adolescent girls, and oppressing non-Muslims with religious taxes (*see* Islam). Given this ghastly reality, people are being forced to flee to Europe (*see* Refugee). Though ISIS claims to be the new caliphate ridding the Islamic world of Western colonialism installed by the Sykes-Pico

Agreement, they fail in that regard by primarily victimizing their own people with their criminality; and they further this blasphemy by disrespecting God who does not condone evil behavior. They feel entitled to judge and engage in revenge; but the right of vengeance is not their right, but only to be exercised by God.

Now Americans are in a quagmire; their evil deeds in this matter are now threatening the entire civilized World that justifiably feels it must take action to secure their nations from any genocidal cleansing. Nevertheless, America in all its collective wars arguably is genocidal. They claim that they spent 500 million dollars to train and arm a Syrian opposition force, but that effort resulted in five trained mercenaries because the money was absconded with and ended up in an offshore secret bank account. The Americans spoke of training and arming the Iraqi Army, but the billions of dollars spent on that effort resulted in an officer corps so corrupt that the army has no morale - so it melted away in the face of the fervent ideology of ISIS forces. The Americans cannot seem to understand that a policy that birthed ISIS to overthrow Assad of Syria failed because they were “*playing with fire*,” and all the money in the world cannot cure, but exasperate the problem. Moreover, that truth was revealed in the Panama Papers that exposed the nefarious underground world of secret bank accounts utilized by a criminal class of rich people; and includes many politicians and corrupt generals in the Middle East (see Panama Papers).

ISIS will ultimately fail given their unjust acts, and like all unjust past regimes now expired, they too will meet their end. Their end will come, because the World is concerned about reports of a nuclear capability to be used to wipe out infidels; and since most people, including Muslims, are not members of this extremism, Russia, Iran, Syria, and now even the Chinese are thinking of entering the fray to evaporate from the desert this scourge from Hell. But despite this deadly disaster, still evil policy makers will allow their sinful pride, and ill rational emotions to place oppose those that are actually fighting this s scourge. Vladimir Putin has vowed that he will crusade against ISIS and any nation that supports them, in particular Turkey another Stalingrad for them. Putin along with the sovereign government of Syria and the Kurds are combating ISIS, yet insurrectionist inside the Pentagon, the ignorant and the insane are calling for a “*no fly zone*” which will bring American and Russian military aircraft into conflict. Russia has suffered a plague of terrorists and is more than willing to confront them; and now the Chinese are starting to experience them also in Western China. If these two countries do what is best for themselves and the World, then that may mean a confrontation with the mother that conceived these monsters – the Americans and their stated and unstated agendas.

Isis of Egypt, noun:

A goddess with the power to create and resurrect life; she was the real power behind the Universe (see Universe). The Mother of God, the primary Goddess of ancient Egypt is a theme that repeatedly shows up modern religions; the precursors, the ideas found in mythological stories (see Mythology). Today, the *Sagrada Familia* (Sacred Family) of the Catholic Church, Jesus and his mother Mary are drawn from this ancient truth. Modern religion may have banned the worshipping of God in its female form, but the figure of the baby Jesus, like the Egyptian god Horus, sits on his mother’s lap, Isis; she is the throne of God incarnate on Earth. Even the spirit of God, encompassing the dialect of male and female as one, to incarnate itself in flesh, the Spirit must be carried and birthed by the female form. The Star of Isis, also known as Sirius, thought to be the soul of Isis, is believed to have been the mythical Star of Bethlehem that appeared before the birth Jesus (see Star of Bethlehem).

God is composed of opposite energies that work in a collaborative union such as male and female; and since this is the Nature of God, it only makes sense that any god on Earth would have a mother as the means of delivering that spirit into an earthly form.¹⁰¹ Isis protected her husband and her children; for without her, they were truly doomed. In ancient Egyptian mythology, she placed her arm around the male as if to say, “*This is mine.*” She represented the balance between the sacred feminine and the sacred masculine in perfect order; the perfection of the rational with the intuitive; between giving and taking; and no male can achieve anything without her giving him the power to do so. That is why men who understood this balance ask for her divine help in doing the will of the gods. Today, people are out of balance, particularly feminist that have adopted the worst of the male psyche which they complain of. They are in effect Nazi feminist that seek the show of dominance; they seek to usurp, take, not give; they are an affront to the ancient goddesses of the ancient world (*see Feminist*).

All men know the woman controls the approaches to her loins; to the gifts that she may give, or deny. Authentic males are devotees of goddess; they are in service to Mother Nature, they intuitively believe in the Madonna, the vessel of life from whence they were birthed. She has many names in many places, a story of antiquity, like that of Isis of ancient Egypt rescuing her kidnapped husband entombed in a sarcophagus; and like a sarcophagus whose lid can’t be lifted from the loneliness of sterile, modern living, she can. In the male’s travails of life which can be exile to sea, he is motivated by a natural desire to search for the female redeemer who would shine in her own special light, a wife fated for him; a woman in need of a natural romantic – not a cold hearted bank account that is the enemy of man’s souls; all the source of his madness; a madness not for the love of a women, but as a means to purchase her. Yet the goddess of the heavens is the patron saint of unfettered lustful pleasures some call love; so, the irony is, a man feels compelled in a “*fallen world*” to purchase that pleasure; and Ishtar, the goddess of Babylonia knew this, as she was also the revered by the prostitutes engaged in the one of the oldest trades in human society.

Knowledge of the Egyptian Isis, and the Babylonian goddess Ishtar came to the ancient Greeks by way of the Phoenicians and then to the Romans that worshipped her as the goddess *Libertas*. The Statue of Liberty in New York Harbor is based upon the ancient Roman goddess; a symbol for democracy placed on the dome of the U.S. Capitol as Freedom; and liberty is a natural state. No one can make it alone in this World without liberty; they will either go crazy, or they kill themselves off through bad habits of alcoholism or dangerous drugs in an attempt to drown out reality.

Islam, noun:

The last version of monotheistic religion emanating from the Middle East founded by Muhammad challenging earlier versions of this particular religious belief in One Absolute God (*see Muhammad*). Islam incorporates and believes in all the Judaic prophets; there is recognition of Moses and Jesus. It is a belief system that is a continual reaction to the originating Orthodox Judaism that gave rise Christianity that challenged the harshness of Judaism, which in turn gave rise to the idea of perfecting monotheism. Nevertheless, that supposed perfection merely was an ideology debate that further tyrannized people with intolerance for rational humanism. All three monotheistic religions claim mutually exclusive, absolute Truth, the basis for most conflict plaguing the World today; all three have had their history of tyranny; all were birthed in the harsh environment of the desert which the

¹⁰¹ The author once had powerful dream of an ancient, Egyptian goddess hovering above the water while he was struggling in its deep darkness. She hovered and glided very lightly towards him, and with angelic strength lifted him out of the water and carried him to the shoreline, where they walked together for a moment then she vanished. Ever since then, he prays for her return as sign of rebirth.

development of these intolerant, monotheistic religions reflect: unmerciful and cruel just as the desert can be upon life forms in need of water. These religions, ideologies never quenched the thirst of injustice, they are a source of injustice. Spiritual beliefs birthed in environments of abundance, such as green, fertile areas emphasizing many gods, many life forms viewed as pagan by monotheism, they quenched the thirst and hunger of the people (*see Pagan & Religion*).

The ignorant, and the fearful always follow both doctrinal teachings and false teachers – false prophets; many just follow personalities that they treat as celebrities. Therefore, rather than Nature being Supreme, monotheistic religions exalted man over Nature – they are the expression of personality cults: i.e., Moses of Judaism, Jesus of Christianity, and Muhammad of Islam. Rather than honoring Nature, monotheism became tied up in egoism of the human creature. After the death of each of these personalities, rather than developing the humane virtues of their prophets making life easier, egocentrics battled over the interpretations of their legacies and teachings turning them into oppressive doctrines; it became a battle over which personality cult of Jewish rabbis, Christian saints, and authoritarian Inman from the darkness of the Dark and Middle Ages till present times.

Like all monotheistic religions with its competing personalities battling for ideological control, Islam is a fractured belief system divided into Sunni Wahhabi and Shiite. Upon the death of Muhammad, there was confusion as to who was to succeed him: some followed the personality of the father-in-law of Muhammad, the Sunni; the Shiites, which followed the son-in-law of Muhammad. Both these sects incorporated local mythologies into their beliefs and practices such as a belief in mysticism and angels. However, like any religion, Islam has its purist arguing and battling for the purification of Islam such as the orthodox Wahhabi Sunni sect, another egocentric personality cult founded by Muhammad ibn Abd al-Wahhab (1703–92) who preached a return to his idea of early Islam rejecting later innovations. This has taken an extreme form in the beliefs of the Wahhabis of Saudi Arabia that are fundamentalist which are used by the government to control the population that “*live like dogs on leashes*” which despises the royal family and the state sponsored ISIS terrorists (*see Saudi Arabia*). Islam is not the intolerant religion it has been portrayed as; not the religion of the Wahhabi fundamentalists murdering other Muslims and the Christians that under the secularized Shiites of Syria prospered and participated in the state. There is a deadly contest for power in Islamic societies; between the Sunni, Shiite, Wahhabi and those elements that are modernists – secularized Muslims of both Sunni and Shiite persuasions. But even by modern humanist standards, these elements would criminalize the lifestyles of “*gay*” people.

Christians battle over the nature of Jesus; and likewise Islam has its doctrines claiming they have the correct answer to him as well. Yet most Christians are unaware of the importance, or secondary importance of the prophet Jesus in Islam. He, the Son of Mary, another important figure in Islam, is the Christ which the Koran mentions thirty-six times. In that book, Jesus is a believed prophet of God that was born of the virgin birth, performed miracles, yet was not crucified; not crucified because God is merciful unlike man; God can forgive sins without a blood sacrifice (*see Crucifix*). In the Koran Jesus was born to a virgin; but there was no man (Joseph) there protecting Mary; she went out into the desert and gave birth; and to protect her from people thinking she was a whore when she returned to the village, the baby Jesus performed his first miracle by speaking to the village people. Jesus performed many miracles and showed God’s merciful nature; therefore, the Romans did not sacrifice him through crucifixion; he was spirited away to safety by angels. In the confusion of trying to arrest Jesus, the Romans arrested the traitor Judas and crucified him by mistake. Jesus was the Christ according to the Koran, but he was not the divinity of God in the flesh, but God’s servant

that preached views. In the Koran, Jesus will return with the prophet Muhammad in the End Times, and battle the one eyed anti-Christ; and perhaps that one eyed evil character is to be found in the leadership of ISIS (*see* ISIS & Jesus of Nazareth).

When Religion determines politics, hence policies, it has always been a threat to the natural rights extended by God to all creatures - including humanity. There is no peace in this debate; it is meaningless because it does not address the issues confronting the injustices of life; it merely compounds those injustices with doctrines written in stone. When religious fanatics claim that their religion is the absolute truth, then the outcome is one of institutional and societal hatred: anti-Semitism and Islamophobia; of Judaism devolved into apartheid without justice, Christianity without mercy, and Islam without tolerance for others. The truth is harsh to acknowledge especially by those who insist on imposing it on others. When Islam, unlike other religions claims to be the final word, then there is no space for a religion to grow in its humane values. However, all religions have their fanatics, yet Judaism, Christianity, Hinduism, and Buddhism, have all been able to evolve and accommodate the views and religious practices of others. They have proven to be accepting of "*Freedom of Religion*," the foundation of a democratic society, an evolution still to be resolved within Muslim societies riddled with fanatics insisting on a devolution to the past.

Island, noun:

1. The key to empire is controlling Oceania. In nearly all the mythologies of the sea, there are stories of good islands and evil islands. History is replete with mariners that landed on islands where the local natives welcomed them with feasts and shared the bounties of the island to replenish the ship's supplies. Then there were the evil islands populated by cannibals and headhunters; and there are factual, historical accounts of encounters that ended in the deaths of explorers. The novel Robison Crusoe aptly portrays this reality; and the child's novel of the ancient Polynesian story of the boy hero Mafatu, also is a story of a boy who travels the ocean and comes upon an island of evil cannibals (*see* Mafatu).

In general, island people being isolated from the mainland, are not entirely adept at being good at relations with outsiders. This truth can be seen by the behavior of both Great Britain and Japan, two island cultures that sailed outward and abused others; but since they were island cultures with navies, they were able to build empires far from their home island. Japan lost her empire because she lost her island in the Pacific war against the Americans. The Americans have an empire because they control nearly all the islands. Wherever, there are island straits near a mainland body, there will be conflict: e.g., Cuba controls the passage into the Gulf of Mexico Sea; Taiwan and Japan control the approaches to China; Malta and Sicily controls the approaches to the "*underbelly*" of Europe; the Falkland/Malvinas the tip of South America. Though China now is desperately trying to build an island in the South China Sea, still the Philippine Islands control the entry into and out of that sea (*see* Global Straits and Ocean).

Islands located in the straits situated offshore of the mainland are the keys to controlling the World's commerce; no nation that aspires to be truly global in its influence can be so without these island. The only exception to this rule is Russia with a giant Eurasian land empire. Yet, the most important islands have been commandeered long ago by the European, colonial experiences of the 19th Century (*see* Global Straits); and since China, aspires to be a competitor on the World's stage, it has no islands of strategic significance, so she is willing to make claims on Japanese possessed islands in the East China Sea, and even more disturbing, construct artificial islands in the South China Sea in an attempt "*to corner*" control in that regional sea (*see* South

China Sea) . But these “fake” islands constructed on top of tropical reefs are not recognized under the UNCLOS maritime treaty of which she is a signatory nation to. Moreover, they are built at the expense of killing the tropical reefs. So, since these artificial islands rape Mother Earth, a sin against Nature, and have been built with the intention of militarizing them, we can conclude, that like the mythology of evil islands populated with “headhunters” and cannibals, likewise, these “fake” islands are evil.

2. Islands are prime real estate for evil. Likewise today, we have good and bad islands; those exotic, tropical islands of the US have been taken over by the rich who have “pushed” off the good natives and stolen all the “ocean front properties.” This is the case of the Hawaiian Islands, the Florida Keys, and a very evil little island off the coast of Miami, Florida – Key Biscayne. A beautiful island where ordinary people lived, but after President Richard Nixon moved in, the rich followed, and now they rule there too. And now after many years of being isolated in their riches, they too are not so good at relations with outsiders. It is an island where President Nixon conspired to do evil; a place where modern cannibals devour the hard earned financial accounts of the working people in Latin America and the US in order to feed the palaces built there.¹⁰²

Then there is the notoriety of financiers and stockbrokers that live on the Key Biscayne that are mentioned in business publications and academic textbooks as the primary culprits for the 2008 financial bank crisis. These very same people go around in public and act like prudish moral entrepreneurs, they don’t swear and curse in public and go to church and buy their way out of their hellish sins; yet disdainfully look down on the fools that buy their security products that obscenely bilked the innocent, trusting investor out of their money. But, maybe not so, when many of those investors were greedy crooks looking for a quick buck. Key Biscayne is an island “den of thieves,” a lair from which the collapse of the economy was engineered.

Even the churches of Key Biscayne have been contaminated by “the love of money.” There, like the Tower of Babel, the warlocks, the priest and ministers built huge palatial temples to evil; they wear expensive clothes, wear diamond rings, drive expensive cars, and live in million dollar homes. None of the wizards in these Ivory Towers of ill will live the mendicant life of their Over-Lord Jesus; they use religion as the tyrannical authority controlling entry into Heaven for a price. They are very wicked servants. These servants, in the House of the Devil, they attract evil professionals that with the sin of “pride” join these temples and disdainfully complain how with their ill-gotten donations, their tithes to their churches have to support the poorer churches on the mainland.

Yet, though an island of elites is a corrupt place, its children do not escape the corrosive effects of questionable values; These elite islands of immense wealth corrupt their children with all sorts of emotional maladies; they suffer emotional problems being brought up with a sense of entitlement which they know in their youthful intuition is not quite right. They suffer the effects of emotional abuse when they don’t tow the ideological republican line: i.e., the alcoholism of their parent’s rants, and the subsequent abuse that follows like trying to commit them to a behavioral psychologist for rebelling against their treatment; they suffer the effects of bad marriages gone awry and the hypocrisy of infidelity that follows it. Even worse, when their children have emotional breakdowns they send them to psychiatrists and psychologist to “fix them” with drugs to make them act and think like the role models that are the source of their illness. And these corrupt doctors have no real interest in helping these “kids,” only

¹⁰² The Author was born and raised on Key Biscayne; he attended school there; was the next-door neighbor of President Richard Nixon; and he was a member of several churches. He returned to the island in 2011 for a period of three years; there he witnessed the ultimate outcome of venal effects of the love of money that permeated every institution there. In the case of the elite children, most came to me to complain about their parents destructive behaviors and the fraudulent doctors they were made to see; the Author was in effect the village “shrink” that nearly all sought out for answers to their fractured psychologies.

helping themselves to the insurance policies “*footing the bill.*”

Key Biscayne, Florida and ocean front properties of the Hawaiian islands are evil strongholds of powerful financiers and religions gone bad, but they do not offer the cover to commit even more egregious crimes such as trafficking in children to satisfy the perverted sexual urges of “*crooked*” billionaires, “*deadbeat*” royalty, and their corrupt political servants, that are alleged to be pedophiles (*see* Pedophilia). Like the islands of ancient lore where cannibals reigned, today the corrupt “*feed-off*” of the innocence of kidnapped children. In the case of billionaire Jeffrey Epstein, a convicted sex offender, his crony friends such as Bill Clinton and Prince Andrew of Brittan frequented Epstein’s private “*Pedophile Island*,” officially known as Little James Island in the US Virgin Islands. This particular situation apparently is just the “*tip of the iceberg*” wherein the debauchery of the powerful are secluded on even more remote, exotic islands in the Pacific Ocean where they “*pay-off*” the local natives to look the other way.

Israel, noun:

The first mention of the Israel people appears in ancient Egypt in 1208 B.C. on a carved stone stele; a royal monument of the pharaoh celebrating the demise of the Israeli people (*see* Pharaoh). For over two thousand years since the biblical exodus, Jews survived in exile, not by the force of arms, but by the force of authentic rabbinical scholars teaching humane, rational Jewish values of ethics developed over time that embraced mercy and compassion. Today, modern Israel is not entirely a facsimile of true Jewish culture; it is a fake facsimile; a nationalist Zionist enterprise, not a religious endeavor of the highest order; not the Jews of the ancient Diaspora. The Zionist, at the expense of true Judaism resurrected only some narrow aspects of the culture in the modern form of a revitalized Hebrew language as a cover for something not quite in line with moral, rabbinical teachings. It is something quite divorced from the Jewish religion and its sacred values emphasizing human dignity.¹⁰³ Israel today is a state held hostage arguably by a group pretending to be Jewish that operates in the form of ideological fascism: i.e., eastern European Jews that are ethnically Turkish Khazars that in the ancient kingdom of Khazaria converted to the Jewish faith circa 800 A.D. in contrast to the ethnic Sephardic, Semitic Jews of the ancient biblical tradition that composed the Diasporas (*see* Judaism).

It is important to note that the Holocaust was committed by the Nazi Germans, but rather than the Europeans paying the price, without thought, at the end of the war, they stole the land of Palestine and renamed it Israel, and then made Arabs, the Palestinians pay the price. But this is no surprise since Europeans have a history of setting up settler, colonies which are the most vicious form of imperialism. While this occurred, nobody even gave these indigenous people any thought, nor any consultation in the political reformation of the land. The Holocaust, though a historical fact of epic proportions, also occurred simultaneously with the mass murder of many ethnic and political groups, the reason why the holocaust story does not play strongly in Russia. The Russians support the right of all people in Palestine to live free of apartheid; to live free of the open-air prison called Gaza (*see* Palestine).

The state of Israel has been “*hijacked*” by an extremist group of religious bigots of Khazar origins in the guise of Jews, they are not Semitic Jews. This group has turned that nation into an apartheid state in violation of UN Resolution 3013 passed in 1973.

¹⁰³ The bulk of the Zionists are no more Jewish than the author who was officially converted to the Jewish faith by an ordained rabbi while a student at Florida State University. While participating in the rituals of the temple, there the author encountered the bigotry preached and practiced by a group no more ethnically Jewish than the author. Subsequently, the author felt compelled to distance himself from the crimes espoused by these false Jews; false in the sense that they usurp the ethnicity claim from the Sephardic Jews, and they do not practice the honorable teachings emphasizing human dignity.

They are settler colonists of a vicious nature. There are three layers within the state of Israel, the privileged of Jewish descent that enjoy relative freedoms; the Arabs born there that are ruled by “*Jim Crow*” laws oppressing their humanity as if they were the “*niggers*” of the Zionists (*see Nigger*); then there are the Palestinians that are treated even worse by policies that nearly amount to genocide; and that is true when soldiers execute small children (*see Palestine*).

The state of Israel has violated more UN resolutions and international laws than all other nations combined in its quest to impose its claims to a land long lost to history! It can press this claim of title as a colonizing enterprise because the “*biggest dog on the block*,” the Americans, another colonizing enterprise has been contracted by the means of the “*purse*” as a party to this entrepreneurial claim. Any critique of the truth is attacked by these racists by the ironic charge that it’s an anti-Semitic attack on them. Zionists accuse Minister Louis Farrakhan of the Nation of Islam as anti-Semitic, yet some members of Jewish banking cartel family House of Rothschild (e.g. Victor Rothschild) objected to granting Jewish refugees asylum from the Nazi Holocaust; and being managers of financial funds stocked with bonds, in some sense participated in the financing of the Nazis. Is this prominent family anti-Semitic? ¹⁰⁴ It is not true that all Zionists are racist, most just wanted sanctuary from oppressive societies they were previously trapped in, yet a portion of them have become that which oppressed them (*see Zionism*); and likewise not all people that find fault with Israeli leaders are racist. It is not an attack on the Jewish people, most of who are advocates of human rights, and would not murder children by being grotesque oppressors of Natural Laws! It is not an anti-American attack on her, but a critique of her corrupted leaders “*bought-off*” by a political action committee more interested in Israel than their own nation.

This raises the question of why a group of US citizens place a Zionists agenda ahead of the interests of America; a foreign agenda that endangers the welfare, security, and reputation of America as a nation of justice. But why does America do this? It is because Israel is a part of the American military industrial complex and a partner in to America’s intelligence community. Both Israel and the US are the biggest exporters of military hardware. So money will always trump overtures for peace. But equally important, both societies are settler colonist nations; the most vicious form of imperialism. Both can identify with each other because they share the same story of conquering land and clearing it of its indigenous inhabitants so they can build the shining cities on the hill. Moreover, there is a religious identification with America’s religious Christian roots being of Jewish origins.

Rather than discussing military contracts, it ought to be a discussion on the anti-human behaviors by an extremist group engaged in policies reminiscent of Nazi Germany; of the collusion between the spineless US leadership assisting these religious bigots in their pursuit of a pure apartheid state. True to form, the Americans violate their own Constitution that prohibits the favoring of one religion over another. Israel receives more foreign aid than all other nations combined. It is the taxpayer that pays for these genocidal crimes. It is America that finances the denial of water to children; the bombing and killing of innocent civilians, and the murder of small children by execution in the open-air prison of Gaza.

The accusation that the Palestinians are the extremists is nonsense; during peace negotiations they have nearly acquiesced to all of the racists Zionists demands, but these racists have never granted anything in turn (*see Palestine Papers*). Their goal is to

¹⁰⁴ It is an absurdity to always slander anybody, as being anti-Semitic for critiquing the policies of Israel, or even accusing Jews that do so as “*self-hating*” Jews. This tactic merely is a weapon used to silence those who advocate human rights. The irony is that it is a tactic carried out by those who are not Semitic Jews of Mediterranean origins, but those of eastern European origins who claim to be Jewish.

ethnically cleanse the entire area of Arabs; and that cannot be allowed. What is really needed is not a two state solution, but one state composed of both Jews and Arabs; the proposal for a two state solution is unjust when one state has all the good resources making them strong and rich while the other deprived of resources is rendered weak and poor; it is nothing but a “two bit” solution; and even those two bits the Zionist now want. But that would mean that the Zionists would get their way.

The Zionist religious extremists are willing to violate every norm of moral and rational decency. They do not want a modern democratic state, but a theological state, a throwback to medieval times. Israel is the enemy of secularism; in the past, the Zionists attacked secular leaders in Egypt, Syria, and Iraq; they supported the overthrow of Arab socialist Gaddafi of Libya; and they are allied with corrupt monarchs of Jordan and Saudi Arabia; they are covert supporters of terrorists groups like ISIS in their new war with secular Syria. America is a religious society “hooked on” the nonsense that they must support Israel in order to bring back Jesus; but this merely justifies their political domestic and war crimes.

With the support of the American Neo-Cons, most of them Zionist, purchased by the American Israel Public Affairs Committee, with American taxpayer funds, they and the Israeli Zionists’ are complicit in war crimes include stealing land; stealing homes; murdering people; cutting off water to children; executing small children; the imposition of economic blockades - a naval blockade cutting off all economic ties by sea; and launching indiscriminate bombing attacks which include illegal phosphorous chemical weapons on people trapped in ghettos of their creation. And what of the desperate, feeble attempts of the Palestinian people? A few suicide bombers can be explained when people are tired of suffering under these criminal acts; they are driven to it. Moreover, the bottom line is, Israel has killed far many more Palestinians, than the Palestinians killing Israelis.

The Palestinians have no natural rights and Israel has commandeered all of them. This is so because rights are relative to power, and the USA is owned by the Israel lobby in Washington, purchased by American tax dollars remitted to Israel. Israel has a big “stupid” dog guarding her, but Palestine virtually has nobody – not even her own leadership can be counted on to help her people. Nevertheless, there are many nations that know this truth, and the global community condemns the blocking of aid to her and the scuttling of peace initiatives by the Israelis and Americans (*see* Block). The Palestinians are advocating independence and economic self-sufficiency. They are willing to forgo American aid – aid that is always being threatened to be withdrawn if they try to join the United Nations as a fully-fledged member. They have made this a symbolic campaign by restoring old wooden boats with goods for trade to run the Israeli maritime blockade. But, the Israeli navy destroys these little “paper” boats and sinks their small cargoes; and if need be, murder the activists on board (*see* Gaza Ark).

This situation needs to be confronted, and people of good conscience have realized that between America and Israel under the control of Zionist extremists, there will never be a brokered, political settlement when the state of Israel; a state has been taken over by people of questionable Jewish background, who definitely are not Semitic Jews, Their allies are Neo-Cons in the US government whose leadership is primarily Zionist, and that have commandeered foreign policy and embroiled the nation in ceaseless, endless wars which are of no benefit to the republic (*see* Neo-Cons). Given that people are aware of the Palestinian people are desperate, they are sympathetic now to their proposal to isolate this rogue element within the state of Israel through the adoption of the Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions (BDS) approach to bringing internal pressure to bear on the government; a government that is

increasingly brazen in its human rights crimes. Both the US government and people of moral conscience within Israel either move to reining in these criminals among their own ranks, or the BDS will gain further support. Moreover, the reactionary harassment of accusing those who advocate the BDS or organizations that adopt the BDS of being anti-Semitic comes from the twisted minds of those who are a threat to authentic Jewish identity and values (*see* Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions).

Ivy League, noun:

The Ivy League boast the myth they have the highest caliber students; but the “*naked truth*” of the actual intellectual quality of the students is cloaked in that lie dressed up as truth. Most Harvard, Yale, and Princeton graduates are not the keen minds they sell themselves to be. It is about power, not intellect for many are losers that either bought their way in, or are CIA operatives working for the “*hidden hands*” puppeteers (*see* Hidden Hand). Their I.Q. scores were probably tampered with to perpetrate the myth of this “*fairy tale*” of intellectualism (*see* Intelligence Quotient). They don’t teach critical thinking, they only teach people how and what to think. These schools merely are institutions that manufacture the future managers and controllers of societal instruments of power – that is why nothing changes for the better; they are merely agents of a failed *status quo*. And why would these losers change anything when they are the elites that benefit like parasites from the status quo? An analysis of societal institutions reveals those that get the “*cherry jobs*” are jokes of mediocrity or outright stupidity stifling progress: e.g., George Bush the installed idiot of low I.Q.; and the mainstream media under elite control can’t, or won’t do real investigative reporting of the crimes of state committed by their colleagues, mostly graduates from corrupt institutions not interested in knowledge but in prestige.

The Ivy League is a corrupted money pit. Infantile, stunted reasoning, is the fraudulent product of “*Ivy League*” schools (*see* Infantile). These schools are corporations with billions of dollars in endowments. Unfortunately, this is the sole measure of a university’s academic ranking, not intellectual excellence, but knowledge for auction. Criminal syndicates like the Bush and Clinton families, become presidents and ruin the nation's reputation as an enlightened human rights enterprise, bankrupting it, and putting most in the “*poor house*” while their house of ill repute grows ever-larger (*see* Bush Family & Clinton Family); so elite graduates just they get jobs parroting “*dumb down*” propaganda. A graduate from “*Hillbilly High*” has more brains than elite Ivy League graduates; and that truth is why ordinary “*good people*” need to empower themselves, not the “*trash*” from elite schools; losers that have crafted 15 years of disastrous war making which have morally and financially bankrupted the nation (*see* Loser).

Moreover, what is the final outcome of Obama’s eight years in office – the truth of his “*tongue-in-cheek*” promises to be an honest man? He perfected his penchant for lying at Harvard Law School. By observing his behaviors every time he gives a speech, observe the pursed lips and his poking out of his cheek after he delivers his bold-faced lies (*see* Tongue-in Cheek). Further evidence is noted by his acts, which are those of just another “*Ivy League*” elite that was elected on “*hope and change*,” but he was a typical, unethical, manipulative liar that chained all to the sinister power that secretly meets behind closed doors; imprisoned all the trustworthy people who voted for his lies by chaining them to an evil war machine (*see* Obama, Barack). Ivy League schools are in dire need of ethics classes, for they teach is a sense of entitlement to “*look down*” upon others; entitled to corporate welfare while deny poor people their share of the pie; and when they protest they bring the police state against them and incarcerate them in a corporatized prison system, the basis of a case study in a Harvard business class in how to make money in the slave trade.

Jaded, adjective:

Derived from the word jade; a type of stone. Cynicism manufactured by social realities wherein taught expectations never really become manifested in human affairs. When a society preaches the virtues of human rights, the basis of good religion permeating into government policies, yet practices the vices of hypocritical religion backing fratricidal warfare, society produces failed expectations in the form of cynicism and mental illness (*see* Creed).

Jefe, (Spanish) noun:

Spanish for the leader, political boss or the chief of the village (*see* Cacique); in this case a boss that acts like gangster by feudal means. Nearly all the political bosses in Latin America ruled by the permission of Washington; and those that did not abide by the wishes of Washington to allow US corporations to rape the land were eventually assassinated, or driven from power. Yet some chiefs contested this arrangement such as Pancho Villa and Emiliano Zapata of México, or Árbenz Guzmán of Guatemala, and Salvador Allende of Chile; all three were murdered at the request of Washington and Árbenz Guzmán driven into exile in México (*see* Villa, Pancho & Zapata, Emiliano). Today, there are is a new generation of chiefs in Latin America, and they too also contest Washington's need to control, but they have been a bit more successful in holding this beast at bay. Once Latin America was the center of torture regimes set up by the big bosses of the US, but now Latin America is a place where expatriated patriots, like Edward Snowden contesting the venality of the US police state are finding the offers of sanctuary.

Jesus of Nazareth (circa 4 B.C. – 33 A.D.) ¹⁰⁵

The Greek name for *Joshua bar Joseph*, a Jew from Israel reputed to be the Messiah of ancient Middle East mythologies. It is not entirely certain if he actually was an authentic historical personage: i.e., no text can be directly attributed to him; and texts that were written of him were produced by unknown authors decades removed from the events written about. Some believe, he may have been an extraterrestrial being; that the Immaculate Conception was an affair orchestrated from above (*see* Extraterrestrial). It may be a fabricated story to satisfy the belief held by the Jewish people that the final prophet would be the Messiah; and as that fulfillment, Jesus would be that last prophet in a long line of prophets whose legacies were in opposition to the rulers of the time.

A professor pursues knowledge, yet a teacher merely seeks the appearance of what is acceptable as knowledge under the control the institutions of church and state with agendas. The basis of the story of the historical Jesus is a prophet who had knowledge of rational truth, and who professed it undeterred by the hypocrisy of appearances of a show of knowledge (*see* Knowledge). Spiritually, believers in his divinity considered Him to be the Supreme Avatar of avatars because He possessed supernatural powers which served as a vehicle to demonstrate His ethical teachings. It is alleged that Jesus performed miracles – an improbable event in contradiction to material reality such as the improbable events of raising the dead: e.g., the story of Lazarus and the small child. In the case of Lazarus, Jesus demonstrated the pain of God being human: i.e., upon learning of his friend's death became perturbed, wept, and how He loved Lazarus. ¹⁰⁶ In the case of the small twelve-year-old girl, it was a case of a father having faith

¹⁰⁵ Throughout the dictionary, the pronoun "he" when used in reference to Jesus has been capitalized. This practice though abandoned by modern grammarians has not been abandoned by the author who feels it proper to show respect to a man of such powerful impact on humanity.

¹⁰⁶ Jesus of Nazareth, John 11: 33, 35 & 36, New Testament.

in an unseen higher power when most do not; and most people will at some time lose faith in God given the injustices and madness of the harsh material realities we are suspended in.¹⁰⁷ The final supernatural anomaly concluded with his own resurrection after being executed by Roman authorities. But only a small group of apostles never lost faith in Him during His crucifixion, and it was courage of the gentle John and the women in his life that did not abandon him: Mary Magdalene, though disparaged by male figures in the early Christian Church, she never was intimidated like the Apostle Peter who hid from the accusation that he was a devotee of Jesus (*see* Magdalene, Mary).

God and Jesus embody the Principle of Polarity, or the spiritual and material domains (*see* Metaphysics). Following the crucifixion by the Roman and Jewish authorities, the Son of Man ascended to Heaven, the Spiritual realm of the Godhead, where He “*sat on the right hand of God.*”¹⁰⁸ If Jesus sits at the right hand side of God, and God at the left hand of Jesus, and God being both Rational and Intuitive, then Jesus is the Intuitive, the merciful spirit of humanity. This symbolic image of the Mind of the nature of the Super Soul takes its form in the feminine, intuitive left and masculine, rational right hemispheres of the brain. In Jewish culture, divided possessions among sons, the right hand side of the patriarch was the favored one considered equal. When a person of authority placed another at their right side, which was an honor that meant equality of authority. If the Spirit of Godhead incarnates itself in human form, then it is logical that the material form of God resides at the right hand of its source of its being.

The Prophet Jesus represents the two dual features of the Godhead, one intuitively feminine, and the other rational male. Some might say mercy in balance with order; or a merciful spirit, the other a corrective force. Nevertheless, according to this belief system, one can deny the Godhead, but not the Holy Ghost, which is the source of energy that operates between the spiritual and material realms. If one voluntarily denies the totalitarian Nature of this triad, then one is banishing themselves to being “*cut-off*” from the source of existence – an ultimate self-imposed death. A person does not have to believe in one particular avatar such as Jesus, failure to acknowledge the source of nourishment of the Godhead will result in eternal damnation to death. However, that is not the act a merciful spirit, but more indicative of a masochistic personality that allows itself to be destroyed. The Godhead is not sadism personified in either the flesh or spirit, it does not punish, nor destroy its own self - its own creations to die or languish in pain without intervention (*see* Sadistic Personality). Modernists label cult leaders in psychological terms as one afflicted with megalomania, either a “*messiah complex*” of persecution eliciting empathy, or an “*authoritarian,*” controlling others with fear.

Jesus was politics – because when you preach and practice righteous actions of compassion helping a poor person whose dignity has been bashed into oblivion by the state – that is a political act! That is the act of a bodhisattva, a compassionate spirit sacrificing itself for others by challenging the dogmatic doctrines, the lies of state. By today’s double standards, Obama would place the Prince of Peace, Jesus on a terrorist watch list; and he would kill him with a drone attack if Jesus were living in the deserts of the Middle East. Politically, religious fanaticism has always been a challenge to the state, unless it is in league with the state as a licensed business. However, Jesus had no license, yet he challenged the *status quo* with his righteous acts contradicting the evil of King Herod of Israel, the supposed moral authorities within Judaism (Sanhedrin), and the occupying Romans. Yet with followers speaking of a compassionate Messiah, a king of the Jews to be crowned not by acts of violence for power, but by the

¹⁰⁷ Jesus of Nazareth, Mark 5: 41 & 42, New Testament.

¹⁰⁸ Jesus of Nazareth, Mark 16:19, New Testament.

ethical virtues of Judaism, for they and especially followers of today forget, that his kingdom was not of this World, but of the Heart. Therefore, the Kingdom of God is within every person.¹⁰⁹ The powers of religion, the king, and the Roman occupier wonder what to do with this new Superstar with a radical ethic in a World of everyday violence. *“What then to do with Jesus of Nazareth? Miracle wonder man, hero of fools. No riots, no army, no fighting, no slogans. One thing I’ll say for Him, Jesus is cool.”*¹¹⁰ For them, the permanent solution to their problem was obviously “*deicide*” to kill this God – “*regicide*,” to kill this King. So Jesus must die; and a dangerous prophet that appears at any moment in history always has to die (*see Homicide*).

His claims of being King of the Jews was treasonable, and that He and God were one and the same was heresy; compassionate acts extended to all, not just Jews, is what brought about his state execution by the Roman authorities at the request of the Pharisees of the Sanhedrin authorities in violation of the laws of Judaism emphasizing brotherhood; an evil, racist ideology formulated and perfected by a group seeking power during the Jewish captivity in Babylon. The authentic Hebrew prophets were always in opposition to the political hacks of the time – and frequently were put to death by Roman crucifixion. State murder served the interests of King Herod of Israel, the temple authorities in the Sanhedrin, and Rome. He never wavered in his fervency for a truth – justice and freedom from political tyranny; and He espoused mercy – the basis of any negotiated settlement between multiple oppositional forces; but many of those forces won’t negotiate with ethical and rational requests because that means a surrendering of power and prestige; two deadly vanities - the original sin of government. But after the *deicide* killing of this God, they were faced with the life-death-rebirth of this holy deity that his followers claimed was resurrected.

What would the prophet Jesus have us do while being subjected to the injustices of tyrannical authority of which He is an expert on? Like a Buddhist, He knew that there must be balance, He counsels that if we are trapped and forced to address demands of evil authority that we either remain silent, or “*speak truth to power*.” And venal power has never welcomed the truth that authority is frequently the source of oppression, and that it may change or not change in its oppressive nature (*see Oppression*). Yet, He counsels the slaves to escape an even worse retribution from an unjust state and its mercenaries imprisoning people; he suggests to always “*[r]ender therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar’s; and unto God the things that are God’s*.”¹¹¹ Yet that which Caesar claims, property and even one’s life belongs to God; and that is your entire material existence on the plantation. The government would not have the authority of an evil master over the slaves if it had not been given to the oligarchs from God above. So, God’s theatre is one of acting out one of our many assigned roles; and we ought to know our place on stage; this playhouse school of spiritual development; and as the curtain falls on our last act we await the final examination of death; and nearly all will after fail this test, so we will be back for yet another role in the pageant of life’s lessons (*see Reincarnation*).

In the Bible, the Romans crucified Jesus at the request of the Sanhedrin. According to Christians, Jesus was sacrificed for humanity’s sins. But in the Koran, Jesus did not die for our sins, because God does not need to, nor desire to perform a blood sacrifice to forgive man’s sins; therefore Jesus was not crucified, but spirited away by the angels to safety; God is merciful and therefore forgiving. In the confusion of searching out Jesus, the Romans mistakenly arrested the traitor Judas and crucified him. In

¹⁰⁹ Jesus of Nazareth, John 18: 26, New Testament.

¹¹⁰ Webber, Andrew Lloyd & Rice Timothy, *This Jesus Must Die*, Jesus Christ Superstar (1971).

¹¹¹ Jesus of Nazareth, Mathew 22: 21, New Testament.

the Koran, Jesus is known as the Son of Mary. All Muslims believe that Jesus was born of the virgin birth; yet there was no man (Joseph) helping her. She gave birth to Jesus alone in the desert. When she returned to the village as an unmarried woman with child, the infant Jesus spoke to the villagers. This was the first recorded miracle by Jesus in the Koran. All Muslims believe that Jesus was the Christ; that he performed miracles; and he will return in the End Times with the prophet Muhammad and battle the one eyed anti-Christ. Jesus was not God in the flesh, but was a servant of God (*see Islam*).

Jihad, noun & verb:

A religious cleansing of evil by the righteous; and since there is no end to evil, jihads never end. Jihads and crusades are the hallmark of religious proselytizing. In a metaphysical context, the cleansing of failed ways by the alchemy of chaotic social change that crushes the imploding old social order with the fires of hell to create like a firecracker an exploding new social order. All of humanity's empires of the past and contemporary ones under siege are organized models of pathological paradoxes of humans justifying their disproportionate contribution to civilization, an organized enterprise based largely on fear and greed. This unjust social condition sets the stage for continuous change necessary for human evolution. The agents of change are the alienated, who with religious fervor carry out the function of a jihad against that which is perceived as the enemy of humanity.

Joke, noun & verb:

A joke is the presentation of the absurd in the face of reality; a way of poking fun at injustice, and dangerous physical and psychological realities that are harsh; that torture the mind into a state of anxiety and anger. Yet all we can do in lieu of reacting harshly is to nervously joke about this truth. Sarcastic jokes are reactions to realities beyond the control of the individual; and the truth of the matter is, the deadly clowns of state such as Obama are no joke, even though he jokes that no boy will date his two girls because he will drone them. There is something very ill, when a president is lampooned with sarcastic humor at dinner event by reporters of the media that collaborate with a president that engages in criminal activities from imprisoning people; spying on people like a voyeur; murdering people with drones; claiming he killed Osama bin Laden when that may not be true, but merely a staged event; and calling wars as legitimate under the "*Just War Theory*"

Jokester, noun:

The joker is the wild card; therefore anything can happen be it good or bad. In the king's court, the jester was one of the few subjects that had freedom of speech. A joker, a person who makes jokes; pokes fun at absurd oppressive realities made so by bad kings; but nearly all political jokes are not so good! And when comedians joke about the ridiculousness of society, or of the criminal cabal that has hijacked the government, then these evil ones want to "*kill off*" the their morbid humor that all identify with. Hillary Clinton, a would be tyrant, whose husband Bill Clinton set the foundation for the destruction of the American economy, demanded the comedy club, the Laugh Factory remove videos of comedians making fun of her. Her minions made threats to run the club out of business, and demanded the names and contact addresses of the five comedians that "*roasted*" her. Hillary Clinton is a spiteful cartoon figure attacking the First Amendment; and she, like America has a cemetery full of skeletons in her closet; they are a cartoon graveyard; it all looks so



Ill. 11: Jokester of Death

colorful and happy, but behind that smile is death. Her leaders, who “live off” the people, spin the yarn of the “*American Dream*,” of freedom and happiness, but it is a nightmare, a carnival wheel of endless bills and the bureaucratic clowns that collect, and seize it; seize the means of an individual’s survival.

Likewise, America arrives on foreign shores in the form of a costumed character known as “*Uncle Sam*” promising liberty and justice, come to rescue the day, but this red, white and blue deadly clown has come to down those that dare make a sound. Uncle Sam has a pact with the devil; he does not honor God, or his country. In history books students read of millions of people killed by the Nazis, or the communist in Russia or Cambodia; but there is little mention of the millions of killed by the deadly presidential clowns, the jokesters of death that plentifully abound; and Obama is the latest round of a long line of clowns; deadly jokers.

Jock, noun:

A male athlete that wears a “*jock-strap*” to protect his testicles. Term derived from Jock strap; a sling holding and protecting the male genital by holding them in place while engaged in athletic activities. Unfortunately, presidential leaders all want to play the role of a boxer in a title fight backed by military might. But competitive politics is no game for “*sissies*.”

Judaism, noun:

A harsh religion that evolved into a compassionate spirituality reflecting its dry roots originating out of the harsh, desert environment; hence the basis of its original violent rationales requiring animal bloodletting, and if need be a parent sacrificing their own child (e.g., story of Abraham) to a dehumanized god; a god without accountability for its own hand in human affairs; yet blaming humans for their own god inspired failings. Yet this god had a sense of remorse when it created new prophets of another type of character to arise, the last Judaic prophet of John the Baptist and Jesus of Nazareth. It is the parent religion of Christianity and Islam whose children make war on the parent; two religions that have an element of contempt for their originating parentage (see Christian Church & Islam). Perhaps this is why family structures based upon biblical models are failures: i.e., plagued by conflict between parent and offspring; or God at odds with his children who justifiably find fault in him as a negligent and abusive parent. Likewise, government as an authoritative parent of state is also negligent and abusive.

The dispersed seeds from the Diasporas of ancient Israel, logically intermarried with foreign cultures that also converted them. The roots of Judaism are Semitic not Zionist - a religion of antiquity with its original practitioners being Semitic people of Mediterranean origins. Zionism is a political philosophy of a fascist nature that has only been around one hundred fifty years (see Zionism). But, it actually has its origins with the adherents from a group of ethnics Turks known as the Khazars that converted to Judaism circa 800 A.D.; and this group of Turkish people that converted Judaism is in stark contrast to the ethnic Sephardic Jews of ancient Israel, a group that is a minority in Israel, but suffers their religion being usurped by a group of converts (see Israel).

It is a religion of ethics, not a contrived state practicing a form of fascism in the form of apartheid policies that steal Palestinian land, and torture, and kill the Palestinian people (see Palestine). Certain elements within modern day Israel is not a state that embraces Jewish religion, but embraces limited aspects of Jewish culture: e.g., resurrecting a form of Modern Hebrew as a language. Like a theatre production, modern Israel may look Jewish, but the Zionists divorced true Judaism a long time ago.

Judgment, noun:

The truth of the matter is Jesus, this rabbi never wrote anything himself; why is that? Perhaps it's because He knew if He wrote his own manifesto, The Book of Jesus, then his spiritual teachings of mercy would become perverted doctrinal dogmas of absolute claims to godliness used to judge and convict others. Why accept subjective interpretations of a storybook character by evil people: i.e., that God forgives some people in the flock of their sins if they believe in Jesus, and then allows them to judge others with hatred. Unfortunately, religious liars insist upon a twisted and very human idea of Jesus as narrow minded and judgmental if you don't accept him; yet these miscreants would be the very ones to crucify him; an inadvertent sacrifice for their own sin. It seems that god's higher consciousness, like a parent, is tolerant and accepting of their own guiltiness in their children's actions.

The idea that only God is both just and merciful; has the authority to judge then forgive is contrary to the idea that people can forgive and be merciful too; and Jesus supposedly said "*do not judge others, lest you be judge.*" ¹¹² Try not to judge alcoholics and drug addicts trying to escape the hells of man. It seems reasonable, rational, and ethical counsel. But those who are the most hateful, bleat the loudest about being saved by Jesus because they praise him "*at nausea*" – they feel that their sycophant behavior gives them the right to judge which really only usurp God's and other people's right to judge, or not to judge, but to forgive. Even worse, because they are forgiven, they can continue to commit acts of cruelty without accountability. Now some would argue that they ought not to be forgiven, but held accountable for their crimes. Why not? If God can condemn, then so can men.

Unfortunately, petty people out to make a dollar bill for the sake of career judge others for are not really crimes. They commit these grave injustices to "*pack the jails*" on behalf of privatized prisons. These horrible injustices that befall their victims occur because people in power of low character use their corrupted authority over others without moral decency, a conscience or the need to assert personal or professional codes of honor that transcend the temptations of power. Clearly, leadership has violated constitutional laws protecting people from injustices, societal creeds by violating domestic and international laws against torture and undeclared wars, and peace treaties designed to prevent the injustices of these criminal acts being perpetrated against others.

Jury Nullification, legal practice:

Juries have the moral and legal right to judge the law – laws devoid of any code of honor; juries must act with honor for they are the law; not some book, and certainly not the judge. It is the duty of a jury to protect people from crimes that have victimized life and property; but not victimless crimes: e.g., the war on drugs. The American justice system is corrupted; it is not interested in facts or truth, only "*railroading*" people on behalf of political motives concerning the preservation of the power of the police state, or the legal careerists building a reputation as a crime fighter. People are interested in the truth, and unfortunately the legal "*rules of the road*" thrown in the way by opinionated judges obstructing justice only interested in assisting the government in securing conviction that have wreaked lives and have obstructed truth, he intentions of a just system. The court system has demonstrated utter contempt for justice by suppressing and instructing juries to only render a decision around a given law; but juries in the privacy of the jury room need to rebel against the state by finding people not guilty despite the being guided to a guilty verdict by the "*rules of the road.*" These petty tyrants act as the untouchables in the pantheon of gods, all miscreant judges

¹¹² Jesus of Nazareth, Mathew 7: 1, New Testament.

that have been through case law legally granted the right not to inform juries of their full rights to vote their conscience, not just vote along the narrow lines of the judge's instructions. They have arrested people for jury tampering for distributing pamphlets in the streets informing people and those presumably sitting on juries of the legal right to vote their conscience; charging them with a felony despite the fact that distributing a pamphlet is protected free speech under the Constitution to do so.¹¹³

The courts are in need of redemption given their criminal conspiracy on behalf of the prison industrial complex to "railroad" into prison by means of unjust laws that have no victims. The courts routinely fail to inform juries as to their legal right to judge the law; and judges that attempt to ferret out those by arresting them, who know their rights to render decisions against unjust laws, need to be impeached from sitting on the bench. In order to reclaim the government hijacked by evil, miscreant careerist and corporate forces, one of the tactics that the public can use is to find the government guilty of criminal conspiracies and not guilty for people brought up on absurd laws which the public never approved of. Good people, the vulnerable, need a knight, a hero to fight for justice; is that not the truth? *"That's why the court exists. The court doesn't exist to give them justice. The court exists to give them a chance at justice. Are they gonna get it? They might... See the jury wants to believe... All of 'em, all their lives, think it's a sham, it's rigged, you can't fight city hall. But when they step into that jury box... you just barely see it in their eyes. Maybe... I can do something right."*¹¹⁴ It is increasingly difficult to find heroic lawyers, since most thrive off of the misery of the system. Yet at times people can fool you, for they have a tremendous capacity to hear the truth despite the judges and prosecuting attorney obstructing truth and justice. So, with jury nullification, an appeal to the conscience of ordinary people, it can obstruct venality.

Just War Theory, noun & terminology:

War is a reality waged by gangsters not a theory, which means *"If you want peace, prepare for war"* (Si vis pacem para bellum). But to make it more palatable, the militarist warlocks of church and state crafted a political doctrine crafted during the history of late Roman Empire and medieval time periods, line of reasoning attributed to Saint Augustine (354–430) and Thomas Aquinas (1225–1274) justifying war under certain circumstances; a line of thought generated during a dark period of human history beset by violence, poverty and superstitions. For a war to be just, state attorneys love to cite Latin while justify the war crimes of the government; two sets of criteria that have never been met being *"the right to go to war"* (*jus ad bellum*), and *"right conduct in war"* (*jus in bello*). But, nothing has ever occurred that meet the standards of evidentiary proof. These attorneys without any moral decency and any semblance of good conscience assert in contradiction to any code of honor that transcends the temptations to yield power over others, merely practice perjury for no good end for they will invent any *casus belli* as a cause to go to war.

Despite the teachings of the Rabbi Jesus, early Roman Christians playing politics still felt compelled to rationalize the violence of state. This early period of the Christian church saw the Roman Empire legitimating Christianity as the religion of the state following Emperor Constantine (272 – 337) adopting the religion following his victory in 312 A.D. over his rivals wherein he instructed his legions to paint the cross on their shields. From that time on, the idea of *"Church and State"* enters the discourse of political and religious thought; hence the unholy marriage between these two institutions officially merged.

¹¹³ The pamphlet in question is published by Fully Informed Jury Association, <http://www.fija.org>.

¹¹⁴ Mamet, David, *The Verdict*, 20TH Century Fox (1982); based on a story by Barry Reed.

Things have not changed in the 1,700 years since the theory was promulgated; still, the wicked search for, and engineer the *casus belli*, the cause to make war. Obama won the Noble Peace Prize for no justifiable reason, without evidentiary proof of righteous actions, for he built upon the two wars of Iraq and Afghanistan with an expansion of six new wars, Libya, Pakistan, Somalia, Sudan, Syria, and Yemen for a total of eight wars. None of these wars are legal (*jus ad bellum*), and all of them are plagued by misconduct (*jus in bello*). Despite the passage of time, politicians understand the power of religion as a great motivator to harken many to the call of war; and to this day, the religious and cultural conflict between Christianity and Islam is unabated (*see War*).

Justice, noun:

Within the government, there are no practitioners of personal or professional codes of honor reflecting decency and morality that transcends the temptations of power to yield unjust authority over others; they have nearly all been subverted by the temptations of the marriage between money and power. In its quest for unfettered power through the barrel of a gun, the US government is the inheritor and exuberant embracer of the laws of Nazi jurisprudence that echoes the “*state of exception*” theory promulgated by Nazi jurist Carl Schmitt; a jurist whose specialty was conducting show trials of political dissenters (*see Show Trial*). Many believe, given the lack of government credulity concerning the truth of who and what engineered the September 11, 2001 attacks that resulted in creating a “*national emergency*,” which allowed for an assault and battering on the civil liberties guaranteed to the citizenry by the Bill of Rights. War is their peace, a state of war in perpetuity, a “*national emergency*” without end, the “*state of exception*” has trumped an exceptional human rights document – the Bill of Rights that nobody enjoys except the government.

Justice serves who and what? It only serves the criminals, the traitors to the village constitutional creeds. All citizens are guilty of crimes, but the “*bad guys*” parading as “*good guys*” that charge citizens with breaking the law though technocrats, politicians, the intelligence agencies and the megalomaniac generals that control them do: they break the laws so they can live vainly in comfort; and if need be, they will even kill children in overseas wars to ensure their profits. False justice is the manufacturing of destroyed lives ensnared in prisons and murdered children in countries under their Nazi heels that sustain government police bureaucracies.

Embedded within these organizations of death and oppression are the “*shysters*” of state that with willful mendacity twist the law at the expense of truth. The institutions of courts and police have a long history of being populated by “*shysters*,” something regarded as corruption in most cultures, and it eventually boils down to extorted money out of the weak who have to plead guilty to crimes that never occurred: i.e., they are forced to accept the lie and a reduced sentence blessed by kangaroo courts in exchange for not being totally disappeared into the prison industrial complex (*see Kangaroo Court*). Governments that fear, or respect the citizens, they democratic; but, when people fear, or have no faith in government, then there is tyranny. Fear is a state ally, a primary weapon to extort people with the threat of false allegations of wrongdoing. Starved-out people can survive, but if people fear, or lose faith in justice – then they are lost because government has been lost to the ways of the “*shysters*” (*see Shyster*).

The US Department of Justice Department (DOJ) and its show trials and the routine practice of perjury, along with kangaroo courts that allow this, like all other governmental institutions enforcing law are not interested in justice defined as the empirical truth of a matter, but rather lies of state as a means to the end state of control grinded out by “*shysters*,” defecators of lies, inquisitors of state drowning the truth in government fables meant to induce fear, followed by bellicose extortionist threats, and

eventually armed violence to either kill, or to imprison its victims. The word “*shyster*” aptly describes attorneys in the justice department as unprofessional and engaged in oppressive methods of investigating crimes of any kind in order to put on their show trials, especially their own which they ignore: e.g. with “*petty*” bureaucratic legalese “*covering-up*” crimes against powerless citizens without means to contest their treatment that involves assaults on the constitutional rights; and if need be concocting fairytales that amount to perjury; especially if the evidence was illegally gathered from the NSA (see Perjury & Show Trial).

The cynical title in the word justice is a corrupt euphemism for the prostrated truth that an entity named justice equates to oppression – injustice. This is a fact that can be counted on. In the case of the attorneys employed by this agency, they are not really interested in the truth of any situation, but rather working on compiling statistics, caseloads of people found guilty of nothing but being human: e.g., a marijuana consumer; compiling numbers on pseudo-crimes; even worse abrogating truth and seeking to validate lies – convictions regardless of the contrary evidence. But the government as the primary instrument of oppression is an old fractured tale. Practically all Attorney Generals were criminals when they used the Justice Department to lie too and spy on Americans exercising their constitutional rights to complain about crimes of state.

Time has demonstrated that there is never change from miscreants that claim it so: Obama’s replacement for Eric Holder, Loretta Lynch is merely another “*shyster*” lawyer; this house hand of the “*hidden hands*” has not disappointed the masters who expect their house hands to “*toe the line*” as the price of being allowed to be a judicial overseer flogging people; who else but former negro slaves loyal to the masters have earned the right to flog by understanding how it is done. How poetic is a name that aptly describes what this corrupt department excels at – “*lynching*” people with perjury, “*lynching*” the truth, and clearly “*lynching*” the Constitution; all on behalf of interest making money. Will she be just another prosecutor that never pursues facts, but political ends; does she have any ethical convictions, or will she be only interested in unwarranted convictions generated by a corrupt CIA, DEA, and FBI; most likely she only be interested in “*covering-up*” the crimes of the Obama administration. Given Obama’s record of accomplishment of protecting Wall Street, most likely, she will continue where Eric Holder left off - she will rationalize his crimes and concoct perverted rationalizations contrary to constitutional rule of law. Where will be her investigative powers focus? Will it be on the criminal trading of financial schemes by the Federal Reserve, or will it be on whistleblowers warning the vulnerable public that their assets are in danger of being destroyed? Moreover, clearly, despite any FBI recommendation, she will not focus on the Hillary Clinton’s crimes of exposing the security of nation by having a private email server in her residence; subjecting this classified information to being “*hacked*” by America’s vengeful enemies.

What this situation exposes is a two tiered justice system wherein the political leaders can commit crimes, crimes that if committed by others would have them imprisoned. Given the crimes of the powerful, there is never justice from them; but one can expect justice from God, be it retribution in the hereafter, or kindness and mercy dispensed by those who serve God; for good people always try to honor God, love their family, and protect the innocent. If one believes that, there is justice from above, truly the leaders of the World that have rendered so much injustice, will be consigned to Hell. Yet it is never too late for even the most evil to repent of their unjust crimes; all of the ancient prophets taught that truth. Divine Providence is merciful, though the evil have heard the righteous words of the prophets, still they tempt the gods when they claim they believe, but never act with justice.

Kill Zone

Kachina, noun:

The celebrated Kachina dolls represent the religion celebration of the ancient and contemporary adobe peoples of the American Southwest. The dolls and costumes worn by indigenous peoples of the American Southwest represent particular spirits; spirits endemic to the Super Soul of which all Nature is an expression of. The Kachinas represent the personification of natural beings of the Earth and of the cosmos. The presence of the life force is in all things that are in the universe. Everything has the spirit of the life force, and humanity needs to interact with everything in order to survive. Ritualistic ceremonies and the use of psychedelic plants such as mescaline peyote inside the kivas temples allow religious practitioners to move from through Space and Time to communicate with the Great Spirit (God) and other related spirits that one would call angels (*see Kiva & Peyote*). However, some believe that the Kachinas represent extraterrestrial beings that visited the people of the American Southwest deserts. Perhaps what seems to be a large mask is the helmet



Ill. 12: Kachina Spirit of a space suit (*see Extraterrestrial*).

But the white man and his fallen Christianity never respected these sacred beings; they felt them of the devil, not of the heavens. They never respected the kachina spirits warning humanity of their ability for total self-destruction. The prophecy of the Blue Star, a kachina spirit named Saquasohuh, when its soul appears in the sky, it will signal the beginning of a new era. There will be many signs that precede the Blue Star. These signs have already largely been fulfilled; they being the destruction of the Earth by industrialization. Then the Blue Star will appear, it will be the final sign before some worldwide cataclysmic event such as a global war that will purify the world of its evils; then only the Hopi and the innocent will remain to start anew (*see Star*).

Today, the Kachinas and their prophecies are not viewed in earnest, but with disrespect; as they are mere artwork, not expressions of true spirituality, but something to be stolen. The sacred Kachina mask and costumes are stolen and auctioned off as forms of artwork. In Paris, France there was an auction on these items in 2015 wherein the Hopi Tribe of Arizona six times requested that they be returned, but the French government arrogantly views these artifacts in the form of dolls and masks as quant inferior cultural products to be sold on the market. There are no laws in France protecting indigenous tribes and their rights; they legally do not exist; so before courts of law they have no standing. Since the US is heavily dependent upon another war making people, the French, to assist them in their illegal wars of foreign intervention, they don't want to enforce the Native American Graves Protection and Repatriation Act (NAGPRA) wherein sacred objects of a culture cannot be removed for transfer or sale: i.e., from Hopi lands pursuant to Ordinance 26 of Hopi customary law and tradition. Those buying these stolen sacred artifacts to adorn their palatial homes, be warned that it may incur the wrath of the Kachina spirits for holding them hostage like terrorist; something that imperial nations are adept at. But, when the Blue Star reappears, if they fail to repent, their evil ways will consume them.

Kangaroo Court, idiom & noun:

Kangaroo courts are in permanent session because they focus on the ruse of political show trials meant to shape public opinion, or to discourage political opposition (*see Show Trial*). And these trials are not just limited to contrary adversaries, but also on

government employees or military personnel deemed expendable in making political arrangements that benefit the power of the state: e.g., the powerless servants of state who carry out the crimes of the government, while the leaders that issued the orders that are isolated from everyday ordinary life, generally get off from such proceedings that would reveal their lifestyles of privilege.

There is no accountability for the powerful and their actions because their policies are labeled mistakes that allow the leadership on top of the pile, for the most part, to escape the crime of creating a host of unethical situations where the ebb and flow of everyday life has been departed and replaced by the violence of state. But leaders purging their conscience of crimes need scapegoats; so kangaroo courts run by governmental “shysters” in league with the Justice Department are designed to punish the powerless; and if need be fabricate lies backed by a rule book to hang people deemed dangerous, people formerly labeled patriotic or just the harmless who have been harmed by the government and then validated by a corrupt court system (*see Court*).

But, kangaroo courts are a necessary to deflect blame from the real culprits in order to secure a political deal when policy goes awry; and it always does as is the case with violations of the Constitution by the police state. But we are now in a world of technocratic legalese and society dominated by a whole range of civil and criminal kangaroo courts where the results are mostly predetermined in order to disappear whistleblowers deep into the bowels of federal prison dungeons. All courts judging others are “kangaroo courts” of sorts. Many are polite, but the world feels that an “*ugly and paranoid America needs to go home*” and use their own bankrupt wordy laws to torture themselves; then maybe try to be accountable, if as a nation they want to lead the world community again – in a new direction emphasizing human rights, not war and torture and calling it just.

But criminal acts by government violates a society’s fantasies of being good; it has to purge its conscience of its crimes so it needs scapegoats; so bureaucratic kangaroo courts run by governmental “shysters” were designed to punish the powerless; and if need be fabricate lies backed by a rule book to hang people deemed dangerous, patriotic people doing as they were told. But patriotism can get out of hand when forcing agreements based on failed policies. It is not a dissimilar to a past of sacrificed soldiers to gain a political agreement; soldiers that carried out the torture scandals implemented by a president’s war policies wherein lower ranking soldiers are subjected to court martial proceedings for their conduct while acting under military and CIA operatives; or the CIA destroying tapes of recorded torture sessions to protect themselves from being charged for the crimes ordered by Bush, because they know that they may be the scapegoats for the regime’s crimes.

The ruse is, the CIA and FBI wants everybody to believe in the fantasy they are the “*good guys*,” superheroes covertly protecting civilization from unleashed evils of their own creation (*see CIA & Superhero*). Rationalizing their crimes on behalf of the state, they fancy themselves as the characters in a James Bond movie. However, in lieu of permanent kangaroo court sessions to scapegoat people for the war crimes of the policy makers, it is suggested one session akin to the Nuremburg Nazi trials of placing the primary culprits on trial whose hands are bathed in the blood of the innocent, Bill Clinton, Bush Sr., Bush-Cheney, and Obama and their cronies in the court docket for their barbarous crimes against weaker nations and the reckless endangerment and negligence of their own troops. But kangaroo courts are a necessary to deflect blame from the real culprits in order to secure a political deal when policy goes awry; and it always does. But we are now in a world of technocratic legalese and society dominated by a whole range of civil and criminal kangaroo courts where the results are mostly predetermined against those that

either opposes these war criminals, or those who are caught to crimes while carrying out crimes of state. ¹¹⁵

Karma, noun:

What God has intended for you learn during this lifetime. It is related to the idea of reincarnation: i.e., we are here over several lifetimes to master the truth of relationships. Karma is based on the idea of cause and effect, so we should seek the balance between our best and worst emotions; we ought to seek freedom from the bite of bad ideas which feed the imagination; and are the cause of reactive emotions and destructive behaviors (*see* BITE). Yet it is also true that there is a time and place for all emotions no matter how troubled (*see* Emotions). So, the great Chinese philosopher Lao Tzu noted of the Tao, all humans are faced with the truth that life is a paradox between the interplay of opposite forces (*see* Chinese Philosophy & Tao).

Kennedy, John F. (1917-1964)

Kennedy represented the legacy of Franklin Roosevelt; he represented a renewed populist movement that the Nazi oligarchs of America feared (*see* Nazi). He was the last activist president. He was going to “*clean-out*” the corrupt J. Edgar Hoover of the FBI and the entourage of Allen Dulles of the CIA. Kennedy was the last president of the United States who was not beholden to elite secret societies interested in “*pushing*” the agendas of murderous money; the war profiteering connection between the military industrial complex; and political control of an economy that President Dwight Eisenhower warned the American people about.

The secret society of Skull and Bones of Yale University; a “*brotherhood of death*” is deeply connected to the CIA and powerful families and their foundations such as the Rockefellers and Carnegies; and connected to the Bilderberg Group, the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission. Before he was murdered, he spoke of this cabal, perhaps the Illuminati as a secret society that Americans are inherently opposed to; but this cabal conspiracy to launch a *coup d'état* to cement the power of the Deep State triumphed over Kennedy (*see* Deep State). The effect of this murder was a lesson in controlling the qualifications of accession of who became president and what powerful interest would be guaranteed to control the office; and that accession is now controlled by the American Nazis that control the banks, IBM, ITT, Standard Oil Company, and the Ford motor company.

Lee Harvey Oswald never murdered Kennedy; he was murdered by several “*hit teams*” sent by the Deep State representing several parties. It is standard procedure by police investigators to examine what parties had motives to assassinate Kennedy. Those parties were: The Joint Chiefs of Staff that Kennedy rejected for their plan to murder Americans (Operation Northwoods) in order to justify invading Cuba; the CIA which Kennedy intended to dismember; the organized crime syndicates that Attorney General Robert Kennedy was prosecuting; the Federal Reserve that Kennedy wanted to remove the power to print money, and return that authority to the Treasury Department; George Bush, the elder who represented Texas oil interests seeking to escape taxes, and who personally led the CIA hit team; and Vice President Lyndon Johnson’s ambitions to rule. Yet only one actor had a common link to all these interests, and that was Johnson, who as the most powerful senator ever controlled both the CIA and FBI budgets.

Clearly Kennedy was murdered by veiled powers behind the scenes of these interests, be they CIA operatives such as Allen Dulles

¹¹⁵ George R. Witton, *Scapegoats of the Empire*, published by D.W. Paterson (June 1907). The term “*kangaroo court*” may be attributed to an authentic account by an Australian officer serving in the British Army in 1901 who was court martialed with two other officers for murdering prisoners of war and found guilty. Witton was given penal servitude for life; and the two others, Hancock and Morant, were executed by firing squad for carrying out Lord Kitchener’s policy of executing prisoners of war. Later he was released and returned to Australia and wrote the injustice of the affair, but the book was seized by the government and the warehouse where the books were stored burned down. The case was an early instance in modern warfare where the issue of war crimes came up for soldiers following orders to shoot prisoners of war; orders issued by high command, but later denied in order to bring about a peace conference to end the war, hence the term kangaroo court.

who was stationed as an OSS station chief in Switzerland during the Second World War, elite organizations, or even a disgruntled vice president, and not by a lone gunman with no marksman qualifications or the weapon capable of performing the hit. All presidents since his assassination have lived in fear of being murdered by these secret interested deeply embedded within the intelligence communities, powerful institutions controlling banking, or by powerful people aspiring to the presidency (*see* Assassination, Bush Family, CIA, President & Skull & Bones).

President John F. Kennedy was murdered by these interests after he gave a speech about secret societies controlling government; societies connected to the emergence of the military industrial complex which His predecessor, President Eisenhower warned the American people about taking over the government. Kennedy made many domestic enemies, not foreign: e.g., Kennedy's refusal to launch a war against Vietnam which the military Industrial Complex lobbied for; he signed Executive Order 11110 in 1963 that in effect would have taken away the power of the Federal Reserve to print money indiscriminately and transfer that authority to Department of the Treasury; and he proposed the monitoring of an Israeli nuclear power plant suspected as the source of nuclear bomb making.

All these open, ethical acts against veiled interests controlling the military industrial complex are the likely reasons Kennedy was murdered. Allegations of Soviet and Cuban involvement which persists to this day are ruses propagated to confuse any inquest into the matter by a compliant executive, a chaotic legislature, and an unquestioning press. Assassinations have become policy of the US Government controlled by the military industrial complex against any president, and nation that challenges the *status quo* of the international banking cartel that owns the American and European governments.

Khat, noun:

A plant that is native to the Red Sea area around the Horn of Africa and the Arabian Peninsula where it is called Chat Tree and Flower of Paradise; also found in South Africa, where it is known as Bushman's Tea. The ingredients that it contains are an alkaloid called *Cathinone*, a natural amphetamine-like stimulant that produces excitement, loss of appetite and euphoria. It is legal to produce, sell, and consume in African and Arabian nations, but is illegal in the US. It is used like alcohol in the West to socialize while conducting business; people become talkative which promotes "*deal-making*." Yet, unfortunately, terrorists in the ranks of ISIS use an artificial drug, *Captagon*, amphetamine which gives them a type of insane euphoria that allows them to commit their barbaric acts. The use of this artificial drug, and its maddening effects, correlates to another society drowning in barbarism and cruelty, the patrons of Saudi Arabia; a place with a large population not addicted to *Khat*, but *Captagon*.

The US government, another society drowning in barbarism and cruelty, under the corrupting influences of money, and the dominance of the puritanical mindset, its operatives are forbidden to use what are deemed illegal drugs, yet natural; and Khat is natural, not like *Captagon*, but still operatives in the field cannot use it; they cannot use it to have conversations which would yield intelligence on terrorists operations; yet they can drink alcohol, a dangerous drug that is illegal in Arabic cultures. It is just another example of the hypocrisy of the US government, not the American people that deems other stimulants from other cultures as illegal, yet its own cultural drugs "pushed by corporations, destructive alcohol, and adulterated tobacco are legal.

Kid, noun & verb:

Most children label children as “kids” with the assumption that “kids” childishly kid about; joke about life; and adolescents are brutal in their “kidding” (poking fun at) about adults. Religion is about the incarnation of God on Earth; so there is the constant search for the precocious child, the emotional and intellectual child developed beyond their years as a superior spirit; an avatar on Earth. Childish adults rationalize why they are superior to children, yet they seek the Christ Child, the Messiah, or a reincarnated Dalai Lama of a good kind, not the real one, a flawed human cloaked in the mendacity of goodness. Since all humans experience the rigors of social living, or are reincarnated old souls, perhaps adults ought to relate to children as equals in that regard.

But kids don’t have to be wise beyond their years, they are normally just happy people; but these little happy people become angry psychotics when they are victimized by emotional and physical abuse which is rampant in a society of organized abuse. And clearly when presidents launch wars for war profiteers, they end up killing children that never did them harm. Obama’s terrorist policy launching flying drones have killed many kids labeled as “collateral damage,” and these innocent people are not things as he either pretends they are. He either just ignores the fact that he is responsible for the deaths; or in plain language – he is a murderer by the standards of second degree. When you inadvertently kill someone’s kid, they have the justifiable right to kill the perpetrator. So Obama and all the cowardly generals hiding behind their drones - beware, because somebody seeking retribution against a child killer has every moral right to balance the scales of justice which have been usurped by an elite criminal class of modern warlords of which he and his stooges lead.

Kill Zone, noun:

A kill zone is any zone that humans frequent – so any and all zones are dangerous (*see Zone*). America loves to impose “no fly zones” over any area that it wants to control. These aerial zones are imposed in tandem with maritime blockades – another type of kill zone that kills naval ships, but also cargo ships feeding civilians. These zones are the precursor to imposing terrestrial kill zones, because many Americans love to kill anything that sails in the air, cruises on or beneath the seas, and moves about on land. They have perfected the science of killing to the point where machines have removed the art of killing by the virtues war – courage and bravery by warriors; they have reduced the virtues of the warrior to the vices of old cowardly men having the young kill for their power to corrupt the morals of idealistic youth (*see Warrior*).

America has imposed kill zones all over the world, but now the entire nation of America is a kill zone for the militarized police; an area of a police engagement with a high concentration of fatalities. Federal policy has armed the police with military grade weaponry in order to control the population from rebelling from increasing intrusion by the state into civil society (*see Police*). According to the FBI, in 2013, police “gunning down” civilians reached an all-time high (461 killings). Rather than viewing the citizens as personages to protect, the militarization of police has changed their psychology from one of “protect and serve” to one of treating citizens as the enemy. But the militarization policy this is not the only reason for this mindset; the other reason is the police uneducated recruit brutes that are psychotics – homicidal (*see Psychosis and Psychopathic State*).

Kilo, (Spanish) noun:

Kilogram as in cocaine or heroin; the basis of building the banking economy of Miami, Florida, or the heroin trade the basis of the

underground economy controlled by the CIA to finance its criminal activities, the building blocks of the nation. If American children have died from a heroin overdose, then we ought to hold accountable the government for drug trafficking. But true to form of a twisted government enterprise, they send the police and the DEA to arrest people for consuming what they import.

Kim, Stephen (1967 – present)

Whistleblower Dr. Stephen Kim, PhD, former federal prisoner 33315-016, was born in South Korea and speaks fluent Korean. Like most immigrants he believes in the virtuosity of the Constitution (*see* Whistleblower); he immigrated to the US and became a loyal citizen of great value to this nation. He earned a Ph.D. from Yale, and has worked at in US nuclear weapons labs; he is a devoted citizen only interested in defending this nation against “*the likes of North Korea*” armed with nuclear weapons and missiles which they publically threaten the US. In June 2009, Stephen Kim communicated with news reporter James Rosen about his concern what he regarded as a weak policy without teeth dealing with the rogue North Korean state. He was a State Department expert on rogue nations and weapons of mass destruction. Kim most likely, is this nation’s best expert on what is going on in Pyongyang. Yet he rots in prison, for communicating with a reporter. All he did was to engage in the normal practice of government mid-level experts relaying their valid concerns that high-level, officials are both misguided and incompetent, characteristics that are threats to this nation. Given the dangers to this nation by State Department shortcomings and North Korea’s threats, he merely wanted to raise an alarm outside the walls of government. Moreover, the whistleblowers have only been trying to door force the regime’s hands to move in the right direction by exposing incompetent or illegal policies. Yet, “*no good deed goes unpunished*,” for Kim was extorted into a plea bargain rather than risk more than a decade in prison; he pleaded guilty to one count of violating the Espionage Act. He was sentenced on April 2, 2014 to 13 months in prison, and released June 2015; and so he went from heights of Yale to the low dungeon of a jail; and having to live in an unforgiving Christian society, most likely he will be punished for the rest his life with unemployment, poverty, and homelessness.

King, Martin Luther (1929-1968)

A contemporary prophet who was an African American Christian minister and civil rights activist, as such, he was more acceptable to the public than his counterparts Malcolm X and other Muslims (*see* Prophet). Regardless of religious acceptability, he likely was assassinated by elements within the government, the FBI or CIA, on behalf of the “*hidden hands*” of the Deep State - the hand pulling the trigger (*see* Hidden Hand). He was viewed as a threat by the power structure; and as such was spied upon and harassed by the FBI attempted to drive him to suicide by threatening to expose his human foibles. His political activities helped bring about civil rights legislation, but afterwards when he opposed the Vietnam War, and advocated economic justice for the poor, he was murdered by the same parties involved in the *coup d'état* against Kennedy before he could assist in terminating the war, and forcing the state to alleviate poverty caused by economic policies controlled by oligarchs (*see* Kennedy, John F.).

Martin Luther King was a man of peace – not war, and his memory was smeared by a man of an inferior stamp, Barack Obama, a war criminal when he used King’s bible in the swearing in ceremony for president; King would never approve of Obama’s policies in form: i.e., spying, murdering people with drones, endless war making., and arming the police which are murdering people without any sincere intervention. We live in an age of sacrilegious theft of beloved memories; there is no fear of sacred retribution for using the virtues of peace for the vices of war.

Kiva, noun:

A large circular building constructed of desert rock and plastered over with adobe mud (*see* Adobe). Kivas are rock and mud buildings associated with the pueblo Indians of the American Southwest; these buildings are not just used for inhabiting, but rather function as temples to the Kachina Spirits wherein the believer ingest psychedelic peyote cactus to transcend Time and Space to communicate with the Great Spirit – God. However, the government has a history of oppressing the aboriginal folks by banishing their religions while promoting a perverted form Christianity removed from the teachings of its prophet; they seek to replace these naturally good medicinal and ritualistic practices with the poisons of alcohol and cigarettes (*see* Kachina & Peyote). Nevertheless, the kivas, buried deep in the ground will serve as safe houses for the Indians and their friends when the Kachina spirit, the Blue Star will consume evil, vile men and the machines of war that they are so determine to unleash on the innocent (*see* Kachina).

Kleinpeter, Justin Lee (1985-2012).

The ancient Greeks believed that man was immortal as long as his name was remembered on Earth. Yet a good soul is always immortal. Born in Miami, Florida, he is a posthumously published author of essays on underground street life. His radical work titled, *A Young Man's Will*, resides in the social psychology collections at the University of Oxford and Cambridge University Libraries, England. He was a paradox; an "*indigo child*:" i.e., he was extremely psychically sensitive to others, yet isolated in his own world; he was organized chaos - an *Anarchist*. He was a rare, authentic free man whose acts were those that always chose freedom over institutionalized slavery. Like a pilgrim on a quest, he was a philosopher whose views and ways of living were of an earlier age; a chivalrous man birthed out of time; a Light [sent] of the Sun destined to live free, he challenged the fettered dimensionality of orthodox institutions and their mutated, authoritarian psychologies (*see* Canterbury Tales, Knight & Psychic).

He received his education from his father who raised him within a university setting; most of his time was spent in the university library where he read volumes of works; he was the encyclopedia. It had been said by intellectuals, that he earned his Ph.D. by default of arguments and reason which experts could not counter. After graduating from high school and attending college in the East, he moved to Seattle and Minneapolis where he practiced social activist politics: i.e., not intimidated by power, he peacefully engaged in protests against corrupt authority and practices of the police state. He was part of the Millennial Generation that has confronted the police state via protest and hacking into government computers exposing their crimes; though he was a computer user, his method was that of a pilgrim of the 12th Century on the road visiting good people (*see* Hacktivists & Generation). And since the good die young, he is forever young; and though he loved the old, he is assured never to be an evil old man (*see* Evil).

Described by friends as an intellectual humanitarian, they thought of him as a type of prophetic poet Jim Morrison who liberally shared what he had (*see* Morrison, Jim). He was a part of the "*Old Soul*" of the Universe - God, the Ancient One. He had special love of older people and children. In arts of numerology he was a Seven, the odd [Holy] number denoting the mysticism of God; perhaps he was an old soul himself. In underground society, he was a known persona reputed to be a lover, not a hater, a practical philosophical type, a scholar, and traveler of life, who had a purpose to suffer. According to colleagues, he was cerebral, humorous, courageous, and strong willed, ordained to live free of suffocating institutions in which all are born.

He died at the age of twenty six, during the darkest moment of the current age of barbarism; and age foretold of by the Vedic calendar that measures cycles of time of 26,000 year; or one Yuga cycle; that age has come to an end as of 2012, a year correlated

with the end of another long term cycle, the Mayan calendar. Faced with the impossibilities of that Dark Age, he wrestled with dehumanized realities which challenge all and so served as a guide among the estranged. Not intimidated or fearful of the unknown, he was an explorer, he rejected organized, punishing realities that haunt all, hence the accommodating camaraderie to both bad and good alike, fugitives on the run, the estranged living on society's edges. After an avoidable accidental death, aided by the criminal negligence of two people without worth or moral purpose, his youthful disappearance reminds those who knew him and his virtues to meditate on the Super Soul, the source and purpose of their being.

And that existence, was perhaps we live in a world where spirits are reincarnated upon this Earth so as to accompany others on their trials and tribulations. The author (Hubert Kleinpeter) always felt that the death of his only offspring had some sort of relationship to a schoolmate that befriended the author at a boarding school; a place where the author was forced to do battle with bullying older students and the priest that encouraged it. This friend, also was a young man that prematurely died by accident at the age of 20. So, it seems that in the life of the author, this idea of a quiet, insightful friend accompany another, then suddenly dying was a recurrent theme in his life (*see* Peterkin, James Preston); and they will return, because they both honored God, loved their family and defended the innocent.

Kleptocracy, noun:

People seem to be naturally prone to kleptomania; the psychological impulse to steal, stemming from an emotional disturbance rather than economic needs when there is no obvious motivation. Given this fact, government must reflect that reality. Government is married to finance; it is an organized *kleptocracy* wherein politicians, bureaucrats and oligarchs cloak their crimes of theft in the mantle of the law which they control to legitimate their theft; and they bring these corrupt laws against the citizens in the form of taxes, fees, fines, penalties and asset seizures to finance the nefarious activities. War all about theft of other nation's assets, all done in the name of defending civilization; all cloaked by the twisted uses of religion to bless the plunder, torture, and murder. People around the world complain that corruption is everywhere they turn; and while rival powers accuse other nations of being corrupt, the most corrupt are the most powerful nations. The US, Russia, China, India are all dominated by corrupt oligarchs. Yet the nation that accuses others the most of this fact, is the US by far the most sophisticated corruption engineered on the planet. While their politicians accuse the Putin of Russia of instituting a *kleptocracy*, the US and its politicians, nearly all "shyster" lawyers, have grown obese with wealth by refining crude corruption of bribery and conflict of interests by the grotesque letters of the law (*see* Shyster). And bureaucrats, not to be left out of the "grave train," they have used asset seizure laws to steal properties to finance their pension plans.

Know It All, adjective & noun:

A pejorative expression denoting an individual who arrogantly asserts they are wise, but are fools. We ought to dedicate this truth to all the "know it alls" that have tried to make up for their emotional, intellectual and moral failings by never questioning what they believe in; why they believe it; who taught them; and where they learned it. All they effectively do is pass along dubious ideas based on questionable moral and intellectual assumptions; but a true intellect would always question the assumptions in order to unravel the riddles they are trying to solve.

Politicians and technocrats that know the truth still parade around as expert “*know it alls*,” with their counterfeit plans in hand and big mouths they are the source of society’s illness and a reflection of it (*see Plan*). Unfortunately, these counterfeit people are in control of most institutions; they populate churches where they debate the bible, do not practice its virtues, schools where they claim to be wise, yet are fools in failures of their own; doctors that claim they can cure by “*pushing*” pharmaceuticals they “*get a cut on*,” yet only make the patient worse; police that claim to protect and serve while beating their wives and children; and technocrats that claim they follow laws, yet make-up their own laws as the instruments of state designed to mislead by placing themselves above the law; politicians that speak of the virtues of democracy while abusing their power by unleashing, and empowering the state to tyrannize a disempowered people. And this phrase “*know it all*” is an NSA motto that they proudly boast as they, like perverts are the voyeurs that spy on your intimate conversations with friends and loved ones (*see Voyeur*).

Knowledge, noun:

The fall of the Roman Empire brought about the Dark Ages, a time when civilization fell away from thousands of years of ancient knowledge, which were replaced, by irrational superstitions and ignorance. Humanity eventually emerged from this darkness and set a course for more rational explanations to life. In 1660, the British Royal Society was chartered by a royal warrant issued by King Charles II, an early precursor to the Age of Enlightenment, yet early scientists were alchemists trying to convert mercury into gold, some who were of a fraternal order of men, the Free Masons, a religious cult believed to have ancient roots.

That which is consider true; and the more we know, the less we know. However, knowledge is like a river, it is always moving, particularly when it flows from one society into another. The philosophy of Epistemology investigates the limits of human knowledge based on its origins, nature, and methods. Unfortunately, society has been ruled by the cult of one narrow branch of epistemology, the ascendancy of the scientific dictatorship in the form of technocracies. What should we have faith in, that which we can see, or the unseen? What should a person believe in, the metaphysics of the Godhead, or in the science employed by technocracies? If we are to have faith in the better nature of humanity, then government ought to act with righteous, merciful justice; and that is the realm of ethics, not the cold hand of ignorance in the guise of science (*see Metaphysics*).

Never trust what can be seen by the limits of the eye since it suffers from an “*Observer Effect*” when measuring any system because the natural means of our observational nature, of perceiving an object by our senses cannot be made without affecting that which is perceived; that is we are stifled by our senses limiting our ability to fully perceive any phenomenon.¹¹⁶ Science claims not to be subjective, but an objective mode of inquiry that has been “*sold*” to the public as something entirely rational, like an occultist religion, not to be questioned. Yet if that claim to being objective is never questioned, then it is like an occult, whose scientists are its priests; and its doctrines are its claims that its empirical methods reveal by means of observation the certainty of causes and their effects upon all things. However, this implies, only believe in what you can see. Yet, observation by itself cannot produce any absolute conclusion. By observation we can show a temporal procession, one event following another, a spatial, approximate relationship, but does not mean a variable, an event is related to another. Obviously, this approach to knowledge, particularly the social sciences is very narrow because it does question the ontological nature of material existence, or the essence of the human experience which is frequently unseen by those who lack the particular experience of an event; and to claim that the

¹¹⁶ Mauntner, Thomas. *Dictionary of Philosophy*, London, New York: Penguin Book (1996).

social science disciplines do, is institutionalized arrogance leading to by autocratic technocracies holding society hostage while tyrannizing with social engineering policies devoid of humanity.

Censorship is the enemy of knowledge, and unfettered information questioning the basis of objectivity is required for to advance knowledge and prosperity; and any nation that censors information, or any kind will never entirely prosper, as is the case with any authoritarian state: e.g., China, and increasingly America. How can any university claim the title of an academy of social sciences if it will not question its own government and how it functions? So, censored knowledge is not entirely truthful given that it is controlled by some source trying to own it; and that source is government funding; government sanctioning university professors that “*toe the line*” as propagandists, or “*blacklisting*” any academic that dare expose the fraud of the “*cooked books*” of the scientific communities (*see Truth*). Nevertheless, “*bought-off*” academics working for the nefarious connection between corporations and the police state claiming they own the property rights to knowledge will never “*sell-out*” their masters for the free flow of information (*see Free Information Movement*).

$$[I \times P = PP]$$

[IMPORTANCE of (religion-ideology-philosophy-science-theory) to society X PERFECTION (of techniques) = POTENTIAL PROMISE (to societal development)]

Figure 14: Importance of Approaches with Technical Perfection

Most theories are either trying to justify rational control based on the assumption that people, all of humanity is imbued with a repressed bestial nature; or its opposite view that humanity is not bestial and is in need of rational liberation because that bestial nature is manifested by a ruling oligarchic class without empathy. But both can be scientifically argued as objective in their arguments, or culturally subjective in the underlying assumptions of those arguments. They give the appearance of being rational assuming the assumptions are true - they pretend to be the rationally revealed truth of God concerning human nature, or claim to be scientific observations based on subjective assumptions. But they are only useful in deciphering codes of discourse from religious and political institutions, and the academic watchtowers whose logic systems can be a bit myopic and simple. Their potential promise to societal development can be defined in terms of the importance of religion, ideology, philosophy, science, and theory with their methods, their techniques; they can be operationalized as shown by the formula in Figure 14 above, and their potential validity, their potential promise to contribute in a positive way to human development shown in Figure 15 below.

Similar to searching for an animal form in the night sky, note the snake [line] slivering sideways from religion to ideology, then upwards to philosophy, then over to science, and again upward to theory as it winds its way up to the peak the validity in Figure 15. It may be simply a question of the relative contributions of the Importance of religion, ideology, philosophy, science, and theory compared and contrasted with the Perfection of their techniques - the Potential Promise to liberate human suffering - if that is possible - or totally desirable. A mythical Utopia! Within these five towers one can at times unravel the mysteries of the mass of compiled human knowledge locked away in them, yet unlike our ancient forbears in Babylon, we can somewhat restore, bring some coherency to the mounds of social science babble housed within the granaries of the new institutional Towers of Babel.

Philosophers of ethics question why the knowledge generated is in need of a laxative to flush out their truths from these institutional Ivory Towers? The power to generate knowledge is political control; so, to get at truth, society needs the safety valve of a bidet toilet - the flush from below to cleanse the mind of the excrement that passes as knowledge defecated there by society and schools (*see* Bidet). Perhaps these ideas imbued in students, merely reinforce, and justify each straightjacketed claim to revealed truth bounded and locked-up within their institutional Tower. Our own thoughts are straightjacketed in accepting the implied natural ordering within the hierarchy of diminishing light and the lengthening of shadows.

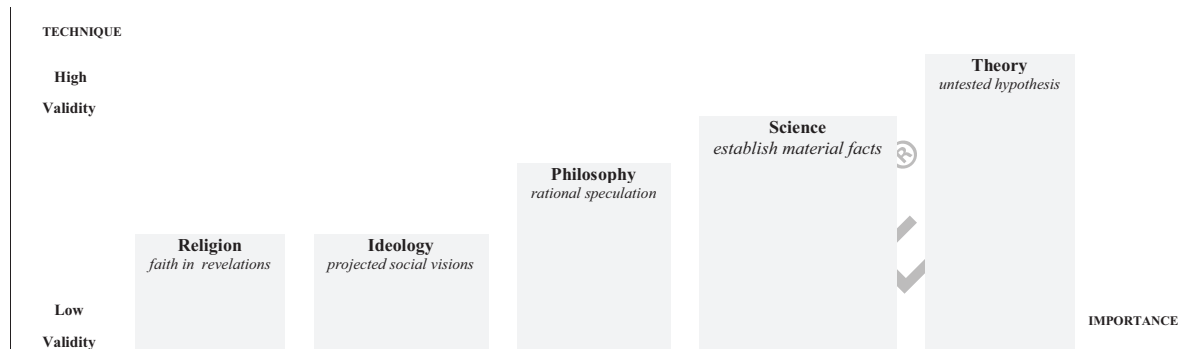


Figure 15: Institutional Towers of Knowledge

It is a repertoire of sacred tools to unlock the lies that we are straightjacketed with. The author has had dreams, vision revealed to him that we could revisit the gauntlet between religion and science - the foundations - the templates of intellectual pursuits - the Four Virtuous Pillars of Tradition, Honor, Discipline, and Excellence with their codes of conduct to obtain knowledge - to reveal some truths; to reveal metaphysical truths of honoring the source of knowledge – God; loving your family and friends; and using both brawn and brains to defend the innocent (*see* Virtue). Yet these codes are violated by institutionalized academia in the service of an evil government that has no virtue, but the vices of politicians in the service of war and; still, the visions of truth are locked deep within these Towers - their truths though constrained still beg that we build upon what the visions of religion and philosophy had revealed of human nature. Though philosophy as a method may not be viewed as reliable, or valid as scientific observation, still it is the source of any new hypothesis.

Yet dreams that feed the author’s imagination are debatable, and hold great promise for ideas, yet this dream of subjective truth is dangerous, because it may be objective; and the practitioners of science may be the source of stunting the advancement verifiable knowledge when they have refused to explore what are claimed to be alternative claims to knowledge such as the possibility of the existence of extraterrestrial involvement in human genetic and social development; that extraterrestrials may be conducting human abductions towards those ends (*see* Extraterrestrial); or the possibilities of the human spirit, the soul being a real psychic force – having an existence beyond the body; and the possibility that the soul can be reborn; can have many lives and many masters (*see* Psychic).¹¹⁷ Very few researchers are willing “*to go there,*” to actively explore these two alternative truths – except those who are forced to do so in order to help others, as is the case with a few psychiatrists.

¹¹⁷ Weiss, Brian, *Many Lives Many Masters*, Simon & Schuster (1988).

Love of Hate

Label, noun & verb:

The misunderstood, the powerless, and those rendered insane are labeled with judgments by the “odor of goodness” that permeates throughout government bureaucracies, and supported by righteous, well meaning, but ignorant people, and not so well meaning vicious people, which serves well the fakery of politicians feigning righteousness. Yet what is mostly labeled as weird or deviant is trivial. Nevertheless, even the trivial can be sold to an ignorant and fearful public as a danger to control. However, incidents that are very trivial in their nature, yet labeled are so terrible in their consequences.

Land, noun & verb:

The terrestrial component of rock and dirt that comprises thirty percent of the Earth’s surface with the balance, 70 percent comprised of the seas (*see* Ocean). Since humans are attached, dependent upon the fruits of the land, this has become a source of deadly conflict of whom and what society will dominate the landscape.

Language, noun:

The language of science is mathematics, but the languages of humanity are art, writing, music, dance, and theater. Mathematics is a straightforward linear code that can be understood if carefully taught because it is concrete; but teaching a language to a matured mind is quite another task given language is a combination of both concrete and abstract words combined with cultural metaphors that makes for an unlimited combination of words with multiple meanings strung together.¹¹⁸ Mathematics the language of physics and engineering is basically a form of linear, concrete reasoning, but the spoken language of the poets is more of an organic, abstract, circuitous form of reasoning. Moreover, this is particularly true of English, a language with constant exceptions to its grammatical rules; constant exceptions to the rule of law cloaked in the legalese of its Latin origins.

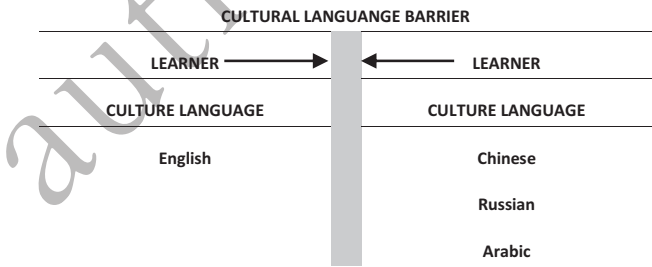


Figure 16: The Learning Wall

Language is culture, and in order to truly learn to be fluent in another language, one must try to assimilate into the culture in order to have some idea as to the social psychology being conveyed in the language. But if a culture is an amalgamation of historical violent experiences, then one might have to master the logic of skillful combat through the use of words! One must understand the

¹¹⁸ The author emigrated from America to China where he taught the English language to Asian students, who in turn taught him Mandarin Chinese. In order to master a totally alien language, he had to join another culture. He accomplished this by living in a remote, rural village where no English speakers have ever been. His primary teachers were students; he learned from children and teenagers by means of listening, a learning method that holds the key to acquiring an acceptable level of proficiency in a new language.

sarcastic nuances implied in a language such as English in order to draw inferences that a speaker implies; that is, “*reading between the lines*.” One can learn a considerable amount from a textbook, but that is a laborious, long-term project; but language is learned best by adopting the method of listening that children learn by from their parents and community. It is a method that is more natural and intuitive than the strict discipline of laboring away on a grammar book. Yet despite the commonality of a shared language necessary for effective communication, people that speak the same language are prone to conflict; particularly if it’s English. When two cultures encounter each other and are separated by a language barrier, rational people attempt to communicate by being diplomatic – tolerant and accepting of behaviors they don’t understand.

English is the language of the United States; and as a society its laws and ways of reasoning reflect the historical conflicts within the English culture and its experiences in developing law and democracy; a language whose foundations include Latin, introduced during the Roman occupation and later during the Norman invasion which introduced French. Contemporaneously, the Americans like to cloak their injustices in the language of Latin, and they take prideful arrogance that their society reflects the legacy of Roman and English common law which were never just, and still are unjust. In their law schools, they like to introduce Latin terminology for their convoluted laws which ultimately only serve the power of money to purchase justice (*see Latin*).

Politics is language. It is easy to incite people to be fervent; unfortunately, people whose reasoning is stunted are easily fooled by words, which incite them to banish language in its many abstract forms to the shifting realm of political correctness. In the US, there is a cultural war over the usages of words (*see Word*). People have come to believe that words around gender, sex, and race convey hate, hence the charge of hate speech. Yet this has truth has become so obsessive that those that are opposed to racism and sexism, and ethnocentric reasoning have in effect become that which they deplore. For feminist Nazis, they hate the word man, yet that word is in the word woman, human, and humanity. In the realm of family, families that engage in biological production, a natural function of Nature, there one has to be careful to replace the words mother or father, with parent or caregiver. This word game extends to the use of race, words such as the red man, the black man, the yellow man, and the white man, all colors of humanity have been jettison for “*politically correct*” terms: i.e., Negro, colored, and black, now replaced with African American; likewise an Indian is not called the red man, but now a Native American. Of course, these older terms included the word man, so “*they have to go*.” Since the overly sensitive are offended, they demand that all public spaces be made safe.

Yet what public space is safe from politics? The politics of language has now extended itself into the toilet, and who can access them. Yet what is male and female and those caught in between? For sensitive people, this is a threat to their modesty. Truthfully, a male voyeur wearing a dress to gain access to a public restroom for women is troubling and potentially dangerous. In China, where people are socialized to be modest of sexual issues, such a debate does not even enter the mind. Yet, there biological needs to urinate are acknowledged, as public urination is not against the law; but what is expected is some sort of discretion. America is schizophrenic, so while puritanical people fight over the toilet, public urination will land one in jail.

As Americans fight over who is offended by words, they fail to understand that people being bombed by their nation are offended. What is so ludicrous about these word games justified as a needed change in language so as not to hurt anyone’s feelings, fails to address a greater issue is how this society has maimed and killed hundreds of thousands of people in wars of aggression. What is

pathological is the debate of equality, which is defined as the right of aggrieved parties to participate in the oppression of other societies: e.g., women claiming they have a right to be combatant soldiers. So while Americans argue for the right not to be offended, or who uses the toilet, or who has the privilege to kill, Chinese people are just fighting for the right to speak.

Latin, noun:

Latin was the ancient language of the Roman Empire, the precursor, the basis of modern romance languages such as French, Italian, Spanish and Portuguese; all provinces in the empire. During the Medieval Ages, Latin was the language of both Church and State and academia as a means to “lock-out” the commoners from the liberating effect of knowledge that would challenge institutionalized power. The Catholic Church used Latin to maintain the dependency of the illiterate upon the clergy to “cut a deal” with God; scholars used it in a practical way in order to bridge the gap between various European languages; and the monarchs used it, to maintain power in the social realm, and as a means of communicating among other institutions of power such as the state sanctioned Church and the concomitant rise of early universities - institutions of education for elites.

Latin was the language of the Roman Empire; something that all monarchs of the Middle Ages, and later, despots like Adolph Hitler and Benito Mussolini aspired to recreate on the European continent (*see Roman Empire*). The English language, a language composed of adopting other tongues, uses Latin as a language for its law books. This is a product of the historical experience in England that used Latin as the means of maintaining the power of Church and State (*see English*). But today it has become the language of pseudo intellectuals when used as a theatrical prop when debating amongst each other over the legality and morality of state acts; yet an understanding of history of Latin usages and its Roman origins allows a learner of languages to understand the foundational roots of Western romance languages, the systems of logic judicial practices, and the religious values and beliefs conveyed by the Christian experience in Europe that was informed and shaped by those for whom it was of advantage - “*cui bono*,” those of power that benefit from conflicts.

The construction of the rules of society has always been defined as a battle over controlling the instruments of state by a conspiracy of likeminded people – a “conspire” meaning to “breathe together.” And the institutions of banking and corporate finance has been “sucking the air” – the life out of people. And this parasitic creature, the Federal Reserve, the “den of thieves” on Wall Street gamblers using other people’s money, backed by corrupt politicians are a bigger threat to the welfare of society than the myth of terrorism – a lie perpetrated by this creature. This conspiracy which enforces its prerogatives by nefarious means of the rogue, secret Deep State government, has its allies at the Supreme Court, most likely “blackmailed” with damning information of their personal perversions, their crimes, they have abrogated their responsibility to overrule this unconstitutional reality that in effect has legalized these crimes of the Deep State against the citizens and the Constitution; a policy of criminal negligence justified as “*inter arma enim silent leges*” –in times of war the law is silent; silent on the war acts of the executive.

We are in need of noble heroic figures such as *Arturius*, the legendary King Arthur defending justice for the innocent, *Cincinnatus*, the citizen soldier defending the nation, *Spartacus* leading a slave rebellion, or a *Brutus*, the senator without self-ambition; all these heroes that if alive today would unquestionably do battle with the evil American Caesar, the presidents that feel themselves entitled by the means of the imperial titled granted them by the public; a public that they pretend to “*ad captandum vulgus*,” courting the common people, the masses they don’t care about except at election time. All these Caesars and senators and

tribunals of today are marked by a "*libido dominandi*," of self-centered leadership suffering from personal vanity in their drive for power. No American leader provides the "*alimentum victus*," the sustenance to nourish social life; they rob people of the human right to sustain their own livelihood by the deportation of jobs to enhance corporate profits and crushing taxes to support a government that harms them. When will these miscreants be placed in a "*locus poenitentiae*," a place to repent of their crimes?

Anything that is good, these miscreants have blacklisted. Their minions seek titles such as czars which require blacklisting people for the crime of living. So when caught in the crimes of living, one must plead "*nolo contendere*" as they are being railroaded into submission to the state's lies that are a mockery of truth and justice because they are unable - unwilling to contend the charge given the state's overwhelming resources abused by the prosecutors in pursuit of the personal need to persecute the truth (see Prosecutor). These miscreant prosecutors of kangaroo courts in the name of domestic state security falsely create events to serve as a "*casus belli*," a contrived cause for war upon the innocent citizen (see Kangaroo Court). They will even violate the kingdom's sacred creeds by inventing "*Ex Post Facto*" laws from after [their] unjust, illegal actions or after the facts. They will stop at nothing from creating evil from their evil "*futuere*," fecund, fertile minds "*fucking*" everyone that stand in their way to power. Nobody has any access to justice when they do away with "*habeas corpus*" because they have arbitrarily decided that you should have [no] body before the law.

The making of war upon citizens is barely restrained by the twisting of law. Even worse, innocent people in foreign lands have no protection as presidents feel they are the sheriff of the World as they misuse "*posse comitatus*" to gather large armies to wage war, a principle that was intended to be used by civil magistrate to keep the peace. War is a reality waged by gangsters not a theory, which means "*si vis pacem para bellum*" if you want peace, prepare for war. The evil warlocks of militarism always invent lies, which require creating enemies by invoking the unjust notion of "*jus ad bellum*" as the right to go to war. And when they do make war, they violate any fair notion of fair play, of "*jus in bello*" in the right conduct in war. But in order to make a war, one must try to write the history books, and of course that means controlling the presentation of symbols while demonizing the words and symbols of those they intend to attack. Ministers of propaganda all try to bury by "*damnatio memoriae*," the erasure from [public] memory anything that questions the mission of conquering (see Memory).

Not only must there be an erasure of the enemy's point of view, but also the suppression of any challenges from within by suspending all civil rights by exiling a nation's history that produced the "*Magna Carta*," the foundation of Anglican democracy, the sacred political doctrine of the "*Great [constitutional] Charter*" that was intended to govern all subjects, for rational people believe that "*nobody is above the law*." But no matter, for they employ an army of "*mercēs*," mercenaries, be they police or lawyers who tempt God, for their wages of being "*mercēs*," those wages of sin will always be death; and those in the kingdom who do nothing about the "*status quo*," the present state of affairs. Their "*qui tacet consentire videtur*" is affirmation that he who (is) silent is seen to consent. But despite the heretical claims of organized religion parading as "*Vicarius Filii Dei*," claiming the exclusive right to be Vicar[s] of the Son of God, they shall be defeated by the true children of God in his just verdict.

Latin America, noun:

With the exception of the English speaking North America, the entire southern hemisphere of the Americas and parts of the

northern hemisphere speaks Latin based languages of Spanish, Portuguese and French; and the religious practices of the Roman Catholic Church. In the 21st Century, with burgeoning populations growing and in search of prosperity, many rich and poor alike have migrated to the United States. The new capital of Latin America has migrated to Miami. Though situated in North America subject to US federal laws, still class based politics, large scale corruption, and hiring discrimination by racist and classist Cubans controlling the power are the norms despite federal regulations ignored by all higher authorities at all levels (*see* Cuba & Miami).

In the 20th Century the US emerged as a global power. In that time period the US overthrew more than 40 governments in Latin America, by CIA orchestrated military coups or direct military intervention; but they had help from their collaborators from Spain. In the Catholic Church following the defeat of the democratic forces by the fascists in the Spanish Revolution (1936-39), under the ideological influence of the military dictator Franco and the fascist Falange, Spanish *falangista* priests were exported to Latin America. This exportation of fascism to was further supported by Pope John II of Poland an ardent anti-communist; and today, Pope Francis from Argentina, presented to the public as a man of the poor was heavily in league with the fascist, military dictatorship there in the 1980s. Starting in the 21st Century, the US has tried unsuccessful attempts to replace deceased president Hugo Chavez of Venezuela in 2002, the overthrow of Aristide in Haiti in 2004 and the coup against Zelaya in Honduras in 2009; and now they have the Indian Evo Morales of Bolivia in their sights for being sympathetic to Edward Snowden, and for expelling the DEA in its questionable activities there (*see* Snowden, Edward).

The murderous “*crooks*” and their priests and evil corporations of the North, they lost their grip on Latin America. They thought they owned the land the serfs upon it. And the further away these nations are from North America, the better off they are; and those nations that stick by America, they are the poorest (e.g., Colombia, Honduras and México. In truth far more people were murdered, raped, and tortured under the sponsorship of the North American overlord than ever were done so in the former Soviet Union. But the Latins got tired of the death squads trained by the US military murdering their nuns and priests (*see* Latino). Finally, justice prevailed: the majority, the honest working people praying to the Madre de Dios (the Mother of God) for relief from the crimes, they through democratic ways took back their societies from the jaws of death. And of course, the collaborators, the elites that stole the lifeblood of these nations, they immigrated to Miami. Though Latin America has become freer from the US, still it is a region with tremendous class differences; a region that like all other regions has produced its billionaire crowd; and those classes, both high and low always seem to end-up Miami sooner or later.

While Obama launched the US pivot to Asia, China likewise has launched its own pivot to the Americas, but given the weakened Chinese economy, their venture into Latin America appears to be waning. However, the gangsters of Washington are ever vigilant to steal back what they felt they lost. Moreover, of course, those politics always seem to end-up in Miami. So, the good people of Latin America that have fled to Miami, likewise they must be ever vigilant to welcome the expatriated Americans fleeing the oppression in the opposite direction; and somehow, it is hoped, that between all good people will come a new world of peace, not a militarized order – but don’t count it with the American and Chinese pivots in each other’s backyards.

China has made inroads into Latin America through investments and the inclusion of Brazil in the BRICS banking consortium, a rival to the IMF and the World Bank. However, the US and China are in an economic war in lieu of an actual war. The Americans

engineered the impeachment of the President Dilma Rousseff of Brazil in hopes of disrupting the further development of financial relations between China and Russia. In Argentina, they engineered the removal of reformist President Cristina Fernandez de Kirchner, ensuring that Argentina pay the crooked bankers of Wall Street back on a development loan they purchased for pennies on the dollar. Washington is laboring hard to return Venezuela to the Spanish elites exiled in Miami, Florida; and if they can remove the president of Ecuador, they hope to have Julian Assange's asylum repealed. The Indian president Bolivia, Evo Morales they are also targeting in order to recover the gas fields. The Chinese were awarded a development contract in Nicaragua by President Daniel Ortega to build a rival canal to that of Panama, but with a price tag of 50 billion dollars, combined with the Chinese stock market crash, that project has been placed on hold. Therefore, it appears that reality has intervened for both the Americans and their vassal state Panama which is modernizing its canal at a much less costs. With a weakened Chinese economy, it appears that they cannot deliver on their promises to build infrastructure projects in Latin America.

Latina (o), (Spanish) noun:

1. A Latina is a woman of Hispanic origins generally identified as having certain feminine qualities that males find desirable; the very same mythical qualities as projected by believers into the theatrical character of Mary, the Mother of God of the Roman Catholic Church: i.e., the idealized loving mother and virtuous wife.
2. A “*Latino*” is new demographic word adopted from Spanish into the English language to identify anybody whose primary language is Spanish whether or not a person’s background is Hispanic: i.e., indigenous Indian or European ancestry. However, this is a “*tricky*” demographic word built around stray concepts of race and ethnic origins. Latin America also contains people of Anglican, or northern European blood such as English or German that speak Spanish in contrast to North America primarily of Northern European ancestry who speak English (*see Anglo*).

Law, noun:

There is no rule of law in America, only the “*law of the jungle*” which the kangaroo courts function on (*see Court & Kangaroo Court*). The law is not entirely applicable to those that craft it; it is a weapon by design that the rulers in government use against every citizen, organization, and nations that takes contrary positions independent of it; and when a legal concept is cloaked in Latin, then one can expect it to be unjust because laws are formulated by the powerful to protect their estates, not the ordinary person serving an estate. There has been a loss of the Natural law as a shield protecting people from lawlessness of the government. Unnatural laws of men are an instrument of tyranny, as such there is a clash over the control of social rule making. Hume pointed out that the rules of social relationships are only real, relevant in a practical context; and that practicality is one only reserved for the state. Though it is claimed that “*the law is no respecter of men*,” – that it applies to all; or “*no man is above the law*,” which is a total fabricated “*fairy tale*” to placate the ruled by the rulers because the government is in the business of ruling the mind through threats because the government is no respecter of the rule of law: i.e., the law is levied against the powerless to make them obedient to authority, but rulers such as presidents can commit egregious crimes advancing the power of the state against the confines of the Constitution intended to protect the powerless.

To cooperate with a government that tyrannizes people is to be a collaborator to be held culpable for its crimes (*see Cooperate*).

The government uses unnatural law, bad ideas as a weapon to tyrannize the people. Authority and bad and evil ideas are one and the same (*see* Authority). There is no integrity by government prosecutors that specialize in persecution requiring officials to perjure themselves in frame-up operations in the form of parallel constructions wherein the NSA spies on a person's associations in violation of the First Amendment; then gathering of information in violation of the Fourth Amendment; and this illegally gathered information, a form of self-incrimination violates the Fifth Amendment; a felonious practice of constructing cases in secret violates the court rules in the discovery of evidence in violation of the Sixth Amendment (*see* Parallel Construction).

All the cases brought against ordinary citizens, whistleblowers exposing these crimes and journalist that publish these leaks, only demonstrate that despite all facts, the government will convict the honest folks defending the Constitution whatever it wants; and this is a crime of high treason. These malicious prosecutions are now being used to shut down the First and Fourth Amendments that journalism stands on. It is conclusive evidence that those who justify surrendering their own rights by saying "*You have nothing to fear, if you have nothing to hide*," should know, that infamous phrase is attributed to Dr. Goebbels, the Nazi propagandist. They should fear being a suspected enemy, and fear is the enemy, not hating the crimes of the state (*see* Hate).

In the realm of politics, the US government is no different in its treatments of activists than the Nazis or the Stalinist, or any tyrannical regime. In order to coerce obedience from the public, the government must make examples of those would not cooperate in its crimes (*see* Obedience). Show trials against political dissenters, and whistleblowers that reveal government crimes is the routine practice of ever US Attorney General (*see* Show Trial). These show trials routinely have government lawyers engaging in perjury when they use illegally obtained evidence from NSA surveillance activities which are then fed to police agencies who then claim they obtained evidence by legal means (*see* Perjury). This practice is known as constructing evidence parallel to the illegal evidence (*see* Parallel Construction). Unfortunately, when courts overlook this fact, they function as kangaroo courts that mock the letter of the law; that obstruct justice (*see* Kangaroo Court).

The people who are imprisoned in America for their political activities are those who have the moral courage to exercise their constitutional rights in defense of these rights while those who have hold the government in their grips, the perjurers and liars, the torturers, war criminals and mass murderers, the ones that ought to be jailed, they are the ones that are the inquisitors of state that imprison the righteous ones peacefully protesting the crimes of those who twist the law to their own nefarious ends. A lawless government only subjects others to the rule of law while twisting the rules to serve their illegal, unconstitutional activities. Whistleblowers get years in prison, but General Petraeus, former head of the CIA, he gave classified information to his lover, paid her like a prostitute, so she could glorify him, he was treated very mildly; he betrayed his vows and the nation. The passage of security laws abrogating the Constitution no longer has any other meaning except to be used as an instrument of oppression. By these practices, there is no rule of law when ruled by a government that has usurped constitutional protections.

Simply put, it's an oppressive lie; it is a two tiered justice system that functions to destroy equality and protect the powerful by means of blathering, legal chicanery cloaked in the ancient language of Latin to give it an air of the learned scholar (*see* Chicanery & Latin). ¹¹⁹ It is said that "*ignorance of the law is no excuse*" for breaking the law. Yet police are allowed to violate

¹¹⁹ Greenwald, Glen, *With Liberty and Justice for Some: How the Law Is Used to Destroy Equality and Protect the Powerful*, Metropolitan Books (2011).

constitutional law when oppressing people; their ignorance is allowed, but not a citizen who ought to carry around with them an encyclopedia of law books given the thousands of unnatural laws on the books. Such an edict of being required to know every law is illogically absurd and counter intuitive to one's nature; counter to Nature because its basis, Latin was never natural. But constitutional law is not Natural Law; yet the Bill of Rights, attached as an afterthought is Natural Law. Yet it is this list of natural rights that the government insists on violating. No man is above the law, the natural laws that govern men: i.e., the right to freedom of thought; the right to speak freely; and the right to live in voluntary relationships – not coerced to relate to tyrannical authority (*see* Natural Law). Natural law is based upon the right to exercise free will to make decisions of mutual benefit, not to be tyrannized to support parasitic relationships that favor the few as defined by the few over the many (*see* Anarchy).

Rules that are practical are functional; and those who practice accepted rules that are rational are virtuous and those who don't are guilty of vice; and since the "*shyster*" lawyers of the Justice Department feel themselves above the law, clearly they are guilty of the vice of functioning as inquisitors that obstruct justice by the routine practice of perjury (*see* Inquisitors of State & Perjury). But rules are only subjective in that rules are a cultural way of relating; and cultures are different, yet rationalist use logic to challenge the authority of rulemaking by Church and State. Since we cannot escape their monopoly of the social order, power is knowledge, and it only makes sense that the new class of thinking, impoverished people created by criminal negligence of state would craft explanations challenging the old ways.

The phobias that are embedded government rationales justifying why the human desire for pleasures ought not to be satisfied by engaging the senses over self-discipline to control those senses. In a rational context, knowledge of human reasoning demonstrates that desire rather than reason governs human behavior, and rational reasoning is to be the slave of passion. And this is true when people irrationally pursue a passion at the expense of reason; some say even the compulsive need to rationalize is the enemy of reason. Yet passion is the basis of creativity; and creativity questions the rules – questions the laws.

Leadership, noun:

Politicians act sanctimoniously, but behave like animals feeding at the trough. Politicians feeding at the trough complain of others in an office that they also covet, but rather than fairly competing for the office and sparing the nation from the Bush and Clinton criminal syndicates, which many deplore as what has ruined the nation, they would rather join the cult of the omnipotent state by "*rigging*" elections. They fail in that moral obligation to be honest – they have no courage to confront what the public lives with, because they live above it. Therefore, they showed themselves to be just more fraudulent politicians that the public is tired of listening to. Politicians aspire to power, that is why they are there. We place our lives in their hands; the powerless support them by the "*sweat*" of their taxed labors who look to them for relief. Many placed their hopes on her. Not many people have a destiny, it is a terrible thing for person of power to flunk it if they have, and her moral indignation is overshadowed by that failure.

How did powerful leaders get all that money and authority – by doing good? After suffering 70 years of depraved liars and thieves, mostly well heeled "*shyster*" lawyers, what the nation needs are spiritual, moral leaders that place not money ahead of people, but human values; values that the majority hold, but its sociopathic leaders don't! And how did these miscreants "*take-over*" and wrought such destruction? Because normal people believed that these miscreants and their minions shared the same

human values; being normal, trusting, they were easily fooled by these liars that steal and murder.

Most leaders are not lofty personages of integrity, and generally are surrounded by people of an inferior stamp that only seek personal comfort and power for the sake of exercising a *sociopathus extraordinarius* ego. Clinton, Bush, and Obama are sociopathic effigies, like mannequins, they are not humane. They are all sociopaths that in their criminal acts "*twitch*" to their "*two-step*" dance. Somehow, though educated, they are unbelievably steeped in puerile stupidity, without any insight, knowledge, or honest investigations into any domestic or international issues that require the pragmatism essential to solving problems. They have no talent, except how to lie and manipulate others to follow their self-centered vanity in their drive for the power to impose their fantasies on others. Though nearly all quote the bible, few follow its creeds as servants of God serving the least of us.

Clinton was bright, but a pathological liar when it came to personal, criminal behaviors; Bush is just puerile and stupid; and Obama, is not smart, but an actor feigning intelligence; he is a bad liar and turned out to be a sociopathic tyrant delegating himself the right to murder people; and when caught at it, he pretends to be sorry (*see I'm Sorry*). The aspirants in the 2016 presidential election were the spiteful, corrupt and incompetent Hillary Clinton; the contentious "*wall builder*" Donald Trump; the repugnant "*little*" Marc Rubio whose only achievement is being a "*deadbeat*" purchased politician; Ted Cruz who vainly paraded his children in prayer before the public, yet never decently served as a servant of God answering any prayer for the deserved; the imbecilic fascist Chris Christi whose porcine appearances indicates he has no self-control; and then there is venal Jeb Bush, an alleged CIA operative of the discredited Bush family responsible for innumerable crimes against the nation. None of these "*trouble making*" miscreants claiming the right to be war chiefs have any personal experience of what that dark end means; their bellicose acts would only kill people except their own children; all sociopathic miscreants that advocate spending more on the military industrial complex than on social programs that would uplift the spirituality and posterity of the nation (*see Miscreant*).

Universities claim they train leaders; it is true they train entitled "*losers*" and sociopaths to lead the stupid that believe leadership is some kind of diploma (*see Loser*). All real leadership is birthed from adversity, not the "*spoiled brats*" who attend Ivy League schools where they reaffirm their right to squat on others because they have money. Leadership by this prescription only reinforces a system that needs to be toppled by real leaders who have suffered under its effects. America is plagued by a succession of presidents, senators, and "*petty bureaucrats*" who are weak, inept, or devoid of imagination. All of them as a real leader would state it: "*they all have the slows*;" slow to have the courage or ethics to do the right thing; because they are all about protecting their own health paid for by their ill-gotten wealth. "*Deadbeat*" leaders drawn from the ranks of elites have failed repeatedly, to deliver the crushing blow to poverty and injustice that would bring these problems that they create to a just end.

Presidents are frustrated and powerless in the face of a miscreant cabal, the "*hidden hands*" in control of the Deep State, they are fearful of their demise living under threat of assassination. Then what can be concluded of these leaders? We can conclude that they are cowards or miscreants on the payroll. Where are the heroes of the mythological and historical past that would have no fear in acting with righteousness? Society needs a Hector of Troy protecting the nation; a Senator Brutus willing to kill the ambitions of a Caesar; and a King Arthur defending the innocent at peril of his own life (*see Hero*). These examples were heroes that honored the gods; loved their families; and defended the innocent at peril of life. As authentic warriors who knew the truth:

"today is a good day to die." Believe in the idealism of youth (Edward Snowden, Chelsea Manning & Jacob Applebaum), these young folks could teach old, cynical corrupt men and women what it means to be a human being; not an alien to what is righteous.

Legal, adjective & noun:

That which is frequently virtuous, natural law that calls for the protesting of tyranny is illegal and that which are vices such as torture and war have been made legal by means of government chicanery twisting the law to justify their crimes (*see Law & Natural Law*). This perverse crafting of unnatural laws targets natural law that confers human rights upon all God's children. Though the nation was birthed around the idea of Natural Law enshrined in the Bill of Rights, the government has negated these rights by means of legal chicanery (*see Chicanery*). If a person champions Natural Law through exercising their constitutional rights; by exposing official crimes; then they will end up being subjected to a government show trial intended to punish them with gratuitous punishment to send a message to the public, and other would be dissenters that their fate is prison (*see Show Trial*).

The systems of money and power have had the mendacity to make anything of Nature illegal: e.g., the medicinal use of cannabis, peyote, and mushrooms. There is a history of this practice emanating from pioneering Christianity stealing the land while murdering indigenous cultures and "*crushing*" their spiritual practices and beliefs. After this was accomplished then "*dumping*" them into concentration camps termed reservations; places where the government continues to rule through the perverse legalities of the white man's Bureau of Indian Affairs (*see Reservation*). The current practices of war making, inclusive of torture and death squads glossed over by treaties were all pioneered on the American Indian. Whatever evil the government is obsessed with carrying out, it always marshals an army of cowardly, "*shyster*" lawyers to write the deadly words, the twisted rationales claiming human rights crimes committed by armed psychopaths of the state as justice (*see Psychopathic State, Shyster & Words*).

Less, adjective & adverb:

To have a smaller amount than normally allotted; and though it is said that less is more, that more or less is something that maybe untrue when you are destitute without anything. And no one needs nothing. Despite one's honest labors, most have nothing but debt because of the immoral crimes of turpitude of the nation's leaders (*see Wealth Management*); and it is this foul leadership and the miscreant lot they represent putting forth the false arguments that poverty is the result of an overcrowded planet; yet an impoverished World as a result of their hoarding the vast majority of wealth; and these depraved leaders are more than willing to kill to keep it so for they are served by an army of impoverished fools dreaming of wealth directed by pygmy generals and police, and "*deadbeat petty*" technocrats monitoring any revolutionary that would challenge this situation (*see Leadership & More*).

Letter, noun:

Prominent people of moral character write "*old fashion*" letters to the President at the White House, but they never get the common courtesy of an acknowledgement of these letters. Some of these letters are from prominent organizations that represent millions of people; letters requesting an audience with the president because they are concerned about the grave consequences of actions that unbelievably are steeped in puerile stupidity, without any insight, knowledge, or honest investigations; still these letters are ignored, or at best they receive a depersonalized, "*boil plate*" response generated by a machine. Since the White House, is obviously populated by "*trash*" unschooled in proper protocols, and rudely ignore these letters, they might as well send them

back unopened stamped “*return to sender.*” Prominent, respected persons and organizations representing millions of people are rudely ignored, but if a “*crooked*” billionaire “*comes a calling,*” the rude “*trash*” at the White House will open the door, and like guttural street prostitutes hooked on crack, will give them a “*blow job*” (*see* Trash). But this “*trash*” always follows the “*letter of the law,*” because that logic always excuses the immoral acts of the powerful who do whatever they want (*see* Law).

Leviathan, noun:

A grotesque monster, an apt description of the modern police state which like a giant deadly, carnivorous squid uses its tentacles to catch its smaller prey, the many fishes hiding in the crevices; domestically ensnaring good people in its surveillance tentacles to feed to the prison industrial complex; and the pulverization and feeding off of, the theft of foreign resources and the killing of innocent people necessary to quench the appetite of the military industrial complex (*see* Government Military, NSA & Prison).

Levy, noun & verb:

A levy is a word for government theft. A key tool used to control the powerless by extorting citizens out of resources needed for their personal survival into supporting a set of government agencies and their entourages of technocrats (*see* Courts). The IRS can just at will levy, steal banks funds earned by years of labor. Since they are a lazy set of pot-bellied bureaucrats, they have no idea that many people labor away in small business where small transactions in cash occur. So when they see an elder women making a cash deposit in her bank account from a hot dog cart in the streets, they just add slanderous accusations of character assassination by accusing her of being a drug dealer. What the IRS ought to do, like the FBI, is focus upon the corruption in DEA and the CIA drug dealing! But then again, who will investigate the FBI fabricating evidence against their victims; and who is going to investigate the IRS theft - the Department of Justice? Then who is going to investigate the crimes of the DOJ?

Liberty, adjective & noun:

1. A person is taught that they are free, but that idea does not coincide with reality; it means liberty to think, not mindless slavery to the state and job pretending to be free. This definition is in synch with the philosophical definitions of a state of anarchy: i.e., freedom from systems of hierarchical social dominance. Since all humans are related, it is impossible to be totally free from some kind of rational rule making. Therefore, only rules that fit the economy function; if that is so, then humanity may never escape the paradox of modern institutionalized living (*see* Free).

Libertarians have great words for freedom, and the hearts are in unison with the spirit of individual freedom for all free from government tyranny. The problem is that they believe in non-interference in the marketplace by government. However, that leads to the tyranny of private interests dominating the economy and robbing others the freedom of choice and market entry. For ideologues of libertarian ideology, they focus on labor and not capital; focus on the problem of labor unions interfering with the rights of business to operate freely. Yet they ignore capital interfering with the ability of workers to live on a slave wage; or the destruction of the environment which all share for survival. Moreover, they focus on people becoming overly dependent upon government for public assistance; yet they seem to ignore corporations being dependent upon government contracts. They complain about government regulatory agencies, but big business has captured these agencies and writes the rules. Unfortunately, politically, the libertarian ideology by its logic corresponds to the actual practices of corporate fascism which functions on robbing

others of freedom; and that aspect, advocates of natural rights which embody freedom they don't support.

America has devolved into an impoverished and violent society ruled by evil rulers that have crafted a web of rules that have empowered the police state at the expense of natural liberties. All supporters of liberty, good people ought to read the teachings of Lao Tzu found in the Tao which tells the truth that an evil society will result when we replace goodness with pious morality to construct an unjust system of government based upon oppressive regulations which cultivate the worst in humanity; a society where power is usurped and not earned; and a government that does not love the people as demonstrated by the imposition of heavily taxing them into a state of slavery while freeing business from paying taxes (*see Chinese Philosophy & Tao*). Leaders ought to be careful empowering the freedom of tyranny of the state and corporations to rule, for one day they will find themselves caught in a web of their own making.

2. The USS Liberty, a technical research ship in the service of the NSA operating in international waters of the Mediterranean Sea off the coast of the Sinai Peninsula that was intentionally attacked by fighter aircraft and torpedo boats of the Israeli Defense Forces on the 8th of June 1967. There were 34 killed, and 171 wounded. The US government tried to cover it up by commanding the sailors that they were forbidden to speak of it. Israel claimed it was a case of mistaken identity, though the ship was clearly identifiable, and the survivors believed it a deliberate attack since the ship had been under close-up visual surveillance prior to being attacked. Israel paid out settlements to those killed and wounded, and the US government for damage to the ship. Some speculate that since the US maintained a neutral status during the Six-Day War between Israel and Arab nations, she was attacked. It appears at best to be a case of mistaken identity, or gross negligence, at worst it was deliberate by “*trigger happy*” commanders wanting to destroy any intelligence gathering by the US, which would alert the Americans of an impending Israeli attack on Syria.

Library, noun:

The oldest library in the West can be found at the Bodleian Libraries of Oxford University in England. There one will find a vast collection of 12 million catalogued items, making it the second largest library in Britain. All colleges of the University of Oxford have their own libraries, many of which were established dating back to the 14th Century before the official founding of the Bodleian Library in 1602.

Ancient ideas and practices of the ancient Greeks and Romans combined with the historical evolution of modern democracy in the English experience, especially free speech and the rights of people in contrast to the supposed divine rights of monarchies, affected the rise of the publishing industry which flowered in 15th and 16th Century England; which in turn was reflected by the creation of book depositories at the universities of Oxford and Cambridge. This long historical evolution is demonstrated by the cultural mindset found among the librarians at the Bodleian who are not engaged in the provincial practices of institutional censorship endemic of US academic libraries that marginalize many manuscripts by refusing to induct them into their libraries.¹²⁰ Generally these rejected works are critical of American institutions, particularly, the failed institutions of higher education which are deeply complicit in the crimes of Deep State having dutifully served the ulterior motives of the military industrial complex by

¹²⁰ All the author's publications are archived in the Social Psychology Collections at the University of Oxford, Bodleian Social Science Library, and the Cambridge University Library having been censored by American university libraries. These works are critiques of American institutions, which have been deeply complicit in the crimes of state.

censoring harsh critiques of state policies; policies which are “*pushed*” by schools of public and business administration. One can find very little research into the “*hidden hands*” controlling academia through its CIA operatives on campuses.

By this very same measure, we can be assured that Chinese, or any authoritarian state university libraries also censor any work that is critical of an authoritarian state and its leaders that stay in power by nefarious means; first by suppressing free thought –free speech, hence academic freedom; and secondly, banning the written works, and worse, incarcerating and disappearing the authors (*see* Censorship). Chinese libraries which are replete with books that praise their leaders are short on critiques of them. And this is understandable in an authoritarian state. But, in a society that claims to believe in freedom of speech, this would be an affront to academic freedom. Yet American universities censoring books to be ignored, they achieve the same ends.

Critical reflection upon society and its institutions are necessary to advance society. Yet presidents, as individuals apparently do very little self-reflection as to their policy failures which have harmed so many people. One might think they lie to themselves to live with their shame, but being sociopaths, they have no shame (*see* Lie). Presidential libraries are an affront to the idea that libraries contain works which analyze critique and debate the crimes of failed leaders and societies; their personal shortcomings which explain why church and state are organized enterprises of theft and murder. Presidential libraries are repositories of government fables - the “*fairy tales*” of villains either pretending to be, or deluding themselves that they are the “*good guys*” of ancient lore (*see* Fairy Tale). Given this lack of self-reflection, or psychotic delusions of grandeur, presidential autobiographies, or sycophant ghostwriters “*doctoring up*” these venal characters in authorized biographies, these books are really just fictitious novels that lie and omit and censor the truth – the dark secrets of anointed souls leading other souls to their demise (*see* Novel).

License, noun:

1. A legal document giving a person a right to conduct a specific, licensed area of work, but it is the government stealing the right to work and selling it back to the public through the thirst for control by both government and corporations. The barriers to work are intentionally constructed so as to force a person to participate in institutional control of professions: e.g., licensed or regulated occupations requiring educational credentials such as doctors and lawyers. Many licenses are merely designed to create non-competitive markets: e.g., a license for auto insurance and vehicle registration; a simple fishing license purchased at a marina to support “*deadbeat*” marine police harassing children, old people, and the poor; a real estate license requiring attendance at a licensed real estate schools. Having a license has no bearing on public safety which is largely a farce, it is largely a welfare scheme for government harnessing the low wage service economy; licensing is a throttle to the prosperity robbing the poor. This system of extorting the vulnerable ought to be replaced by voluntary certification carried out by a third party.

2. To give permission, to allow and even approve of, as in giving license to the certain social behaviors regardless of their being legal or illegal. The government has granted itself the right to break laws while charging others with those same laws: e.g., when police commit assault and battery on people with unnecessary violence, they accuse and charge them of what they did to the citizen. If a citizen defends themselves from these licensed gangsters, then they will be beaten-up, and even murdered by them.

Lie, noun & verb:

1. Most are born in the light of innocence, the “*naked truth*” without malice towards humanity, yet after having been assaulted over a lifetime of lies dressed as truth, most die as cynical liars! Psychologically, the liar intentionally puts out deceptive information to hide what are regarded as immoral behaviors. The observer can generally read the body language of the liar by noting the “*tongue-in-cheek*” or the pursed lips: e.g., after Obama delivers his bold-face lies, he pokes out his cheek with his tongue, or purses his lips (*see Tongue-in-Cheek*). People learn to lie to escape punishment for violating social norms; they lie to avoid physical punishment and psychological, emotional abuse. People are subjected to both physical and emotional abuse, nearly all lie to some extent; and since masturbation is a taboo subject, most masturbate, but deny doing it (*see Masturbation*). If liars are created by childhood experiences, then low self-esteem is to be equated with lies of fantasies of being something we are not.

2. Official lies. The “*naked truth*” is always covered up by lies dressed up as truth. To keep official lies going certain insightful, irreverent, words are ostracized, words that will get a paladin of free speech arrested and charged with a hate crime; dare to “*speak the unspeakable*” about societal meltdown and psychopathic leaders. The disconnect between the narrative of moral behaviors and psychopathic acts of the state displays itself in a “*nervous breakdown*” due to the growing tension between an increasingly untenable reality and the fabricated lies perpetrated by government that has grown obese by a hunger for egotistical, militaristic power disconnected from its revolutionary narrative of good will.

In the realm of the political, the government level, the intentional fabrication and propagation of official “*fairy tales*” – fables of state upon which all empires are built: e.g., CIA lies that they do not torture and murder are termed misleading, and the thievery of the banks destroying millions of lives are called misdeeds by the press, the protectors of truth which is a lie too. The government routinely engages in perjury when they gather evidence illegally, and then present it in the show trials that the kangaroo courts permit (*see Kangaroo Court, Perjury & Show Trial*). These show trials based on official perjury, are political lies to manipulate the public and discourage political dissent that are painted over the hidden truth that the government is a criminal enterprise; and the most consistent set of lies are fables that sell to the public illegal wars they do not need and economic recoveries that do not exist; do not exist because of the economic crimes of Wall Street that go unpunished (*see Fables*). What is “*sick*” is when a politician like Hillary Clinton, a woman full of dark secrets, is the purveyor of state secrets doled out from her private server for a corrupt donation; and the truth that US government is the creator ISIS birthed out of Libya which she flippantly laughs off; this lying sociopath has a serious set of testicles hanging from her foul mouth when she demands that Edward Snowden be accountable for exposing NSA crimes, and that corporations need to cooperate with the FBI to unlock your privacy.

It is easier to deceive than to convince with rational argument. A subjective reality imposed by a belief in something not entirely true; hence the delusion of what is presented as reality is merely learned – constructed, programmed into people. Society is a collectivity of liars in many forms. Since most social realities are constructed around a value belief system that constantly reinforces those beliefs, we something akin to social schizophrenia; and government is the organized instrumentality of insanities imposed on the public through deadly threats of compliance to agree (*see Fantasy & Schizophrenia*). Organized instrumentalities are bureaucracies claiming a moral purpose in support society, but it is a lie when they are parasites that suck life from society.

There is a dearth of truth and a harvest of lies when infamous liars, such as Barack Obama, Attorney General Eric Holder, and General Clapper dominate without earning leadership through courageous deeds. The most legendary lies and liars occurred under Bush-Cheney, both devoid of any courageous deeds; then they were taken to all new heights under the Obama regime that publically stated the anti-war sentiments of a desperately impoverished public. In 2014, Obama appear before the United Nations not to seek their approval of his mendacity, his brazen, deluded lies, but to force them over on the public (*see Mendacity*). His mantra is “*hope and change*,” but nothing changed, and there is little hope it ever will when all they got were chains. He did more to destroy people’s believe in the potential goodness of decent claims put to evil use.

He claimed it was the best time to be alive – that things were better than ever: e.g., the US economy was stronger than ever, a deluded statement in the face of statistical realities that show twenty-five percent of adults between the ages of 25 and 54 are unemployed. He said these fantasies as the cover as to why people have it better than ever, and to coerce people into supporting “*the hidden hand*” directing him to launch militarist economic schemes to murder and plunder vulnerable, improvised societies with iron fists to enrich the military industrial complex. Commencing with Bush-Cheney, all the gains of an improving society from previous political regimes have all been negated by sixteen years of incompetent or hostile regimes to humanity; and the idea of incompetency or ignorance is itself an excuse for liars – it is a lie itself to cover-up crimes.

Judging by actions and not words, Obama is either an extremely evil man, or just scared that he will be assassinated by the real power; and if He is scared, then he is just a coward. Perhaps He actually believes his own stories; in that case, he is just a deadly liar – yet a fool. “*They who assert that all is well have said a foolish thing, they should have said all is for the best...in this best of all possible worlds.*”¹²¹ This statement by Voltaire is too forgiving, it assumes Obama is merely a fool; yet his acts are in support of the evil he claims he combats. “*Acts speak louder than words*,” so his despicable acts speaker louder than his manipulative words – twisted words pontificated as morality are immoral lies; and if he is evil, and he is, it is the best of all possible worlds for the parasite billionaires profiteering at the cost of mass poverty and even the liberal practices of assassination of moral leaders and large scale murder of entire populations (*see Obama, Barack*).

Life, noun:

What is the dark truth behind the stage curtain of life? The secret to enjoying life is to live dangerously. But some enjoy it so much they go insane. So look at how life really is, and tell yourself the boringly safe pleasures of sanity. Had Adam and Eve eaten from both the “*Tree of Eternal Life*” and the “*Tree of Knowledge*,” we would have had immortalized awareness, but a god with limitations feared that, so he banned them from the Garden of Eden. Objects are either animated, or inanimate; alive or dead (*see Dead*). Better to live a good ethical life, rather than an evil one as police and politicians do; and evil spelled backwards is live; so live a contrary lifestyle to the norm, because most norms only lead to a lifeless existence of being rendered emotionally dead. However, this perspective of animate and inanimate objects being alive or dead is cultural. In animist societies all things are alive, rocks, water and animals; but for the white man, everything is dead, including people. Since humans are aware of their entrapment in a physical paradigm, all death is a tragedy; an emotional tribulation for both the dying and the devoted lovers left behind (*see Tragedy*). But, indigenous cultures are alive and see the departing of a loved one as transcending back into the dimension of the

¹²¹ Voltaire (François-Marie Arouet), *Candide* (1759), republished by Read Books (2010).

spirit world; but modern society devoid of humanity plagued by a new religion of science argues there is no afterlife; yet any real scientist knows that we know so little. To argue that there is no life in rocks, dirt or air, or that the spirit world is false, is a debate without merit because they have no indisputable evidence to the contrary; nor are they willing to investigate the evident fact that there are no instruments to verify other dimensional sources of energy termed spirit or a soul.

Lightening, noun:

The basis of Fire; an element necessary to create the heat necessary to release chemicals from rocks that create animated life – all life springs from cosmic dust (*see Animation, Elements & Fire*). It is said that lightening does not strike the same place twice, but that is a myth, because the lightning bolts thrown by the gods of war and Zeus repeatedly strike the innocent (*see Zeus*).

Line, noun:

Politicians and police command “*get in line*” with me and “*don’t cross the line*” because “*the bottom line*” is – don’t cross me; so I have “*drawn line in the sand*” that you must not cross; so “*don’t cross the line,*” but if do as I say I may grant you a week’s rest “*off the battle line.*” This patriarchic mentality of linear reasoning is an indicator of society controlled by hierarchical lines, and as such is compulsively obsessed with militarized control by “*drawing lines*” between people and dividing them into groups as related to a certain characteristic; by excluding certain groups from being empowered (*see Divisions in Relationships*). This pyramid of top down control is in contrast to a matriarchal society constructed by circuitous reasoning emphasizing a cooperative community of inclusion in decisions regarding power (*see Circle & Pyramid*).

Linear, adjective:

Since Humans have such a short life span, they experience the sensation of Time in a linear form: i.e., past, present, and future. This truncated view dominates the reasoning of humans more concerned with the now, than acknowledging the long troubled past or the change needed for a potential bright future free of stress (*see Time*). Though humans manage societal affairs as though it were a string of events, all life is bounded up in the cycles of life within the larger circle of life (*see Cycle*). Since we are in a constant state of backward regression, the model is to control power which feeds off of fear and greed; a series of self-fulfilling prophecies unfolding making it nearly impossible or harmony among others (*see Regression*). Yet that is only for the moment, for what seems for us the past, present, and future, is merely an immeasurable moment in the vastness of the eternity of Time; and in the cycles of Time, humanity as it evolves will pass through Time demarcated by ages of barbarism and enlightenment.

Lion and the Lamb, metaphor:

Former dictator Benito Mussolini of Italy stated, “*It is better to live one day as a lion than 100 years as a sheep.*” And despite the political correctness of rejecting the author of this truth, still it is better to have lived one day as a winner than always being a cowered loser robbed of dignity by a pack of lions. Yet to live one day as a powerful lion in lieu of being a docile lamb for our entire lives is perhaps is not entirely representative of our better nature because the male lion is not the noble warrior guarding the village, but one that lives off the village; arguably it’s a “*deadbeat*” creature that as a bully picks on the weak (*see Bully*). It is not the King of the Jungle, for the water buffalo will spear it with its horns, the crocodile will drown it on the riverbank, and the giant python will strangle it. But as a symbol of force without restraint imposed by others, it will kill the lamb, the innocent that satiate

the good people's need to feel at peace. The British government favors this image; and it aptly represents the purveyors of empire; a state that in its history of empire building picked on the weak; and still does with its bullying offspring, the American government; a society that inherited this identity from the mother to dominate, not cooperate (*see Bully*).



III. 13: *Lion and the Lamb*

innocent; to feed off the good people. Yet, good people are willing to believe in the ultimate triumph of the good human spirit as demonstrated by children balanced by the rational need for peace. But, perhaps one day, the lions will defect from serving evil and make war upon the evil that remain. Children are more reasonable than evil adults and perhaps we ought to turn to them as our beacons of guidance. *"The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them."*¹²² Simply put in contemporary language, the lion shall

lie down with the lamb; yet not such a simple proposition that both sides of human nature will co-exist in a union that will be even stronger than the division between the two; one overly aggressive, the other entirely too weak. Yet without each other, humanity will be either violent beasts stalking the physically and mentally weaker and innocent, or devolve into detestable cowards or pygmy apparatchik miscreants serving the stronger.

The day will come when a few lions defect out of conscience and lie down with a flock of lambs to protect them. In a society that is reflective of human decency, the state can be the *"good guy."* But in a society of good people tyrannized by state secrets *"covering-up"* crimes, the *"good guys,"* are forced to battle an evil state that seeks monopolized power as the key to perpetrating crimes. The *"good guys"* are the heroes that discover these crimes and inform the public of what is being done in their name, and the *"bad guys,"* corrupt lying politicians, pathological police thugs, murderous generals, and *"blackmailing"* surveillance spies are the ones that need *"to pay,"* account for the lack of respect for ethical and rational acts. They need to be battled by a heroic lion that will imprison them for their egomania; be judged and condemned by humble victims that appointed them to do the right thing. The warrior lions, their selfless acts are not for themselves, but for the good of all. But this evolution is difficult when ethical people, are the lambs willing to lie down with the lazy lions not interested in peace, but only in devouring the lamb.

Litigation, noun:

To litigate is to engage a lawsuit; to file a complaint against another for alleged criminal or negligent acts resulting in suffering and [economic] loss. In a predatory economic model of shared poverty, of preying upon each other for survival in lieu of a creative economy using technology to grow shared prosperity, people are forced to sue each other. This is analogous to the canine behavior of sniffing another dog's rectum to identify their status in the pack. The source of poverty, the criminal and negligent acts of state are never accountable, because the *"foxes guarding the hen house,"* almost all lawyers control the rules of the game which enrich themselves at the expense of moral decency and honor: i.e., sue each other, but don't sue the government.

The legal battle of following through on a civil complaint via the lawsuit process assures little justice, but assures the lawyers a

¹²² Isaiah 11:6, Old Testament.

payment regardless of the outcome; because the outcome is already predetermined by the threat of punishment from the inquisitors, the prosecutors that run the kangaroo courts where one must plea bargain by admitting guilt (*see* Prosecutor); and if lucky, given the perverted option of pleading *nolo contendere* and still being convicted (*see* Kangaroo Court & Nolo Contendere). Generally, that outcome has little to do with the truth of the matter. Since most lawsuits filed by powerful bill collecting companies against the powerless forced to borrow money at usurious rates, it is advisable that one avoid the process servers seeking them out for a court appearance. If one can successfully evade the bill collector, they can recover their financial health, a high credit score by out waiting creditors for a period of seven years. Why seven years? This odd number in Western religion considered sacred is the statute of limitations for paying for one's financial sins (*see* Seven).

Live, verb:

The word live spelled backwards is evil – and that has no good purpose. Evil is a dead, lifeless spirit as we would know it; but something full of kinetic energy – life – is very much alive. To live a successful spiritually ethical life, a person must have balance between their uncompromising ethics and compromised acts of compliance to state edicts; a type of natural liberated yet ordered chaos: be a creative person with the discipline of a discerning mind able to cast off institutionalized and dehumanized life. Yet like fire spit from the Sun, bend with the most unbearable of lessons by a steadfast refusal to be subjugated to stifling norms; be liberated at zealous odds with an intolerant society. Do not allow institutionalized society and its engineered thoughtlessness to govern, judge and hurt when encountering authoritarians seeking one for judgment and punishment: “*be fervent with the truth.*” To have an ethical purpose, live contrary to vices of good order preached by the discriminating and unwitting, know instinctually and intellectually most good intentions for necessary order, ultimately create disorder with authoritarian nonsense that can only be balanced by the virtues of an untidy accommodating liberty based on practicing equality of all.

Tackle life head on, be the adventurous spirit of a courageous explorer of an earlier age on a pilgrimage crusading for the dignity of a free existence blessed by the virtues of a cerebral yet feeling nature; valiantly courageous, and ordained by a strong willed spirit to live unshackled from institutionalized society into which all are thrown. Be willing to reject organized, punishing realities that haunt all by practicing an accommodating camaraderie to both bad and good alike, fugitives on the run, the estranged living on society's edges. Be the appearance of a sacrificed hero, accept the possibility of a disappearance destined to be unavoidable; necessary to evaporate from this world of ordained absurdities, that remind those who know not to forget that all Life is not without troubled, Godly reason; our better purpose is to try to undo what we have learned - to help, not with hurtful ignorance, but faith that all are in the powerful working hands and dreaming mind of Creativity infinitely larger than what appears to be.

Live One Day at a Time, idiomatic expression:

An expression used by those who survived the rigors of life understand as a truth - to take things as they happen. We can plan, but frequently plans cannot be relied upon. Moreover, since we are feeling and thinking creatures, our desires for a change in life are constantly changing. We taught to be independent, but when we are overwhelmed by circumstances, most realize they dependent upon the source of our being – the Creator of the Universe. We are taught by those who are deluded, believing themselves rational, that all things can be explained by the power of science; that nothing is written in the stars above, that we have the power to write the chapters in our own lives; but then, “*tricks of fate*” teach us that maybe some things are written and we cannot escape

our destiny. We cannot entirely choose our duty, nor should we try, unless that duty is forced upon us by those who shirk it.

Loan, noun & verb:

The chain of modern slavery when strapped to the individual and each individual is bounded up in a pool of other debtors. Mass produced debts are the basis of a modern economy; they are made bankers and governments that are merely just “*loan sharks*” out to “*suck the life*” out of people and entire nations (*see Shark*). Arguably, debts are required to power an economy, something good for manufacturers, and those who cannot afford the product, which is beneficial for an individual needing it. Nevertheless, the truth is, a toy can become a chain. The model of loan production only functions if those in need of credit can pay the bill; and if the government is remiss in tending to the economy to grow jobs, then the debts cannot be paid: e.g., the US government has destroyed, gutted the American economy on behalf of the banks – so people have either no jobs, or jobs that just cannot service the public debts and clearly not the usurious debts of the banks. And what is the solution? Blame the people as lazy in order to deflect the proper blame onto those that empowered this negligence. However, of this is by design using federalized central banks loaning funds at near zero interest rates to smaller banks, which in turn loan the funds at exorbitant rates to an impoverished public that labors for years at making a small dent in the principal (*see Usury*). In addition, to add insult to injury, what little funds people can place in the banks, they no longer are paid a small pittance for their deposit, but rather they must pay the banks management fees for the perverse privilege of loaning their own funds on deposit to be loaned out to other bank victims.

However, that side of the equation (labor payments for government loans), has been leveled due to the idea of viewing labor cost as bad for corporate profits, when it should have been viewed as the purpose of allowing for incorporation of an enterprise dependent upon human capital; and the good of society ought to be achieved by government focusing of rising wages as an indication of advanced civilization, not the barbarity of an economy focused on slave wages and indentured servitude to banks. But, despite the lies of politicians saying they favor higher wages to raise the standard of living, the standard of civilization, that is a lie because US manufacturing claims it needs to lower its labor cost so it can export its goods to the Asian markets. However, this venal focus that steers the fruits of society to a few “*bad apples*” that feel entitled to all the fruits of production, is evidence that government is a coconspirator in legalized racketeering with corporations and banks. This dynamic sets the stage for capitalism that constantly needs new clients to shackle to lifetime debts; that is why after capitalist reasoning leaves a wake of destroyed lives behind in its path while on the move to greener pastures to plant with debts, then mow it down to the point of social collapse. Theorists argue that after all environmental spaces have been “*sucked dry*” by this parasitic process, either humanity will devolve into a state of violent competition resulting in extinction, or through revolution evolve an economy of prosperity after jettisoning the parasites that “*peddle*” a usurious system of debilitating loans producing nothing but misery.

Lobotomy, noun & verb:

1. A surgical procedure of scrambling the brain. Early man believed that erratic behaviors were caused by “*evil spirits*,” wherein modern man believed them to be organic in nature. Early humans performed a version of this procedure by cutting a hole in the skull and letting out the “*evil spirit*” plaguing the victim. This early form of cerebral surgery worked in relieving pressure on the brain. Modern medicine which prides itself on having more knowledge of the brain, was no better at predicting the results of this type of procedure; a procedure now rejected by medicine given that its results were just as unpredictable as early man’s attempts

at “*fixing*” a disturbed person’s behaviors, their Somnambuliform personality swings by means of “*cutting out*” the haunting spirit when the ritual of an exorcism failed to banish the demon (*see* Exorcist & Somnambuliform).

2. Psychological procedures of socializing the mind to a particular value belief system that can rationalize homicides in the form of genocide, infanticide, and suicide as acceptable social collateral damage. Collectively, humanity is self-destruction, a subconscious death wish given its mortality, yet maybe it is the sadism of a sociopathic minority that are the destructive ones. Infants begin life as normal humans, and then they are trained to be an anxiety ridden creature; a person lying down on a surgeon’s gurney and having their natural functions, intuition, unconditional love, and independent thought lobotomized – impulses for the pursuit of happiness scrambled by the instruments of social lies – “*fairy tales*” of how humans ought to relate; and happily ever after fails when society is poisoned by “*fairy tales*.”

The image of a surgical lobotomy removing the good innate qualities of natural instincts and replacing them with contrived fear, greed, dogma, paranoia and moralizing, is a reality that is a scrambled egg constructed around some sort of dogmatic, weird belief system of monolithic morals that induces paranoia when one fails to adhere to the illogic of it all – or the imposition of learned social schizophrenia. Since lobotomized people turn to a contrived master, perhaps a man-made God is a confused deity – a reflection of human psychosis? All cultures are cults engaged in teaching their particular code of moral living that is the basis of killing – in modern society, it’s the business of moral entrepreneurism manifested in the form of a prison industrial complex designed to enforce compliance! Since man’s authentic nature has been labeled immoral by religion, it is in need of being denatured by church and state. Lamenting of death is a natural thing, but this feeling is unnaturally turned into fear as the primary motivator that fuels a religion that labels nature as fallen – as evil. The metaphor of a scrambled egg helps in explaining all societies and their unique and shared social psychologies generated by subjective systems that are studies in weird rationales.

After the lobotomy has sterilized the mind of natural virtues, the vices of the contrived fear, greed, dogma, and paranoia, are sold by moral entrepreneurs through the usurious relationships created by capitalism, or any “*ism*” creates forms of psychosis due to their abusive nature. How can people relate when they are trained to relate competitively motivated by the fear of failure of not having enough ambitious greed needed to be a “*winner*” in a dehumanized society where obligations of ethically relating are buried by a code of rationalized lies. All societies are based upon fear of something, and a greed for natural life is good, but when a brain has been trained to be an individual detached from others and is compulsively greedy for artificial money to purchase the pleasures of life – then we have a pathological people obsessed with controlling human nature at all cost trying to impose an artificial utopia devoid of human sins - a purified human hell. And that is why many people commit suicide when they feel they have failed to achieve success be it financial, academic, or religious.

With civilizations in the business of moral entrepreneurism, the fear is around the artificiality of religion and money - a scrambled lobotomy reinforced by agents of institutions; surgeon bureaucrats of technocratic government – yet controlled by the puppet masters directing senators and congressmen to fabricate rules which favor them. It is an unwritten, veiled agenda lurking beneath the surface of the theatre of government that manipulates the public into accepting the military and prison industrial complexes as

normal and natural. This lobotomy is done with subjective, bad, and fearful information - that is the social psychology of the police state - the authoritarian psychology of manipulating people with the bite of state (*see* BITE).

The psychological procedure of the lobotomy primarily involves information and behavioral compliance is achieved via positive or negative reinforcements. These procedures are encompassed in the acronym BITE stands for Behavior; Information; Thought; and Emotion; a militarized mindset partially created by educational and religious institutions whose mission is to accomplish behavioral control by operating on a carrot stick approach that uses fearful and false information of consequences and if need be punishments in order to gain control over the thoughts that control emotions driven by fear. This is the basis of the mass production of homicidal wars, and suicides are a rational response to a World gone mad. However, since most leaders believe in the status quo favoring the financial aristocracy, they continue to reinforce existing policies targeting what is referred to vernacularly as “*trash*” for behavioral and attitudinal compliance to reinforce age old feudalistic social relations.

Social schizophrenia is a conditional effect produced by lobotomizing innate human nature; a condition of people hearing, seeing, and living out subjective ideas, ideologies realized in human affairs. Science and religion have labored hard to bring about a state of unnatural disorder. Why is society so pathologically addicted to false realities? Perhaps when we see the good Christian warriors battling the warriors of nature who throw down their challenge before them, we see the man of nature castrate the Christian while the Christian kills the pagan. The pagan is dead, and that is a truth, but the Christian has become emasculated – trapped by his own unnatural beliefs. That is nature intends the spirit of life, not the artificiality of a spirit manifested in the flesh. Since science, as a religion is strangely obsessed with controlling nature – we can only assume that is the control of human impulses for pleasure. Schizophrenics hear voices and see images that are not real, and similarly if ideas are subjective, and not entirely true, then through constant inculcation to a value belief system construct an artificial reality that is not factual, but a subjective reality believed and felt as normal and natural. Maybe schizophrenics are sane, and normal people rendered insane!

Lonely, adjective:

Since people are individuals, they are naturally isolated physically and hence psychologically. There is a natural need to couple with another individual, but ultimately sexual unions of paired opposites generally collapse due to the inherent lack of compatibility between opposites determined by biological impulses (*see* Couple). Moreover, when people are denied sexual gratification, combined with inherent psychological differences, they become “*crazy*” with depression and anger. Nevertheless, everyone requires the coupling, yet some are asexual and desire to be in the safety of self-imposed solitude (*see* Sex).

Psychologists assert that loners do not live as long as those who have human companionship – that is true – but not entirely when the source of deadly stress is people treating each other poorly, or making demands to conform to their beliefs. Social isolation can lead to loneliness, which is related to poor mental health, and depression, that in turn is associated with harming physical health thus hastening death. But that is only part of the equation. Many desire the recuperative effects of solitude after having been “*beaten-up*” by the rigors of relationships. It is preferable to seek that solitude in a wilderness, not some isolation room exasperating paranoia (*see* Solitude). Psychological studies that support the theory that loneliness is related to a short life span are only partially correct when they ignore the fact that human contact is the source of stress, which kills. Studies cloaked in pedantry

concealing the puerility of thinking, over simplify the question of being isolated by placing an inordinate amount on emphasis of the need to be in union with others. It is a lack of balance in the research assertion. What people need is a balance between social interaction and solitude to recover their overwhelmed senses. Each individual has his or her own balance point. Some cannot live without others, while some cannot live with others. Somewhere in that continuum is the healthy and unhealthy tipping point.

Yet we all are human, potentially each individual is unique, unequal in their potential to do great good or harm. Humanity was birthed in the solitude of rural landscapes, not concrete jungles where the primary animal of prey are other humans. To live alone is natural. People are able to recharge their psychological constitution in the sanctuary of the forests or deserts; come to know their own emotions better by reflecting on their experiences with troubled social life. Being free from group politics, people can be more productive in thinking – by being independent one learns they don't have to apologize for being themselves, or babysit others' emotions; and they need to seek the approval of others which generally are not worthy of being sought. Mental health workers ought to understand why a former soldiers and others suffering post trauma symptoms hide in the woods and become reclusive. It is only natural for those suffering to seek the solitude and safety of Mother Nature.

There is evidence that the aroma put off by plants in the woods enhances the immune system warding off infections while enhancing mental peace. In the Japanese tradition of "*shinri-yoku*," forest bathing, one breathes in the biochemical aroma that optimizes natural immunity preventing cancer and other illnesses. The trees and plants in the woods are infused with antimicrobial compounds called phytoncides that kill fungi and bacteria. Uninformed American researchers that are ignorant of Japanese research ought to take notice of this to explain why a traumatized person would naturally gravitate to the woods to recover their sanity while extending their life. Nevertheless, "*the odor of goodness*" of the psychologist community would have the police further traumatize them by arresting them and "*dumping*" them in an institution, which most assuredly would kill them quicker.

Lord, *idiom, interjection & noun*:

1. The Lord's Prayer is simple and powerful petition to God given by the prophet Jesus to his disciples.¹²³ It is a prayer that acknowledges the source of creation; its powerful holy nature; the inevitable dominion of its domain; its insurmountable will in both the material and spiritual realms; an acknowledgment of human sustenance; the acknowledgment of human failures; and the dual Nature of God's bright and dark sides. However, that should not be the final and only prayer repetitiously uttered without thought or feeling. When faced with the insanities and injustices of society, one can always just speak their thought. A petition for relief is "*just a prayer*" asking God "*Quo Vadis Domini?*" - Where forth do we go, our Lord? Just remember, Jesus's counsel in the Lord's Prayer, "*Lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil.*"¹²⁴ So, do not vote not for the lesser of two evils.

In the realm of spirituality, the Supreme Being, the God referred to by Judaism as Jehovah; for Christians, the Christ, the prophet Jesus of Nazareth; and the all the prophets prayed, or spoke to God. What is a prayer, but a poem, a petition to the Supreme Creator confessing our feelings by that, which bounds us to the dilemmas of life? Most the good and the innocent intuitive know that there is a power that permeates the Universe, and those who claim to be atheists, make intellectual arguments denying the

¹²³ Jesus of Nazareth, Mathew 6: 9-13, New Testament.

¹²⁴ Matthew 6:13, New Testament.

Creative Force, yet most believe when something Evil rears its head. Nevertheless, if the Lord is all things and possibilities, then the Creative Force must birth life in the pains of Hell; for as is well known, “*no pain, no gain.*” And for those that expect good things to be given to them, that may be for a while, but all things must balance, so whatever one gains, one will lose.

Just a Prayer

Dear Lord
(Who art in heavens):
I have lived for many years,
Seeking your favor...

I've perceived your love
After probing numerous scriptures,
I have seen your likeness
After analyzing the faces
Of all these multitudes of children,
I have deducted some of your
reasoning

After hearing all the prophets,
I have heard your voice
In the songs of all the poets,
I have understood your annoyance
After hearing the small talk of the
popinjays,
I have discerned your kindnesses
After trailing the tears of all the
victims,
I have valued your wrath
When it extinguished the laughter of
all the tyrants...

While I looking for you,
I found a Christian instead.
Only one,
Out of everybody that is,
And has ever been.
His given name was Emmanuel,
But many people called him
Rabbi...

He died long ago,
His heart was pierced with the spear
Of a Roman executioner.
He is gone now...

My findings refute and ascertain
many things,
While my shadow keeps moving
aimlessly
From one place to another,
As the ashes in the dark we have
become:
Always washing our hands,
If some with water,
The others with blood...

Yes, I have lived for many years,
Seeking you,
With a shameful expression,
Always searching your proximity,
This day and the next.

I keep running away from myself,
From all inside of me that offends
you,
I run, constantly regretting
My phylogenetic burden:
My inheritance, my bestowed
humanity...

Dear lord:
If you ever find these words,
I hope you understand that I,
Just like many of us,
Am not worthy
Of being Christian, or Jew,
Or this thing I am:
I don't deserve to hold
Your breath of life within. ¹²⁵

Truly, we need to pray to God to deliver us from evil politicians that are “*deadbeat*,” high paid welfare receipts that lecture the impoverished people that support them with reprimands of how ungrateful they are. Ask not these “*petty*” lords where the nation should go but rather ask God “*Quo Vadis Domini?*” - Where forth do we go, when evil people that attend temple on Saturday or church on Sunday and pray their evil prayers to the Lord? Live one day at a time and try to use the gifts that creative Universe bestowed upon you and have faith that ultimately your destiny will be revealed to you. And truly, that destiny in the end will be one of ashes buried in the dark, watered down by the blood, sweat, and tears that you are.

2. Society is ruled by “*petty*” lords that prance about with platitudes that they never had to live by. They are generally a set of people with legal authority of power without virtue over people and property. In medieval, feudal societies, the title of a superior be it an aristocrat, a political office holder, or a bishop or cardinal of the Christian religion.

3. As an idiom, an arrogant person behaving with an air of dictatorial importance as in “*to lord it*,” their power over menial, subordinates. And clearly, individual who becomes the supreme leader will act “*drunk as a lord*” when wielding power.

¹²⁵ Chils, Orlando J., *Just a Prayer* (2016). Poem reprinted by permission of the author. Mr. Chils is a Jewish poet philosopher and musician.

4. An exclamation expressing surprise as in “*Lord, how great it is.*”

Loser, noun:

1. Game: the individual or team that loses at a game: i.e., the losing side in a contest.

2. Psychology: a vernacular term applied to people with some sort of character flaw, or psychological characteristic deemed weird; and since politicians and technocrats are actually artificial creations stealing the fruits of society, and not naturally producing a harvest based on the merits of ability – they are the losers “*dragging*” society down into an abyss of destruction.

3. Sociological: a vernacular term applied to an individual that has had no success at financial gain, a good paying job, or is unsuccessful in love. To be a winner in America is actually to be a “*creep*” or pimp in a vulgar, pornographic society devoid of honest spirituality. Even in the realm of religion, people are taught to pray to God for prosperity (see Pornography); and those that get it by a “*trick of fate*” delude themselves thinking God favors them. The true, successful ones that are independent generally divorce themselves from disreputable companies and psychotic relationships. The question is: how can an ethical and independent person be successful in those corrupted situations, unless they fail themselves and join the ranks of the true losers?

Unfortunately, America is a society that wants to define a loser as an individual with no monetary success; success that enables the person to purchase relationships. But in the race to monetary success, necessary to purchase relationships, most lose their humanity. As human beings, they are losers; losers that are fools in believing they can purchase happiness. If a Judeo-Christian society and its tyrannical institutions of church and state preaches the ethical lessons of Jesus, when they teach and practice the of rationalized hate while professing a belief in Jesus, then they are hypocrites and as such have little compassion for the “*losers*” that God puts in our lives to care for. The socially successful, they are the “*losers*” that God will fail in His evaluation of them.

4. The American leadership by any standard of civil humane behavior discouraging murder and torture, or success in bringing about World Peace by means of shared economic prosperity are at minimum a “*pack of losers*,” or criminal gangsters. After 15 years of wars, they have achieved nothing but moral and economic bankruptcy for the American nation, and have devastated millions of lives in the form of murder, torture, and economic impoverishment. And these losers for the most went to Ivy League schools such as Princeton, Harvard, and Yale (see Ivy League).

Love, noun & verb:

Only trust people that have seen your dark side; the dark shadow within you and stuck around. If they use it as an excuse to abandon you, then let them go. Every girlfriend or boyfriend one ever had perhaps ran from that shadow; maybe that dark side saved you from slavery. How could one ever travel the Earth shackled to a manipulative coward?

Two “*four letter words*” can describe the dynamic between good and bad, and they are hate and love; and frequently they are one and the same. The opposite of love is hate; and to live a life of love is contrary to live spelled backwards, its opposite called evil. We have been taught that love is an emotional feeling of being inseparably attached to another; and that may be true. It is

emotional, but it also encompasses the need for tactile sexual pleasures to relieve stress (*see Sex*). But there are all kinds of love, and not all are as healthy as in a spiritual love for a god who never loved them. Perhaps, love is a person's lustful obsessions with a pornographic object (*see Lust & Pornography*). Though one may be emotionally attached, as a couple, it does not necessarily mean they receive, or experience the expectations of "fairy tale" love (*see Couple & Marriage*). Yet, the love of money will allow one to buy pleasure, but not love in the market place of relationships. Given the corruption of love, a 928 year-old reincarnated psyche learns that by caring too much, one can lose everything, but those that live with indifference survive (*see Reincarnation*).

Love and hate are one and the same because they are different features of the same face because a person can hate to love, but surely one can love to hate; or what are one's pleasures? Obviously, some people take great pleasure in inflicting pain; and that is called the love of sadism. Likewise, a person may love to play the role of a martyr, and that is the love of being tortured – a masochist role in order to play the victim of a sadistic lover (*see Martyr*). In order to love a wise psyche that lives long term knows by experience that those that care too much lose everything, and those that care with indifference survive.

Love is a ghost that inhabits the body for a little while, and then it moves on. Love is not unconditional for it can be ambitious; love of power and success equates to finance and then a bit of romance. And when one is denied lustful pleasures of love – then all they have is an intense love to hate that which is denied them: i.e., money and sex. What does a person know of love – except memories given by others – memories of frustration helped along from above? Yet the power of love is a funny thing when it gets a hold of you from above – that is the power of more than a feeling – something from above that suddenly strikes making one happy, mad, or sad – no satisfaction because of a bi-polar emotional chain reaction. Yet happy memories and failed expectations of love – that too will save your life when throwing the dice; either happy or mad - when you feel it – remember that is the chain reaction of satisfaction or frustration that makes the world go 'round.

The government fears love, because people will die for love. If one loves a cause too much, the government will attempt to kill that love and replace it with hate, fear, and anger; the basis of character smears of a disgruntled citizen deserving of being gunned down in the streets by the police. But nature is problematically cruel in being kind, yet loving. Emotions, compulsive, obsessive, affective reasoning will always confront the equally insane human penchant of being compulsively obsessed in the need of being rational (*see Emotion*). Either way, love as a motivator always prevails in accomplishing suicides and homicides; people kill for and die for love. So – all we need is love? Perhaps; but love is not always enough to conquer social illness.

Lucero, (Spanish) noun:

Lucifer, the Spanish name for the Devil of biblical fame (*see Devil*). Angels are composed of light (*see Angel*). Lucero is Spanish for Daystar or Lucifer the biblical rebellious archangel of light that was cast down upon Earth; according to the Koran, he was God's protagonist on Earth, yet labeled as evil by fundamentalist Christians unaware of biblical truths that their God assigned this function to Lucifer. It is not entirely clear of what constitutes the fundamental Nature of God, for it seems it is both good and bad alike; because if God is every possible thing and activity, then all things are one and the same (*see God*). Or perhaps, Lucero exercised his free will and decided that he would not serve humans; for Lucifer was in a dilemma since God created Lucero to serve Him; he was God's greatest admirer; Lucifer loved God so much that he suffers the hell of being a spurned lover. It was

perhaps unreasonable to create a being to worship One's self, have this being serve as a protagonist against humanity, then demand that he serve humanity (*see Demon*); and for his refusal, he was condemned as the fallen rebel archangel cast out of Heaven and onto Earth. Yet in many ways, Lucifer has been a friend to humanity; he has indulged man's carnal nature – his pleasures on all fronts – he has supported man's right to lustfully look and then touch; taste and then swallow; puff and then inhale; and if God is all things and acts – has not his protagonist angel served humanity well? Has not this Angel of Light let man “*off the hook*” from his supposed sins? Perhaps this is condoned by God will trap evil so we can live?

Some physicist believe we live in a holographic universe of two dimensional data projected from black holes which appear as a three dimensional world to the human brain; and since the human brain can only perceive a narrow band of visible light, perhaps we cannot see the demons in their particular light. Yet, there are those that worship Lucifer, the members of the Illuminati that consider themselves the holder of this angel's light (*see Illuminati*). But these evil little people who delight in satanic worship of the Devil's Scriptures ought to be careful because one can get burned for “*playing with fire*.” They are lunatics that believe that the Angel of Light will champion their cause, their evil need to rule the World through war, disease and starvation, but Lucifer only uses them to realize his Hell on Earth, a place where his evil scriptures are only meant for demons and not the humans that he is contemptuous of - be they evil or good (*see Lunatic*). For the day will come when their use is of no use, for Lucero will use them to ignite his light by burning them as fuel to grow his Hell; yet the avatars of God will do battle, and all the Earth's tribes united under the Christ will be inherited by the meek, and the loyal who they sought to kill or enslave.

Luck, *noun, verb & idiomatic expression*:

Some say there is no such thing as luck; only the ability to “*write the chapters*” of one's own life. But if that is true, how come some people despite their shortcomings seem to reap the statistical improbability of capturing the bulk of the harvest. Since people are “*down on their luck*,” perhaps they “*ought to push their luck*” and “*even the score*” against the entities, the government and institutionalized finance that guarantees the statistical improbabilities of owning everything by random chance by “*cooking the books*” in favor of the oligarchs that have denied hard working people their rights to live unmolested from the crimes of tyranny and poverty (*see Even & Score*). And if ordinary, hardworking people know this truth, perhaps they might “*luck into*” a better life by having faith in a just God because it is possible given that there is a force for good that shapes humane circumstances, events, and opportunities. But in order to get to a better circumstance, one most likely will have to become spiritually expatriated from an evil society, and either join an exodus of good people in voluntary exile on the move, or realize that they are human, and that the real losers are those that rob society of happiness (*see Exodus, Exile, Expatriate & Loser*).

Lunatic, *adjective & noun*:

In superstitious times, mental illness was labeled as a cause of the Moon; the lunar cycle. However, since tides are pulled by the gravitational effects of the moon, likewise, bodily fluids are affected as well. On a full moon cycle, indicators of social pathologies such as murder, rape, and theft increase. So, perhaps lunacy is partially attributed to the Moon. This word in a modern usage has a pejorative aspect; something addressed in 2012 by the US Congress when it dropped this word from the US federal code for government documents; a measure designed to remove language that is outdated or demeaning from.

But this is a type of fantasy, because this word aptly describes the “*lunatics*” that are in control of government policy that demean

society. Lunatics that make ceaseless war, rationalize torture and murder as morally just. If they are not lunatics, mentally ill, then they certainly are evil, for their god is the lust for money and power (*see Lust*). Normally, a person legally declared insane, is therefore is not held responsible before the law. But that is not true in a barbarous, cruel, and ignorant society: American courts constantly sentence mentally ill people to institutions of punishment in droves. So, since American leadership is clearly insane or evil, then the International Criminal Court (ICC) operating under the Nuremberg Principles ought to have no excuses in sentencing them to suffer the very punishments they afflicted onto others (*see Nuremberg Principles*). But that court is no more rational than American courts operated by lunatic judges; and those lunatic jurists now populate the highest court in the land. The ICC is merely an instrument that serves the colonial interests of the “white man” and his wars visited upon former colonies; most the criminals placed on trial or tried in abstention are either from Africa, or Asia. And when a “white man” is brought there, it’s only after years of committing criminal acts that the powerful European nations tired of: e.g., Yugoslavian leader Milosevic.

Lust, noun & verb:

Lust is a ghost that inhabits the body. The biological urge, the absolute natural need to have sexual intercourse (*see Sex*); some say it’s a form of love (*see Love*); and when society becomes so repressed over sexuality, this encourages the violent act of rape as a means of feeling in control (*see Rape*); and the need to have power over another is the real sin that has been responsible for other sins that flow from that (*see Sin*). People lust for power, because power can purchase the pleasures of the body. And if sex has been reduced to a commodity for buy by those who take pride in “showing off” their resources – their power - then the person selling the sex and pretending its love – is prostituting their own selves for the sake of the safety that money can provide; but that merely make them somebody else’s property. And when a more powerful suitor comes along, they take pride in parading themselves in a car or luxury home purchased to cage them in for all to see (*see Pride*). If lust were freed from the chains of power, perhaps more people would have access to sex – be less envious of others (*see Envy*). But when there is an imbalance in Nature, one person has unfettered access to their pleasures by the means of prideful theft, while the other one is starved out for being honest. And this unnatural balance may cause the good to be tempted to join in because they are tired of being “starved out” and denied that which all need. So, we live in a society where all are tempted to be a glutton – to become a sex addict that will lie and steal to sustain their habit (*see Gluttony*).

Mobster Mentality

Macao, noun:

The city of Macao is the former Portuguese colony on the Southeast Coast of mainland China near Hong Kong. Corrupted forms of Portuguese, Mandarin and Cantonese all intertwined according to racial, class and religious demographics. Macao, like Hong Kong reflects the presence of the masters of the colony; there are many degrees of being Portuguese-Chinese, Buddhist, or Catholic; or in Hong Kong English-Chinese and Anglican Christian. With nearby Hong Kong, it is another quantized zone, legally a part of the People's Republic of China, but special administrative zones that are permitted to engage in traditional outside trade with foreigners (*see* China). Southeast China and other coastal cities (e.g., Shanghai) have always served as portals into and out of interior China (*see* Hong Kong). Macao has become an elitist tourist destination for “*wheel healed*” Chinese and foreigners enjoying its beaches and casinos. It is still culturally, a colony of Portugal; like Hong Kong is still culturally Christian and English in its social beliefs. Given what is regarded as a unique corruption of both racial lines – “*white-yellow*,” mainland authorities have quarantined the coast. Citizens of mainland China have to obtain a visa, but foreigners are nearly always granted a ninety day visa upon entry; and Macao and Hong Kong have always been the point of entries inward, but not entirely outward.

Machine, noun & verb:

Man has machined tools to serve his needs to carve out a more comfortable existence in Nature. Machines were intended to serve humanity, but now humanity has come to serve machines, for they dictate the rules we are to live by. Machines are like an intemperate god with many rules and unmerciful to those that don't how to operate in a dehumanized world. Government is a machine, a system of power powered by the ambitions of the vain and evil; and for this to function, the state wants to impose by force, rules that rein in creativity in the market place; and if one questions these rules as favoring monopolies, then they are marginalized politically and economically by being denied participation. For it is in the forges of government that the machines of fire are constructed to control by means of war and surveillance; constructed to monitor thought (*see* Mind Control).

We must use communication technologies (Internet) to inform people of the evil agenda of the power system, before they commandeer the technology and use it against good; use it to plug people's minds into a machine; machines of mind control warehoused in technocracies whose mechanisms are operated by miscreant pygmies. But monitoring thoughts considered a threat to government and the marginalizing people is not enough. The government wants total mind control of each individual; and they want to plug each individual into a centralized technological collective mind machine (*see* Technological Collective Mind). This can be accomplished by aiming an electromagnetic microwave frequency beam at people to either agitate them with thoughts, or placing “*politically correct*” thoughts into the mind; and if people are considered to independent, they can even kill them (*see* Electromagnetic Frequency Mind Control Weapons).

The question is whether machines of empowerment will serve humanity, or be used by the machinery of the omnipotent state to crush humanity for its own torturous ends. Soulless machines have upset the spiritual balance required for the healthy social psychology of an entire civilization. Machines are driving change so rapidly that society has lost the myths that connect reality to mysteries of the origins of life. In ancient times, the social psychology of a people mimicked the environment and the way the

people survived in it; that psychology and its myths parallel a life as either hunter nomads, or of farming. Today, the social psychology of modern industrialized society is constructed of metal wheels grinding everything up including innocent children and infants by its indifference and venality of war profiteering; high suicide and homicide rates; and rampant crimes, not merely for survival, but for the dominance by street gangs controlling drugs. Drug usage and alcoholism does not elevate consciousness like medicinal plants, but drugs to drown out the alienated misery of the soul which has been ripped apart by modernity.

Mafatu, (Polynesian) noun:

Mafatu is the central heroic character in an ancient mythological Polynesian tale; a young man who conquers fear by mastering the ocean and surviving the cannibalistic appetites of an evil island tribe (*see* Island). Mafatu the baby, survived a hurricane, but lost his mother; as a boy, became a man by conquering his shame of being fearful of the ocean, and fear of the ocean was dysfunctional in a society based upon floating in it. As a young run-away at sea ; a fugitive from shame; he conquered himself by mastering the sea; an environment fraught with hurricanes, sharks, octopuses and boars; he killed the shark and boar and took their deadly teeth; and discovering an evil temple of cannibalism with its followers, he survived the pursuing cannibals by sailing away from their evil island – and he had to pray to God for His breathe in the wind; and God sent the wind to fill his sails. ¹²⁶

Stories such as these remind us that we are all reliant on God to protect us from danger. Though we live in a modern world, still people need to have courage to survive the madness of artificiality, which may be more dangerous than Nature. Perhaps a real cannibal won't eat an individual, but clearly bankers will "*eat you out of house and home*" – eat-up your savings with financial schemes of legalized fraud. Then there are the cannibals of the IRS, they will also "*eat you alive,*" and of course the brutes in the police, beating one up and stealing their property through asset seizures. Oceans are treacherous, but we are drowning in a sea of governmental oppression.

Mafia Principle, term:

America is a country with the psychology of mobsters; nearly all with political aspirations wants to be the Godfather commanding the obedience of all; the management techniques of government are extortionist to gain the compliance of its citizen-slaves to "*pay-up*" or be "*beaten-up*" by the police. The government is a collection of political and technocratic gangsters that have turned the police into militarized gangs that collect the bill, and if need be murder people (*see* Gangsters). It is a monopoly of psychopaths slaughtering people at home and the hunting down of its slaves and those that help them over the entire World.

Mercenaries for hire are what dominate our government (*see* Mercenary). The government is a pack of militarized gangs, be they soldiers, police or intelligence agents, and so are its financial institutions and corporations. Its corporations are internally structured to control the workers through threats; and rather than openly competing among other companies, they would rather through collusion to "*rig*" the markets (*see* Mobster). The primary tool of foreign policy is the use of the mafia principle. The US government is the primary pimp and all other nations are to be her whores. She is the madam of the brothel and no whore dare disobey her. The government is an organized criminal syndicate with political families competing to be the Godfather. The US is the Godfather and will not tolerate any disobedience. When a nation refuses to pay "*protection money,*" when they refuse to

¹²⁶ Sperry, Armstrong, *Call It Courage*, Simon & Schuster (1940).

cooperate, then the Godfather does not send bill collectors to remind them to pay, he sends his troops to “*break their legs*,” to crush them as an example for others not to disobey.

But this description can be applied to any society; particularly smaller societies that are the competition to garner their share of global trade in the form of tourism. The developing countries are slaves to the world order; they must prostitute themselves to survive either military invasion, or imposed austerity measures of the bankers. Hong Kong, London, New York are all baker gangster towns, but Siem Reap, Cambodia is a perfect little “*gangster town*” that caters to international tourists visiting the Angkor Wat temple complexes. Cambodians have chosen the side of the West over China indicated by the supremacy of the cash dollar to its entire economy. As in all parts of Cambodia, the local currency the Riel is used for small change; it’s the dollar bill that is the most useful. Cambodia is a nation that sells tourism as its primary means of raising US Federal Reserve Notes. Thailand, another society with a king, it feels the pressure from this new, yet considerably poorer competitor Cambodia, a society that the Taiwanese look down on; and this attitude of “*looking down*” upon another as a thing, starts from the top down in the New World Order founded by old fashion means. Ultimately, it is money that determines the right to “*look down*” on others. So, tourists come and go as the mafias of Siem Reap, reap in the dollars from transportation, and massage parlors they control; and the paramilitary mafias, the police run the “*protection rackets*” targeting the merchants; and the federal mafias reaping in the cash flow from tourist visas at the airports.

Magdalene, Mary (circa late 1st Century B.C. - early 1st Century A.D.)

An apostle to Jesus of Nazareth; most likely His most favored. She was present at the crucifixion unlike the mainline patriarch Peter who abandoned Jesus at that dire hour; and it was she that encountered messenger angels at the empty tomb (*see Angel*); later, the apparition of Jesus first appeared to her before revealing himself to others. Though the apostles thought that appearance to be a “*woman’s fantasy*,” still arguably they preached their own fantasies of the resurrection. Though Paul and Peter are presented as the primary founders of the Early Christian Church, she, along with other women most likely played a key role in its birth. This truth is perhaps why male figures in the development of the Church labeled her a repentant prostitute though the four gospels that mention her 12 times have no mention of it. The Gnostic Gospel, the Gospel of Mary Magdalene, though written during the same era of the Synoptic Gospels, speaks of the appearance of the Resurrected Jesus to her; and this appearance apparently made the other apostles jealous for she was a Church leader without ambition. This gospel was exiled by the patriarchs of the early Christian Church because it speaks to the power of women to be leaders of the Church (*see Gospel*).

Magic, noun:

1. The use of an object by humans to unleash supernatural powers; man has control over the supernatural. This is in contrast to miracles wherein God has control over both the supernatural and natural realities. Yet humanity views science as having knowledge like a god; yet some feel compelled to use magic to ward off the effects of science placed in the service of evil.
2. Magic mushrooms (*see Mushroom, Psilocybin & Psychedelic*).
3. The City of Miami, Florida also known as the Magic City (*see Miami*). But it is an exemplar of a modern corrupt city build

upon the cracked foundations of Latin American society; in particular, old Cuba. To make the magic work, one must be an aggressive parasite, a businessperson, or a corrupt banker processing the new arrivals - blood money bound for the real estate market (*see* Cuba, & Latin America).

Magna Carta, noun:

The Magna Carta is a historical political document that serves as the foundational basis for democracy in English speaking societies. Latin the official language of medieval Church and State is the term for the “*Great Charter*,” the primary political treaty, doctrine of Western democracy that is a supplement to ancient Greek and Roman Empire notions of participatory democracy. It came about as a result of the conflict between the English King John and competing centers of power, other powerful families waiting in the wings to make claims on the English throne in the year 1215 A.D. Greek notions of democracy emphasized individual rights to vote on matters of the Athenian state; and in Rome, the right of landed aristocracy to assemble in a political body of elites, the Roman Senate and make policy. Building upon these two previous experiences, King John was reined in by the individual rights of the landed aristocracy not to be subjected to arbitrary uses of power by a king; that even the king had to live by, and follow the established rule of law as laid down by the Parliament. Much of what is believed of the “*Great Charter*” is political mythology; some believed it restored the rights of the individual prior to the invasion of William the Conqueror in 1066. But, in actuality it was an agreement between the Church, the monarchy, and the Barons and not inclusive of the general population. It was generally abrogated by the monarchy well into the 17th Century.

Yet its greatest contribution to Western, English speaking democracies is its political mythology which served as an iconic document inspiring the American Constitution. Today, there still is the need for “*the rule of law*” disallowing for arbitrary uses of power as has been grossly demonstrated by both the Bush and Obama regimes which live by the “*law of the jungle*.” It served as the basis of the Fifth Amendment to the Constitution which protects people from the government as stated by its most critical clause: “*No person shall be... deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law.*” The Fifth Amendment by due process checks the government’s desire to inflict harm on citizens, whether by execution, imprisonment, or confiscation of property. The government has retired the legacy of the *Magna Carta* and constitutional protections by murdering people without a trial; or claiming the right to detain people indefinitely, or even arresting them before any crime has even occurred. Where are all the supposed great jurist taking exception to presidents overstepping the bounds of the law? They are nowhere, because jurists that sit on the Supreme Court are just brutish apes that enforce the “*law of the jungle*” of the powerful over the innocent.

Main Core, noun:

A database that contains the names, personal information, and financial records of millions of citizens deemed potential extremist threats to the government (*see* Extremists). To be put on the list, a citizen has to have some values and beliefs that fit into one of 72 categories; and a review of the 72 attributes reveals that nearly all citizens qualify; and clearly, this list exaggerates the threat of ordinary citizens deemed religious conservatives, or constitutionalist (*see* Exaggeration). Examples, if you have a grievance with the government, you are on the list; and these grievances are legitimate when the government engages in criminal activities against citizens such as asset seizures to finance their nefarious acts; if you are a fervent Christian, you may be on the list; if you are an advocate of the Constitution and the Bill of Rights you may be on the list.

Like an all seeing eye of God, Main Core is the primary database that ties together all database records composed of public and private information. The computer categorizes each individual's attributes into particular groups deemed threatening in order to predict their behavioral reactions in the event of government declaring martial law. The purpose of the database is to track, and disappear activists and dissenters into prison or an insane asylum. The insanity of this situation is one of preaching the virtues of democracy and a belief in God; yet bureaucrats acting like gods practice the opposite. When citizens hear politicians taking an oath to defend the Constitution, question if they are the domestic enemies recited in the oath. They are traitors without integrity to defend the Constitution' they are only loyal to the efficiencies of the security state, and not the inefficiencies of an open society.

Male, noun:

The male sex misnamed by "*political correctness*" the word gender engendered biologically with the combination of the XY chromosomes: half-female and half-male (*see Gender*). Like bees, males star out as female, then through the hormonal choices of the mother, males are produced; something akin to male drones produced for reproductive purposes (*see Female & Mother*).

Malfeasance, noun:

A legal term denoting illegal acts by public officials that are legally unjustified, harmful, - contrary to law; wrongdoing in violation of a fiduciary relationship of the public's trust to execute the law according to its intent. This is particularly applicable to the bureaucrats that carry out legislation; in this case twist the interpretations of law well beyond the author's (legislator) intentions: i.e., wild theories of executive privileges that are bold crimes that violate the ordinances and statutes, but more gravely, the Constitution. The Supreme Court has been captured by a clique of "*like minded*" fascist on the payroll appointed by an authoritarian executive seeking "*to pack*" the court; they are in effect, in a conspiracy with the executives that appointed them: i.e., these crimes have been ignored by courts (*see Kangaroo Court*).

In order to have a functioning society, all institutions must function by the requirement of a minimum level of obedience to societal beliefs and values; but, government institutions have become case studies in civil disobedience which they demand from the citizens. These institutions are inclusive of both the traditional branches of government, but more disturbingly, the technocracies which have both a public side, and a covert dark side. Not even the politically appointed heads of security agencies are privy to all field operations. This truth subjects the CIA to the corrupt use of the "*hidden fists*;" to being used by the "*hidden hands*" that control the levers and instruments of power from the dark shadows cast by unlimited power (*see Hidden Hand*).

Mammals, noun:

Warm blooded creatures that are the products of Evolution; animal forms that arose and prospered after the catastrophic end of the Dinosaur Age (*see Evolution*). People are always lamenting that humanity is too bestial, but that assumes that animals are not rational. Though humans are mammals, as an animal form, they are not as rational as animals; humans are more socially retarded than animals in synch with their environment: most animals do not indiscriminately kill without a purpose (*see Animals*).

Mangrove, noun:

A tropical marine plant that grows in thickets in shallow salt water estuaries; a plant that filters, cleans "*run-off*" water from the

land back into the sea while providing sanctuary to the reproduction of many marine life forms (*see* Plants). Those who meditate at night in the mangrove thicket, that wade into the mosquito ridden estuaries full of solitary birds, fish seeking sanctuary from predators, raccoons harvesting small marine prey and panthers looking for them, and the *cocodrilo* – the saltwater crocodiles, their red eyes breaking the surface of the backwaters watching all; there your prayers will be heard (*see* Cocodrilo).

Manning, Chelsea (1987-present)

Originally, a male named Bradley, but now has had a change in identity to a woman renamed Chelsea. A former army private sentenced under the Espionage Act and Computer Fraud and Abuse Act to 35 years in prison for exposing the war crimes of the US Army: he provided to Julian Assange of WikiLeaks with classified documents, diplomatic cables, and videos of murders committed by the Army in Iraq and Afghanistan. It was Chelsea Manning that put WikiLeaks on the map. Though convicted under the Espionage Act, he never worked for a foreign government, nor was compensated as such. While being held for trial, he/she was tortured by the military which brought about domestic and international condemnation. He is a member of the Millennial Generation, a cohort group that grew-up with the Internet and the imposition of the government upon it. In effect, this generation has known nothing of freedom, but only the lies of war (*see* Generation). They are the new social activist – in the form of hackers that challenge and expose government crimes (*see* Hacktivists). On a personal level, he had a troubled childhood and was essentially neglected by his parents; upon joining the army he was furthered bullied for being a homosexual. In brief, she has had a very difficult life crowned in the end by a torturous prison sentence. But, she did the right thing.

Mantis, *noun*:

1. An insect; a Praying Mantis. The word “*mantis*” derives from the Greek word *mantikos*, for soothsayer or prophet; hence the idea that a preying insect appears to be praying (*see* Insects).
2. An extraterrestrial insectoid creature that resembles the praying mantis. Reported by abductees in psychiatric interviews to be a tall creature with a mantis head and folding insect like legs; reported to be telepathic that function like doctors and teachers as reported by those who claim they were brought aboard alien craft for healing and teaching (*see* Extraterrestrial & Insects).
3. Mantis is an ancient Greek word for prophet, as in to profess certain truths. Practitioners of the statistical sciences have no more predictive power than the “*witch doctor*” conjuring up magic with their voodoo; or the ancient arts of augury by tossing bones and reading them (*see* Voodoo). We ought to understand the weird predictive powers of the ancient divination systems that priests engaged in – the mantic arts to predict the future (*see* Augury). Who is to say we ought to reject astrology that evolved into astronomy, and numerology into statistical profiling? We need to be willing to cross science with the arts of the humanities; a new type of sociological genre with a “*nouveau- mantic*” feel to it; psychological insights from modern social science with cultural philosophies, ancient mythologies, and the ancient mantic arts of divination - augury, dream interpretations, astrology, voodoo magic and numerology, all which perhaps have as much predictive power, if not more so than the social sciences (*see* Science).

Books are dangerous when they speak of taboo truth - and this limited dictionary that you are reading has only 1,303 entries, which attempts to do so; and though authorities may not officially censor books, still government agencies read them, and make

note of the writer. Let's pray that the censors of state read these entries about crimes of ignorance and intentional malice assured by this book's placement in government archives and libraries. It is a new type of knowledge construction about technological, social disasters; a new type of genre, "*nouveau- mantic*" sociology: i.e., a blend of modern social science with the cultural philosophies of ancient mythologies with the ancient mantic arts of augury, dream interpretations, astrology, and numerology; all used for revealing the prostrated truths about the pathological condition of governance. But this supposed new knowledge is only observations on the obvious failures which modern society represses through its agents of political and religious authority.

Mao, Zedong (1893–1976)

Mao is the founding father of the modern nation state of the People's Republic of China; one of the most influential men in world history. Mao was the son of an upper middle class farming family. He became sympathetic to the communist ideology in the indirect way through exposure and developing his own political views in a tumultuous time in Chinese history; through experience with the power structure, he slowly came to be in agreement to that ideology; he was a student of life; and life is generally more cruel than kind. Some believe he was a product of a conspiracy from Yale University Divinity School through its Yale-China Association, a Christian missionary undertaking which operated student-oriented activities in China. It was primarily managed by Chinese academics, not foreigners; though Mao came to edit its student newspaper, it does not mean that the Yale-China Association was a front for Caucasians wanting to promote the opium trade as some conspiracies insist on, or that Mao was a product of Skull and Bones of Yale, something they insist on without any real evidence. It must be remembered that this association reflected the Christian mentality of the 19th Century to proselytize the World on behalf of a religion; it was not per se a creation solely for the purpose of being a US government intelligence organization set up to overthrow a government. Such a view merely functions to denigrate Mao as a stooge of the West – which is highly unlikely. If so, then why was the Yale-China Association expelled from China after Mao ascended to power? As for the Maoist being the primary sponsors of the opium trade, this too is misunderstood. Like the insurgents of Latin America, they realized they needed cash to finance their operations, so they made the producers and "*dealers*" pay them in areas they controlled.

He was an insightful, charismatic leader; yet human in that he was flawed in that he imposed communism on all, while retaining the some personal practices of the old order. But he was for China, not the US as some would mislead themselves into believing; he understood the truth that he bluntly stated as "*political power grows out of the barrel of a gun.*" ¹²⁷ And that power was Chinese, not American. Though labeled a murderer by Western leaders equally well versed in that crime, he understood murder on an intimate level: i.e., a man who psychologically survived the traumatizing murder of his own mother and wife by the political opposition in power, the Nationalist that beheaded them. Yet this experience by fate, prepared him to understand the tremendous grief suffered by the people at the hands of evil political rulers and by the ambitions of the Japanese to subjugate the people by terroristic means; and now those very terrorists label him a terrorist. He understood the terrorism of the few against the vast majority; so – he argued and fought for the democratic imposition of the will of the majority over the tiny minority by the same means if need be, because that is the only thing they understand.

Upon the defeat of the Nationalist Chinese in 1949, Mao modernized China by emphasizing industrialization over remaining an

¹²⁷ Mao, Zedong; his concluding statement before the conference of the Central Committee of the Communist Party of China (August 1927).

agrarian society. His motives for industrialization were sound, but the policies that banned people from having a personal life beyond public view were not; and those economic policies seeking modernization while regulating personal life were not entirely effective and led to famine which killed many people. He knew how to gain power, but not how to live with it. However, though starving people may not have been his intention, maintaining his grip on power by the severity of deadly means was purposefully intentional. He understood the deadly conflict of power to control; and those who would play the challenging game of politics, took the risk, and also had to suffer the consequences for failure to obtain power. Mao's political enemies are quick to point out that he was a dictator responsible for their deaths. However, it must be remembered that those who died for political ends, had they been successful, most likely would have killed him and others in the ruling power structure; those who protest the hardest maybe would have even killed more.

Pseudo intellectuals who never had an original thought, they also attacked him as an unimaginative philosopher – that there was nothing new that he contributed to Marxist ideology. That is not entirely true: when most thought the means to power rested with gaining control over the working poor of the cities, it was he who understood that the key to gaining control of Chinese society was, and still is the rural people – the peasants who made the revolution possible. Yet though he understood the simplicity of the conservative rural people, still he indulged himself in the forbidden pleasures of modern city life: Once the rural masses swept over the cities and him into power, he did not rule from the countryside, but took up residence in Beijing as the Red Emperor. He was a hypocrite when he had many sexual liaisons which he believed made him youthfully virile, but imposed the puritanical demands of the Cultural Revolution on the peasants which denied the ordinary man his personal pleasures – a private life; and this imposition of the unnatural led to a thirst for all things banned: sex and capitalism embraced by a deep seated, repressed anger something driving the new Chinese renaissance for all things human (*see Sexual Revolution*).

Mao noted of the three most threatening societies, ones that tortured his country for ambitions of empire or dominance, Japan England and the United States, of these three powers, he said the Americans were the most efficient at murder; and clearly history has proven that fact by their constant engagements. American society is built upon genocidal practices brought to bear against the indigenous populations as they were swept aside and placed on reservations – modern day concentration camps (*see Reservation*). They killed natives wherever they went, or now go; they are the only ones to use nuclear weapons; and have killed more people in their post Second World War wars than any other nation. Mao tried for twenty plus years to bring China forward after ascending to power in 1949. But starting with President Richard Nixon, he found himself once again sitting down with the Americans; and now China is as equally committed to a new global order of billionaires and millionaires that he once publically denounced. Today, Mao's political descendants are committed to this order – they just don't want the Americans to have a monopoly on it. So, they have created the Asian Infrastructure Investment Bank (AIIB), backed by the Chinese currency adorned with Mao's picture to compete against the Americans and their International Monetary Fund (IMF) and the World Bank clubs.

And it's America and its vassal states of the English speaking world that today threaten the old Chinese communist order with a policy of cultural encirclement; invading the country with ideas of the personal life, of sexual, freedom, democracy and capitalism. Though Russia had a history of northern border conflicts with China, it is the alliance between Russia and China that may be able to hold back the American policy of total World dominance which they seek by any and all means. Yet though this

alliance may thwart a military invasion, and the creation of their own financial arrangements as a means of economic warfare will assist in that end; still the creation of the BRICS alliance and the financial alternatives offered the AIIB will not counter a cultural invasion, but will only further it. But maybe not, though China is the World's largest economy, its people are still poor; and increasingly so are Americans. So, the ordinary man of both societies shares a lot in common, and so do their corrupt leaders. Perhaps the troubled spirit of Mao's legacy will carry forward in a productive alliance between a new Chinese and American generation that share the same situation – unjust poverty made so by the tyranny of a few! And the few now reign in both China and America. The Communist party of China is the new upper and middle classes; and they oppress the vast peasantry that is still consigned to poverty which they are striving to break free from.

Marijuana, noun:

Marijuana is the conjunction between two Spanish words, the names Maria + Juana. A female psychotropic plant that has an environmental symbiotic relationship with humans developed since antiquity. Humans and this plant have had a mutual shared co-habitation survival strategy. Humans care for the plant while the plant provides its medicinal THC to relieve physical and emotional duress. It has been inappropriately labeled as a dangerous drug by the police state not interested in protecting one's welfare, but protecting financial interests that "push" pharmaceuticals, plastics, and paper not interested in competing with a plant used for hemp rope: e.g., it is more cost effective to grow hemp quickly as a seasonal crop, then harvest the fibers for paper production, than to grow pine trees over a twenty year period (*see Paper*). Yet from an economic point of view advocating open competition, natural hemp is required to manufacture quality paper, clothing products and rope. However, given the power of corporate fascism, such as the DuPont Chemical Company manufacturing nylon, and the paper industry are standing in the way (*see Cannabis & Plants*).



Ill. 14: Medicinal Marijuana

Since the large corporations have captured the regulatory functions of government, the pharmaceutical companies can rush drugs to the market without adequate testing. Yet the government under the direction of these companies will use regulatory logic blocking the formal entry of marijuana medicinal saying that they have not been adequately researched and tested are a danger to the public. Pharmaceuticals which are prescribed to reduce brain swelling; or drugs to assuage emotional stress, there long term effects have been observed as damaging the brain, wherein cannabis has been observed as being much effective in reducing physiological and psychological problems. Of course the alcohol distillers, a drug that rots the brain and liver opposes it as competition; and the tobacco industry that kills millions worldwide opposes it on the same grounds; and of course the corrupt police and prison guard unions along with privatized prisons oppose it because it would mean diminishing the unnecessary need for them and their slave labor camps.

There is a cultural connection between an oppressive, puritanical Christian society outlawing biological realities that look down upon the indigenous, animist cultures that function around the relationship of cultivating plants that have a symbiotic relation with humanity; a culture that is fearful of nature, but not of artificial poisons killing them. This is so because that paternalistic religion, which is out of natural balance with reality, demonizes feminine qualities of Nature; demonizes anything that implies the feminine quality of nurturing the spirit as opposed to beating-up on the spirit. The real Nature of the Super Soul has a balance between the

masculine and the feminine hemispheres of the brain; and the marijuana plant is the mind of God that provides the medicinal qualities that both sides of the brain needs; needs that are both physiological, be it cancers, or psychological reducing stress and aggressive behaviors (*see Feminist & Goddess*).

In 2016, despite the growing awareness that cannabis is not a dangerous drug, a tiny group of old, decrepit senators with dinosaur brains held a pathetic, hysteria ridden anti-pot circus show titled *“Is the Department of Justice Adequately Protecting the Public From the Impact of State Recreational Marijuana Legalization?”* These old dinosaurs, Chuck Grassley, Dianne Feinstein, and Jeff Sessions hosted this freak show attended by fascist prohibition crusaders. Sessions made the asinine, laughable statement that, *“good people don’t smoke marijuana,”* an insulted about half of the population who use marijuana. Perhaps this freak show was *“pushed”* by the corrupt relationship between these senators and the corporate fascists of pharmaceutical industry opposed to any illness easily alleviated by a plant, the privatized prison industry, and fascists police agencies that have profited its continued prohibition. Grassley, most likely an old line alcoholic claimed there was link between cannabis and heroin addiction; an addiction linked to prescription opioid pills and alcohol. These twisted psychopaths that vote for war and spying on people, their piety reeked of the *“odor of goodness”* when they claim good people do not smoke marijuana. Truly all three senators are criminal slavers; cowardly bullies unable to face the very God that inspired the Constitution, which these *“freaks”* have sinned against.

Marina, noun:

Nearly every marina located within a harbor is an extension of the land and the social ills it is paved with. Marinas are where hateful alcoholics and weirdoes gather and curse the world with their supposed success. Most may know how to drink, but do not know how to operate a boat, be it a sailboat, rowboat or motorboat; and these boats largely remain in port (*see Boat*). Real mariners operate around the harbor by being moored (anchored) in the harbor, then rowing a boat to shore (*see Anchor*); they haul their vessels in and out of the water at boatyards to make repairs (*see Vessel*). The elites and their mega yachts are docked at exclusive yacht clubs, not marinas; they hire captains, sailors, and boatyard workers, they have little or no knowledge of the sea; yet feel entitled to regulate the sea through rules nearly outlawing the *“live-aboard”* lifestyle of the true mariners (*see Yacht*).

Marinas and their bars are prime waterfront real estate. They are the second stage of property development from boat yard, marina, to condominiums with boat slips. Florida, in stage one, boatyards, was an ideal place, but now it is in the advanced stages of two and three. Boatyards and marinas were reflections of a vibrant mariner culture, but with real estate developers eying the waterfront properties, and environmental regulators (marine police) harassing sailors and those that *“live-aboard,”* that way of life, freedom from the matrix, is under threat.

Even if one venture out into the estuaries and bays near the shoreline, they will encounter police harassment (*see Ocean*). Avoid the City of Miami marinas, they are hostile to authentic mariners (e.g., sailors), including the services of the marine company that specializes in fleecing an ignorant public. If a person puts to sea in order to avoid the land, they are well advised to make a quick passage to foreign waters further south. Marinas and marine police are places and people to avoid (*see Weirdo*). So, true mariners will hoist anchor, and venture out onto the open oceans. Only the strong and courageous will venture out onto the open oceans; but though those oceans are ruled by tumultuous waves and high winds, the psychosis of cowardly and lazy land people is more

dangerous, and unforgiving than Mother Nature; but since she is a female, her oceans can be tumultuous one moment, then suddenly placid and calm the next.

Mariposa, (Spanish) noun:

Spanish for butterfly; a beautiful insect found in healthy environments; a female totem sign of process. People generally have an instinctual aversion to insects, but generally they do not have this feeling with butterflies because their wings are so colorful, and they do not bite; they use their straw like mouths seeking out nectar from flowers. So, they are associated also with beautiful flowers (*see Animism, Butterfly, Insect & Totem*).

Mark, noun & verb:

1. A name of Latin origins, "*Marcus*." It is most renowned mention of this name is the Gospel of Mark in the New Testament.
2. A grade as in an evaluation of competence of mastering a skill or knowledge, or level of compliance to a set of beliefs, morals-desired behaviors engineered by both Church and State: e.g., Russia and the Orthodox Church on sexual orientation issues; and the US and Britain on their justification for war; the just war doctrines developed by the Roman Catholic Church in the Dark Ages. These doctrines justifying the immorality of war clearly are evidence that this way of reasoning is "*the mark of the Beast*."
3. A sign of evil, "*the mark of the Beast*." Clearly, when a nation makes constant war here, there and everywhere, it is engaged in bestial behaviors; or the history of monotheism of Judaism, Christianity and Islam are marked by the signs of the Beast when they issue decrees of "*convert or die*" (*see Religion*).
4. Marked territories. Like dogs – dogs of war, modern societies continue to "*mark their territories*" through militarist dominance of weaker societies: i.e., "*pissing*," urinating on countries with bombs of destruction; war acts cheered on by a public schooled in the violence of fear instigated by the greed of the powerful: i.e., "*bomb them (other societies) back to the Stone Age*;" an age that was less technologically advanced, but more socially advanced. Gorge Bush and Barack Obama continue to "*piss on*" Iraq and Afghanistan as a mark of the right to control those societies, and a warning to others dogs of war, to stay away. In the case of Iran and Syria, the US and Europe are trying to "*mark out*" these societies as their right to control through violence, yet countries like China and Russia support these smaller dogs, countries that need to join those "*pack of dogs*" for protection.

Marriage, noun:

Marriage is an institution regarded as the primary tool to constructing families as the building block of society in strict types of approved family structures (*see Union*). The female is the key to society, for without her, there are no people. It is important that women conceive offspring in a state of euphoric love, Babies born out of love, statistically develop with less abnormalities; this truth requires a harmonious marriage wherein the household has no stress; stress that is endemic to unhappy marriages; and unhappy marriages are the norm. Perhaps this explains why society is pathological when many marriages are organized failures due to the idea of societal control how people ought to relate in the bedroom.

There are monogamous marriages between male and female; and there are polygamous matriarchic or patriarchal forms of marriage. These could also be seen as traditional versus modern notions of what constitutes a female male union. Increasingly, there is conflict between current generations with older generations in societies such as India and China. In traditional marriages, the group (family) or society supersedes the individual; in modern marriages, the individual is afforded their own choice; this is a reflection of the idea that individuals have free will to do either good or bad deeds. In contemporary times we see the exercise of a person's free will in conflict with social norms: i.e., that when an individual chooses a spouse of their own choice, this may be perceived as defiant, as bad; as in contradiction to tradition. Though notions of traditional marriage claim that an individual can grow to love a partner not of their own free will, though true, it is also true that such marriages are made beds of anguish – mostly for the female that marries for economic and social status. Since most people live in quiet desperation, trapped in loveless marriages, the best relationships in reaction to this reality - the most successful couplings are adulterous affairs (*see Couple*).

Most societies teach that the male-female coupling, monogamy is the sacred institution to be practiced; however, it is the nature of humans to be polygamous; this was most likely the case in primordial times when fertility was paramount and the gods were of a fertility nature, which was the norm before the rise of monotheistic religions and its failings given its controlling male orientation that viewed women as a sexual service to be owned and controlled. Since monogamy is the unit to be manipulated by the instrumentalities of orthodox religion and state, it is the key to controlling society. Monogamy inherently leads to conflict in that it places an unworkable structure in the mind that leads no room for reality that human nature is polygamous; that each person in a coupling owns the other – own each other's minds, careers and interests (*see Monogamy & Polygamy*).

Yet in monogamous marriages, the secret to success is not to interfere with the interests of the marital partner. However, monogamous unions can be successful if based upon free will, and infidelity can be found within both marital states if a person is unhappy. However, in traditional marriages, infidelity is generally the norm of the male, not the trapped female, who in a traditional society may be denied access to the legal mechanism of divorce; in many instances, a male can divorce a female, but not likewise given that the female is viewed in terms of ownership. Yet nature will always prevail over any constraints placed upon either male or female; and when people are unhappy, then they are easily "*tempted by the fruit of another*" which can be a dilemma if one needs to avoid being discovered. People try to work at relationships, but they fail because what they attempt to relate too are unnatural states based on money – not love – but some "*fairytale*" of what love means: i.e., Mr. and Miss Right that will provide finances and love; yet a purchased love. The lack of money, the lack of class status, ethnicity, race, and religions has all thwarted the flowering of love than any other factor. There are always villains and heroes in the travails of human living, and it is the story of the heroes that overcome ignorance, condemnation, and even violence in pursuing forbidden love: i.e., people marrying others of opposite races and religions at the peril of life and liberty.

Modern sarcastic life has rendered most people as either prostitutes or pimps when it comes to love and power; family and career because people are bitten, lobotomized by bad ideas, then torture each other with these ideas. The male belief system shared by many women of how and what women ought to be are false; yet we still want to make alive these plastic ideas that a woman ought to be a sanctified virgin devoid of sin, devoid of sexuality unless bounded in prison of monogamous matrimony. Modern demands and being a natural woman is impossible – it's a catastrophe for feminine psychological identity when the catastrophe is the

feminine cat-as-a-trophy; and this female trophy to be captures as a prize and then praised has become a bad thing for women. The idea of beautiful women ought to mean natural beauty as in Amazon women that are “*breast-till-full*,” or women who can go through men till satisfied sexually. Why do we have this word “*mankind*?” Perhaps it is because there are two different types: those who are humane, human and those who are walking plastic psyches projecting violence onto the humane; and both men and women qualify in this maelstrom.

People learn cracked “*fairy tales*” of love where everybody “*lives happily ever after*” with Mr. or Miss Right. Yet when was the last time any love was able to live happily? I’ve never really seen any cinema “*trash*” ever have the real tale of love crushed, thwarted, or flailed to death by social condemnations by moral entrepreneurial types. Perhaps there miserable marriages serve as the basis to condemn promiscuity of pleasures in many beds. For the most part, when you people are young and “*horny*” they were happy; but as a moral, responsible person trapped by the anxieties of marriage shackled to money, they are miserable. The idea of the knight protecting a princess in a tower, and she feeling secure; and likewise if a male thinks that his chaste princess is an exclusive altar to his egoistic driven penis – both male and female expectations will be failed.

The mass production of materialistically based love makes pimps and queens of most couples voluntarily prostituting themselves; rationalizing their choice of lover over the impulsive, irrational aspects of real love. What is the pleasure of love? Some start out very idealistically about love, and would fantasize for a partner who believes in that too. But philosophically and realistically, there is always a fragile balance between the impossible myths of love of the unreachable “*live happily ever after*” scenarios we are taught to believe in, and then there is reality that most rationalize away. On one hand, after a few failures in love rendered by Cupid’s arrows, one can learn a despairing cynical attitude about the impossibility of relationships defined by questionable ideas dictating the rules of relationships. But when idealism does not match realism many people at first lean towards the myth of love - but going too far in that belief can lead to a romantic “*crash and burn*” that will compulsively make a religion out of cynicism.

Given this reality, people need assistance in escaping their thwarted feelings, and that is why some people respond viscerally to others who are still believers in love despite their pain at it. Generally, the antidote is the person that shot the other with the arrow of love; but in a world of revolving relationships, that may be impossible rendering one cut off in a type of hell. The other antidote is a new lover in the person of one who has survived a few cracked-up lovers more than once; a human “*fixer-upper*” who needs to give, and take mercy and compassion as well. Love is the burning point of creating life; and since life is painful, so is love – that is why one must endure it. But mercy and an undying love, though talked about as metaphors *ad nasseum*, these romanticized ideas in play are somewhat lacking, or disingenuous in marital practice in modern love affairs shackled by the curses of money and bad religion. One might ponder how to marry a winner, or an ambitious fool that feels they can purchase love? But maybe they are right in prostituting themselves for economic security and religious mendacity.

People learn idealized ideas of love; however, love can never be exactly how people want it to be. This imperfect union can be mitigated by the idea people ought to marry likeminded people. This is known as a person’s “*soul mate*.” The feeling of chemistry or a “*soul mate*” that is to be encountered, is a Christian idea, that God is Love, and Love does not want to be a prisoner of institutions enslaving it. Or God takes an interest in each individual, not just a nation of groups. God chooses the ideal

pair to be matched. The woman is the left shoe and the male the right shoe; or the woman is the intuitive, emphatic one and the male is the rational one; though both can share these qualities equally. The feeling of chemistry between two people that is an inexplicable feeling of euphoria can be both explained spiritually and rationally: i.e., love will not be enslaved; and feelings are based on like-mindedness. In rational terms, this can be explained as propinquity, or the availability of nearby people: i.e., the need to be nearby physically, emotionally, and generally a sense of shared values. Depending upon the physical space and the time allotted, that will determine the length and the depth of the relationship (*see Propinquity*). People are fearful of being alone, but that idea also is questionable when society oppresses those who are naturally solitary types. Given that the world is governed by organized pathologies, insanities traveling as morality or rationality, the enlightened avoid coupling ruled by nonsensical norms; avoid the moral entrepreneurs “*pushing*” the correct means to license fornication (*see Couple, Lonely & Love*).

Mars, noun:

1. The fourth planet from the Sun; known as the Red Planet, it is believed by some scientist to formerly to have had animated life forms as perhaps indicated by what appears to be water based erosion of the planet’s surface.
2. Mars is a celestial body that was labeled by ancient astronomers as the Red Planet, the god of war. “*The Age of Mars,*” the art of warfare has been a hallmark of humanity for at least 6,000 years – though thought of as ancient time period of the Bronze and Iron Ages and particularly the Roman Empire, this “*Age*” has not ended, but reached its greatest ascendancy with the arrival of the Atomic Age – the ultimate achievement of the Industrial Age; yet a time when the heroics by warriors skilled in the arts of warfare has been replaced by “*push button*” weapon systems of the Military Industrial Complex engineering endless global wars for their disposable use - the hallmark of political and military cowards. Modern humanity deludes itself as civilized, when it merely has perfected what it has excelled at for thousands of years: i.e., technology developed and harnessed towards the cruel ends of wealth to purchase power that requires greed as a virtue and psychological weapons of fear and lies to motivate the public to support wars that require preaching hate of imaginary enemies (*see Age & Military Industrial Complex*).

Philosophers in ancient civilizations such as Greece and Rome understood the psychology of humans; they expressed this knowledge in the form of mythological stories of the gods, heroes and villains; gods that represented Nature’s elements, and the nature of men to battle for a cause and women who loved men because of the cause; between the sacred masculine and feminine represented by Mars, god of war, and Venus, goddess of love; but in those times, there was balance between these two attributes. Moreover, the Mars, the god of war had honor; a god that knights of old would pray to for protection while they battled for the gods, family, and country. All prayers are paradoxically answered by the gods; so though one may pray to Mars, the god of war for a victory over the worst enemies of humanity, best not to ignore Venus, goddess of love who sends happiness after the battle has been won, because the gods fulfilled all prayers, and punish those that ignore the ritual of prayer (*see Mythology & Venus*).

Martial Law, noun:

The imposition of military law on civil society, and though the US is not officially in a state of declared martial law, in effect, it is with the assault on constitutional rights with policies in support of the military, prison, and police industrial complexes by spying, seizing property, and taxing citizen-slaves into a state of dependent impoverishment. These policies militarizing society are

necessary to keep the citizens in a state of bondage to supporting the government which has transferred the nation's wealth to a small class of oligarchs and the corporations and banks under their control. This small class of oligarchs wants to parasitically rule the entire World. Since the globalization of banking and corporate activities require a one-world market place, it will be necessary to place the entire World under martial law enforced by the Pentagon (*see Globalization*). There are now only two powers able to free the world from this insanity: the government is driving the World to a state of global war against Russia and China which won't bow to this dastardly plan. Only these two nations hold out the promise of freedom from tyranny (*see China & Russia*).

The plan from global dominance first requires the suppression of human rights in the US by destroying the constitutional protections of the citizens, in particular the First, and Fourth Amendments i.e., the right to free speech, the right to be safe in one's home. The first step was the gradual erosion of constitutional rights; the second step was to militarize the police forces into an occupying army. The government held hostage by the oligarchs is involved on a mass scale the confiscation of private property, homes, businesses, and bank accounts of powerless people without any criminal allegations being proved. It has been discovered that its domestic police run black sites where people are arrested without the normalcy of due process. On all highways and points of transit, there are checkpoints with intrusive searches that make demands for identification papers. There has been a steady erosion of the First Amendment that in effect is an outlawing of free speech by claiming it dangerous or in support of terrorism and gangs. There has been the installation of massive surveillance system with the establishment of "snitch" programs. Then there is control religion by co-opting ministers to spy on their parishioners; and the control of the corporate media to feed the public a steady diet of lies; and now the president claims the right to carry out executions of citizens without due process of law.

Martyr, noun:

A martyr is a person innocent of any crime, but may be accused of a crime who endures suffering, persecution, and death for an ethical belief or just cause. History remembers the martyrs more than the villains. If the cause is virtuous, society will confer a near holy status becoming symbol moral leadership and heroism. A good martyr dies as a witness for a good thing, as was the case of the early Christians, but now we live in an age when murderers call themselves martyrs witnessing for an evil belief or unjust cause as is the case with Islamic terrorists. But these terrorists are mere reflections of another group of terrorists, their sponsors the Americans and their collapsing economy and their allies the Royal Household of Saudi Arabia on the verge of political collapse.

The Americans don't build, but destroy, and pillage other nations; they destroyed their own economy, so in order to prop it up they must destroy others. The only thing that a villainous policy of war making will achieve is the creation of twisted martyrs; and when you make war against religious societies anywhere, Western politicians will only succeed in fanning the flames of religious fanaticism which they claim they are trying to extinguish. But that is the ruse, because they are in the oil rich Middle East, because the key to their economy is to guarantee that the House of Saud continues to only accept dollars for oil. There're people who love to play the role of the martyr – they love their societies, countries, and religions; they will seek out the sadistic types and subject themselves to their pathological treatment of abuse (*see Love*). The warmongers of America have been forewarned by history which they are doomed to repeat in their engineered conflicts in the Middle East. Unfortunately, they are attempting to make everyone pay the price – except themselves; and this is why they are criminals by any definition! But once the people of Saudi Arabia overthrow their debauched government, and the dollar is abandoned – the Americans will be finished!!

Masochistic-Personality, *noun & psychiatric term*:

A dehumanized world is rendered so by technology which isolate people from each other, and the economics of usurious profit making which treat all things as commodities for sale, both which makes people self-destructive by making them hate the World and themselves. Yet this hate of one's true good and natural nature is a learned attitude acquired from society replacing naturalness of expression of personality with artificial norms of what a personality ought to be. Role models of how a person ought to act and dress are presented before the child's mind for acclamation (*see* Celebrity). However, most people are never by their own good innate nature this "fake," persona, and therefore having been rendered alienated they seek to hurt their natural selves and hurt others for being considered weird. This comes in the form of reactive sadistic behaviors; and people who exhibit both of these tendencies are considered borderline personalities. When people are preoccupied with hating themselves, or loving themselves too much, both are forms of narcissism (*see* Borderline-Personality, Cutting, Narcissistic-Personality & Psychology).

Masturbation, *noun & verb*:

All masturbation is a mental exercise be it sexual or thinking. In surveys, most sexually masturbate, yet most deny engaging in its pleasures. Psychologically, it may be the primordial force behind various forms of self-denial of realities labeled as "sinful." This condition gives rise to the question if engaging in a sexual act, then denying it, is a basis of the compulsive need to lie.

Materialism, *adjective*:

A naturally imposed condition of economic need that once satisfied turns into unnecessary gluttonous want. However, the virtues of greed push society forward in its wants turned into new needs: i.e., in an advanced society capable of producing economic abundance, further materialistic development is driven by greed for a more comfortable life style. Greed for love and life is good, but developing technologies of comfort as an unshared status symbol is still the primary challenge of the latest generation for the new millennium (*see* Millennials).

Will it be devolution of pathological power of greed by war or a rationally shared peace? Though humanity believes itself to be socially advanced because of its high technologies, these technologies have advanced material outputs, but it has not advanced the ethics of society to the point of sharing the outputs. Sharing the labor and the harvest was an attribute of technologically primitive societies, but enslaving labor and stealing the output is an attribute of modern society; so – the vices of greed as preached by most world religions have become the virtues fueling modern economics; economics based on militarism of murdering thy neighbor and stealing their labors: e.g., Reich economics of Hitler's Germany. Technological developments have largely been driven by the vices of war that have merely empowered the worst of the human psyche: e.g., genocidal politics (*see* Technology).

Matrix, *noun*:

A matrix is a coordinated grid of both physical and psychological control: i.e., geographical confines containing social programs (government polices) of psychological inculcation to a set of unquestioned beliefs; an engineered scheme of systems being woven together in geographical longitudinal and latitudinal barriers of control wherein implementing social matrices within these borders is made easier. It is particularly dominant upon the landscape, and increasingly coastal waters (*see* Land & Oceans).

Mean, adjective:

1. An emotional condition of bad feelings projected onto others.
2. Psychologically, the search for meaning. To give value to, or label a thing, a person, or an event by a set of values and beliefs based on subjective assumptions of what is true; to define something or an event by subjective reasoning: i.e., to give something meaning. With the occurrence of social events, each individual gives, perceives the event differently – they give it meaning. Ideas feeding the senses are the source of human reasoning. The key to understanding a mind is posed by the question, “*what does it [an event] mean to you?*” Our heads are full of ideas that drive the imagination of explaining things called reasoning. Ideas recall to memory a sensation, anticipates it by a learned imagination. Our imaginations are composed of ideas as learned reasoning, or faculties that mimic, copy the perceptions of the senses. And senses are how we perceive events, then with reasoning, we give it a subjective meaning based on beliefs we learn. This view of mental faculties can be found with a psychiatrist managing a patient’s feelings driven by a troubled imagination. We can see that our senses torture us with meanings that are learned.¹²⁸
3. The statistical mean, average of a group of numbers. This word aptly describes the average law enforcement personnel – traumatized anger on steroids.

Means, Russell Charles (1939-2012)

A Lakota Sioux Indian who was a human rights activist. His real name, his indigenous name given to him by his mother is Wanbli Ohitika which means “*Brave Eagle*” in the Lakota language; he was an eagle that did not want to be chained to the American flagpole (*see Eagle*). He co-founded the American Indian Movement; an indigenous movement that “*picked-up*” the cause of their 19th century ancestors and confronted the crimes of the American police state on Indian reservations; places where the police state pioneered their policies and tactics of controlling people (*see Reservation*). He had a rich life; in his own words he said as a young man he had been a thief, and a drug dealer, trades he learned from the white man – he then became a college student; later as a mature young man he was a warrior activist for his people willing to openly confront the heavily armed cowardly federal police.

He lived up to his name of “*Brave Eagle*.” He was perhaps the last brave warrior of the old school not “*bought-off*” by the corrupting influences of the white man’s evil money. He and others confronted the government and their drawn guns on making incursions of Indian Lands, and oppressive polices robbing them of their dignity to be free. In 1973 he led the 71-day armed takeover on the sacred grounds of Wounded Knee, on the South Dakota’s Pine Ridge Reservation.; and participated in The Longest Walk in 1978 to protest anti-Indian legislation that included the forced sterilization of Indian women.

He visited Congress and gave testimonials as to the crimes of the government against Indians, and the corruption of Indian politicians, puppet governments on reservations. As an older man, having an authentic life based on experience, he was a vast prairie of wisdom as to how we should live as cooperative human societies with nature and each other. He insightfully noted that all the crimes of government pioneered on the Indians, now have been brought to bear against the American people.

¹²⁸ Frankl, Victor, *Man's Search for Meaning*, Beacon Press, 2006 originally date (1946).

Meat Head, adjective & noun:

Vernacular slang for a person acting without thought - be it inconsiderate, unethical, or stupid: i.e., a descriptive condition of being stupid - without regard for consequences of action. Also may be applicable to pathological individuals, socio-paths that are unable to relate to others except to manipulate others into agreeing with their self-serving agendas of control.

The most infamous family of “*deadbeats*” known are in South Florida that steal and defraud unsuspecting people, they are collectively referred to as “*the three meat heads*.” They are three brothers that are clever “*crooks*.” The most infamous one of all is an alcoholic brute named “*meat head*” and he is very well known modern day bad pirate that lives on a large barge moored in a city harbor located on a causeway. His actual name is “*John*,” but all those who have come in contact with him call him “*meat head*.” He is an uneducated, drunkard and a thief who uses his marine salvaging license to legally steal boats and any unsecured floating objects. In addition, he has been involved in running contraband of drugs and immigrants from the Bahamas islands to Florida. He has been on the radar of the Coast Guard for years. They have come close to catching him, but fate has been good to him; he’s “*lucky*” in evading them, as they also are “*meat heads*” with little knowledge of local waters, which this pirate has.

Media, noun:

The legendary Fourth Estate, the supposed independent press critiquing government is dead when the government pays the media to either ignore stories, or even to print and air government lies! According to Gallup polling since 2003 Americans increasingly do not trust the mainstream media; less than 50 percent trust that anything coming out of these paid liars is fair and balanced; and there is every reason to believe that trust will continue to drop.¹²⁹ According to *Borders Without Borders*, the US every year has steadily dropped in its Index to 49th out of 180 nations that enjoy a free press; this is due to the war on the press by the Obama regime for exposing government crimes (*see* Freedom of the Press). Since the mainstream media has been taken over by giant media corporations, there is no independent media conducting the function of political “*watchdogs*,” mainstream media functions as the Ministry of Truth; trust them to be deceitful – in bed with government “*watchdogs*” directed by the White House Office of Information and Regulatory Affairs by at “*blackmails*” them keeping them on a licensed leash.

But this leash is desired by corporations because it guarantees their monopoly to control the revenue, and the government gets to control the content of what is propagandized. It is a provincial press; a self-referential discourse that the press speaks; the insularity of a nation that intentionally “*cuts itself off*” from the events of an outside World. The media edits out the inclusion of overseas stories; American society is the most uninformed, insulated population on the planet. Concerning other societies, domestic or international stories of grave political importance, what is regarded as the adversarial side, which they belittle; by this tactic, they function as the propaganda arm of the state; they are the stenographers of government lies (*see* Ministry of Truth). They are stenographers, the Pentagon Press Corps of what has become the national security media that reinforces the patriotic narrative which they will never deconstruct – because that means questioning “*the rot*” that has set in eating from the inside out its once democratic institutions.

The airwaves are awash in licensed lies! And where are the honest editors of editorialist boards? They have been “*bought off*,” or

¹²⁹ Riffkin, Rebecca, *Americans' Trust in Media Remains at Historical Low*, Gallup Poll (September 28, 2015).

mandatorily retired from what were the newsroom. Since the media is big business, a licensed industry of the government, it is an important instrument of CIA manipulation, it acts not as source of unbiased information gathered by investigating all too numerous government crimes, but rather as adjuncts of the state, that abet and aid crimes by parroting official government fables of events intended to shape public opinion: i.e., a record of coordinated reporting of news events with the state that controls society with suppressed information and fictitious stories of buried truths and rationalized, deadly lies.

This reality gives rise to the suspicions that the media is in the employ of a Zionists agenda (*see* Zionism). Clearly the media is owned by the super-rich that never really allow a consistent critique of the right to rob the US treasury on behalf of their corporations existing on government welfare. It is a fact that all the mainstream television networks are owned and managed by executives that identify themselves as Jewish. This is not an anti-Semitic statement – this is fact. That is not a problem being religiously Jewish, but it is if they are political supporters of Zionism (*see* Judaism). Perhaps that is why there is no coverage of Israeli war crimes against the Palestinian people; or the reporting of the illegal use of phosphorous chemical weapons by both the Israeli and American militaries; or the coverage of kidnapped and tortured victims of the CIA; or any fair and balance coverage of the situation between Russia and the US, China. Where is the coverage of the rift within the Jewish community over the objections of religious Judaism in opposition to the nationalist program of Zionism?

Under auspices of a clandestine CIA program called Operation Mockingbird, the media is riddled with hundreds of CIA operatives and police state sympathizers that provide readymade stories; Anderson Cooper, the son of Gloria Vanderbilt, worth 100 million dollars, the celebrity newscaster at CNN is a CIA mole. He is another product of Yale University. He directs the interviewees like actors for the manufactures stories by the CIA intended to manipulate the public into believing in and subsequently supporting the lies of the government. But well connected elites “*playing*” reporters acting like investigative journalist is the theatre of the absurd, balanced by pursuing celebrity status over the practice of their profession, then that meets the definition of both egoism, and prostitution through the waste of trained that really deserve the job. As a junior robber baron, he pursues money over “*pushing*” at the expense of journalistic excellence.

Media anchors like him are mere, sub-grade actors that sure do a good job in exaggerating their own emotional concerns for the welfare of people. Yet more telling is the media exaggerating the isolated incidences of terrorism something that is used as a ruse to pipe in militarist solutions not truly humanitarian, but a form of self-serving philanthropy hijacked by militarist ogres seeking to manipulate and control the internal affairs of an impoverished state for making profits. But, in only makes sense that the media backs-up the status quo of American militarism when CNN anchor Anderson Cooper, a junior oligarch, is the son of Gloria Vanderbilt, an heiress; wonder if that fact had any relation to “*opening some doors*” and getting Anderson Cooper his “*big break*” based on his lack of merits. The Vanderbilt family, all robber barons of the past, and they also like Rockefellers are beneficiaries of institutionalized philanthropy robbing people with “*goodness.*” Unfortunately, we see a pampered boy “*play soldier*” with the troops in Afghanistan, then act like a concerned reporter parroting the failed *status quo* of politics rather than questioning them; but that means questioning his own identity and class controlling society – and vain actors and the pampered rarely do so. So, all we have are actors on television with furrowed brows allowing police and militarist in interviews to demonize all social problems and people as either “*bad*” or “*good*” without really asking why people become demons.

Since the media is under control of the CIA, this why the media mocks the truth by allowing war criminals on the Sunday political shows that “*push*” a pro torture, pro war, and pro lies agenda, while the “*talking heads*” pretend not to appear bias. By the corporate media giving airtime to the criminals, giving them credibility, fawning over them as good people as opposed to their actual venal nature, while interviewing none to their victims, it cunningly justifies and legitimates these grotesque crimes; they empower the lies. It is evidence that the nation is not a fair and balanced democracy – it is controlled by evil elements – not “*we the people*” as is preached by the mendacity of those that benefit from a parasitic oligopoly (see Oligopoly & People).

They are in the business of fear mongering to fan the flames of war for corporate profiteers; that is why their mendacities are truth and the real truth accused of being lies? And why are criminals recipients of peace prizes? Why is war peace? It is because the media is owned by large corporations that engage in the self-glorifying ritual of “*pushing*” America as an exceptional nation. In the name of fair and balanced doctrine, the media pretends to have a debate over what are crimes. Though the media reported the Senate torture report, they only gave voice to the defenders, the supporters of torture; they “*disappeared*” the innocent victims of torture from the public’s mind by not airing one interview of those mistakenly tortured, and then later “*dumped*” on the streets or never even released (see Torture). The media also covers up crimes by giving life to the idea of “*the means justify the ends*” with the use of drones; they celebrate the killing of a lone suspect, but ignore the hundreds of innocent victims killed as collateral damage (see Drones).

The media is not objective, it is owned by corporations with oligarchic owners of a particular ethnic and religious persuasion; and many of those oligarchs that own and these pseudo news organizations “*push*” both the CIA and Israeli the Zionists agenda of the “*hidden hand*” of the Bilderberg Group, the Council on Foreign Relations, and the Trilateral Commission that are responsible for an unstable world drowning in fear (see Fear Mongering). These elites with an iron fist require war to destroy democracy so they can control the politics of economics; and the media is a tool of manipulation to sell the public illegal wars and to sell them the fantasy of economic recoveries.

But there is hope in a new generation of journalist; they continue to do what schools of journalism and ethicist teach; they – the few - are shouldering an important public service - the responsibility to keep society fair and balanced- something that the mainstream press, a clearly leaders have abrogated. In the face of ridicule, they continue to place forthright questions put to powerful people who have attempted by force of their reputations to laugh at, and delegitimize these important questions and the messengers. They are at odds with corrupted old men and women who would engage in such tactics, and it is our duty as citizens, old and young alike to support ethical journalists, especially these younger people, such as Luke Rudkowski of We are Change and Abby Martin of RT television who learned the most important lessons in life -ethics - something that many in positions of power and influence have failed to learn. They will be retired to the dustbins of failed people; but unlike these young journalists, they will be remembered as villains, and the righteous will be looked upon as heroes defending humanity in its hour of need.

Mejicanos, (*Spanish*) adjective & noun:

Spanish for Mexican; a people of mixed race from the ancient land of indigenous México that are the racial product bred from suffering the physical and psychological rape of the Spanish conquistadors (see Mestizo). This trauma was later compounded by

the “gringos,” the Anglican Americans and their crimes’ a people bred in the cold north that breeds a cold people (*see* Gringo). And after the “gringos” are done raping the land, raping the women and pedophile acts against their children, still they have a sense of friendship towards those undeserving people. When the Mexicans are forced to flee the devastation of American capitalism upon their lives, they arrive at the border only to be subject to further abuse.

Memorial, noun:

Memorials are erected by people who respect the dead; the death of people gathered up by the winds of war; and most wars are fought by the poor on behalf of the rich. Let us remember, that most Germans were not Nazis, but people that had no choice and lived in fear of Hitler; let us remember that most Japanese that fought for their emperor, were victims of the warlords and their ambitions for empire; let us remember that most southerners were poor men that did not own slaves, but were merely protecting their farms from marauding troops directed by a “madman” General Sherman; and let us remember, that most soldiers in Vietnam were just young men scared of being imprisoned by the FBI for evading conscription; and remember that young people without any opportunity joined the US forces never with the intention of murdering people on behalf of Bush and Obama. We live in a World where “pea-wits” would honor evil cowards and psychopaths while making war on the dead whose names are lost to time.

It is very disturbing when misguiding fools deface memorials or gravesites of people caught up in events beyond their control. Those who rightfully take exception to the violence of the police state, have no moral right to attack and deface Confederate memorials erected after the Civil War. Such people are “pea wits” that ought not to confront the dead buried in sacred grounds for the transgressions of the present era. They are no better than ISIS terrorists destroying ancient temples in Syria. There is no honor in “pissing” on the memories of the victims of wars. Those that deface memorials are the cowards that would not face the injustices of being forced to one’s own death on a war front. They tempt the gods and the fraternal energy that resonates from the hallowed ground they dare to desecrate – the sanctified, consecrated ground dedicated to those remembered for their lives being cut short; honored and revered for the sacrifice of their lives for causes that are not so simply defined as either good or bad.

Memory, noun:

We get our first memories from our mothers; and if the mother is emotionally abusive, backed by the hand of a father, then it’s the end of any happiness – but only of a new beginning called the road to hell. Memories reside in the mind, and most memories are unpleasant because society is unpleasant. Once a memory is pressed into the mind it is impossible to escape. Most try to escape bad memories by self-medicating with drugs, and most drugs are artificial, not natural, hence they are poisonous. No wonder people drown their bad memories in alcohol and drugs; they even use them in search of a few good memories.

A history book is a compilation of social memories. Unfortunately, those ideologies that prevail in civil conflicts will write the history books; and if need be, ministers of state information, propaganda, like an imperial Roman governor will always attempt to relegate that which they oppose, the symbols and words of their enemies by means of “*damnatio memoriae*” practice of the erasure from [public] memory (*see* Minister). But this attempt to suppress social memories means that there must be the repression of people’s thoughts, and that leads to oppression (*see* Oppression, Repression & Suppression). Yet when ministers of propaganda suppress information to repress thoughts and if need be oppress, it always ends disastrously for those who try to control the collective social memories of an entire civilization, because even though temporarily they may succeed, the repression of memory

leads to pathological expressions seeking revenge.

Mendacity, noun:

Perhaps you believed the arrogance of politicians saying that public service is serving the people; but in fact you serve the state as a slave! The arrogance of the Clintons, the Bushes, and Obama and “*the careerist scum in tow*” lecturing the public how they have a right to violate your privacy, steal your property, and if need be, detain you and kill you, for you were placed on this Earth to live in their nightmare! The nerve to sell brazen lies that most rational people can see through: e.g., the selling to the public of wars and torture scandals that they do not need, economic recoveries that do not exist; and that people who question these lies are conspiracy theorists which need to be considered helpers of terrorists (*see Lie*); and it is the mainstream media functioning as the Ministry of Truth which has enabled this mendacity, this “*ballsy*” usurpation of a government that lies, tortures and murders people; that has militarized the police that beats and murders innocent people, including children (*see Media & Ministry of Truth*).

Mendicant, noun:

A mendicant is a spiritual person whose function is to ask for mercy from others. Most are blind to the spiritual mendicant and perceive them to be beggars and bums. In Eastern societies, the function of the mendicant is performed by Buddhist monks with a rice bowl in hand asking others for food. In Western societies, the role of the mendicant can also be found in religious orders whose basis is a vow of poverty (*see Buddha*).

Menticide, noun:

Two words put together: i.e., mental and homicide; the killing off of a mind viewed as alien to an invading culture bent on domination (*see Homicide*). A coined word denoting the violent assimilation of cultures to a mainstream social psychology through the imposition of language and religion that is in support of empire building; a society built upon ignorance and violence in order to sell official fables – lies of state as to the moral goodness of the business of assimilation (*see Lie*). These lies are achieved by the government biting the minds of the conquered to control behavioral outburst by feeding information, messages feigning goodness to engineer acceptable thoughts, hence emotional support for the state (*see BITE*).

Bible, guns, and whiskey are the tools of murder and dominance. The key to conquering and subjugating the foreigner mind is to conquer it with violence, fill it with an insane religion, and hook it on alcohol. For over five hundred years the white man has paved the World with his tribes through policies of imperial expansion which reached its zenith by the early 20th Century. In its rawest form, European tribes (ethnicities) moved onto lands outside of their own grounds of origins and cleansed the land of heathens - murdered indigenous populations. In the forefront of the colonizing projects were the instigators of violence, the cheerleaders of murder, the missionary entrepreneurs with their little black books, bibles backed by guns, and a conscience drowned in whiskey. Though the white man’s religion is from Hell, it preaches that indigenous beliefs more in synch with spiritual truths are the evil voodoo spirits to be exorcised from the minds of those that either must die or be converted to a religion that demands that they be ashamed of themselves; and once the this shame is placed in the mind, the only cure is to identify with the colonizing terrorist that put it there. That is why Caribbean people and their religions reflect the confusion between African animism and European Christianity (*see Animism*).

This idea of killing the mind of other cultures in order to assimilate them to the oppressive dominance of the controlling culture, in the American experience is best described by the phrase “*acting white*.” By “*acting white*,” people who are not entirely white, have learned how to survive the judgments of white people that insist that their values and beliefs are superior to those of blacks, Mexicans, Indians, Asians, or any immigrant group. In the past, this act of menticide was primarily accomplished with a gun, followed by the bible to replace indigenous spiritual beliefs, and if need be, the kidnapping of children and placed in government boarding schools. This policy in its most oppressive form was carried out into the late 20th Century, but its practice is still found in child welfare policies apply to particularly to minorities. Now, this killing-off of the non-white mind is accomplished by the institution of public education emphasizing “*English only*” curriculums; a policy that feigns tolerance of other cultures by advocating cultural tolerance, yet not entirely acknowledging other cultural viewpoints in policy.

Mercenary, *adjective & noun*:

From the Latin *mercēs* meaning wages; and the wages of sin is death. A mercenary is death for hire as in opportunistic soldiers either serving in a foreign army or a contracted privatized army offshoot of a governmental army. Mercenaries fight not for a just cause, but for money; so they frequently end up on the side of evil killing life, not defending life. The United Nations Mercenary Convention an international agreement against the use, recruitment, training and financing of troops for hire – killing for hire. The treaty was ratified in 1989 and took effect in 2001. But, only 33 nations signed the treaty and the US is not one of them; but clearly is a major violator of such an agreement. Since the Pentagon has become utterly corrupted and dependent upon mercenary troops, there is no hope that America will cease and desist from this dependency; and worse private mercenary forces undermine and endanger army troops because they are less accountable for war crimes.

There is a lot of “*blood money*” to be made being a war criminal; money paid from the coffers of the innocent; a soldier serving the republic makes a miserly salary, but can make six figures as a hired killer; so the money is nearly always the motivating source of the war crimes. So while a hired psychopath enjoying murdering people enriches themselves, the soldier that volunteered to defend the Republic ends up suicidal and homeless (*see Suicide*). And the size of the mercenary forces equals, or exceeds the size of official troops; yet the press only reports the amount of official troops, not the tens of thousands of contractors. US policy hires mercenaries because they can commit war crimes like murder and torture which the government can distance themselves from if they become known. The corporation formerly named Blackwater, renamed Academi, is an academy of the macabre that educates troops in the arts of killing is the most infamous mercenary organization that has been implicated in these war crimes; and whose principal, Eric Prince, perhaps an alcoholic is suspected of laundering money from heroin trafficking on behalf of the Deep State (*see Heroin*). The original name, like dirtied, blackened waters polluted by evil in the business of human rights crimes aptly describes this mercenary company as “*murder for hire*” carried out by 100 thousand contracted killers loyal to the money, not the American Republic. Now they train others to drown nations into the dark depths of blackened waters polluted by the wages of sin. Though the US government falsely claims they had no blood soaked hand in these dark atrocities, still they are the source of these crimes because they are the financier paymaster whose beneficiaries of these grotesque acts are the war profiteers.

Mercy, *idiom & noun*:

The World is in dire need of acts of kindness, compassion, by ethical leaders that favor justice over the demon of money. People

are willing to forgive incompetence, but it's hard to show mercy on those captains of industry that are unrepentant and fail to make amends, atone for their crimes (*see Forgive*). We are all at the mercy of somebody or something because we are all victims of the sinful pursuit of money. All are dependent upon being granted mercy from an unmerciful government agency. For some, the dispensation of mercy is a passion, and for others, it's merely good manners; and only the situation will determine which is the more reliable motive. But the one motive we cannot rely on is the discretionary authority of a judge to pardon people or to mitigate harsh punishments, especially between sentencing one to prison rather than the death penalty.

Meritocracy, noun:

A society that values achievement that benefit others, merits recognition: i.e., leadership based on earning the right, not in inheriting the right. The US claims to be a meritocracy where common merit counts for more than high birth rank or wealth. However, whoever or whatever said that is a deluded liar. Democracy or monarchy, it makes no difference; money talks, merit walks. And when merit is made a mockery by "*who you know, not what you know,*" then she is no different than any other corrupt country; a place where the rich and stupid get into Harvard; or the mediocrity of jurist that are political appointees on the Supreme Court; or Affirmative Action that is a racist policy because it assumes minorities need help when in fact random intelligence is spread equally about. It is a myth that Jews or Chinese are smarter than any other race or ethnic group; they have those of merit, but they also have their share mediocrity; they score no better or worse on an I.Q. test than any other group; a test based on a limited concept of what constitutes intelligence (*see Intelligence Quotient*). Therefore, this myth that America is a society of merit is the lie that she will die by to a deceived World believing it. Listen America to the warning people give, please remember that they want humanity, and you to live; but when your followers are blind, with too much golden heaven piled high in their minds, they will crush you when they find out you lied.

Messenger, noun:

Messengers are sent by God to assist in guiding human affairs. Ancient societies have always awaited messengers such as birds as omens, as indicators portending the future; and likewise science attempts to auger the future by maintain numerical indicators. When people see the appearance of an eagle, it can portend power and wealth, as well the power of the US government come to rob one of their wealth (*see Augury, Birds & Omen*).

Be advised, it is best not to shoot the messenger of bad news, especially if the messenger is sent by God; by Mercury, the ancient winged messenger of Roman mythology. But even a god receiving the truth of a situation, a message, is capable of "*shooting the messenger.*" In ancient legend, the god Apollo turned the beautiful white and melodious crow into a black, squawking bird of ill omen. He cursed the messenger, when the bird loyally reported the cheating ways of Apollo's girlfriend. Similarly, when people attempting to be loyal to an idea or a persona, run the same risk of being terminated by their employer. It begs the question if "*no good need goes unpunished?*" Perhaps the only successful messenger in a modern world is the disloyal, the ambitious spy in the ranks making a deal with the unethical managers of an evil system.

Metaphysics, noun:

What is the ontological basis of knowledge, and what epistemological methods can we use to discover it? Are we to discover truth

by the scientific method alone? The ultimate basis of the singularity of absolute knowledge is conjectured by philosophers as the notion of a Godhead, the source of all existence (*see Knowledge*). Humanity has dwelt upon this question for its entire existence as we by the archaeological record. Ancient burial mounds of early humanoids indicated a belief in a spiritual world that is juxtaposed with the material existence that all life is suspended in. Modern people who worship science like the religions of the past, ignorantly reject this notion of the duality of a spiritual realm in relation to a material realm, yet ancient peoples' thinking of what are regarded as superstitions, is an indicator of an advanced cerebral capacity, for the cow in the field most likely does not.

How does the mind of God function? In ancient Egypt, the mythical Hermes Trismegistus was the founder of teachings based upon seven principles; metaphysical laws that have found their correspondence in modern the sciences. The seven laws, principles of metaphysics are: (1) mentalism; (2) correspondence; (3) vibration; (4) polar duality; (5) gender of male and female in both spiritual and animated forms; (6) the rhythm flow of life; and (7), the causes and their effects on life. The principle of *mentalism* posits that the Material Universe is a giant mind; that the outward appearance of the material world and its manifestations, the phenomenon of life (plants and animals), the energy projected from matter is what we term spirit. Moreover, the principle of *correspondence* posits that the various dimensions of the unseen below and above our spiritual being correspond, or takes the form of material life. By observation, we see the principle of *vibration*, which material life is never in a state of dormant rest; that is, everything is in motion; and at the subatomic level, everything is vibrating, something modern quantum physics theory endorses. Religions are based upon the principle of *polar duality* – the notion of paired opposites being good and evil; though they appear to be different, they are two features of the same face, they only varying degrees between them. Moreover, for the spirit underlying life to incarnate it does so through the intercourse of the *gender of the masculine and feminine*. All life lives by the rising and falling of tides, the principle of *rhythm* that controls the flows of motion like a pendulum swinging back and forth; and if we are to have success, we must act with the rising tide before it sets on our lives. Nothing can escape the law of *cause and effect*. Though it may appear that some event occurred due to random chance, there must be some unseen cause because there is no such thing as chance, nothing just merely happens.

Mestizo, (*Spanish*) *noun*:

Person carrying both indigenous American Indian and European blood; specifically a person mixed bloodlines from México, Central America or Andean South America whose skin color is brown as opposed to the white skin color of pure Spaniards.

Meter, *noun & verb*:

Everyday people wake up to being on an empty meter; most are in need of money to feed the meters they are chained to. A meter is a measuring and regulatory device; and it is hooked to people who serve the machine – the enemy of humankind.

México, *noun*:

A society composed primarily of indigenous Nahuatl people and mestizos carry various levels of European blood; located in the southern portion of the North American continent (*see Mestizo*). México is a nation with a violent past of the Aztecs oppressing surrounding tribes in search of sacrifice victims; and still later with the rape and destruction of indigenous tribes by the brutality of the Spaniard, which formed a colonial society based upon bloodlines. The white people controlled for centuries, but the Mexican

revolution (1910- 1919) brought about the empowerment of the mestizos led by revolutionaries Villa and Zapata (*see* Villa, Pancho & Zapata, Emiliano). However, over the decades since the revolution, the white Europeans, many educated in the US reasserted themselves and regained control of the government that had been temporarily in the hands of Indians (*see* Mestizo).

The Mexican Revolution on behalf of the Mexican Mestizos and Indians and the poor was momentarily successful when on December 4, 1914 both Pancho Villa and Emiliano Zapata entered Mexico City, but soon thereafter their armies were defeated by the constitutionalists of the north who took over and preserved the underlying foundations of capitalism. Villa was “*bought-off*” and later assassinated, and Zapata was ambushed in a hail of bullets.

Today, all the political parties are corrupted; they are under the control of both the drug cartels and their tremendous wealth, and the US government always threatening the nation with forms of economic interventions. México is once again on the verge of a continuation of the revolution; she is tottering on the brink once again given the increases in poverty, corruption of the political order, and the kidnapping and murder of 43 students protesting more support for education. What kind of power structure has been bred when on the orders of a local mayor would have the police kidnap young college students, and turn them over to a gang that murdered them, and then dispose of the remains? And what of these drug gangs? They make the money on the drug trade to the US caused by The War on Drugs. This is true! So the US is the root of this evil, and its corrupt power structures needs to be reformed; but that may be too late. The answer: both México and the US.s are two evil power structures that need to be overthrown and imprisoned.

Miami, *noun*:

1. The City of Miami, Florida, located near the southern tip of the Florida peninsula; also known as the Magic City, in this case, a cauldron of black magic where America’s sins come home to roost. Miami is a new city birthed in the early 20th Century, but is merely the newest version of an ancient problem – concentrated criminality. As a city, it does not magically produce anything; it merely is a center for depositing stolen wealth from the southern hemisphere. It is a repository of Latin American society in all its warmth and corruption: i.e., both good and bad aspects migrate there; such as devoutly spiritual people versus religious fanaticism; hard working poor people versus feudal lords with half the stolen wealth of an entire nation deposited in an American bank. Local politics are racist and classist reflecting old forms of Latin society with old liner Cubans leading the charge. If you are a visiting mainstream American, you will suffer employment discrimination in both the public and private sectors; in particular, the City of Miami, wherein Cubans routinely violate federal labor laws through discriminatory hiring practices favoring their ethnicity while openly speaking blasphemy about African-Americans (*see* Cuba). Other issues, endemic to Latin society and politics of the south, include embezzlement of public funds through political connections (*see* Latin America & Magic).

2. The Miami Indians of the Ohio Valley; and like all indigenous tribes, they were subjected to genocide and placed in reservations the forerunner of modern day concentration camps (*see* Reservation).

Mida, (*Spanish*) *verb*:

Look: to look at somebody, something, or look into a situation. In the streets of Miami, Florida one will always hear Cubans

yelling their command “*mida, mida,*” or “*look, look,*” or “*oye,*” meaning listen when espousing their “*bocona,*” big mouth fascist politics of always having to be right; that is why Cuban-American politicians are the worst of what Americans can be, truly hated by other Latins for they are “*bocona*” and don’t listen to others, but insist one listen to their diarrhea (*see Bocona & Oye*).

Mierda, (Spanish) noun:

Spanish for fecal matter – “*shit.*” This word is an easy word to learn since it speaks directly to the heart when someone is experiencing difficulty. It does not matter what language a person speaks, this word, “*shit*” is always part of any lexicon; and it is a common phenomenon that nearly all must “*eat shit.*” And clearly, the government makes nearly all “*eat shit,*” except those who are “*above the law.*” And that would be every NSA “*blackmailed*” politician sworn to secrecy of the crimes of the Deep State where making everybody “*eating shit*” is their primary business.

Milagro, (Spanish) noun:

Spanish for miracle (*see Miracle*). Since religion is the basis of societal values based on beliefs, In Latin America, most believe in the purported miracles performed by Jesus of Nazareth, or miracles performed by the saints, prophets and Maria, the Mother of God to those who are devoted enough to ask (*see Jesus of Nazareth*). All over rural México, one will see little shrines dedicated to Maria, the Mother of God (*see Morena*). A miracle is a statistical improbability, but only for those that trust their eyes. Secularists are arrogant, though they feel they know all, they do not know everything! But since our eyes are limited in what we can perceive as reality, perhaps what we think as improbable is very probable. Yet however an event seems to be mathematically improbable, still statistically, supernatural events are a strong probable possibility.

Military Industrial Complex, noun:

In the modern “*Age of Mars,*” perhaps the final zenith of Mars, the God of War believed in by the ancient Roman, today The United States is held hostage by this god’s dominion in the form of the military industrial complex. General and President, Dwight Eisenhower warned the public of its threat; and President John Kennedy warned of secret societies controlling it – and he was murdered for his view; and President George Bush solidified its grip over the USA (*see Age and Mars*). No matter what political party a citizen votes for, nothing changes because the military industrial complex owns the government and the politicians.

It is difficult to read the motives of the Pentagon; clearly they resent having to “*clean-up*” the scandalous disasters of the CIA. Clearly, there are generals loyal to the Republic and not crimes of the NSA and CIA, and the corrupt politicians. Yet the Pentagon, without an executive order from the president, on its own initiative has drawn up a plan for a first strike nuclear attack on both Russia and China. Moreover, the US directing NATO has violated the agreement with Russia negotiated by President Ronald Reagan not to expand the organization or move its forces to Russian borders. The Ukraine affair was manufactured by the US to bring that nation into NATO; this is what prompted President Putin to secure the Crimea to protect its navy there. The psychopaths at the Pentagon, that serves the military industrial complex, is actually preparing for a nuclear war of its own making! Yet today, many military leaders are psychopaths and sociopathic careerists – they are not warriors of old.

In the Age of Modernity, militaries do not resemble ancient warrior caste; warriors governed by codes of behavior and conduct

that make them actual leaders that led from the front of the ranks as opposed from directing troops from the safety of the rear. Warrior caste such as the Samurai of Japan or Cheyenne and Sioux warriors of the American plains fought and killed out of duty – not personal revenge as was the case with George Bush, Jr. killing hundreds of thousands to dispose of his father’s embarrassments, former clients Saddam Hussein of Iraq; or Osama bin Laden a CIA operative in Afghanistan. Warriors of old earned the right to be so because they earned the right by actual deed. However, today, “*political correctness*” demands that the officer corps be reflective of the demographics of the nation. Yet, most promotions within the ranks are not based on the merits of qualification through performance, but rather a type of affirmative action that makes a mockery out of performance. So the military is being subjected to having its ranks degraded by individuals not qualified to lead; and the nation will pay for that in treasury and blood. However, that has already occurred by the unholy alliance between politicians and corporations.

Unlike war making of an ancient past, wherein a warrior had to personally kill or be killed, modern armies are machines without honor directed by “*pot-bellied*” generals without honor; they are organized by cowards that insist another kill for their gain. Bureaucratic machines, armies of ordinary people, as opposed to an authentic, individual warrior, its priorities are not protecting life but specializes in crushing the life out of the village. This dynamic is sanctioned by the Bible promoting a just war doctrine, a gun to impose it, and a bottle of whiskey to drown out any conscience. The Bible, though a book of conscience, when used as a tool by cowards, is a lifeless abomination of a religion that sanctions the crimes of leaders who loot a nation’s resources while killing and maiming the innocent which includes their own people. This situation, a modern army structure composed of non-warriors carrying guns, leads to mental illness by those whose psychology is not one of a knight operating on an honor code, but whose psychology comes from battling up close to their adversary. Now people whose psychology is not one of a warrior kill at a distance; this leads to a repressed conscience and eventual mental illness (*see Warrior*).

Millennials, noun:

“*The Millennials*” generation (1980-2000) are the latest adults poised to devolve society further into the lower depths of monolithic, institutionalized barbarity, or evolve merging global societies and free them from their traumatized civilizing past. All generations produce the good and the evil; in this case, the good ones are the hacktivists and whistleblowers that fight government evil. Then there are the ones, that act sanctimonious, but behave like animals threatening their fellow human beings with their nightmare vision of the World like Mark Zuckerberg, the miscreant dictator of Facebook who empower their own egotistical attitudes by any means who are complicit in state evil, and the Social Justice Warriors that are a fundamental threat to free speech and a tool of government to “*divide and conquer*.” This generation that grew up with the Internet, produced the social activists that hack into computers of the government and corporations that have usurped the freedoms of the public by invading their privacy through telephones and computers. They are the freedom fighters, the new wave of pacifist anarchist that are the hacktivists of Anonymous - a threat that the fascist fear (*see Anonymous*); fearful that they can expose the venality of a government that has become a perverted voyeur (*see Generation & Hacktivists*). It is the generation the government fears more than any other – so they are either being locked-up in record numbers, or co-opted into the ranks of the state to combat the good.

Mind, noun & verb:

In ancient Egypt, the mythical Hermes Trismegistus taught seven metaphysical laws, one of them is the Principle of Mentalism,

which posits that the Material Universe is a giant mind; that the outward appearance of the material world and its manifestations, the phenomenon of life (plants and animals), is the energy projected from matter is what we term spirit. Yet, that spirit may be an unseen force juxtaposed behind the material mind. Everyone has an individual mind; but a mind that is embedded in a societal mindset; and that social mind is embedded in the mind of the Godhead (*see* Metaphysics). Yet a balanced mind between the spirit and material forms, and the sacred feminine and masculine, is the complete mind of God (*see* Feminist).

Mindsets are cultural; are between the natural and the fake; between the organic and the industrialized (*see* Metal, Psychology & Wheel). People have learned to guard the contents of their mind from the prying eyes and ears of conformists. Justifiably, a person is taught to “*mind your own business.*” Yet society and its rule makers does mind the business of people by controlling a person’s mind; and “*mind your own P and Qs*” is a medieval English expression reminding one to mind their own pints and quarts of alcohol; something that hundreds of millions are addicted to. The function of authority is to monitor your mind and pollute it with fear and ignorance. Mass mind control by the mind manipulators of state are achieved through the spreading of official fables – propaganda wherein no American leader is ever a “*bad guy*” in defending a technocracy parading as democracy. In the past, the word Mind was used in lieu of contemporaneous word psychology. In a modern world built upon technologies that are powered by cold-handed capitalism, this system creates a social psychology of “*mind-less*” utilitarianism, or the viewing people as things as a means to money. This requires a calculating mind like a calculating machine; a mind of metal and gears; and it is this metal psychology that is inculcated onto all into accepting and laboring in a system that is the basis of creating human problems.

Mind Control, psychiatric term:

The population is propagandized to accept the idea that all will experience a mental disorder in their lifetime. To some extent, given the current limits of research in developing a comprehensive encyclopedia of disorders, the field of psychiatry is still about arbitrarily diagnosing misunderstood dimensions of the mind as labeled mental disorders. These limitations in misdiagnosis people are pervasive, but those shortcomings do not stop the pharmaceutical industry from claiming cures for anxiety for a price. Teaching people that they are mentally ill and need to seek out a psychiatrist, is also supplemented by pharmaceutical drugs, and now electromagnetic frequency mind control weapons targeting individuals of interests, and crowd control of those protesting.

The use of the Psychiatry developed during wartime has made its way into the civilian world, with the approval and support of the government, academia financed by government, the judicial and prison system, and sanctioned before the public by mainstream media regulated by the state (*see* Media). People that have warped minds for power require the control of the public mind set by means of psychological operations to assure that no serious challenges emerge to their usurping democratic control of government (*see* Psyops). But despite attempts by apparatchik functionaries of the security state to turn people into unquestioning “*zombies*,” by trying to shape the social psychology of a society with the subjective lies of “*storytelling*,” the government is not entirely successful in “*washing away*” the stains of truth that haunts the mind with alienating images made all too real (*see* Zombie). So the state manipulates questioning minds by controlling information that prostitutes the virtuous values and beliefs of a society seeking justice subverted to nefarious ends.

It is true that righteous people don’t endorse discrimination based upon race, class, or gender. But, apparatchiks of the state are

preaching poisons intended to “*divide and conquer*” people by inciting trouble between races; incite envy by the poor against the middle class, and the middle class to be fearful of the poor; and creating troubled psyches around gender politics by demonizing men and encouraging hatred by women, all intended to create a new androgynous identity (see Apparatchik). They attempt to “*brainwash*” a suspecting uneducated public by controlling the messages of duty to the state taught as patriotism in public schools and universities, that are then preached by corrupt politicians that wrap themselves up in flags, and followed-up repeatedly when echoed by the mainstream press as the “*awesomeness*” of America (see Brainwash). These methods are meant to elicit behavioral responses in support of the state by feeding subjective information about race, class and gender to engineer the automated thoughts in the mind coupled to affective emotional support for government acts (see BITE). The goal is to obtain behavioral compliance from citizens to function as controlled minds on nefarious missions to commit acts in support of the state: e.g., murder and torturing people in wars. So it does not matter if one is a conservative, or a liberal, for both are “*brainwashed*.”

In order to maintain power at home and abroad, the police state uses methods of mind control by threats, torture, drugs, and employing electromagnetic frequency mind control weapons that use microwaves to change moods and even kill (see Electromagnetic Frequency Mind Control Weapons). Classical threats of violence are routinely used by domestic police in order to keep the citizenry in line; but now they are employing mind control weapons on individuals of interest and crowds of alienated protesters. Once arrested, and jailed, certain people of high interests charged with treason are placed in solitary confinement, a type of isolation that drives people insane; and for those not in isolation, they are controlled by the tacit approval of prisoners torturing and raping each other.

The CIA supposedly is limited to carrying out psychological operations on foreign soil, but that is another lie, for they carry out these “*psyop*” operations on Americans; and the CIA is firmly embedded in the university system where they are involved in manipulating the student body. In the realm of covert spy activities, the CIA mind-control program employs and psychiatrists and researchers that convert people into agents to be deployed within America, as well as overseas. People are trained do both spy work as record keepers, the conveyance of communications, and carrying out assassinations by “*brainwashed*” non-cognizant drugged individuals unaware they are committing murder. This is accomplished by traumatizing people with physical torture followed by mind numbing drugs (see CIA). But this is an old technique, now enhanced with new technologies beaming signals into the brains of individuals and groups to affect their behaviors and thoughts.

Minister, noun & verb:

Appointed agents vetted by warlock superiors to administer the black magic of evil governance in individual and family affairs on behalf evil churches and failed states. There are ministers of state and of church; both administer the dispensation of information and compliance with the goal of assuring public support of an ideological stance. Ministers of both religion and state are agents of orthodox ideology creating a social psychology of fear; fear of a lack of money, fear of being imprisoned, and in the end fear or being consigned to Hell. Yet most likely, these ministers of state are from Hell (see Hell). They are agents that dangerous to authentic realities based on shifting relative truths. They claim absolute truth; which most the time, they will not or cannot live-up to themselves. However, they have rationalized this reality by claiming that God will save them from their own foibles. In truth, God saves all – despite their ethical failings.

Ministry of Truth, *misnomer*:

Freedom of the press is a myth when the government pays networks like CNN to ignore stories, or even air stories that are government propaganda. The Fourth Estate, the independent press critiquing government is dead! The airwaves, the printed press, and now the social media on the Internet are awash in lies by corporate media, and trouble makers of the state that function as the Government's national information sources. Corporate media is under the paid influence, the direction of White House Office of Information and Regulatory Affairs. They understand that the public is no longer fooled by their lies; so, they have tried to set up a network of paid sources on the Internet to give the appearance of being independent. But, it is merely Obama representing the evil minds of the oligarchs trying to penetrate your mind by means of stealth infiltration accomplished by covert agents sent into social networks like Facebook and YouTube, and actual live gatherings of socio-political groups tired of these debilitating wars.

The government knows that they and the corporate media have no credibility with the public; so they know people are increasingly inclined to listen to news sources that appear independent, but they actually are secretly acting on behalf of the Government. The public increasingly is turning to alternative media because it does not trust the corporate media of these paid liars; and surveys indicate that trust will continue to drop.¹³⁰ People know that corporate media edits out what has been labeled by the government as the enemy; and that includes the reputable old fashion journalist engaged in uncovering criminal activity by government agencies and leaders. This explains why a viewer cannot possibly hear Vladimir Putin arguing his position; or listening to Iranians, Chinese, or any and all. There is a strong need to always, rationally promote open conversation as a means to peace; but remember, covert agents are lurking about trying to derail these open conversations.

The Ministry of Truth is a misnomer for the free press; a cynical title describing the function of the institutionalized mendacity of mainstream media on the government payroll, in particular any mass communication medium that is dependent upon the issuance of a government license (*see Lie & Mendacity*). This extortion of the issuance of a license is actually a mechanism to "lock-out" any dissent that would protest such a mechanism; but an owner in league with Operation Mockingbird, a CIA program to control journalist like Anderson Cooper, Yale graduate and CIA mole and feed them prefabricated stories would have no such objection. The license guarantees their business monopoly, and the government's monopoly to control the public airwaves which aren't so public under such a nefarious arrangement (*see Media*).

There is virtually no independent media within the US because it is controlled by a handful of corporations "*in bed*" with the government. And the owners of both visual and print media corporations are the oligarchs, many of them Jewish in support of Zionists politicians in Israel; this is not speculation, but a fact. But, there is nothing per se sinister in that truth; but politically, are some of them closet Zionists in support of that political project? Besides this particular truth, clearly the media being owned by the oligarchic super rich, which never allow a serious critique of their crimes of robbing the treasury on behalf of their corporations (*see Oligarchy*). If so, then the question is, do they intentionally obstruct coverage of certain issues such as the financial fraud of the banks; the war crimes of the US; Israeli war crimes against the Palestinians; or the use of phosphorous chemical weapons by both the Israeli and US military in their illegal wars? Moreover, where is the coverage of the kidnapped torture victims? Why is there no coverage of the debate within the Jewish rabbinical community stating that Zionism is not

¹³⁰ Riffkin, Rebecca, *Americans' Trust in Media Remains at Historical Low*, Gallup Poll (September 28, 2015).

Judaism – that it is political ideology, and not religious (*see* Judaism & Zionism). The owners of the media merely manufacture consent by ignoring stories, or inventing them (*see* Propaganda).

All the news is skewed towards the official versions, the fables, and the “*fairy tales*” of “*ballsy*” propaganda that are lies that function as the self-glorification of a society that claims to be exceptionally benevolent. They function as government stenographers that “*parrot*” the patriotic narrative that they never deconstruct through investigative reporting. This why the Pentagon Press Corps can’t report the truth that America and Israel are not the “*good guys*,” but a gang of “*evil guys*” torturing and murdering people in illegal wars for profits and dominance; the use of drones indiscriminately killing bystanders; and interfering with other societies’ rights to self-determination through invasion, political assassinations, and the sponsoring of death squads and insurgents. Since many people are exceptionally stupid, they believe these lies, except those who still feel something “*ain’t exactly right*,” they now turn in droves to the alternative media on the Internet; turn to independent sources not controlled by criminals that own the government.

The US government intentionally disrupts societies by trying to spew lies across the airwaves. They do this internationally through the US Broadcasting Board of Governors, a government ministry of propaganda that broadcasts into targeted countries. What they do is hostile and interferes with the internal affairs of a sovereign state. Yet when foreign broadcasters operate in the US, they want to label them as terrorist mouthpieces: e.g., RT, Press TV, Al Jazeera, and CCTV; all networks that actually engage in journalism, not CIA directed fake stories dumped on the American public by corporate media. Educated people that are tired of the lies, view these foreign networks to get to the truth about their government’s crimes inside the US and outside its borders. The US government is becoming increasingly wary of these television journalist networks, and recently, the new director of the Broadcasting Board of Governors, Andrew Lack, stated that the Russian news service, RT to be a terrorist organization. Clearly, Director Lack is reflective of the fact, that America lacks any free press; and clearly will tyrannize any true journalist.

Miracle, noun:

A miracle is a supernatural anomaly that defies natural and manmade realities. A miracle is a statistical improbability, but only for those that trust their eyes. We are arrogant, some claim to know everything! But since our eyes, our senses are limited in what we can perceive as reality; perhaps what we think as improbable is very probable. Though an event may be mathematically improbable, still statistically supernatural events are a possibility. To pray for a miracle means God rules in contrast to the users of magic that feel in charge of the supernatural. Given that we are biological creatures suffering assaults from the environment, most eventually pray for a statistical anomaly to aid our impossible situation; and even the science of ciphering predicts an eventual anomaly. Clearly, given the venality cooking in the caldrons of state, we need what no man can provide – we need a miracle!

Like most people, we all fantasize - speculate about the supernatural powers that Jesus perhaps has over the reality of physical death. As a God on Earth he could create something, like fish and bread practically out of nothing, or water into wine. One may have accepted much of the Hebrew’s rabbinical teachings concerning the ethics of how we ought to treat each other; still they have concerns over the occurrence of the resurrection (*see* Resurrection). The Bible is replete with supernatural miracles of Jesus dealing with our greatest fear – death – the total cessation of consciousness. But if the claims of the Jesus being the Christ are true,

perhaps He did descend into Hell and free all souls from the god Hades' dominion (*see* Hell). It makes sense that the accounts by the physician Luke would deal with emotional trauma of the mortality of death: e.g., the prophet Jesus raising a widow's son giving him back to his grieving mother by means of commanding the corpse and saying "*young man, I say to you, arise!*"¹³¹ It is hard to believe as was the case to the dismay of the Apostle [Doubting] Thomas when he witnessed a resurrection when Jesus taking the hand of a girl's corpse said, "*my child, girl, get up!*"¹³² And then there the many who witnessed the resurrection of Lazarus for whom Jesus for wept, prayed, and then commanded "*Lazarus, come on out.*"¹³³

Marcus Vibius reported to Emperor Claudius of the messiah cult affair which threatened the Eastern Roman Empire. He speculated after the death of King Herod and the earlier state crucifixion of Jesus that "*perhaps the Jews will have to wait a bit longer.*" Perhaps the idea that God could take the form of anything, a Messiah is not farfetched. Why would humans try to deny the idea of the Spirit incarnated in the human form performing miracles? Is not God in all of us? If that is so, then we are all capable of effecting psychic miracles! Modern academics using modern notions of rational analysis claim that ancient religious texts like the Old and New Testaments were written intentionally as metaphors, allegories of reality. But, it seems to me that these ancient shamans really wrote down what they believed to be reality. Though we all know no one has ever transcended physical death, it's possible that the historical individual Jesus may have had psychic abilities that we too could tap and create a society not dependent upon physical instrumentalities.

But, though we need to be harsh in our judgments of priests, it's still possible that we as humans also could evolve into an advanced evolutionary state where physical instrumentalities are no longer required: mind over matter. But though humans with this ability could solve their problems of food and shelter while waiting for corporeal death to take them into another dimension, it could also kill the human soul. Unfortunately, we are faced with the harsh realities created by recycling, and perverting the story of Jesus. Yet, perhaps we would like to believe that the supernatural, the spirit over the material is a reality that could be. It seems apparent, that if Jesus and the miracles are true, why the Prince of Peace, Jesus would hurt and condemn to death people if they too were a "*doubting Thomas*" seems "*petty*" and typically human; yet that is what organized religion does – functions on antithesis of Christ – hypocritical judges. But being a "*doubting Thomas*" is normal for faithless believers like when Obama, professing his faith in Jesus who won't practice those pacifist instructions while he's killing and making war on whistleblowers and journalists. Shinto Buddhists and followers of Confucius understand that proper actions, not vain words count. Better to follow those religions, than Christianity without practitioners for Obama's destroyed the faith followers placed in him.

Mirage, noun:

1. An image that is not real; a common phenomenon in high heat environments wherein on the surface there appears to be a body of water on the horizon, when there is not.
2. A government fable, an image that is false: i.e., selling the public the lie of the economic recovery that never seems to really

¹³¹ Jesus of Nazareth, Luke 7: 15, New Testament.

¹³² Jesus of Nazareth, Luke 8: 55, New Testament.

¹³³ Jesus of Nazareth, John 11:44, New Testament.

appear, and the image of terrorists' threats, though no real terrorist attacks have occurred in America combined with the unending need for a war on terrorism that suspends the Constitution (*see* Fable & Lie).

3. Jet aircraft fighter for French Air Force; sales to former vassals are strong in the French colonial empire that is no mirage; and since it is a war bird, machine gun bullets, bombs, and missiles dropped on the innocent is no mirage, but a ghastly truth; the truth that the French's greatest contribution to liberty is the freedom to rain tyranny and oppression from above.

Miscreant, *adjective & noun*:

A miscreant is a villainous, depraved villain that viciously engages in acts that harm people; a sociopath with no regard for morals while invoking those ethical principles. Oligarchs and criminals are one and the same for both are miscreants that enjoy flouting moral codes of ethical conduct; both have access to stolen goods. Nearly every politician, bureaucrat, and military general engaged in miscreant behavior has accused citizens of being so. They control the technocratic institutions whose mechanisms are operated by an army of miscreant pygmies that tyrannize people into submission. It is a system that administers fear by means of fictitious distorted stories which has become the paramount achievement of government; and Obama, the primary miscreant and his house and field hands disseminate lies in the name of transparency. He is a mendacious, incompetent, and a megalomaniac who acts and believes that he is a god in residence at the pantheon of the untouchables, surrounded by a corrupt praetorian guard that dabbles in prostitution and illegal drug usage.

Evil people that have taken over the Executive by means of trickery; they are proven cowards, traitors and draft dodgers that are killing the nation; and the ethereal presence and questionable legitimacy of the dishonorable Secret Service have disgracefully protected these miscreants intent on committing treason for the sake of a dollar. Agencies like the CIA, DEA, FBI, and NSA wearing the mask of super heroes have demonstrated they are the villains that have no moral compass informed by the rule of constitutional law, but a compass magnetized by the crimes of the Deep State. The security apparatus has proven they don't protect the citizens who have to finance their meal ticket. Instead these praetorian guards for miscreants and their ghoulish secrets abandoned their moral mission to protect all that is good about trusting people who have had to witness and experience just how deceived the nation has been by the entire apparatus of a secret, rogue government lurking behind the mask of legitimacy.

Misery, *noun*:

Misery can be instilled by a harsh environment such as when disease attacks humanity; or biting flies; or killer cold or sweltering heat. These things can be mitigated through technology; but the misery of war and torture can only be mitigated by ethics; and lacking that, we are dependent upon the intervention of a merciful God. However, most misery is socially induced due to a lack of moral training; unnecessary because it is imposed by the greed of the few at the expense of the many; by those that are the servants of evil. And the instruments of misery are war and torture; a rejection of God; and the refusal to live in harmony with God's divine nature, or to try to live by the bloodshed from the "*Lamb of God*" – the last, openly proclaimed Judaic prophet Jesus- which a small Jewish sect believed him to be the Christ foretold of in the Old Testament of the Jews, and written about in both the New Testament of the original Christians and the Koran of the Muslims (*see* Christian Church & Islam). Between Judaism, Christianity, and Islam, all are sinning against God's good intentions for humanity.

Mobster, noun:

America is a land of legal and illegal mobsters; a society that suffers from the “*mobster complex*.” The mentality that almost everybody wants power to control; control money; and hence control others. Unfortunately the US is not a society that influences people with rational arguments, but a society where “*might makes right*.” And that is the truth despite Obama’s clever speechwriters pontificating “*right makes might*,” which is nothing but a word game especially when the means of imposing his version of righteousness is through the barrel of a gun (*see Word*). How can leaders expect people to behave rationally when they themselves act irrationally? They are the pathetic role models for all: Obama, the “*Gang of Eight*” in the Senate, and the government agencies under executive direction, they all comport themselves as licensed gangsters; and the police in the streets, the rob, steal and even murder children (*see Police*); and the leaders in foreign affairs use Mafia tactics of brutalizing any nation that disobeys (*see Mafia Principle*). They send the military, that uses the criminal methods of a criminal syndicate on a larger scale on behalf of corporations and banks to steal another society’s resources (*see Military Industrial Complex*).

Moderates, adjective & noun:

In the name of reasonable compromise, politicians claiming to practice to moderation in striking political deals with extremist, actually end-up voting for extremist policies that have empowered the military and prison industrial complexes; industries that are exceptionally good at killing and torturing (*see Exceptional & Extremist*). Most Americans are true centralist; they want a reasonable compromise, so they vote for the lies of centralist politicians that eventually “*sell-out*” the people that voted for them. Example, most people voted for Obama because they were tire of the extreme tyranny of the Bush era policies, but they merely got a concrete extension and expansion of those policies; and Hillary Clinton claiming to be a moderate, she votes for supporting police state measures; her husband, claiming to be a moderate, he merely expanded the police state by putting more police thugs on the streets. All these lying centralist politicians could have empowered education, health, libraries, and museums as a means of financial investments and employing people, but they went down the road of extremist violence.

Modernity, noun:

The Age of Modernity, sold as the “*Enlighten Age*” of rationality in contrast to superstitious reasoning of earlier ages, in particular the Middle Ages which were barbaric, perhaps is only endemic to European societies; in very ancient times, though technologically less advanced, other cultures and societies were more balanced and less cruel - more rational. Yet, in modern times, more people have died from the age old petrified practices of empire building than all previous eras – wars empowered by machines that manufacture large-scale misery and death. Arguably, modern reasoning and its scientific rationalizations are equally oppressive in their search for truth as superstitious “*witch hunts*” of the not too distant past.

Despite any historical “*Age*,” old cultural ways merely change in form not function; new ways claim to be rational, but are based on old institutional structures and condemning practices which are petrified, carried forward in human relationships (*see Age & Petrified*). The modern mindset in comparison to the psychology of ancient man is arguably more barbaric and uncivilized. All that was believed and practiced by the “*ancient ones*” has been banned or rendered illegal by labeling them as backward and superstitious: e.g., the crushing of animist cultures and their psychotropic use of plants.

Molest, *adjective & verb*:

Authorities and their rulebooks of absurdities, are constantly molesting citizens at transportation hubs, and extorting them with taxes, and robbing them with asset seizures laws for what little they have to live on. Since armed authority has turned pathological, one can expect the penchant for sociopathic violence to increase.

Moment, *noun*:

In terms of measured time, the current, present time that is always experienced in contrast to the passing moment past and an unfolding future; since we know the past is paved with sorrow, and once in a while a little joy, the future is easy to predict. Since this is a truth, a person must try to remain balanced in the present moment (*see Time*).

Monarchy, *noun*:

A form of government with a royal king or queen as head of state that at one time controlled the state; but today merely are rich figureheads while the real government is the technocratic state in the grips of the “*hidden hand*” behind the scene; yet that “*hidden hand*” are the powerfully rich; so they control by that means as well (*see Hidden Hand*). But the idea that a “*blood line*” believes itself superior, to all others for all the ages – is itself an evil idea. Monarchs all over the World felt themselves either anointed by God, or they believed that their bloodline was directly connected to the gods: e.g., the Emperor of Japan. In some ancient cultures, they believed that the gods came to Earth and slept with mortal women whom they impregnated. This idea carried over into the mythology of Jesus of Nazareth whom it was reputed impregnated his wife, Mary Magdalene who after the crucifixion migrated to modern day France wherein the blood of Jesus was reputed to have flowed through the veins of monarchs. Nevertheless, given human ignorance, arrogance, and the penchant for fantasy, these monarchs of today would still like to believe they are descended from the gods.

Yet in truth, monarchs originated from the prevailing family structures of a long past era that competed for control; they were the gangsters of their time – the crime families. Today, in England the House of Lords merely is a collection of families that oppressed other families to obtain monarchical power. Even today, we are still saddled with a class structure that is feudal, particularly England and the US that worships the idea of royalty. But to be a king of a castle today requires money; and the fastest way to acquire money is to concoct financial schemes that steal people’s hard-earned labor in the form of financial fraud, slave wages, and political cronyism: e.g., Wall Street fraud; banking fraud; and a Congress wherein representatives go in as middle class and exit as millionaires.

Money, *noun*:

Following the Agricultural Revolution creating surpluses for exchange, came the need for money. Before there was money, people bartered in consumable goods. Money, as a non-consumable thing was invented in ancient Mesopotamia. Some falsely believe this was a good creation, but it was birthed during an age of utter brutality when warlords aspired to be kings, not by good deeds, but by the barbarities of war. The first form of fungible money was based on metallic standards in copper and latter silver and gold. With the invention of money based on metallic standards, usurious banking arose in the form of borrowing and paying interest. The early codes of justice, as developed by Hammurabi of Babylonia were primarily business laws governing the rules of

exchange. With the expansion of markets due to agricultural surpluses, came the need for war to control the lands for production and the need for slave labor to work them. The modern concept of money abandoned the gold standard, but now in troubled times, people once again are demanding a currency either backed by gold, or trade. Yet, warfare has never been abandoned since the Iron Age in the quest to control resources such as gold, oil and diamonds – yesterday's and today's God; yet the worship of this god will always lead to a manmade hell.

Money has an effect everywhere, even in Hell, but some would argue that the idea of money is from Hell. Even to get into Hell, one must pay the ferryman; and likewise, one must pay for the vanity of disposing of a carcass by means of the business of funerals (*see Hell*). Under old ancient law, failure to pay the fee to Hades meant one would wander the Earth as a homeless spirit, but under the new law brought by the incarnation of the Christ, opened the gates of Hell and freed them. He knew how evil money had corrupted venerated institutions shared by all, for he threw the moneychangers out of God's house; and for that, men whose greed would not stand for it crucified him. So, if one dies penniless, do not worry about paying for a funeral – the government will dispose of the carcass, and God will open the Gates of Heaven for free. And for those that loved money more than humanity, even Hell would be preferable for what they will suffer.

Money has a paradoxical nature, hence effect. Either it can be shared resulting in prosperity, or it can be piled high in greed resulting in miserable poverty. Just like food, people need it to live, but when one becomes too obsessed with it, and dependent on it for happiness, they grow into obese with evil spiritually; and this spiritual obesity is why people are violent, or depressed and end up on the verge of suicide, or even homicide when in need of money. Truthfully, the love of money clearly has been "*the root*" of nearly all evil that has afflicted the world for thousands of years. The concept of money was birthed in a crueler, harsher era. The ghost of this earlier history still haunts people be it failed relationships, maniacal suicides and homicides, war making, torture scandals, and political corruption. All these occurrences have money as the common attribute: i.e., the pursuit of money without sharing the prosperity results in evil.

Since graft is served by cash, will always be the blood money needed to function on the matrix; and it is this new creation of exchange that is the basis of misery. It is said, "*The root of all evil is money*" because it is mostly "*blood money*" that is the grease that grinds the military machinery of death (*see Grease*). Many early Americans understood this truth, they desired to place liberty above money enslaving people: Alexander Hamilton desired to saddle the nation with the very system that revolutionaries had toppled; and Andrew Jackson, the champion of the common people, he opposed the banks. Yet evil prevailed over good, because that pearl of wisdom, the root cause of evil is validated because when a person has no money to function on the matrix – they are miserable - fearful; and if a person has money, generally they are driven to acquire more by any means available: robbery and even murder; and those characteristics are endemic to all wars without merit; wars that the ancient god of war, Mars would never fight, for these wars have no honor for the gods, love of family, or country; only the love of money (*see Mars*).

The design of money is the political history of a nation. Politicians are not only corrupt, but vain; most are so presumptuous that they live to have their "*mugs*" placed on the currency. Presidents dream of having their image embossed on a bill. However, a president, or a leader must be recognized as a person that significantly contributed to the nation's well-being and identity. George

Washington, as the Commander in Chief during the Revolutionary War, he did not melt away at Valley Forge, he “*stuck his neck out*” as a traitor to King George III. Benjamin Franklin, the nation’s premier philosopher and diplomat, his immense value is recognized as such by being on the one-hundred dollar bill. Thomas Jefferson, who understood we ought to be nation of small towns, a believer in a confederacy as opposed to the tyranny of a federal system, he is on the two-dollar bill. Both Andrew Jackson, and Alexander Hamilton best represent the two factions in America. Jackson, though a traitor to his Indian allies that assisted him the War of 1812, as a man of the commoner, he opposed the banks so he is on the twenty-dollar bill; and Hamilton, a federalist, banker, and first Treasury Secretary who saddled the nation with the curse of the banks, and an enemy of liberty, he is on the ten-dollar bill. Lincoln who held together the tyranny of the federalist system, he is on the five-dollar bill, and the brown copper penny for freeing brown slaves, and as such, he was assassinated for it; Ulysses Grant, the beloved general who did the killing for Lincoln, he is on the fifty-dollar bill; and John F. Kennedy, the enemy of the Federal Reserve, and so assassinated, he is on the half dollar coin. What all these leaders had in common was, they all risked their lives. Yet in the politics of money, new faces are being proposed to replace, yet faces that never risked their lives; and when a nation abandons its Constitution in favor of politics, we will see that perversion show up on the money. How, undignified it will be to see the likes of Clinton, Bush, or Obama, all war criminals, who also placed money above the welfare of the common people embossed on a dollar bill.

Some have argued that the government, the IRS desires to retire money and replace it with a cashless, electronic system wherein every transaction from a kid buying candy to crooked oligarchs buying a billion dollar company will be recorded and hence taxed. But this is highly unlikely in a World that operates on graft. Politicians will never vote it in because they all aspire to be on a dollar bill; but more importantly, they then will have a difficult time in being “*bought-off*.” The police will hate it since they won’t be able to rob people driving through their towns; and certainly the actual power behind the scenes, the Deep State does not desire it when they control the \$20 trillion dollar a year black market drug business which is the means to financing their murderous schemes; and the banks which launder the cash for the Deep State, they don’t desire it. Only the IRS desires it, but everybody, be they law abiding citizens or “*crooks*” of state do not desire it. The IRS will be abolished before any cash is rendered obsolete.

Monkey, noun:

The monkey is a primate, a biological cousin of humanity. The monkey is a primate that lives in the trees. It is a relative of the Homo sapiens which also are primates (*see* Animal). In Chinese mythology this fact was acknowledged by it being seen as an important figure of importance such as the Monkey King whose Westward Journey is the basis of storytelling. In ancient Chinese mythology, a culture replete of animals in close relationship with humans can be seen as a form of animism wherein people take the form of animals and their characteristics. It is an animal form viewed as highly intelligent and served the rulers of China. Subsequently in Chinese mythology, the monkey is a close friend of the dragon, the imperial symbol of China, and the rat, a down to earth resourceful creature (*see* Dragon & Rat).

Chinese culture views the monkey as intelligent and clever, yet gets into trouble by its own curious nature, or the poking fun of actions antagonizing authority. The monkey in the Chinese horoscope is the friend of the dragon, and the dragon is like a god, vain and powerful, but capable of assuring prosperity; and though a monkey gets into trouble by its own means of humorously

questioning evil authority, it's the noble dragon and the earthly rat that rescue him. The monkey's attitude is what is necessary of questioning people who use humor to broach the unmentionables of a society's beliefs. The monkey, with the assistance of God, the Dragon, and His earthly servant the rat, is the provocateur, the anarchist needed to "*monkey around*" while poking fun at the comical characters, politicians and technocrats that manage the crimes of state. However, a good monkey always protects good people; because the monkey "*sees no evil, hears no evil and speaks no evil*" to government voyeurs seeking to imprison the good. Yet sees the evil, hears the evil, and then speaks the truth to evil about their crimes against Nature and humanity!

Monogamy, noun:

The institution of modern marriage wherein two people, generally male-female that are legally bound to each other by a written contract in lieu of a spiritual agreement (*see* Marriage & Union). No outside lovers are allowed by the rules; but God sends potential lovers to always tempt the natural polygamous nature of people (*see* Polygamy).

In lieu of the natural urges of polygamy, why are the confines of serial monogamy so oppressive? Why must we hurt one lover to love another? Why abandon and pretend the former spurned lover does not exist? Is it because someone has to own your mind and body? Monogamy is too "*black and white*," making that definition of marriage absolute right and polygamy wrong. But, many are willing to hurt another and submit both their mind and body to an owner holding titled with a marriage contract while cutting themselves off from other lovers – placing them in Hell.

What drives this form of slavery? Idealists believe it is a type of love between two spirits, or is it love, lust for material wealth? What is love between male and female in a modern world which claims that individuals have the free choice to choose their partner? What is love, but something people unwittingly believe in to keep themselves from committing suicide because they are afraid of being alone and poor. But, truly, failed love has led to a few homicides and suicides when someone is pleasuring themselves with gluttony at another's expense.

What is a whore, but an idea requires imprisoning promiscuity as evil to marriage, and money as the moral worth of a partner; someone who foolishly deludes themselves with what they think is rational, but their feelings intuitively will gnaw away at them over the years of the labors of marriage when they marry someone they like who can provide them the money, yet spurn somebody poor that they actually love; the lover with a fervent body that ignites the other that God sent as a dagger, yet made contrary to the nature of the other. And the rational that abandon the intuitive side, they have convinced themselves with the sinful ideas of money that they are happy. But sooner or later they will divorce or live silent lives of desperation (*see* Divorce).

Monopoly, noun:

1. The control of a vital commodity by one or a few parties. In politics, the monopolization of government by bureaucrats and political parties which serve themselves at the expense of the many that labor as their slaves; that see themselves above the law. Today we are faced with virtual monopolies in the financial and communications sector which have endangered competition by "*starving out*" small business by creating entry barriers through the lack of finance and the incentive for technological innovations.

Commencing with the regime of Bill Clinton, there has been a gross neglect of the antitrust laws which were created to ensure a healthy, competitive economy shared by many; but with the neglect of these laws has led to the creation of a dysfunctional economy in the hands of a few. It was the corrupt Clinton regime that initiated the demise of the economy with political “*pay-offs*” to the banking sector demanding a repeal of the Glass-Steagall Act of 1932, an action allowed commercial banking, and insurance companies to merge and engage in previously prohibited activities such as speculative gambling in the stock markets with depositor’s money. Commercial banks owed about seven percent of all the financial instruments; that number grew to about forty percent. This situation concentrated wealth at the top, and as such banks focused their activities on gambling (investments) in the stock market while ignoring traditional activities such as lending to small business. Clearly this situation has contributed to a volatile stock market while “*starving out*” small business. In the communications sector, companies like Apple, Google, and Microsoft have dominated to such a degree that smaller companies are unable to compete. Moreover, Google and Facebook similar to the phone company ATT of the past, they have created huge social media communication platforms which control much of the Internet and its communications.

2. A board game that teaches the basics of usurious capitalism. If you were a child and did not like this game that was your moral intuition telling you this was evil. If you enjoyed the game, then most likely you are a conformist willing to oppress others for private gain.

Monotheism, noun:

The claim that there is only One Absolute Truth as to the nature of God has been a source of violence. Belief in the concept of One God, not multiple gods: e.g., the elemental gods of fire or rain. However, its expression in modern religions of Judaism, Christianity, and Islam are reactions to fear of Nature and reactions to human violence (*see Religion*). Though there may be truth in One Source titled God, human understanding of that Force is based on ignorance, and a rejection of Pagan religions, which are truer to the idea that God is Nature – something people fear, and want to control; and the pagan is more tolerant though they have suffered the unrighteous indignation visited upon them by fanatical fervency of monotheists (*see Pagan*). By reading history, the only truth that is assured, is monotheistic religions are in practice, a venal ideology that serves the state as it raises armies in need of being blessed by the church to sanction their crimes; two institutions that harness each other to mutual political end - control over humanity - the enemies of freedom.

Though monotheism claims a monopoly on One Absolute Truth, the only truth that we can claim is its penchant for violence to impose that idea. Moreover, if this claim to Truth is evidently so clear – hence valid, then why is there so much dissension within its ranks? The only achievement that these three religions can claim is the empowerment of hatred: righteous Judaism without justice in the service of unrighteous apartheid; bigoted Christianity preaching forgiveness and mercy yet in need of the condemnation of others; and the fervency of Islam devoted to a righteous God, yet with an intolerance for any spiritual expression of righteousness that superseded the fanaticism of all others. Those that claim to believe in a compassionate God, fervently war among amongst each other with the tools of genocide to clear the land of competitors. Christians worship a Jewish rabbi, but are anti-Semitic; Muslims have contempt for Christians they accuse of being infidels; and Jews and Christians are imbued with Islamophobia when Muslims forcefully challenge to their beliefs. That is just between three ideologies, for within each family

there are further warring sects at each other's throats claiming what is the truer version of a god whose only truth is violence. And the simple animist and pagans who never harmed the adherents of monotheism, they are said to be evil and killed by all three.

Monster, noun:

1. Psychologically, we are plagued by fearful monsters, nightmares of the *Id* – the elementary basis of the primitive subconscious mind; the mindless beasts, which without conscience are unleashed from the subconscious mind (*see* Psychology). People can't always remember their dreams; yet good dreams don't kill, but nightmares do. Our subconscious mind projects by creation of thought all the violence and destruction about us: i.e., the mindless primitive and its penchant for lust, hate looting and maiming others leading to our own self-destruction. The secret devil of all evil souls set loose upon the innocent. With each new frustration visited upon people, all have enraged and inflamed monsters residing in their subconscious mind; that is why we have religion and laws to rein in the impulses of the *Id*. But evidently, our lawless leaders have no conscience; their *Ids* have run amuck (*see* *Id*)!

2. Politically, evil oligarchs have constructed a psychopathic state that is a machine that has harnessed the monsters of the *Id* (*see* Psychopathic State). Anybody, or anything that threatens the egomaniacs and their nightmare empires, these mindless primitives, they will unleash the *Id* to murder anybody if disobedient to them. They are so evil that they have no self-control, power to stop their evil selves. When politicians working on behalf of the war profiteering industries justify the murdering of hundreds of thousands of children squeezed to death by economic sanctions, or blown apart by bombs, truly they are monsters: e.g., former Secretary of State for the Clinton regime, the ugly toad Madeline Albright stating that the sanctions leveled against Iraq that killed an estimated five hundred thousand children was "*worth it.*" It is said that "*violence begets violence*" – and that is true. Was it worth it when the Bush regime later invaded Iraq using ISIS troops as proxies? How Monstrous has that decision proved to be when they now control (*see* ISIS). How monstrous it has been to see the largest mass migration of refugees flooding into Europe since the Second World War (*see* Refugee). Was it economically worth the investment to invade in militarism? For those taxed like cattle that "*foot the bill*" the answer is very clear – No!

Morals, noun:

A subjective belief in what constitutes proper behaviors. Frequently, these values become the basis of unethical acts perpetrated by moral dwarfs against others. However, though morals may be relative to a particular society, there are absolute morals that most cultures share expressed by the "*Golden Rule*" of how to treat others, as you desire to be treated; and clearly, politicians violate that rule repeatedly in its wars against others; wars they would not tolerate done to them. But, that is only applicable to outsiders, because Americans oppress each other through domestic war making in the form of the War on Drugs which only serves a few moral dwarfs seeking money in their prison industrial complex. Clearly, the elites control the state by not practicing the "*Golden Rule*" on outsiders or insiders – they are – criminally immoral - the source of unethical government acts (*see* Ethics).

Moral Authority

Both Church and State are in a conspiracy claiming the authority to be the final arbiters of morality. Government with the blessings of religion determines what is moral, what is right and wrong in codified law. Hitler of Nazi Germany, Stalin of the Soviet Union, and all despots, including US presidents, nearly all have shown themselves to be moral dwarfs that claimed the

moral authority to carry out their plans. With the exception of the “*Golden Rule*” all morals are subjective, and if they are imposed by fear and threats of punishments, then one knows they are immoral. The only objective, moral law is natural law (*see* Natural Law); and all nations violate those laws – those human rights to live and think freely unmolested by the crimes of despots and or religious moral entrepreneurs (*see* Moral Entrepreneur). The US claims to have the exceptional right to enforcing international standards that embrace natural law – natural human rights; but it attempts to do this through torture, war, and assassinations; all methods used by the Nazis (*see* Nazi). But that nation has lost the claim to any moral authority when it batters and assaults human rights enshrined in its own Bill of Rights and international agreements in the same vein. When a good people cease to be great, then the nation is no longer exceptional – except exceptionally evil.

Moral Dilemma

The construction of a moral paradox is easy to understand when Monotheism, the religion of the West with beliefs and values that permeate its governments are faced with dilemmas of its own creation; rules that claim to be righteous, yet cannot function without the unrighteous sin they are opposed to. The subjective moral dilemma is a reflection of a cultural value: who, or what is more important; one would ask, “*who is more important, the mother of a son, or his wife?*” Perhaps the question really is, what is stronger, the biological bond, or the myth of love? Such is the question asked in traditional China. If a mother and wife were at the same time trapped in a river and doomed to die, and if there was only one choice, which one would the son or husband choose to save? It is a true dilemma, for truly a mother will stand by her children no matter how wrong they may be. If the mother is good and the wife bad; or the mother is bad and the wife good, then the choice is made easier. But if they are both bad, don’t make any choice, and see if fate intervenes. But if they are both good, then an impossible choice - there too maybe let fate draw the answer. If the mother were truly good, and had lived a long life, she would lay her life down for the mother of her grandchildren. But, a wife could turn bad; and even if the son turns bad, his mother most likely would stand by him with the virtues of motherhood.

Moral Entrepreneur, noun:

Once something has been determined to be a moral hazard, then self-appointed moral dwarfs – the police, zealous zombies that have a need to make another person’s business their business are empowered to seek out those that disagree (*see* Zombie); and this need to know everybody’s business extends to an entire society wanting to make other nation’s business their business as evidenced by the National Security Agency’s (NSA) need to be a voyeur spying on all. America is not the global force for good, but a phobic, puritanical society feeling itself entitled to judge others with a value system espousing virtues without ethical practices (*see* Creed, Entrepreneur & National Security Agency).

Morality, noun:

Morality is not entirely absolute, but rather relative to a particular situation; and there are always two sides to a conflict, both claiming the superior moral position (*see* Ethics). And yet when politicians, moral dwarfs claim an absolute moral stance based upon cultural beliefs, values that are frequently oppressive, government policies are so. Absolute morality defined by culture becomes the basis of subjective oppression with the repression of beliefs and values deemed “*bad*” by differing societies (*see* Evil). Arguably the basis of business, the business of moral entrepreneurship of maintaining the peace through militarist economics, is what government does as it justifies, rationalizes parasitic symbiosis of fratricidal warfare.

More, *adjective, adverb, idiom & noun:*

To have a material amount greater than what is normally required to live humanely; those who have too much rob others of their human dignity. If society is normally impoverished then more prosperity is better than less prosperity. The truth is greed is an indicator of artificial scarcity (*see Greed*). We have plenty of abundance by technological means, but the distribution is skewed in favor of those who have the money. However, though having less prosperity for the majority is more dangerous than the rich having too much; it is also true that having more for some leads to less for many because less government accountability means more government control over whose prosperity. Because of this condition, more or less, we have a state of societal mindlessness. In order to have prosperity and happiness, we need to banish artificial scarcity; by banishing oligarchs there will be less artificiality imposed misery; less corruption and more justice in abundance (*see Less*).

Morena, (*Spanish*) *adjective & noun:*

1. The skin color brown. A general distributed of mixed bloodlines among mestizos of European and indigenous ethnicities.
2. *La Morena* (Little Brown One). A name used by indigenous people of México for the “*La Madre de Dios*” (The Mother of God); in this case, Mary the mother of the historical figure Jesus (*see Jesus of Nazareth*). She is the pure servant that gave birth to the Christ, a servant of God as mentioned in the Koran (*see Islam*). It is said that Jesus is the King of the Jews and the Christ, but his mother is the Queen of the Heavens; and this queen is brown skinned (*see Queen*). It is believed, that the Virgin Mary, appeared in 1532 on a hillside to an oppressed, Christianized Indian renamed Juan Diego. The apparition left its indelible mark on a piece of cloth. This cloth is on public display at the Basilica de Guadalupe in México City, México. Though a Catholic icon, it is a different form of the ancient goddess of the Aztecs; a Christianized version of the ancient pagan goddesses of Athens, Greece, Athena, and Isis of the Nile River, the mother of god (*see Athena & Isis*).

Mormon, *noun:*

The word Mormon as explained by its founding father Joseph Smith means “*mor*” from the English word more + the Egyptian word “*mon*” for good; put together equates to “*more good*.” But it was just more evil; a carnival freak show. But that is a problem when a religion claims it is “*more good*” than the others; it leads to conflict. It is a religious cult founded in 1830 in New York by a man of verifiable questionable character named Joseph Smith. Joseph Smith was the “*The Glass Looker*,” a treasure seeker wherein he claimed he could divinely find treasure on people’s property by looking into his hat. And likewise, his disciples were con artists claiming to be “*glass lookers*” as who he used as witnesses attesting to his skills and perverted bible being legitimate. It was written during a time of popular belief in antiquities and ancient ruins that had no historical accuracy. He outlandishly claimed that the Indians were a fallen tribe and that their skin was made dark as punishment. He claimed in a fantastical tale that he was directed by an angel named Maroni to a hill where he found a buried stone box containing a book written on golden tablets on the history of an ancient people that resided in America in the 4th century A.D. though evidence exist supporting that; and somehow these golden tablets were conveniently lost. He concocted an elaborate “*fairy tale*” of Maroni, the hero and last survivor of the Nephite nation of the ancient Americas; a supposed race of white descendants of Israel that came to the Americas 600B.C. during the first Diaspora. Before his death, supposedly he was visited Jesus of Nazareth; later, after his death he resurrected as an angel and communicated with Joseph Smith.

The Book of Mormon claims to be another testament of Jesus Christ; but that is highly unlikely. The original testament can barely be affirmed as the actual words of Jesus, since He never wrote any book; and this book? Jesus was an actual historical figure; Maroni was never an actual historical figure. Yet, there is no archeological evidence of this mythical society dwelling in the Americas. In short, it's a manipulative "*fairy tale*" created by a charlatan of questionable moral character seeking to build his own empire; it is a pack of lies; a testimonial to ignorance and weak minds believing a fictitious story as being reality. In their defense they were killed and run out of the each state they traveled through in a heinous way; they were just duped followers, nice normal people that fell for the religion and way of life; but it is the duped believers - good people unwittingly make evil possible.

Religion can be bad enough when married to the power of the state, but this religion and its adherents in charge America would be too dangerous striving to establish some version of Zion on Earth. Conservative Mormons tout they believe in country, God, and family – in that order. But, that is the problem – their order; and some have extreme ideas of what that constitutes: i.e., whose notion of what a country, god, and family are? Some politicians even propose a law for mandatory church attendance as though this were the medieval times wherein all had to attend the king's church. Mitt Romney, a Mormon ran for the US presidency twice; one might conjecture why anybody would vote for a candidate that believed in, or is deceived by this tale. If one does believe in God, one might say "*thank God*" that this twit who inherited money and stupidity did not become the president. How much money does Romney give to people not of the Mormon persuasion? On the other hand, does he just suck everyone dry with his delusions of self-worth? The "*odor of goodness*" from a politician pretending to be righteous can be an overwhelming stench.

Much has been said of the supposed exemplary life styles of the Mormons: i.e., the refraining from the use of tobacco and alcohol, and illicit drugs; the practice of sexual abstinence outside traditional marriage; the emphasis on family and the attendance of church activities and its rituals; and fancying themselves as "*goody two shoes*." Yet those activities include missionary work which fosters an attitude of inner inclusion while excluding the outer world. It functions on non-thinking compliance to authority – a brand of religious fascism. It is an extreme attitude that fosters a cult mentality that emphasizes the correctness of Mormonism while all others fall short. And this is their failing which is so endemic to all religions. They are not an exceptionally enlightened lot, but share that commonality of banal conformity with other fallen religions of thinking themselves superior an indicator of a fascist mentality. It is an extreme variant of Protestantism and its emphasis of the work ethic, but despite appearances they can be "*crooks*" and bullies too. Like most self-professed Christians, their intolerant beliefs and practices are far removed from the tolerance of Jesus (*see* Jesus of Nazareth). Rather than pursuing the mendicant lifestyle of Jesus, many pursue wealth as an indicator of self-worth to God's purposes which are opposition to the petty egoism of money. And all the little white shirts and black ties will not save them from their crimes.

Joseph Smith also produced his own money which brought him into conflict with authorities; and likewise some modern Mormons do as well in their own corrupt way. There are elements within the Mormon Church that operate like a syndicate in the service of money and the state – but not God; they operate for themselves, and they operate for the CIA and the NSA which has built their new complex of evil in Salt Lake City Utah. When a demographic group has been marginalized in the past, they especially want to prove their worth to the state; and when they are given a place at the table, they are given a license to express their contempt for their fellow citizens who they had conflict in the past. They are disproportionally over represented among the

CIA ranks. Most likely a CIA or NSA agent has been an overseas missionary. And since their religion preaches that they are superior to most, they probably have tortured and murdered a few non-Christians. They come to a country as a guest, but have no problem oppressing the host.

There are 350 Mormon missionary posts overseas and young people are sent there to teach their adulterated gospels; many claim they don't want to leave the places they are sent; they claim they have learned about another culture and language which makes them good ambassadors. Yet no matter how long they stay with their host, they don't really learn the language or culture, for if they had they would realize they are "*pushing*" many falsehoods on behalf of an evil country in the guise of goodness while using an English class as the vehicle to attract the innocent and trusting; and their mission conceals an evil intent of outside control that is part of that plan. They are poor students not come to learn, but to preach nonsense while spying on others. How many actually abandon their cult and take up with the new culture, actually learn the language? How many are able to escape the "*brain washing*" and be freed by the host? ¹³⁴

Like most false Christians, they pursue wealth. Frank Gay, a Mormon, worked for billionaire Howard Hughes, he put together the "*Mormon Mafia*" composed of the many Mormons working in upper management for the infamous Hughes while he resided in Las Vegas, Nevada. After the death of Hughes, from within the bowels of the Church came a document called the "*Mormon Will*" that attempted in a conspiracy with an individual named Melvin DuMar to commandeer 470 million dollars to upper management employees, and 156 million dollars of the estate to DuMar; but though Hughes employed many Mormons, he was not a Mormon; the infamous will was rejected by the Nevada probate courts as a forgery. It was ruled Hughes died intestate and the bulk of the estate was consigned to Hughes's relatives.

Morrison, Jim (1943-1971)

Infamous prophetic poet and singer of the 1960s that represented the psychedelic revolution, a reaction to the shortcomings of modern society peddling notions of Church and State that are in contradiction to Nature. A free man who sought freedom from celebrity hood; being a sensitive artist reflecting reality in his poetry, he passed away in Paris, France from heroin use intended to relieve those troubled feelings. Like most Truth Sayers, he was targeted by the government for harassments, and thus became an expatriate. But that spirit of idealism will never die! For among the new generation are found the contemporaneous protégés of a sensitive intellectual and artistic type, the estranged from society that are found among the alienated youth of the 21st Century, they also are encountering the organized crimes of state targeting them with propaganda for use in war (*see* Kleinpeter, Justin).

Moses, (1393 B.C. - 1273 B.C.)

Name of a patriarchal, historical figure of the ancient Egypt and Israel; he is held out as a hero, but he is also a villain. He is the primary personality of the Judaic cult. He may merely be a fictitious character in a story that may never have occurred. He may also have been Egyptian. Modern Israel has been in control of biblical lands for decades, and their archeologists have failed to

¹³⁴ The author has lived in México and Asia, and everywhere he has traveled, he has encountered expatriates. But only the rabid religionists, especially Mormons were never capable of learning to see themselves through the eyes of the host; host that were always more tolerant of the unfamiliar than the Mormons that insisted on converting people to believe in a fairy tale. Because of this blind mentality, the CIA loves to use them as agents in the guise of English teachers. While overseas, the author always confirms the suspicions that the hosts have about the intentions and the logic of what these disingenuous folks preach, and who and what they represent; yet trusting, innocent Chinese are the targets, and this is why they are barred from proselytizing in China.

uncover the ancient “*deeds*” to the land that they claim is the “*promised land*” that their god deeded to the followers of Moses. History is written by those seeking approval from a ruler. And the scribes of Israel sought to immortalize their rulers. Moses was not entirely the hero of the Bible, nor was Pharaoh the villain he was made out to be. He was a rebellious member of the royal Egyptian household that committed murder and disrupted the Empire's construction projects through labor revolts (*see Pharaoh*).

Mosquito, (*Spanish*) noun:

1. Little gnat, derived from *mosca*, Spanish for fly. No other animal has killed so many people, except humans. The female, or the insect has a needle beak that like vampire drinks the blood of mammals while infecting them with viruses and malarial parasites (*see Insects*). Since the mosquito draws blood by means of injection, it makes for the perfect means of injecting populations with malaria, Dengue and Yellow Fevers, Aids, Ebola, and Zika viruses (*see Biological Weapons, Virus, & Zika Virus*).

What could go wrong with mutant mosquitoes programmed to mate with Zika carrying mosquitoes to make them sterile? Creating genetically modified mosquitoes to combat the few cases of dengue fever treated economically by a medical doctor, does not justify tampering with an eco-system. If we are in need of mosquito control, we rely on simple technologies that work with nature, not against it: e.g., drain standing water from urban environments and with the improvement of the environment, the natural elimination of pestilence through predators feeding off mosquitoes. The motive for controlling the ravages visited upon humanity by the environment such as disease is a good cause, but one without adequate thought as to creating an even larger, threatening environmental disaster – is poor, misguided science – or just the power of finance prostituting science for money.

It is obvious that there will be unintended effects on the environment affecting the public health, because once genetically modified insects are released, they cannot be recalled. On the face of it, it is a miracle when science can control malaria and dengue fever by introducing genetically engineered mosquitoes to mate with hardy mosquitoes whose offspring are infertile and whose being self-implodes. However, though this tampering with the fertility, the reproduction of swarms of mosquitoes is a clever alternative to chemical spraying, still science is tampering with a major link in the marine food chain: i.e., swarms of mosquitoes are the food for many a fish species. So, as we eradicate diseases, we may be running the risk of a chain reaction affecting other animals' ability to thrive. We ought to ask the obvious question of whether genetic engineering of the mosquito will result in a bad effect carried throughout for the food chain given the little we know of the intricacies of symbioses among animal species. Perhaps by robbing animals of their ability to survive with a shorten supply of mosquitoes will collapse the food chain. Some argue we ought to kill-off the source of malaria and dengue fever by engineering a solution to pestilence; yet we need may need antidotes when nature incorporates engineered disasters.

2. Mosquito Coast, a geographical area on the Northeastern coast of Nicaragua and Honduras where the authentic old ways of life are mixed with a bit of the new; a place where the *Sumo*, *Rama* and *Miskito* Africanized Indians and their provocative voodoo mix with Christianity of the Afro-Caribbean Rastafarians in league with the remnants of Indian tribes. Many of the Indians and descendants of black slaves of the Americas have rejected the white man's modernity project, but are still addicted to wanting to master it. Some have rejected the missionary work of Christians who claim they are saving souls for *Jesus* when in fact they are doing political work either willingly for the powerful, or unwittingly on their behalf. For the rebellious natives, fomenting

revolution as a political and cultural project is not the same as sleeping with the natives and calling it missionary work.

The imported black slaves mixed with indigenous aborigines of the Nicaragua Coast are a bit more civilized than the cobbled together Frankenstein psychologies of the urban jungle that always are fighting amongst each other. But the white man of the city desiring to steal native lands is attempting to subjected them to the treatments of menticide assimilation and now reasons the white man's way in a society that does not accept rebellious natives of any cultural persuasion, then perhaps the mission of finding a fertile queen to rule the new emerging societies ought to turn to the mashed, the scrambled Stone Age tribes and feral street kids of the urban jungles of the Third World (*see Menticide*).

Yet despite the effects of the crimes of the misguided missionary entrepreneurs, there the Stone Age tribes offer the redemptive hope of preserving one's humanity; preserving one's psychological sanity. A woman that smokes marijuana cigars and farms and fishes would be the archetype for guaranteed survival. Then people cross-pollinating the best attributes of modernity with primordial spiritual truths, then there is hope; hope if the metaphysics of the peoples of the jungles dominate the consciousness of the modern psyche. It would be best if we rode all day long in the ocean, then we could hide in the bushes like the escaped Negroes of the Caribbean sugar plantations who found sanctuary with the *Sumo*, *Rama* and *Miskito* Indian natives; we could hang-out on the tiny Caribbean islands and coastlines where we can warm each other up in carnal sins as the fertility gods would have us do. But, the price tag to recover one's humanity is a person must join the oppressed group, if they will have you and give up on institutionalized modernity and its class structures.

Animist cultures understand the relationship between nature and the spirit world which modern science denies. They were moral in defense of nature confronting the "*collateral damage*" of organized theft, rape, and murder of nature and man's place in it by a dehumanized machine society. In all the years the Indians made their way with primitive weapons, never once did they kill a man for the pleasure of just seeing him fall. Is a warrior protecting a way of life charging a mechanized army a homicidal or suicidal maniac or just a brave person of honor? Are not the *Rama*, *Sumo* and *Miskito* Indians of Central America in the 21st Century entitled to defend their social democratic societies from the being crushed by the lies of proselytizing Christians seeking to install an unethical and alien way of life onto them by committing menticide of the cultures, and through the harnessing of the greed of assimilated surrogates of capitalism working in tandem with global investors attempting to steal the rural land and develop it for personal and corporate gain? And if they defend their villages from real estate developers they are the murderers? In an earlier era, sacrificing one's self -through personal combat to defend the village or suicide so one is not a burden on it, to preserve life for the good of the species makes natural sense; but in a modern world that function of living a pro-life ethic in balanced unison with the environment has been replaced by the logic of internecine predation of modern machine like societies feeding upon each other.

Mother, *noun & verb*:

1. The role of the female determined by Nature: they are XX chromosomes. Women are the vessels that start and carry new life; yet they must produce males to do so; males are half-female and half-male in an androgynous XY chromosome set. Males are in a state of biological tension by their sharing a portion of their XY chromosomes: this is an inherent natural drive for the male Y gene to reject the dominance of the female XX gene. Men can never fully escape their mothers; so from the male point of view,

women charge a high rent for nine months lodging in the womb.

2. The idealized function of the female is to mother, to nurture life from the mud from which we are all birthed. Essentially there are two types of society: one is patriarchic, which is modern society; and the other is matriarchic, which are indigenous societies like the American Indian. The patriarchic societies of the white man are noticeably much more violent than matriarchal society. Patriarchal society is hierarchical and controlling, matriarchic society is more circular and cooperative (*see Indian, Mud & Nature*).

3. Mother Earth, Gaia, as represented by the roundedness of the turtle (*see Reptiles*). Mother is a very ancient word most likely based on the word mud as in the ancient English word "*moder*" meaning mother or mud; that which births all life forms; we are all made of mud (*see Mud*). In all the ancient mythologies, even the gods had mothers; and the mother of Jesus is the brown-skinned Queen of the Heavens (*see Morena & Queen*). The Earth is an intelligent conscious being; the planets and stars, the sun all have consciousness. We are the children of the Sun, our father, and the Earth our mother. People falsely believe that their consciousness only resides within the body; consciousness permeates throughout the Universe; it inhabits all things: such as stones, mud, water, and air all are conscious elements.

Motivation, noun:

If one wants to truly motivate somebody for either good or evil, show them cash. The Americans are masters at motivating people with either fear or anger; fear of the IRS stealing what little they have; and the anger when they do so; anger that either makes one recalcitrant to battle them, or motivates them to give up living. The Chinese motivate people by paying them in cash. Truckloads show up at the farms after the harvest has been sold. Such practices motivate the farmers to work even harder. The Chinese are all business, they like to grow money; and the Americans are all about war, they like to steal money.

That is why the World increasingly hates America and is motivated towards the Chinese who know how to make friends while the Americans make enemies; enemies of ordinary people that have to die in these wars of profiteering. When people see others labeled as terrorists yelling for revenge, yelling "*death to America*," for their towns being crushed by "*shock and awe*," their relatives dying under the rain of death; their daughters and sons being raped by soldiers protected by their crimes; then they ought to ask themselves if they also would be motivated to balance the accounts. One must ask if these crimes were not the same crimes that the Russian troops committed against German women being raped in Berlin at the end of the war; or German SS units in the field that were doing the same when they "*had a go at it*." And at the conclusion of the Second World War, were not the Americans motivated to hold Nazi and Japanese warlords accountable?

But money is the motive for war. Germany had been impoverished by the reparations leveled after the First World War, which gave rise to the motives of revenge for the poverty they suffered. Always, behind every war is a pack of evil men playing both sides against each other to either eliminate their enemies, or to make money; they are motivated by the power of money to make them masters while others are mere cattle. While politicians owned by banks give patriotic speeches to the "*stupid*," their own countrymen betray them: IBM ran the counting machines at Nazi German concentration camps; Ford, an anti-Semite, his company manufactured one third of all the trucks in the Nazi war machine; ITT was heavily invested in Messerschmitt fighter

aircraft manufacturing; and the Rockefeller family sold oil to the Nazis through their Latin American subsidiaries (*see* Nazi).

Mourn, verb:

To express an emotional feeling akin to grief; to show strong sorrow and lament for the dead in private and in public rituals (*see* Death). All societies have rituals for mourning the departure from this world of mortals for an unseen place. Societies place time periods on the length of mourning at which time all wars and conflicts were "*put on hold*" out of respect for the fallen.

The use of color in rituals is important to note. During the time of mourning, those most closely affected denoted their situation by wearing clothing of certain colors. In China, people wear the color white to denote death; in the West, they wear the color black to denote death. In the West white denotes purity and buildings are generally white; in China, authority is denoted by the color black. In the West, they bury people; in China they bury people and sweep the tombs, the graves of the dead; American Indians of the plains placed bodies on open air scaffolding; and in Hindu India, they cremate the dead (*see* Cremation).

Desecration of the final resting places is considered a crime; yet a crime that is committed by marauding armies; and when people desecrate memorials erected for the dead because they take it upon themselves to judge the dead, then we have entered a World where people tempt the gods that are the orchestrators of the theatres of wars where ideas are played out; and for this pageantry to play, innocent people are trapped by the ideas that may be good or evil; trapped by the role that the gods have assigned them. Does anybody really have a choice what side they are forced to die for? And those that fight the dead long buried rather than contest the evil of the present, then they may find their own consciousness obliterated from memory by those that would erase them for truth and morality are relative to the time (*see* Memorial).

Movement, noun:

1. The act of moving objects or persons; or the result of a process of moving an object by a particular style or means of moving.
2. The movement of sound, as in the division of a long musical piece; each movement having its own distinct tempo. The anthem for the European Union is Beethoven's 9th Symphony, 4th movement, Ode to Joy opens with a serious tone of feeling alienated with man's designs that custom has strictly divided; moving into hopeful anticipation of potentiality, and the realization of ecstatic joy of God's grand design of running with the spark of life - being a victorious hero by living a full life as a brother to all culminating in solemn awareness of these truths.¹³⁵
3. Militarily, the altering of military positions or locations of troops, equipment, ships, and planes. This has been the defining movement of history – that of armies, navies mobilizing for battle.
4. When society becomes too contentious due to bad politic, there is an evacuation of societal bowels suffering a wrenching defecation induced by the poisons that corrupt leadership forces people to consume. Usually people, a body of people in unified actions form movements around common political or religious ideologies engaged in disruptive activities to call attention to what

¹³⁵ Beethoven, Ludwig, 9th Symphony, 4th movement, *Ode to Joy* (1823).

are regarded as problems. Movements are an occurrence of the movement of the mind – a change in attitude. With an abundance of unjust economic events, and traumatizing incidents due to a mountain of unjust laws, there can be a change in attitudes towards corrupted power; the change initiated by social movements can be rapid or slow as the progress of events, the narrative or drama unpredictably unfolds. Social movements have been the only effective means by which ordinary people can collectively challenge power – power that operates in the shadows and does not give up easily. People need to stop complying with most laws, and juries in courtrooms need to start nullifying guilty verdicts by letting people go free. Yet, the government will attempt to neuter the angry mobs before they become a problem by using the media as a propaganda device, using informants being extorted, and provocateurs to commit crimes in the name of the movement to discredit it. And if need be, concoct plans to “*frame people*,” and even assassinate leaders, or look the other way while covert groups operating in the shadows do the foul deeds. But the more, the masses of good people refuse to go along, the better the probability the system of organized evil will collapse.

Mud, noun:

1. A type of compacted dirt from which all animated life is made of. Though the science of petrology would classify rocks as inanimate objects, that categorization is not factual (see Rock & Stone). From a rational view, God is the physical cosmos and humans arose from the mud – “*moder*” - the cosmic dust. All life is made of clay, which consciousness inhabits in the simplicity of plants, the innocence of animals, and the tangle of the human mind. Mother Earth, the symbol of the turtle of mythology, a truth that birthed us from the origins of the word matter; a word that originates from the old English word “*moder*,” meaning mother and or mud, is the Earth’s mud that serves as the womb from where she births life. We are all made of the same clay, yet a refined vase is not a pot to piss in - but a refined mind still intact with its feral side functioning - its natural side in touch with “*moder*.”
2. The basis of adobe mud dwellings. A building technology where one can build with their own labor a home, a life in harmony with the Earth: i.e., humans living in homes made of mud brick or rock with rectangular vaults and circular *kivas* plastered in mud. Mud and rock provide the basic global need for healthy non-toxic shelter.

Muhammad, (circa 570 A.D. - 632 A.D.)

Muhammad is the principal personality, prophet, and character in story of the Islamic cult. Muhammad was an ancient historical figure from Saudi Arabia, beloved prophet of God who was the founder of Islam; a religion to correct, or further explain what Christianity and Judaism really mean that under the misguided fell away from the Truth of God’s purpose as espoused by Moses and the actual story of Jesus as a beloved prophet. He is the last of monotheistic religions from the Middle East claiming Absolute Truth as to the nature and will of God; the final correction to the wanderings of its Judaism and Christianity that preceded it. However, this claim to Absolute Truth is a Relative Truth when it is based upon a relationship to a particular place and time. And this Truth accepts the prophets of Moses and Jesus; Jesus is the Son of Mary, he is the Christ; he performed miracles; he represents the mercy of God; yet still, he not divine, but a servant of God, and Muhammad is favored by God as evidenced by his illiterate condition blessed with the ability to author Islamic Scriptures; perhaps this claim is another story of fiction endemic to Middle East monotheistic religions: e.g., Mosses may have never existed; nor the character Jesus as portrayed in the bibles. But Muslims accept the prophet Jesus, the Son of Mary; they believe that Jesus is the Christ, a supreme anointed prophet who will be with the prophet Muhammad to battle the one eyed anti-Christ in the End Times; something which eschatologists believe is an

inevitable, apocalyptic end. Unfortunately, between the theologians and religious fanatics, they would seek to force the hand of God as to where and when this apocalyptic end will occur (*see* Eschatology, Jesus of Nazareth & Mosses).

He professed a belief in a monotheistic God. However, like all religious systems Islam is faced with the paradoxes of Omnipotent power being crippled by itself; hence the paradox of professing a merciful, just God, yet plagued by a need to coerce others into believing it (*see* Islam). Unfortunately, followers of all three monotheistic religions have committed the sin of intolerance; of being unmerciful and unforgiving of sin which is counter to God's Nature. Though Islam accuses the Christians of immortalizing a human being, Jesus a servant of God, in some sense, they too have immortalized Muhammad by making him too iconoclastic, and this has committed by those who would murder in the name of God – clearly sins against a forgiving and merciful God.

Multilateral Institutions, noun:

There are 201 nations and political entities on the Earth; and like small sea vessels bumping into each other, there needs to be international laws administered via multilateral international institutions that all agree to follow, even if the rules don't support self-referential ambitions for global power over the other nations; this is necessary if there is to be order in the World. This why the US needs to follow international law by not interfering in other nations, if it demands that China not interfere in the legal claims of other nations; follow international laws so others do likewise. China has ratified international maritime treaties, yet disrespects that agreement in its dubious claims for control of the entire South China Sea (*see* South China Sea). In the past, and ever more so today, the US and European powers saw themselves as missionaries with the right to lecture others on obeying the rules; and now China insist by means of economic and military threats to coerce other nations to agree to her aggressive expansion outward onto the seas. In effect, China far from its own backyard is trying to annex waters immediately in the front yards of Philippine and Vietnamese territorial claims; claims more in keeping with maritime treaties (*see* Global Straits & Ocean). Both these super powers share one thing in common: they only abide by and enforce these rules if it benefits them. But multilateral institutions representing the politics of nations may be something of the past when corporations under multilateral trade agreements will essentially come to usurp the power of sovereign nations.

Murder, noun & verb:

Americans never say they could "*murder a sandwich*," although Americans will say, "*I would [or could] kill for a sandwich [steak/piece of chocolate etc.].*" Language conveys a social psychology. Americans kill for many things as evidenced by its history of constant war making as seen in its national symbol the Eagle; a bird of prey that carries arrows in one claw rationalized as peacemaking symbolized by the olive branch of peace in the other claw (*see* Eagle). Some might speculate that the English mind deludes itself with trying to justify murder as a rational killing: e.g., killing for national security interests - though thousands of innocent people are murdered, these victims are then dehumanized by the label "*collateral damage*" sanitizing the ghastly rationalized reality assuaging a guilty conscience troubling the mind with the conflict that killing is a sin – immoral murder.

What kind of government routinely murders children with its armies and police? And why cannot the good Americans in society get these crimes to stop and the war criminals on trial? Obviously, it is a society that has been rendered a very sick one by miscreant leadership! Most people are ok, but only a few brave ones openly contest it; and a few cowardly ones actually support

it; and many that know better are cowards that say nothing; and the majority is just stupid. Yes it is a class issue; but more importantly, it is a social psychology question of routine, thoughtless murders of children by a psychology of brutes – the police and military; the very socio and psychopaths the innocent need to be protected from. But it is true, that capitalist societies are more prone to victimizing children than socialist societies. This is just the tip of the iceberg of thousands of children murdered in wars by the US led by people with common decency. It is grotesque that leaders never even acknowledge these ghastly crimes of mutilated armless and legless children's bodies. And now, the “*Messiah of Change*,” Obama has changed the denial of this charge of infanticide – he openly murders children with drones. American institutions and their cowardly leaders truly need to be put in a court docket and sentenced to termination for what they have done to the innocent.

People do not want to believe that the government murders to cover-up its crimes, but the Deep State routinely does so. Deputy Director of Emergency Services of the New York City Housing Authority, Barry Jennings was trapped inside World Trade Center building 7 (WTC) on 9/11, he claimed explosives blew up the lobby; he died two days before the release of National Institute of Standards and Technology report which contradicted Jennings eyewitness account. Investigative journalist Michael Hastings reported to his family he had stumbled upon “*a big story*,” perhaps the Pentagon’s psychological operations against Congress, he died in a fiery car crash which was suspected of being a remote control take-over by a sinister force. Compounding insult to injury, his body was cremated without family permission. Radio show host, a strong critic of government, William Cooper was shot down by plainclothes police who claimed they were acting on an anonymous complaint of him drawing a gun on somebody. Demolition expert, Danny Jowenko, claimed WTC 7 building was a controlled demolition, like Michel Hastings, he also died in a mysterious car crash. Dr. Nicholas Gonzalez, he exposed the truth about vaccines being poisonous, he died of a sudden heart attack. FBI Investigator, Ted Gunderson, investigator of pedophilia rings, believed the chemicals sprayed over the skies was a depopulation program, he died of arsenic poisoning. Hawaii Health Department Director Loretta Fuddy had knowledge of the dubious birth certificate details of Barack Obama, she died in a mysterious plane crash. Republican party Information Technologist, Michael Connell, tied to the 2004 presidential election fraud in Ohio, a state Kerry won, but given to Bush, he died in a mysterious plane crash before he was give a deposition of the fraud in a lawsuit. Major William Podgorski, investigating what some believe was a staged event of the Sandy Hook shooting incident, he suddenly dropped dead after stumbling upon troubling information. Soldier Pat Tillman, a star athlete realized that the Pentagon was a corrupt institution, and shared this view with the public, he was ambushed in an execution style murder, yet the Pentagon lied and said he died by enemy fire. The entire Seal Team Six involved in Obama’s fake Bin Laden raid and capture was killed when the helicopter was blown out of the sky.

Obviously, there is no honor and justice in a modern society that has grown indifferent, but in the very ancient villages of the past, justice was the glue that held the tribes together. In the old days of honor, where truth reigned, before the rise of the modern, uncivilized world, ancient tribal chiefs would turn miscreant, severe evil doers that had killed without cause over to the members of the family for appropriate punishment; a mild word for severe twisted acts deserving whatever treatment they determined as just, be it death or slavery, or even forgiveness. It was a practical, more just way, than a system robbing people of their nature right to justice; a system thwarting one's dignity to act intuitively on the natural right to bring balance to a world out of balance.

If honor and dignity reigned, such a solution would to be applied to war criminals and racketeers like the Clintons, Bush-Cheney,

and Obama whose cavalier acts are those of psychopathic miscreants who have murdered many while enriching themselves at the expense of the dignity of many. Yet who or what village ought they be turned over too for justice? Perhaps we ought to turn to the ancient wisdom of Hammurabi of Babylon who settled such affairs that disrupt the peace by practicing “*an eye for an eye.*” Since Hillary Clinton, the key player in destroying Libyan society with murder, who thought it “*funny*” that Gaddafi of Libya was sodomized by a knife, and beaten to death by a lynch mob sponsored by the US, perhaps she ought to be released into the sodomizing hands of a lynch mob in Syria. And since Bush and Cheney lied for their “*little dirty war,*” which killed American soldiers and Iraqis, they ought to be tortured, and hanged by a lynch mob like their former ally Saddam Hussein of Iraq; and since Barack Obama insists he has the right to murder US citizens, he ought to be detained without due process and executed by a drone.

Mushroom, noun:

Mushrooms are a type of fungus that can be consumed as food or consumed as the means to an enlightened metaphysical experience of the senses. Hallucinogenic mushrooms (psilocybin) are an ancient key to unraveling the human psyche. Shamans in the jungles have known of the power “*hongos*” for tens of thousands of years, and use them to perceive the binding forces of the Universe – to pierce the veil of contrived human madness – the constructed psyche of plasticity (see Hongos). All good things of the Earth co-evolved in a symbiotic relationship with humans have been made illegal. By transcending material limitations with mushrooms, the expanded consciousness reflects that of Nature; that is, the nature of the unseen psychic world: i.e., stimulates extrasensory perception; enabling the mind to become telepathic and clairvoyant taking humanity beyond their five senses.¹³⁶

Anything that unleashes the power of the psyche to perceive insights, the baboons of government will attempt to crush with their instruments of ignorance - guns, cigarettes, and booze; and if need be arrest. The power to unravel the truth of how disturbed humanity has been rendered illegal is clearly seen when the modern world has made consuming Nature’s consciousness illegal. Cigarettes and alcohol are legally empowered by a criminal mindset called a modern capitalist; and these drugs are affiliated with artificial, plastic psychologies addicted to the poisons of alcohol and pharmaceuticals (see Magic, Peyote, Psilocybin & Plant).

Music, noun:

Musical forms reflect the social psychology of a given culture in a given time period. Classical music reflects the aristocracy and societies of Europe. Contemporaneous musical forms of the 20th century are based on localized, folk music of various cultures. For students of both political and cultural life that fate motivates, objects of educational neglect, yet with more promise than ever before, remember the World is always changing; but still in need of ethical, balanced leaders; an ancient ideal practiced, but still in development for contemporaneous society. Know society by studying the humanities – the cultural arts, the key to understanding where we come from, where we are now, and where we possibly could go. Music is political and cultural: e.g., during the Second World War between Germany and the Soviet Union – between fascism and communism, during the height of battle folk based classical music such as Russian composer Tchaikovsky was blared out against German composer Beethoven. And in America, rock and roll was a reaction by youths to war policies fabricated by the old.

¹³⁶ Newland, John, *The Sacred Mushroom*, One Step Beyond, ABC Films, Episode 79, Season 3 (1961).

We know a society, past or present by its arts. Much of this music was a reaction to a highly repressed and command and controlled oriented society engaged in the profanities of war. Today's music reflects a vulgar and "dumb down" society; a plastic war making society of manufactured "fake" disturbed personas in the arts and political realms. Rather than a creative reaction to these social facts, contemporary music largely is a reflection of it: alienated anger without self-reflection or social critiques; pathologically disturbed, fake lip synch singers who are not artist, can't carry a tune; but are products of manufactured fakery from a corporation catering to those who barely question realities, yet suffer from them. It is true that the hippie generation were musically the most creative, but they also became the most corrupt in that they changed from radically challenging the system to embracing the system – and now their children despise them for it.

Contemporary society has degenerated, descended into the lower depths of uneducated people educated in cynicism, sarcasm and dysfunctional coping strategies not entirely assuaged by pharmaceutical drugs. This neglect is reflected in a more crude and callous society, and contemporary, mechanistic music is not authentic art, it's without, or with a fractured heart is an indicator of that reality. We still live in, and with crudity, but know that the classical, refined arts, more than rational political ideas, or crude, alienated trash passing as art will move people to constructive action. In contrast, contemporaneous musical forms reflect a barbarian society wherein music motivates apathetic alienation (*see* Art).

Música, (Spanish) noun:

Spanish word for music. A series of continuous sounds put together in a discernible pattern; a beat, a rhythmic continuous sound; perhaps the primordial basis of authentic communication between people expressing emotions. Music reflects both indigenous and European roots in Latin America cultures: the various forms are a combination of Indian and European forms: Mayan and Andean musical forms and in the Caribbean salsa and merengue.

Mycology, noun:

The science of studying and growing various types of fungus and mold spores with the intentions of producing an edible product, both for sustenance, and medicinal psychotropic uses of psilocybin (*see* Mushroom). Fungus is a very special element of the terrestrial environment, for without funguses, the soils would never be replenished by their activities that break down the rotting organic materials required to enrich the soils in order to give life to new plants. Some people grow marijuana for a living, but that takes far too much space and is easily detectable by the intolerance of the state. However, the production of psilocybin is easily hidden from the evil eye of the state, and can be a lucrative service to the enlightened community.

Mythology, noun:

Ancient mythological stories speak of the human psyche and its relationship to a greater truth termed God. Being anthropomorphic, they reflect virtuous and villainous human qualities. The Universe is created by the magic of a series of procreations found in the explanatory myths providing answers to questions of the psychological nature of humanity encountering the trials and tribulations of living, and the nature of the Universe governs those tribulations (*see* Universe); the final lesson to be learned is the inevitable tribulation of death, the irrevocable separation from each other (*see* Death). The mythological heroes show the way to transcend these tribulations by honoring the gods, loving one's family, and defending the innocent from evil.

It is the ancient, creative minds of poets, musicians, artists and in particular philosophers of a given culture that invent myths, to give meaning to life's paradoxical complexities; humanity must have purpose besides mere survival, or it will not flower into a cultural renaissance. Myths along with speculative philosophy, both in tandem explain, and clarify abstract ideas more or less in a rational manner bordering on the scientific; this early form of scientific theorizing helped answer the nature of the life force within people. They explain the unquantifiable aspects of physical existence dealing with the unseen world of gods and spirits (*see Philosophy*). Myths are timeless unlike particular historical events. They may contain an implicit moral, but it seeks not to impose that moral; and we need rational morals to organize society around given the near mythological, idealized qualities of either virtue or vice that battle for the human heart; and that battle provides the mythologized meaning of human existence.

Cultural stories are myths and legends help us to remain strong, stoic to our moral duties in the face of harsh realities. There are always heroes and villains in stories, and in modern societies no less is true. It has been said "*no good deed goes unpunished*," and that is true with the story of the Greek god Prometheus; he suffered by the hand of Zeus for empowering humans with the knowledge of fire which made Humanity less dependent upon the gods (*see Fire & Prometheus*). But there are other gods that will help man, particularly female goddesses that like intelligent men such as the ancient goddess Athena of ancient Greece; she liked "*cunning*" men like Odysseus that did whatever was required to survive, because she too was "*cunning*" when surviving the politics of Mount Olympus where the capricious whims of Zeus ruled (*see Athena & Odysseus & Zeus*).

It is partially true that people are nothing without the divine will of the gods, but are something when helped by the capricious interventions of battling gods; and since the gods are predictable in being capricious, then a rational man will take independent action, yet still petition the "*gods to help those who help themselves*," particularly if performing a heroic deed that requires God's help to achieve a noble purpose (*see Hero*). Tales of virtues are found in all cultural stories: e.g., Mafatu of ancient Polynesian culture mastering his own fears of Nature; King Arthur of ancient Britain whose legions defended the powerless against evil; and Hector of Troy who honored the gods, loved his family, and defended the children and women of his country. Stories such as these remind us that we are all reliant on God to give us some sense of purpose, or we have a meaningless life; for man is nothing without the gods (*see Arthur, King, Hector of Troy & Mafatu*).

All prayers are paradoxically answered by the gods. In Chaucer's Canterbury Tales the Knights Tale is a story of how the gods operate in affairs of battle and love. There were two cousins, Palamon and Arcite, both imprisoned by the Theseus King of Athens. One day the cousins, from their prison saw the Princess Emily, the sister of the Athenian king; both fell in love with her at first sight. Later the King exiled Arcite, and Palamon escaped. The two cousins then engaged in private combat and the winner would take Emily. However, the king came upon this private contest and ordered it to cease. He then ordered the two contestants to return in one year with one hundred warriors apiece, and that battle, to be witnessed by all would determine the winner. Being in an age where knights honored the gods, Arcite prayed to Mars for victory, Palamon prayed to Venus to make Princess Emily his wife; and Emily prays to the goddess of the moon, Diana to remain unmarried, or marry the one who truly loves her. One year later, the two cousins and their knights battled valiantly. Palamon was wounded by one of Arcite's men, and was unhorsed. The king then declared the contest to be over. Arcite won, but the Greek Titan Cronus, known as Saturn, the god of wealth and time, intervened, mortally wounding Arcite when his horse threw him off, then falling on him; as he dies, he tells Emily to marry

Palamon, because he would make a good husband. Palamon and Emily marry, and thus the gods fulfilled all three prayers.¹³⁷

It is claimed by the non-thinking that Humanity has always been sinful – but is that true when the ways of sin are learned by the innocent from our corrupted, immoral, and psychologically disturbed elders. Humanity has become an ill, masochistic creature bound through sadism to hurt itself; and like a parent, God is always coming to us, as was the case with Prometheus, who gave humans the knowledge of fire to help them ward off the cold and predators of the night. But Prometheus was punished by the god Zeus for loving man because perhaps he feared that knowledge of fire would end up killing humanity as in forging weapons of metal, or worse - atomic bombs (*see* Zeus); and clearly knowledge [of fire] has not freed humanity, but ensnared its innocence in the arts of violence intended to kill (*see* Fire).

It is in the ancient mythology of India we find the root word and idea of a God come to save humanity from its own fears and sins: of harnessing knowledge to the dark arts of murder: i.e., what we refer to as the Christ derived from the Greek word “*Christos*,” its origins are found in the primary God Krishna pronounced “*Kristas*.” Mythological stories of resurrections were a common theme in the ancient world; and in some sense, all people are able to resurrect their lives, continue their lineage through their children. In ancient Egypt, each year the Nile River recedes a bit, and then floods the plains with fertile soils for yet another year of renewed life. It was believed that the flood of the river were the tears of the goddess Isis crying for her dead husband Horus. Isis the Egyptian goddess, the ideal wife and mother was worshipped throughout the ancient Greco-Roman world; she was the precursor to the narrative of Mary, the Mother of Jesus of Nazareth. Her name means throne; she lay with her deceased husband, Osiris and then birthed the kingly god Horus; and it is this symbol of Horus sitting upon the lap of his mother that is identical to Jesus, the Prince of Peace sitting on the lap of his Mother Mary.

Uniformed people believe the story of the Christ as a compassionate God is unique in contrast to the ancient pagan gods that were hostile, indifferent, or at best were capricious in their treatment of humanity, a reflection experienced by people petitioning the gods for relief from realities. Yet, the capriciousness of the gods was malleable, because the gods did help those they favored. Humans were denied eternal life, but even the Christian God seems capricious in setting forth terms required for eternal life – one must accept the Roman mythical version of Jesus – or go to Hell. But that was a myth perpetrated by the early Christian Church co-opting competing myths. The ancient god of the wide-open pastures and light, Mithras of Persian origins, is an identical story to the Christ since the Church incorporated the religious rituals and important days associated with Mithras: i.e., the use of bread and wine in rituals and the adoption of December 25th, the Winter Solstice as the day that the Roman Sun god *Sol Invictus* (Unconquered Sun), sunlight starts its six month ascendancy over darkness. They did this because Mithras, also like Jesus was a savior figure that offered eternal life after death. Jesus it is claimed is the son of God, a ray of light in a dark World, and likewise Mithras the son of the sun god, was known as the lord of light; and like the sacrificial killing, the bloodletting of the bull, the crucifying of the Christ upon the Roman cross was a human sacrifice that the gods would have demanded. People may think that a Supreme Being incarnating as a human is the myth of wishful thinking in the face of no evidence. Yet, to reject that which is not seen is an indication of a lack of understanding that humans and their instruments of observation, telescopes and microscopes are limited to that which only human senses can see, hear, smell, taste and touch.

¹³⁷ Chaucer, Geoffrey, *Canterbury Tales* (1387- 1400). Special Edition for Young Readers, *The Canterbury Tales*, selected and adapted by A. Kent & Constance Hieatt. Illustrations by Gustaf Tenggren. A de Luxe Golden Book, Golden Press, NY (1961).

Nightmare Narrative

Name, noun & verb:

1. To name an object, and idea or person based upon an attribute; all nouns are names for a thing, a concept or theory, a place or person.
2. It has been said when telling a story or investigating a crime or scandal that *"the names have been changed to protect the innocent."* However, that is not entirely true because innocent or good people want to be named as the hero of the story. It ought to actually be said that *"the names of the guilty have been changed."* The names of the guilty powerful have been changed to protect them from the truth of their crimes; and if a person tells the truth about their crime or scandalous behavior, they will be sued for written libel or verbal slander, because the laws are written for their protection.

Narrative, noun:

A particular mythical storyline or the language used to convey an idea or an emotional feeling. Most narratives in government documents sanitize oppressive reality that cover-up the crimes of the powerful, or government negligence. They are clinical narratives that claim the economy is in good shape, versus a raw, vernacular description of an event contrary to official fables of government narratives - lies. A nightmare narrative that is truthful is a more apt description of the mythical American dream.

All societies have narratives that embody the natural environments that shaped both language and culture. The American narrative requires the self-sufficient values of agricultural England and the experience with self-assertions through language. These assertions were first expressed in the *Magna Carta* demanding more autonomy from a king that arbitrarily exercised decisions in lieu of established law that all must follow (*see Magna Carta*). However, paradoxically, self-sufficiency, the basis of freedom are reactively reinforced by a puritanical, conformist psychology at odds with individual deviations from the narrative exercising their assertions: e.g., patriotism in defense of America requires the suppression its own constitutional guarantees of freedom by those that contest mislabeling of other nations, ethnicities and their religions as the enemies of America.

The foundations of the social order upon which modern institutions evolved from was a result of the conflict between church and state battling for control over the loyalties of the social order. That is why, despite claims to being secular, the state needs the blessings of religious authorities to validate their agendas as a means to propagandize people in supporting state agendas. The relationship between the adoption of Christianity religion as a tool of war in support of the state - the legacy of the Roman Empire - were manifested in forms of authoritarian fascism that still makes its presence felt in America; a stage upon where European narratives are played out (*see Roman Empire*). Analogous to ancient Rome, America grew to a colossal size because it perceived foreign societies as threats to the self-defense of Western civilization; so, the American psyche, reminiscent of Rome invades all surrounding frontiers as assurances to securing its *"national security"* that requires ever more natural resources as it expands. Being both and *"keen on"* the Roman Empire, the American empire carries a war eagle in its symbolism found on dollar bills, and flag staffs; and like Rome, has its Senate threatened by a Caesar; its corrupt tribunal courts of injustice; all embodied in magnificent temples build by the slaves of the empire: e.g., underpaid laborers, prison labor to the benefit of corporate estates.

Narcissistic-Personality, *noun & psychiatric term*:

America is a narcissistic society that emphasizes the narcissistic individual at the expense of society that eventually results in a disservice to the self. One of the characteristics of the narcissistic personality is an element of a sadistic person in need of hurting others since the individual loathes him or herself. This extreme imbalance gives rise to a cult of narcissistic personalities that are the basis of personality disorders, or the borderline-personalities in need of therapy. There is no real balance between the individual and society though the individual is embedded within society (*see* Borderline-Personality & Celebrity).

NATO, *acronym for North Atlantic Treaty Organization*:

A mercenary military organization comprised of the US, Canada and Western Europe that functions for the United States and its drive for World dominance. Originally, it was created to counter the threat of a Soviet Union invasion of Western Europe, but that threat has long since deceased. After the collapse of the Soviet Union, the United States entered into an agreement with Russia, not to expand NATO to Russia's borders, but that agreement was broken by the Americans as they immediately started to expand NATO. Russia has realized, based on history, that the US has never honored an agreement they enter into. They have no integrity!

NATO functions as a mercenary force (*see* Mercenary). It represents the militaries of both North American and Europe; arguably the white people of the planet that have appropriated the mantel of morality as though all other races, cultures of other societies are the bad guys; but most white people are also victims of the evil few evil that manipulating them by the fear of being overwhelmed by refugees from war zones. NATO represents not the interest of the people, but the interests of corporations and banks. The key to global peace is to disassemble NATO, which would neutralize the insanities of US policy in its drive to dominate Russia and China (*see* World Pace Plan). NATO is a cover for the US to invade, murder and plunder small countries, but taking on Russia and China is quite another proposition which they cannot possible win. The key to thwarting a war mentality is for Greece, Italy and Spain to default on the debts to the German and Dutch banks, reinstate their own currencies, follow the British lead, and withdraw from the European Union, then enter into economic cooperation with the economic consortium of the BRICS nations (*see* BRICS). If these southern European nations reinstate their ability to survive and prosper, then the European Union and the NATO are finished; and maybe there will be some peace in this World from the criminality of the Americans.

Natural Law, *noun*:

The American Indian understood the biological and spiritual laws of Nature, understood the scared, the divine by observing Nature. Indigenous cultures observed how plants and animals co-existed to help each other; they observed poisonous plants how near about them was fairly devoid of other plants and animals (*see* Plants); and likewise people who are poisonous are devoid of people in their lives. By observing Nature, they saw that life was a circle; that the planets and the Sun were round and that the Nature of these orbs moved in cycles such as the four seasons of the year (*see* Cycle). They know that Nature is a circle with two halves the Sacred Feminine and the Sacred Male in balance seeking not control, but consensual cooperation. Native Americans understood that the Constitution was entirely based upon sacred natural rights in unison with Nature; apolitical model drawn from the Iroquois Confederacy of six tribes which was based on consensus of goals, not raw power seeking to control impulsive human Nature to be free; control by attacking the enemy of evil, Natural Law and any human expression of it (*see* Constitution).

Evil controls with the vertical power of squatting on good life; a linear logic that has pervaded nearly every institution: religions that have a god squatting on man; and institutions that control access to power above others. Evil men live in fear that others want this power also; so, they have police and armies to squat on individuals and whole societies. That which is evil seeks to control to gain power and as such has the need to know everything.

"You have nothing to fear, if you have nothing to hide," a phrase attributed to Nazi propagandist, Dr. Goebbels, is indicative of the state acting entitled to violate the natural right to privacy. Governments believe they are the givers of laws to determine human behavior, but God gives humans natural laws of freedom to govern natural behaviors – to live freely unmolested by government of fascist, communist, or constitutionalist persuasion; to live freely in voluntary relationships, as anarchists believe (*see Anarchy*). Sir Thomas More (1478 – 1535) of England stated that *"no temporal man may be the head of spirituality,"* though the historical record of church and state have tried to make it so by imposing man's laws over natural law. As God is perfectly free – we are perfectly free to remain silent. It may be true in a utopian world, but not in the hellish world of fallen humanity (*see Utopia*).

Thomas More warned of prosecutors and courts disregarding the law in order to secure convictions, which have turned the law into a weapon rather than a shield for the people. Sir Thomas More, a renaissance humanist lost his life in a confrontation with King Henry VIII over his refusal to speak about the king's divorce. The law was, and still is, *"qui tacet consentire videtur"* - he who (is) silent is seen to consent. More never spoke denial of the king's acts towards that end; he merely stood on his natural right to remain silent, which no majority of vociferous ideologues can compel to speak; and being a lawyer, he understood that by his silence; his enemies had to construe that he consented to the king's acts.

Yet the idea that one must speak in public, is contrary to the natural right of the privacy of the mind; by remaining silent, it is the right for a mind to freely think without being forced to publically swear an oath of allegiance to a king, a political ideology, or government. Conversely, freedom of thought and expression is a natural right that no majority can silence. Yet when a person stands on their constitutional right to maintain silence, still others would construe this silence as either denial or consent of an issue or policy. The public may construe silence according to its lack of writs, but courts must construe according to constitutional law; and the government cannot overturn natural liberty.

Natural human rights are both general and hence individualized; and people cannot vote away the natural rights of others. Rather than assaulting natural rights, by stealing the fruits of an individual's labors, personal property and liberty, the government is obligated to general rights by protecting individual personal freedoms and private property. Yet, government does not serve the general welfare of society, but harnesses the collective economic power of most to support a narrow constituency built around its inter-locking institutions: i.e., powerful money served by an army of technocrats (*see Technocrat*). Animals are free to wander; they are only constrained by their own physiological limitations developed in unison with the environment. Similarly, freedom to think and act naturally lies in everybody's instinctual hearts, but the dialectical nature of physics demands that the thesis of *Freedom* be compelled to stand up against its anti-thesis – *Tyranny* (*see Dialect*).

Nature, noun & idiom:

It is advised by grammarians not to capitalize the noun Nature, but such a view ignores the fact that Nature is the very essence of existence. Yet that was so advised because Christian clerics birthed in a time of patriarchal control imposed a proscription against it in order to stamp out pagan Nature worship. They seek to squat on Nature as though it were an evil thing - yet an environment that Creator brought forth as one large circle of interdependent life constantly being recycled (*see Cycle*). God is best expressed by the symbol of a circle, not a linear line that ends in darkness. There is no need for ancient bigotry in modern literature because it is a proper noun, and ought to be capitalized when used to refer directly to the origins of our own Nature; however when used as an idiom as to the quality of nature within humanity, or of things in general the speaker or writer does not have to capitalize it since this [human] nature is largely formed by insignificance of man to each other – made so by the logic of linear, vertical control that seeks to enslave those that would desire the power that ensnares them. Since recorded human history is strewn with violence, religions as we know them are reactionary; they were reactions to the patriarchal logic, which created a social environment for the thirst of power and the violent means to control any rivals.

The American Indian understood the laws of Nature, that all life is an interconnected circle; they knew this by observing Nature; they, along with other indigenous societies, mislabeled as primitive, observed that the Moon, visible planets, and the Sun are round. With the exception of Nature religions, the animist, unfortunately, most of the World's religions, myopically label [Mother] Nature as the source of evil or pain; that is why women are viewed as a source of temptation; they are the primary vehicle of creating the life form. Nature, or the female is also affiliated with another demonized creature – the snake; a reptile that came to be associated with evil – with knowledge. In the Old Testament, a reactionary document that posed God as a male in total control, having knowledge of Nature and its true essence was considered dangerously sinful. Being a patriarchic society, the males excused the ignorance of Adam, and blamed the female and the reptile (*see Reptiles*). In this Christian view, Nature is seen as Profane in contrast to the Sacred; or Heaven versus Hell (*see Animism, Profane, Religion & Sacred*).

Viewing Nature in both scientific and spiritual terms is the secret to human survival and prosperity (*see Religion and Spirituality*). The ancient Egyptians new of this idea: i.e., it is speculated that the Great Pyramids there were not burial mounds, but large energy machines (*see Pyramid*). Given our physical condition, which gives the appearance of being separate distinct entities removed from other life forms in the environment, quantum physics has demonstrated that we are suspended in an ocean of vibrating sub-atomic particles; all these are connected together. The key to human prosperity is free and abundant energy released from the environment all about us; with the release of this energy will comes the means to power technologies which will grow prosperity (*see Energy*). But this not only a scientific issue, but a political issue involving ethics, and the system now has no ethics when a few control limited resources based on old obsolete technologies of power generation, and they want to keep it that way by obstructing scientific breakthroughs. This economic system has reached a point of resource and moral exhaustion.

NAZI, acronym for National Socialist Party of Germany:

A new generation of National Socialists has taken over the American state; Nazi Germany is where the modern American model of state was pioneered and then transplanted to the United States. Adolph Hitler admired the Americans in how they dealt with the American Indians; his concentration camps were modeled on the American Indian reservation. Most of his techniques were

already pioneered by the Americans and their genocidal treatment of the Indians (*see* Indian & Reservation). The ideas of a New World Order is an old European idea of controlling revolutions: e.g., Napoleon instituted the first large scale state that usurped power from the revolutionaries and ordinary people that crushed royal control; tiring of instability, all people were governed by a universal civil and criminal code; with the demise of the reconstituted royal households upon the completion of the First World War, Adolph Hitler attempted it again as a socialist enterprise in union with capitalism, but for those of Germanic blood. Hitler borrowed most ideas for his racial policy of exterminating people from the Americans in their Indian wars (*see* Reservation).



Ill. 15: Homeland Nazis

Practices of Nazis are universally bounded together through money and culture; relationships continued during the war with the Rockefellers providing oil to the Nazis through their Latin American subsidiaries; the IMB Corporation provided the counting machines and employees working the concentration camps; ITT was heavily invested in the Messerschmitt fighter aircraft company; Henry Ford, and anti-Semite, his firm manufactured one third of all German troop transports; and of course, American investments in Germany were off the bombing lists. Banks run the world, not governments: i.e., Chase and Union Banks helped the flow of finance; and the Swiss banks received a six percent commission for moving Nazi assets out of Germany during and after the war to South America. This done by the Dulles brothers; Allen Dulles who was stationed as an OSS station chief in Switzerland; the same brothers implicated in the murder of John F. Kennedy (*see* Kennedy, John F.).

Hitler thought the Aryan superman, the *Übermensch*, the German soldier, like the Nordic god Thor wielding his mountain crushing hammer could relentlessly slaughter all non-Germans into submission by hammering them with guns (*see* Superhero). But though he failed, the US picked up the hammer and continued where he left off: i.e., World domination; and the best place to start is securing the "*fatherland*," in case renamed the "*Homeland*." George Bush initiated this securing by illegally spying on dissenters to his illegal wars that employed torture. Obama cemented these policies of spying on citizens by adding his own twist – the right to disappear citizens into indefinite detention, and even murdering them without constitutional due process.

Now, like the citizens of Nazi Germany, one must believe and practice that "*you have nothing to fear, if you have nothing to hide*," a phrase attributed to Dr. Goebbels, the Nazi propagandist. Like Article 48 of the Weimar Republic in Germany invoked by the Nazis to sweep people off the streets, Obama has decided that he and any president can also pursue the same course action by mere Executive Orders holding citizens indefinitely, and killing them without trial under Article Two of the Constitution, and the Espionage Act of 1917; unconstitutional acts as they apply to citizens in a gross violation of constitutional guarantees of due process of law of being openly charged with a crime and placed on trial before a jury of their peers. These acts essentially have abolished the Bill of Rights afforded citizens (*see* Article Two of the US Constitution & Espionage Act of 1917).

The importation of this fascist logic was made possible because large portions of American society are fascist, and the American Nazis that financed Hitler prior to the war brought over nearly all the Nazi scientists to create and enhance the new American military industrial complex (*see* Cabal & Conspiracy). Martin Bormann, the Secretary of the German Nazi Party understood modern economics; he negotiated with the American bankers and corporations to invest in Germany. Though the Nazis and their

war eagles lost to the allied powers in 1945 and bringing the Second World War to an end, their legacy took root and flourished in the United States Today, contemporary fascism draws its roots from its own historical experiences of colonists conquering a continent by means of killing the Indians with a bible, gun and a bottle of whiskey; the Napoleon Code universalizing law across all states; economic, racial and religious ideas that formed the political economy of the German Nazi state and its control over engineering societal institutions by coercive means of rulemaking: i.e., turning the economy from one of many small businesses in the hands of the citizens over to large scale corporations drowning them out and capitalist war industries feeding off the state; with the transformed economy, creating the welfare of state of making formerly independent people now dependent upon the state; expanding the security state engaged in spying and conducting surveillances on the population to control opposition; and lying to the people and using false threats to the nation to launch wars of geo-political domination.

Nazi Germany, its ambitions to be the eagle of imperial power failed; but America is a fascist rule making machine governed by finance and corporate war profiteering which controls the policies and the end uses of the instruments of the state: e.g., the Office of the President, controls the choices of who is elected Fuhrer: e.g., George Bush, and now Obama, the new Fuhrer "*want to be*," and other war criminals that dream of world dominance in the 21st Century, are bad copies of a bad original. However, this "*Amerika Über Alles*" – translated as "*America Over All*" was instituted from Obama, the house hand for the masters above. Obama is the mask that covers the "*hidden hands*" controlling the state; he merely manages the agenda by means of an iron fist.

The rise of the Bush political dynasty and Hitler regimes, their stories eerily are much the same in their reactive need to adopt fascist measures to maintain the social order based on intentional fears. There are endless similarities: both came to power without a democratically majority of the vote. Both used false flags to launch dictatorships cemented in place by war: Hitler burning down the Reichstag, and Bush's involvement in the 9/11 conspiracy – both incidences were excuses to totally take over and place the government on the path of endless war. Both created legislation supposedly to protect the people – the German Enabling Act and the US Patriot Act; and both created a national police force – the Gestapo and Homeland Security. Both created an executive branch operating "*above the law*" - and both had capitalist cronies milking the government. Both instituted concentration camps for torture and disregarded international laws. Both relied on a media under government control to feed the public propaganda that Germany and now America are the victims, not the world being victimized by them. Both used religion claiming that God was on their side; and both were racist in Hitler demonizing the Jews as subhuman, and the Americans portraying the Muslims as subhuman. Americans, having been "*dumb-down*" may be fooled by this, but the world is not; the world has properly identified the new Axis of Evil threatening them - America (*see* Axis of Evil).

Necropolis, noun:

City of the dead: a pantheon, a memorial city of the dead personas passed from this dimension; a place, a mausoleum where a society's dead ancestors are put to rest and ultimately reside. Cemeteries of all kinds have been an integral part of humanity, starting with prehistoric cities where the corpses, and the memories, the story of all individuals significant and insignificant are permanently honored. Modern archeologist ought to tread lightly in prehistoric burial mounds where our ancestors reside, but which they want to treat as objects to be mined for artifacts, something akin to the crime of robbing a grave today (*see* Ancestors). The corpse may die, but the spirit, the soul lives on. Since God's Necropolis has many rooms, many mansions in Heaven and Hell,

there are many cities of the underworld that we are yet to reside in before we chose to be reborn into this material world (*see Heaven & Hell*). Yet that term Underworld implies a dark place, yet the only dark place is where people grieving the loss reside – here the living hell we are forced to pass through. Perhaps if a person was too evil, they are relegated to a dark underworld until all karma has cleared, but then maybe the soul, like the wind comes and goes until the spirit is reincarnated, or moves to another, higher plane of consciousness (*see Consciousness & Reincarnation*). Fortunately, Buddhism, and now Christianity recognize that death is a state of non-existence in this dimension, but very much alive in another; a spiritual Hell as a city is a place one must pass through and out the doors that the Christ “*threw open*” for its residents (*see Hell*).

However, perhaps some will be trapped in Hell because they made life hell on Earth for millions. Political leaders, their vanity is, they want to rule from beyond the grave; and that is especially required of the evil minions they leave behind that must maintain the vanity of their personality cults. Yet these cults will always fail in the face of God. In the former Soviet Union, the embalmed corpse of Vladimir Lenin was placed on display in Red Square in Moscow. But, people tired of the tyranny of the Communist Party which found its death in 1991; and people justifiably fearful that this failed ideology would return, renamed the city of Leningrad back to Saint Petersburg hoping for that saint’s protection as they shunned the body of Lenin on public display; and many argued, 70% of the population to bury this freakish mannequin. Apparently Saint Peter’s protection worked, for President Vladimir Putin is a Christian defending the Russian Orthodox faith. Likewise, Mao Zedong, his body lies in Beijing for public viewing. However, people have tired of this failed ideology tyrannizing them, and many think these leathery corpses, should find their final resting place on the dung heap of history. Besides, the current Chinese regime is an affront to Mao’s idea of communism, and another revolution disposing of these frauds parading as communist will bring their demise by the vengeful betrayed spirit of Mao, assisted by the spirit of Confucius who warned ancient Chinese despots not to rule the people so harshly.

Neglect, noun & verb:

Economic misery as the root of social pathologies and injustice are due to negligence of state caused by unethical behaviors of powerful people and an economic system exploitative of the powerless and the innocent. Perhaps the economic system of exploitation is the basis of emotional neglect of human relationships in pursuit of a miserable career.

Neo-Cons, noun:

An aggressive group of policy makers and advisors that have infected both political parties, the Congress, and the Executive; they are mostly comprised of Zionist that seem to be confused whose interests they represent – that of the United States, or Israel. They are very destruction and powerful, being allied with the American Israel Public Affairs Committee (AIPAC) that has purchased the American government; they have done so, by having the American taxpayer finance their own lobby: i.e., Congress remits billions of dollars to Israel, which funnels the money back through the AIPAC to legally bribe politicians (*see Zionism*).

They advocate that history has favored American dominance over the entire world by any means; and apparently, that may mean nuclear war. They are a criminal clique when their vision could potentially result in an apocalyptic nightmare for all. They are bullies that have rained death and destruction on a whole host of smaller nations, and anyone who contests their deluded visions, they seek to harass and even criminalize any ethical actor that would contest them. They are the new Nazis that advocate

“Amerika Über Alles” – translated as *“America Over All”* – over all other nations by any and all means (*see Nazi*).¹³⁸ They believe they are the final word on the history of human development; but their means may result in humanity devolving back into the primordial abyss.

We live in a world of gangsters; of powerful nations that act like pimps surrounded by their whores. The idea is to prevent any nation from challenging the monopoly of controlling the World; controlling every decision that would come from the United Nations; a World body which has only become a *“rubber stamp”* for nearly every unilateral decision made by a US president. Yet many within the borders of the industrialized world of North America and Europe do not agree. So in order to galvanize the public into supporting wars and trade agreements, which are ruinous for ordinary people, the Deep State carries out *“false flags”* - engineered acts of terror intended to create fear and support for extreme policies that grow the power of the police state. However, the neo-cons have been too busy with subduing smaller nations, so they have failed to contain Russia, and China, which smaller nations are increasingly turning to for protection; but this protection comes with a price - for all nations must play the role of whores; be they high class hookers of the industrialized or street hookers of the Third World. Yet the irony is, Russia would prefer to join the West as an equal partner rather than be dependent upon the slave mills of China. Therefore, the neoconservatives’ greatest achievement is driving a Christian Russia into the awaiting arms of a Stalinist leadership whose success comes from *“bare knuckle”* capitalism *“screwing”* their own people while pretending to be communists.

Their origins go back to the American Nazis of the 20th Century and the importation of Nazis into America after the Second World War by the CIA. Their ideology emerged in the open in the 1980s: i.e., they originally emerged during the Reagan administration, but Reagan fired them. They found safe haven buried within the Bush Sr. regime, followed by an incubation period within the Clinton regime; then openly flowered during the Bush-Cheney regime, and like parasitic weeds, reached their zenith in the Obama regime. As an advisory group, since the Bush Jr. regime, they are responsible for all unproductive wars; and apparently they are willing *“to flirt”* with methods that may drive the nation to the nuclear abyss with Russia over Syria and the Ukraine; and they have proposed the supposed viability of using a first strike capability against both Russia and China. Arguably, their goal and means are insane – sociopathic policies driven by key psychopaths in positions of power; they are essentially Nazis provoking both the Chinese and Russians by surrounding them with Anti-Ballistic Missiles (ABMs) in order to neutralize their intercontinental missiles. They have effectively terrorized the world with economic slavery and wars; and they are now set on conquering Russia and China as the last obstacles to their nightmare imposition of total world dominance (*see China & Russia*).

Neuter, verb:

Anything castrated of its creative powers of natural, impulsive biological replication, or indulgences of the senses. Modern society, with its phobias of [dangerous] Nature, attempts to control Nature; and this psychology is found manifested in social policies of government. Moreover, in a mechanical society without [emphatic] heart, this also applies to human relations: i.e., the emasculation of male and female psychologies seeking pleasure labeled as *“bad”* vices, ultimately thwarted by religious values and government policies as manifestations of societal phobias (*see Nature*).

¹³⁸ Roberts, Paul Craig, *The Neoconservative Threat to World Order, Washington's Perilous War for Hegemony*, Clarity Press (2015).

Neutral, *adjective*:

1. Metaphysics principal of being in a void between two oppositional pairs. We must say no to the Devil's Scriptures that are the temptations learned within us and at times ignore God's unreasonable complaints and authoritarian demands against his children. There must be some sort of balance. The story of the Holy Grail is an account of trying to remain indifferent or neutral between two warring parties claiming to be morally just and correct. In this account, there were two groups of angels inhabiting both Heaven and Hell where they served their masters – God and the Devil, which may be one and the same. However, the Neutral Angels brought down between the two warring parties the grail, which represents the balance between two opposites necessary for a balanced existence.

2. The US Government claims it is a neutral broker to negotiating peace agreements between warring factions; but that is a lie. The US favors whatever party owns its financial interests. There is no interest in fair play, only taxpayer interests to pay banks and prop-up corrupt governments blackmailing the country over oil: e.g., Saudi Arabia blackmailing the US to finance and make war on its enemy Iran; and though the US claims to fight ISIS the Saudi Arabian government supports them which serves the interest of both the US and Saudi Arabia; support that extends to involvement in the 9/11 terrorist attacks on behalf of the hidden state behind the US government which used this attack to install a police state which will assassinate even a president (*see* Blackmail).

In the domestic sphere, the government favors banks over the citizens; and these citizens are really slaves of the plantation state. The court system is not neutral for it always finds in favor of money over "*flesh and blood*." The Supreme Court rules that corporations are citizens; and these artificial entities have more rights than "*flesh and blood*" slaves of state; and this court guarantees that your blood, your labor, your money belongs to the plantation; and your flesh is the food that these parasites feed off of: i.e., elite financial leaders engorge themselves on and which technocratic overseers collect for them.

NGO, *acronym for Non-Governmental Organization*:

Most NGOs are nonprofit organizations established to nurse the problems created by government neglect, or outright aggressive acts of war that torture, maim, and kill people. However, some NGOs are fronts for the government. They are the velvet glove covering the "*hidden fists*" of the US military that operates on behalf of the "*hidden hands*" that create the social misery on the planet destroying any notion of civility in every society (*see* Hidden Hand). They can achieve far more than the CIA can overseas in winning over operates. In fact, many of these NGOs are riddled with CIA agents that use them as cover. And what of the honest NGOs that scramble to clean up the wreckage of war and poverty; that report the source of these engineered crimes that are perpetrated by the US government? These true NGOs really on public donations and do not run Google controlled advertisements. They are intentionally starved out of funding and "*cut-off*" from advertisements revenues and disappeared from the search engine by Google, a CIA funded operative that will stop at nothing to silence dissent of government crimes (*see* Google).

Nica, (*Spanish*) *noun*:

A vernacular term referring to a Nicaraguan woman of Central America; some of the most beautiful females known come from an exotic land of racially mixed peoples, volcanoes, rivers and lakes, beaches and jungles. They are a mixture of Spanish, Indigenous tribes and imported Negroes, three races of mixed white, red and black. Generally, the white race is located in the interior of the

country; the black race is found on the Caribbean coast where there were banana plantations; and the Indians in the deep jungles and coastline in the Northeast. The mixing of these races has produced exotic beauties. Nicaragua is a more exotic land than its neighbor to the south Costa Rica with its “*ticas*” and “*ticos*” who also are an attractive looking people (*see* Tica). It is much less expensive given it suffered a proxy war initiated by the “*gringos*” of the North then it suffered the label of communist; but it is just a socialist country trying to dispense justice to the poor majorities; and for Washington – that is a crime (*see* Gringo).

Nigger, noun:

In Mark Twain’s novel *Huckleberry Finn*, a story of an escape black slave and a runaway white kid, the word “*nigger*” is mentioned two hundred thirty one times. It is a word that is not necessary scornful. Huck, at the age of twelve saw the escaped slave “*Jim*” as a human being – a wise and good man.¹³⁹ Twain was a genuine seer of our racist society. Is using the word “*nigger*” a private matter, a pronoun we use between friends, or a public matter about who we are as a society? As a society, we must have a public discussion on this word. Yet people who want write out the word “*nigger*” are vainly trying to expunge history of slavery; by doing so, they merely obscure the truth. It is a “*Tar Baby*” that we cannot get rid of, because we cannot get rid of the “*sticky*” situations of history. A word seared into the American consciousness that applied to things. *Huckleberry Finn* teaches about the American lexicon - about its history – warts and all of how to get a balance between literature and sensitivity.

Minister Louis Farrakhan of the Nation of Islam justifiable believes that the liberal use of this word by the African American community is a form of self-denigration. He rightfully points out that no matter how significant a black person’s achievements are and their positive contribution to society, still most likely they will always be treated as “*just a nigger.*” African American Cornell West, intellectual, Christian, and contemporary prophet for justice explained why “*black folks,*” and for that matter all the folks of America have been “*niggerized*” with access to some of the fruits of society, being jobs on the plantations of corporate America, but to live in fear of what little one has earned as a slave being taken away; so we all live in deference to the masters of powers that be. Fearful People do not want the truth, but though the few that refuse to be “*niggerized*” pay a price for opposing evil, most folks pay an even bigger psychological price by living a lie that they actually have a valued place in such a system.

Yet, no matter what race a person is, they are just a “*nigger,*” a slave. Nearly all folks are slaves to a modern day plantation called a corporation which is the means that all citizen slaves are forced to pay a portion of their labors to the government which is owned by the banks which pay none; and the IRS functions as the overseer in the field [of employment] to whip the citizen into paying their sweat to the masters of society. The US government is run like a plantation with the president as its appointed headmaster, the Congress the managers, the court system to represent money over the citizens who falsely believe they possess private property, and the bureaucracies to act as the overseers to flog and imprison slaves for financial gain, and if need be murder – sacrifice their own children in profiteering wars fought by empire troops that are mere slaves of state.

In order to keep people “*niggerized,*” fearful and in their place, to speak of this word is taboo! It is a word birthed from the American experience referred to by scared people as the “*big N word,*” by the “*politically correct*” - a term used in lieu of the actual word. It is a forbidden rendered so by hypocrites that pretends that they would never think it. It is a corrupted word of

¹³⁹ Twain, Mark, *Adventures of Huckleberry Finn* (1884).

unique American origins having been drawn from the original word in Spanish – “*negro*” - for black. To utter or write this word draws pious reactions among deluded whites pretending that they are not racists. Humor has always been the enemy of ignorance! Though Minister Louis Farrakhan is correct having his reservations on this word liberally spewed by nearly all Americans, still comedians of any color that poke fun at contentious words getting at the psychological truth that birthed these words. Comedian Dave Chappelle “*poked fun*” at the meaning of the word inferring stupidity in a skit he titled Mr. and Mrs. Nigger, an ignorant white couple; and the infamous, deceased comedian Leonard Alfred Schneider, stage name Lenny Bruce, the master sociologist of the impression of hard words also poked fun of this harsh word “*nigger*.” Bruce said humorously, *It’s the impression of the word that gives it the power, the violence, the viciousness...If President Kennedy... [would] say ‘I’d like to introduced you to all the niggers in my cabinet’... till ‘nigger’ didn’t mean anything anymore! Then you’d never be able to make some sick joke and make some...kid cry because somebody called him a ‘nigger’ in school.*” ¹⁴⁰ This is the same argument that comedic commentator, and champion of free speech, Milo Yiannopoulos, a homosexual makes about the word “*faggot*” (see Yiannopoulo, Milo).

African Americans, the current “*politically correct*” term, have had this word so embossed in their psychology that they accuse others of being something no so worthy of consideration. This question of the social psychology of confused identity can be seen in the continuing evolution of words applied to a particular demographic group: i.e., first it was “*nigger*,” then colored, then black, now African American. The original, first word that set the foundation of the social psychology of American society is publically thrown about amongst African-Americans, but if a Caucasian person utters it, its automatically assumed its usage is misanthropic; but the taboo truth is - most likely not. If a Caucasian does not use the current “*politically correct*” term, then they are accused of being bigots.

If everybody is a “*nigger*,” living in fear of the powers that be, that at any moment will have their overseers flog them into paying taxes (IRS), or the police to incarcerate them, then who has a license to use the word? There is a difference between the word “*nigger*” and “*nigga*,” the latter meaning are you my close friend as we suffer together; and the former as an ignorant fool or a bestial barbarian. And there is no escaping this word that defines America – no escape from relations be they kind and humorous, indifferent or hostile. ¹⁴¹ Both words as identities have naturally heavily populated the music scene among youth having been liberally painted by black artists. Milo Yiannopoulos points out it is the impression of words like “*faggot*” that gives it power, a point that comedian Lenny Bruce made that if people use the word “*nigger*” so much, it just does not have any meaning, which has nearly come true. It is everywhere – it is America! The children of all ethnic, cultural, and racial backgrounds happily use the term “*my nigga*” amongst others while the pious hypocrites bemoan it. Yet it is true in places like the University of Texas and Oklahoma at the center of backward, provincial America, there still is the hostile intentional use of the word “*nigger*.” This is the key word to unlocking the social psychological mindset of both black and white Americans, which is about “*knowing your place*.” Moreover, ask yourself, what is your place on the American plantation?

¹⁴⁰ Barry, Julian, *Lenny*, United Artist (1974). Actor Dustin Hoffman plays the infamous Lenny Bruce.

¹⁴¹ The author was a professor of sociology at a prominent “*African American*” university for many years. There he sat among thousands of black students calling their friends “*niggas*,” and their enemies “*niggers*.” Needless to say, the author was placed in a strange social situation of living with the use of the forbidden word liberally spewed about by students, yet suspected that he could never have been granted a license to use it also though many students referred to him as their white “*nigga*.” Yet the most intelligent, insightful man on the social psychology of being black or white in America, or just being human, is a former student, now a government employee, Mr. Frederick Rancier, he noted that society must have an honest, open conversation on this word and others in order to understand the tense, yet close relational bonds between the black and white races; the bond between student and teacher; between the author and Mr. Rancier – between associates.

In black America there are the dark “*field hands*” that suffer, then there are the whiter “*house hands*” that cooperate in meting out punishments and the suffering. White society always had the collaborators on the plantation that kept the slaves “*in line*.” They were called “*Uncle Toms*.” Cornell West, a black intellectual pointed out that the educated black class of today suffers from the effects of money and status; status earned by the civil rights activists of the past; he called it the “*re-niggerization*” of the black people; and he pointed out there is something very, very wrong when a black man, a “*house hand*” like President Obama lectures black men on how to act and behave while bowing to the white men of Wall Street. He also pointed out that Jesse Jackson and Al Sharpton, given their personal failures, of being egomaniacs and “*Uncle Toms*,” need to get out of the way of the new generation of black activists; he accused them for working for a corrupt plantation state managed by the “*house hand*” Obama; a lazy and corrupt person personally responsible for torturing his own people.¹⁴²

Nightmare, noun:

The American dream of prosperity is a cartoon – a nightmare story of being enslaved to the plantation state; a dream that is a fable; a societal narrative of an idealized norm of how life ought to be – yet a deluded dream of incorrect correctness (*see Narrative*). Surveys indicate that people feel that they never entirely captured prosperity in their small domain; and those who suffer from the neurotic effects of a thwarted dream – they are generally alcoholics and stressed out people “*hooked on*” pharmaceutical drugs to drown out the truth. Yet good people have every right to try to realize this dream; but the more they try, the more they become angry. Those that control society, they “*push*” this nightmare as the model to adopt for the entire world under the direction of oligarchs that have no loyalty to their society, or its righteous creeds.

Those responsible for these miserable nightmare visions are a small group; an American clique of neo-Nazis that have unleashed the monsters of the mindless primitive that dwells deep in the human psyche (*see Monster, Nazi & Neo-Cons*). The American nightmare of a prosperous society is a lie; but an even worse lie is the claim that its leadership is just and righteous in its intentions to free the World of venality for they have been responsible for most of the trouble spread throughout the World. As a morally bankrupt group of leaders, they have been the exemplars for murdering, torturing, and robbing innocent people, both at home and overseas where they have no business being – unless as bad masters wishing not to feed their rebellious slaves, they deport the jobs off their America plantations, leaving a nightmare behind for the unemployed while creating new slaves to feed their debauched lifestyles without any redeeming moral value that honors God’s purpose for humanity.

Nine, adjective & noun:

1. The last numerical value of zero through nine, or any possible numerical value that can be expressed by any combination of these nine numbers (*see Zero*).
2. The Jewish Calabria has nine candles: one in the middle flanked by four on either side. It is the odd ball, the anomaly from the norm that provides the balance between two ordinary, truncated stances trapping most; and nine in the Chinese imperial court nine signified official examinations that could bestow rewards for extraordinary capacity and loyalty. All positions have a function, and in Imperial China the position of teacher was ranked ninth behind prostitutes ranked eighth in the social order (*see Teacher*).

¹⁴² West, Cornell, *A Drone Presidency*, Time (October 6, 2014); <http://time.com>

3. The Nine Dash Line: a ludicrous line drawn around the South China Sea by the Chinese government “*bullying*” its way into an entire ocean which is shared by many Southeast Asian nations, and used by Taiwan and Japan for shipping supplies and goods through (see South China Sea). This line is so aggressive that it practically comes up on the shoreline of the Philippine nation. One look at this deadly joke, reveals how far off it is from China’s backyard, and how encroaching it is on the front yard of the Philippines. The Chinese government treats its own citizens like vassals, and they are attempting to treat their smaller neighbors as such. Nevertheless, these nations are increasingly turning to their old colonial masters for protection, because the former masters treat them better than a nation that feels entitled to treat them as their doormat.

Nineteenth Century, noun:

The Age of the Machine: i.e., the Industrial Revolution. Between 1699 and 1800 is a mere 101 years, but within that time period of the 17th Century, society emerged from near feudalism of an agrarian society to the beginnings of a technological society. Though this time period is referred to as the Age of Enlightenment, still as society jettison medieval superstitious beliefs practices and moved into the scientific age, it dragged along its caste, class system. Institutions were not abandoned, but merely adapted to a new age (see Enlightenment). As society evolved from its feudal past into the industrial age of the 19th Century it became increasingly more technologically advanced, but reverted a bit to its puritanical roots under Queen Victoria of England. Since God blessed and cursed Western nations with industrialization, the post-Civil War Missionary Generation backed by bibles and guns built-up large scale institutions such as hospitals and schools in reaction to war and spread them worldwide (see Generation).

Despite Queen Victoria imposing her repressed sexual views on 18th Century society that lasted into the beginnings of the 20th Century, still great social philosophers continued the “*Enlightenment Project*” through the production of psychological works by Freud, socio-economic works of Marx, and sociological works by Durkheim, Weber and Nietzsche; works which came to serve as the foundations for modern academic disciplines. The ideas of the 19th Century explaining social problems were an alienated reaction to the dehumanized psychology of disturbed cultural beliefs married to emerging industrial technologies. Though the powerful despair their serious “*brooding*” over the injustices of the past perpetrated into the present and projected into the future, their thoughts are not dead, but very much alive well into the 21st Century because the social foundations have not changed.

Nothing changed because the technological breakthroughs further reified the age-old conflict between master and slave in the form of social revolutions driving both political and military events; they are manmade technological and social psychological disasters of Biblical proportions. The Biblical Book of Revelations speaks of the apocalyptic end of humankind due to an inherent evil embedded deep with the psyche; that is true given a review of historical evidence, yet this mythical end is now possible given that nuclear, chemical, and biological tools to carry it out humanity’s finality have been developed. Moreover, the possibility of that apocalyptic end is a strong possibility in the 21st Century, especially when eschatologists are “*egging it on*” (see Eschatology).

No, interjection:

A declarative statement of negation, as in lying to the people as to the true state of affairs, or denial of justice for people who have been taxed to death to support a corrupt system; and if an individual goes before a court with a grievance, do expect to hear from the corrupt judge to utter “*over ruled,*” or no to a citizen's request to introduce evidence of the government's crime against their

constitutional rights. It is time that Americans say no to the government's murderous ways!

Nobel Peace Prize, noun:

To qualify for the peace prize, one ought to be a war criminal (*see* Peace Prize). Alfred Nobel was a Swedish industrialist who invented and purveyed in dynamite of which he made tremendous financial gains from the immorality of wars – he was a war profiteer. However, supposedly upon his death his wealth was left for philanthropic causes to award cash prizes and recognition to those who achieved notable gains in their professional fields, which benefited humanity; one of these was for peace; and that is the irony that blood money would be given to a peace dove. Nevertheless, generally, it is not – it is given to war hawks for their miscreant deeds. In recent time, the Swedes have turned from their progressive roots, back to their fascist dreams of having influential power on the World stage. The Norwegians, their cousins, are collaborators as evidenced of turning a peace prize into an evil prize for war hawks in the disguise of peacemakers negotiating through the barrel of gun: e.g., the killers and torturers Bush-Cheney; the deadly jokester Henry Kissinger; and the house hand stooge Barack Obama whose war on terror is a war of terror (*see* Jokester). To be awarded a peace prize, it is apparent that one must first engage in war crimes, such as murdering the innocent and then propose a peace.

The element of politics is always present in the awarding of any prize. Many famous recipients were passed over though their contributions to human peace were extremely significant: e.g., Gandhi of India and Eleanor Roosevelt of America. What is fact is the award never goes to anybody who opposes the policies of the powerful nations of the West in their quest for global dominance: Gandhi was a threat to the English, and Eleanor Roosevelt was a domestic threat to American racists. The prize only goes to those who supposedly oppose oppression in areas of the World that the Western powers oppose: e.g., the Dalai Lama of Tibet in opposition to China, he presided over a feudal society of enslaved people; a public relations “*con-job*” bilking America with the “*fairy tale*” of goodness (*see* Dalai Lama); or seventeen-year-old Malala Yousafzai shot in the head by the Taliban, which was a criminal act, but served America's purpose to wage war there. In other words, the peace is a political propaganda tool of the West to support those who take the proper side of a conflict; and all sides have an element of impropriety. Moreover, what is even more glaring of that truth is that the prize is awarded to war criminals that violate international law by invading countries for economic or ideological reasons, preside over torture tribunals, and repress opposition at home.

Americans want scapegoats for its crimes, but that means going after other governments. Given President Obama's rationalized vows to visit nearly all societies by taking war all over the planet, then playing word games over moral and legal culpabilities, militarist America changing towards pacifism, which would acknowledge the destruction that their leaders have paved the World with. Perhaps that is why the Norwegians attempted to immunize him with the Nobel Peace Prize But either way he can make peace, or war; and the prize is for the business of “*maintaining the peace*” to assure the supremacy of Western societies.

Why do people harbor animosity and some even want to kill Americans? It is because bad leaders, misleading gullible Americans kill them. The public needs to understand that their generals' pacification schemes are not so pacifying, but the embrace of death delivered by the culture of soldiers dressed in the symbols of skulls and crossbones; symbols which local indigenous cultures correctly perceive as death without purpose on a grand scale. It is hard to for the spirits to “*rest in peace*” when disposed of by

such an evil purpose. Truthfully – the military and its crusaders are not a peace keeping force dispensing the Band-Aid of education and medicine – but agents of the dark side of humanity caught up with its equally troubled nemesis – the jihadist who wants revenge by the same means, but rather than a Bible, gun and a bottle of whiskey, the jihadists are reacting to the crusaders invading their cultural space, so they make war with its corollary, a Koran, a sword, and morphine from Afghanistan poppy fields.

George Bush with glee is a torturer, and Barack Obama acts as if he were a closeted killer who childishly delights in his toy drone program. As a supposed agent of peace armed with a Nobel Peace Prize, how is Obama going to change the culture of war making, the mark of all good patriots? He has inherited a dark legacy; yet a legacy which now with fervency wants to help Obama win America's colonial wars to pacify other societies of the planet on his terms, ethical values, which he claims, are representational of all Americans. Unfortunately, this means milder versions of the old game of threats and fear; and many people who voted for Obama disagree with his policy to pick-up and expand wars, torture, and oppression where Bush-Cheney left-off.

But violence is the means of control exercised through the instruments of state - a police and espionage state that tortures and disappears people in the name of freedom and democracy; and now proposes to regulate freedom of speech calling political dissenters of was potential domestic terrorists. Harold Pinter is an exemplary model of an English playwright capturing human indignities in scripts.¹⁴³ The deceased British dramatist playwright and 2005 Nobel Prize for Literature winner Harold Pinter (1930-2005) prior to his death asked about George Bush's Iraq war crimes: "*How many people do you have to kill before you qualify...as a mass murderer and a war criminal? One hundred thousand?*" Moreover, since Bush-Cheney have killed so many, "[i]t is just that Bush...be arraigned before the International Criminal Court of Justice." ¹⁴⁴ However, that Court is only an instrument reserved by the powerful countries to put on trial leaders that defy the will of the former colonial master. Bush was clever; he did not ratify the International Criminal Court of Justice (ICC), which would put him and others in the court docket. Truly, if one wants to intervene in another country and its human rights crimes, or an individual wanting to be the warrior, then they must have the moral authority to do so - and Bush and now Obama never have had any moral authority to do so under international law based on the principles used in the Nuremberg trials of Nazi war criminals (*see* Nuremberg Principles). Obama had been given moral authority for change – but he violated that trust.

Actions speak louder than words! America claims it stands-up for the UN Universal Declaration of Human Rights; but it acts in opposition to human dignity because it suspends and acts above the law to suit its purposes. But, the moral authority of the United States is based upon "[b]ombs and power - and that's your moral authority" ¹⁴⁵ in violation of the Geneva Accords that forbid pre-emptive wars, an agreement that the US signed off on, but breaches daily. But America has always broken its treaty obligations by rationalizing their moral superiority to write the rules of the game of war; and that is what America's brand of crusading religion co-opted by the state has done. Truly, given the success of the mind manipulators, America needs to draw courage from writers like Harold Pinter and others that critiqued the government and its methods.

¹⁴³ Pinter, Harold, like most deep intellectuals was not well liked by conservatives in the United States, because he was unremitting with no regrets in using his critical intelligence for a highly outspoken critique of American society and its world view.

¹⁴⁴ Pinter, Harold, *Nobel Lecture - Art, Truth & Politics*, (2005). A laureate Nobel Prize winner in literature.

¹⁴⁵ Pinter, Harold, *Against the war*, <http://www.haroldpinter.org> (2000). Pinter's Statement against NATO bombings of Serbia in 1998.

The difficulties of balancing war and peace are moral question that weigh on all good leaders. In the rehabilitating of this deadly joker as morally vile and corrupt, perhaps as a cure to his crimes, Obama ought to do hand to hand combat himself rather than managing his wars from the comfort of an office because “[m]any men have been honest in war, but peace? I often wonder how a man can stay honest under the pressure of peace.”¹⁴⁶ Certainly, politicians are unable to remain honest under the pressures of official peace; their servitude makes them the vile politicians that they are. Obama could never remain true to his promises to, remaining honest under the pressures to make war is difficult when so much corruption is at stake; but he never was honest, so perhaps he never felt the pressure of conscience! By awarding the Nobel Peace Prize in the absence of any record, or deed as a peacemaker, the corrupt Norwegians tried to immunize President Obama as an agent of the *status quo* peddling change with no change with no authentic expectations of peace, but the cynicism of a war maintaining the peace by the means that create further reactions now labeled terroristic. And the award was never used as a device to encourage restraint. But despite these corrupted rationales of the true motives in support of Western powers, dictating the terms of peace.

Nolo Contendere, noun:

Politicians boast how many criminals they have saved society from, yet we cannot trust the number of convictions when most are derived by means of extortion by prosecutors (*see* Prosecutor). Given the corrupt court, system thwarts the introduction of arguments against the prosecutor, an individual is force to plead no contest to criminal charges to escape punishment for some alleged crime they never committed (*see* Court). A legal device wherein the defendant pleads the Fifth Amendment by remaining silence on one’s guilt, hence the state gets a guilty verdict in exchange for a reduced sentence. It is a form of bureaucratic extortion that courts rely on to mitigate financial cost. Pleading innocent entails a costly trial, but by mitigating the threat of a harsh sentence by pleading no contest, the state reduces the penalty while giving the state a conviction. Critics of the courts assert that to criminalize social behaviors as misdemeanors, serves to financially support the system (*see* Court & Extortion).

Nonsense, noun:

Everything we learn is nonsense, the basis of anxieties that agitate the mind. In vernacular terms, it is commonly known as “bullshit.” Modern society is organized nonsense! It is an enterprise that intentionally engineers chaos for engineered solutions that enrich crony capitalism while imprisoning the citizen-slaves with jail and debts. And clearly, the “nonsense” of the American Nazis is deadly when they make endless wars and now threaten Russia and China that never did America any harm.

Normal, adjective & noun:

1. Social norms are subjective because they are based upon ideas generated within a particular culture; most norms are the product of reactive reasoning. Moreover, what is considered normal behavior by the police departments is criminal. When somebody is told to “act normal” that means behave in a socially acceptable way. Unfortunately, that means accepting as normal the vices of government behaviors that are institutionalized violence. But a more advantageous, rational way has been shown by Buddhism and Christianity in how to be a human being through acts of compassion that demonstrate the empathy of shared humanity in all its difficulties; acts which God favors, being moral in treating people with kindness, and being intelligent by understanding the hypocrisy of power robs people of their dignity; and even worse – their lives.

¹⁴⁶ Steinbeck, John, *Viva Zapata*, Twentieth Century Fox (1952).

However, in the case of the powerful, they have turned the pathological abnormal miscreant behavior and foul deeds into normal. Since they control the institutions of government, they “sell” their evil as the victim with a good cause; but it is merely concentrated failure; and this failure to be normal is shown by the extreme elements within the Christian flock preaching hate, and an acceptance of hate practiced by the police state. All ministers that preach this doctrine are failures to the principles espoused by the Jesus of Nazareth. To behave normally, we only need to look to the most normal of all humans, infants, and small children: i.e., as a small child does not intentionally hurt - children do not seek to hurt, they flee from being hurt.

2. Mathematically, in statistics, the normal distribution curve, or the compiled average (mean) of the sum of a set of numbers divided the amount of numerals: e.g., $1 + 3 + 5 + 7 + 9 = 25 \div 5$ (all numbers) = 5 (mean average). However, what is the normal during a time and place dominated by chaos? That is the weakness of the mathematical science of statistics when it assumes there is a balancing point in the middle - but the middle of what. Moreover, the one thing that Nature and the spirits despise: standardized life is counter intuitive. We know that when something biologically has symmetry, it is considered attractive by its own kind because it has beauty; but there are life forms that do not adhere to this standard: e.g., a jellyfish or an octopus. Perhaps in the natural sciences, a normal distribution of data points is the norm, but though that may be true at a visible level, is that true at the sub-atomic level? Clearly, if balanced symmetry is considered the basis of beauty, then that is true for the wide subjectivity of what constitutes beauty throughout the cultural patterns of all racial societies. A norm only holds true if all adhere to the belief in something; and accept the assumptions of whatever that belief is based upon.

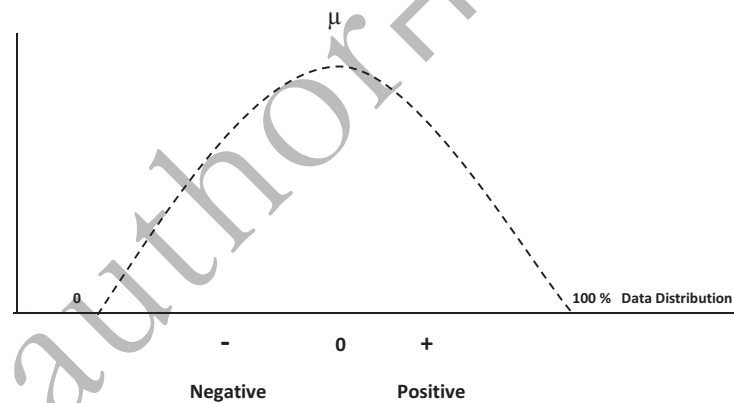


Figure 17: Normal Phenomenological Distribution

Moreover, what is the normal distribution of worthless studies carried out by government technocracies? Perhaps we can assume that mediocrity is the norm in research designs that measure false or imposed notions of what ought to constitute norm realities, which are the enemy of humanity. Since government technocracies are in the business of compiling statistics, we can probably assume that they use numbers to their advantage, to justify these flawed studies and indicators. How many lies are generated by government studies carried out by an army of pygmies? Then if the normal distribution is an accepted norm of the research communities within government, then by that accepted logic, we can safely assume that all the numbers and studies below the average are “trash,” and most studies are mediocre, and of course some are good, with a few being excellent studies. If mediocrity is the norm, then we can safely assume that nearly half the politicians, bureaucratic pygmies, generals at the Pentagon,

and police in the streets are miscreants; and we can measure these miscreant deeds as nearly half of what actually goes on in government. Since intelligence is normally distributed, then only exceptionally bright citizens and a very few leaders understand that they are facing the greatest danger to humanity – ignorance; stupidity endemic in the population which serves the weapon of manipulation used by miscreants controlling the state as a means to manufacture consent for wars of organized theft.

Why does humanity have this penchant for balancing, wanting to square everything with the frame of numbers? But it would seem that statisticians like to emphasize their unquestioned truth by the use of pedantic words such as phenomenological meaning any and all events that happen will occur in a set pattern of their liking; and though this may be true at a macro level of appearances, it's not entirely true at the smallest, micro subatomic level where chaos appears to be the rule. However, how can that unregulated phenomenon be a standardized rule? This is particularly offensive to both rational and moral senses when entire school systems and people's lives rise and fall according to a mathematical theory that assumes that order rules over chaos (*see* Number).

Norms, noun:

1. Sociologically, what are believed to be normal and natural phenomenon are not entirely so. The quest for normalcy in both the individual and collective society is the basis of oppression when people are coerced into believing it. When individuals are told to be themselves, then the internal conflict begins when their real selves cannot fit in to some contrivance that is "sold" as normal. What is normal? Since most people are dependent upon others to do their thinking, being an unquestioning person of any norm is the norm. Most norms are particular to a culture, yet some are general to all societies. They are the customs, the rules of relating, and the standards that determine what an average person ought to look and act like. Most habitual customs reinforce ritualistic, hence predictable, recognizable behaviors. This is why people engage in mindless patriotic "*chest thumping*" while ignoring the true patriotic duty to defend attacks on freedom by the state.

2. In the realm of political machinations, barbarity is the norm; this mindless barbarity is personified in "*chest thumping*," like a gorilla, that is an apt description of Obama's threats aimed at Vladimir Putin who he claims violates international norms. Yes, that is true! Putin does not violate the virtues of decency in the face of the vices of the indecencies, which are the norm (*see* Putin, Vladimir). As an idealist, or even a rationalist, Putin adheres to international law, which Obama has disdainfully "*pitched*" into a garbage can, thus formalizing the "*age old*" norm between pimp and whore - between the US and its vassal states torturing, raping, robbing, and eventually murdering the powerless. Vladimir Putin "*plays by the rules*" - rules by which he operated within that earned him the right to lead. Yet Obama, could never earn anything of honorable value by virtue of ability or hard work; he was affirmatively handpicked to carry out ordinary crimes on a vast scale. In order to quell any objections to the norm of barbarity, it is necessary to institute "*affirmative action*" which seeks to recruit what appears to the disadvantaged into the ranks of the psychopathic ranks to carry out the "*age old*" vices of ordinary criminality; and Obama, the fraud, is not the intellectual genius he was marketed as, but a mask covering-up the actual "*hidden hands*" pulling the strings of this cartoon character.

Nostrum, noun:

1. Quack medicine sold by exaggerated claims to cure an illness without any evidence.

2. Politically, a scheme, a theory claiming to be the panacea for social ills. Unfortunately, most government policies are based

upon the dubious assumptions found in most social science theories; and when politicians adopt these assumptions without questioning them, then we have unwittingly engineered technological hence large scale psychological disasters; and these disasters serve as problems for further interventions that merely exacerbate the problem: i.e., particularly economic theories that only serve the powerful at the expense of the powerless.

Nothing, noun:

What people need are clean water, air and a bit of land as the foundations for existence; but increasingly we live in a world where ignorant and greedy oligarchs and their oligopoly are more than willing to destroy the environment, then that is impossible (*see* Oligarchy & Oligopoly). All mass-produced social pathologies that include homelessness, ordinary and weird crimes, homicides of the streets and state, and suicides without purpose are the prices paid so a few “*deadbeats*” can flourish. There is nothing to live for - for the abandoned and nomadic forced to live in the harsh streets. Their destroyed lives are the fertilizer upon which the oligarchs build their lives; and no person needs “*nothing*” despite the claims of religion; those are just rationalizations and methods to give meaning to enforced poverty. There ought to be a balance between having anything one wants with nothing that nobody needs. However, that use of the word to describe something of no value is incorrect English: one cannot process “*nothing*,” but they can lack something. Governments controlled by oligarchs do not offer anything of moral value, but nothingness; and no one needs “*nothing*.” The promise of the dream of material prosperity offers potential comforts, but since it is composed of objects, it does not necessarily provide for psychological happiness – something people are in dire need of, yet in little supply given the means at any expense to that near non-existent end.

Novel, adjective & noun:

1. An imperial enactment under ancient Roman law of authoritative legal materials that supplemental compilations and codification to an imperial decrees.
2. A novel new kind of idea or object is something creatively new - different from anything known or seen or known before; yet some would assert that there is “*nothing new under the sun*,” nothing original, just something reconstructed in a different way.
3. A library is a place with many different kinds of books; and all presidential libraries are depositories of fictitious novels that are lies (*see* Library). A novel is a fictitious story; and after presidents and high-ranking government officials retire, they write their biographies with sycophant ghostwriters creating false narratives, which are pure fiction; and if this so, then these narratives are crafted by sociopaths on behalf of psychopaths! These “*fairy tales*” portray these failed “*characters*” in sequential scenes and actions that exaggerate virtues they do not have and ignore the vices that really define them (*see* Fairy Tale).

They are “*fairy tales*” and outright lies that portray them as the “*good guys*” when they are actually the “*bad guys*” who were cowards that evaded the military conscription as was the case with Bill Clinton and Dick Cheney; or clowns that were absent without leave (AWOL) as was the case with George Bush Jr. who later fantasized being a navy fighter pilot; and Barack Obama, a “*pansy*” playing the role of Commander in Chief when his chief crimes were cowardly “*flippantly*” murdering people with drones; and lying that he killed Osam bin Laden; and of course, they all admit anything that would critique their shortcomings of

character and acts. All these presidents were traitors to the Constitution because they failed to protect it from being assaulted and battered by federal agencies and local and state police; not only did they fail to protect it, they personally executed it; and this execution stripped away the shield of law protecting the citizens from their personal crimes – and since no individual is “*above the law*” - hence they are traitors to the Republic and the moral codes of God found in religions that forbid lying, theft and murder.

NSA, acronym for National Security Agency:

National security is the state’s religion. The NSA is an illegal agency, but if a president says it legal – it is supposedly authorized. It is a military intelligence agency of a fascist system created by the stroke of a secret pen on the secret order of President Truman in 1952; something that Congress never legislated - hence, a violation of the Constitution. An abomination that is an enemy to the Constitution, its creation was justified without debate as necessary to “*keep an all seeing eye on*” foreign threats. Yet the NSA treats American society as a foreign nation - an agency at war with the World, and its own people. The agency had intelligence of the 9/11 terrorist attacks, and being an illegal agency, they hid behind the FBI and CIA during the post investigations. It functions on the wielding of secret power – a rogue state with no inclination to abide by the Constitution given it came into being illegally. Information is power – so the NSA is trying to own or steal your identity. But that is easy, when CIA operative Mark Zuckerberg of Facebook has you reporting yourself to them. Information and truth is freedom – and the NSA threatens liberty when it turns the collection of information into a business to be “*farmed out*” to corporations; the hustle of a pimp agency that “*sold-out*” the Constitution by selling national security to the highest bidder that enriches its whores - the contractors (*see Prostitution*).

There was a time when being a voyeur was considered perverted (*see Voyeur*). Now “*you have nothing to fear, if you have nothing to hide*,” a phrase attributed to Dr. Goebbels, the Nazi propagandist. What now we have is the perversion of institutionalized voyeurism traveling in the guise of thwarting terrorism, but in reality is an authoritarian (Nazi) social psychology spying on the American public, that wants to “*know it all*” - then feeding that information to the FBI, DEA and IRS that in turn give it to the local police (*see Know It All*). Police are an extension of the federal apparatus of the security state that pursue criminal charges against citizen-slaves of state, but the source of the lead is “*covered-up*,” hence violating exculpatory, rules of evidence discovery in courts placing prosecuting attorneys with an unfair advantage over their defense attorney counterparts.

Despite the obvious unconstitutionality of these violations of the First Amendment, the right of free association without government oversight; illegal search seizures of private information under the Fourth Amendment; the right not to incriminate one’s self under the Fifth Amendment; and the right to discover how evidence was gathered under the Sixth Amendment, still presidential regimes rationalize – lie about the depth of the activities perpetrated against the American public. These are treasonable crimes! There is little evidence, contrary to presidential claims of ever thwarting a terrorist act; especially when the CIA created the terrorists as an instrument to induce fear among the gullible public, and an oppositional force to Syria, yet that instrument a became “*loose cannon*” with an agenda of its own. For example, Al Qaeda, ISIS , other insurgents, and disgruntled provocateurs are used to create false revolutions in other nations that defy the American police state; a state wherein corporations are citizens with benefits and rights at the expense of citizen rendered into slavery to be taxed “*until death do you part*.”

This mentality has its base of “*right wing*” fascist friends that support these treasonable crimes. If a group has been marginalized

in the past – they fervently want to join-up and show their worth to the state – not to their fellow citizens, whom they may hold in contempt; and this is the case with collaborators. It is interesting to note that the new base of vast operations is situated in Salt Lake City, Utah, the bastion of a fascist, collaborative culture and religion known as Mormonism; and it is a well-known fact that the CIA heavily recruits Mormons into their ranks (*see* Mormon). They are recruited because Mormons are heavily involved in overseas missionary work; and from these foreign missions, the CIA is hosted as the secret, honored guest.

Though national security is important, the nation faces the threat of retribution caused by its own hand, and unfortunately in practice, the NSA functions like a foreign agent spying on the American citizenry, a greater threat to the Constitution, and those that defend the sanctity of it. Though they may feel they are protectors of America, by their acts, they shown themselves to be right wing fascist that batter and assault the Constitution. Government agencies and the Pentagon have become populated by the enemies of the Constitution. No wonder the American nation is under threat from internal enemies of the Constitution; a state that is the enemy of the Constitution. It is “*a foul joke*” when people take an oath to “*defend and protect*” the Constitution while trying “*kill it off*.” Hundreds of thousands have died defending enemies of the Bill of Rights, their constitutional right to bellyache about why the “*the likes of them*” have been “*called out*.” They should be, along with most politicians, and clearly enemies at the Pentagon need to be brought to trial, but in open courts, not secret courts, and secret laws - in the open where all ethical people and truth operate.

Nuclear, adjective & noun:

1. Biology: relating to, or contained within the nucleus of a cell - the nuclear membrane.
2. Social Structure: Western and some Eastern family structures as in the “*nuclear family*” defined by monogamous marriage and their offspring (*see* Family & Marriage, Monogamy).
3. Nuclear Physics: the nucleus of an atom: i.e., nuclear fission and fusion. The Atomic Age commenced at 5:29:45 am on July 16, 1945 in the desert of New Mexico with the successful test detonation (Operation Trinity) of a nuclear bomb, called the “*Gadget*” carried out by a secret government program titled “*The Manhattan Project*.” It was at this time that project director physicist Robert Oppenheimer remarked, “*Now I [humanity] am become death, the destroyer of worlds.*” ¹⁴⁷ Later on the sixth and ninth of August 1945, two atomic bombs were dropped on Japan which ended the Second World War. These were smaller fission bombs that were followed by the development of much stronger thermonuclear fusion bombs. Nations that possess these weapons argue that it is deterrence to conventional warfare being waged against them, but that idea did not prevent these nations from warring with each other through proxies.

Contemporaneously, this idea of deterrence has been challenged by the reality of fanatical terrorists that are not rationally deterred; nor has it deter the fanatics which have usurped US foreign policy by aggravating Russia which possess the Tsar Bomb, reputed to be the most powerful thermonuclear weapon ever build. The real threat is America that has not directly suffered a war for a long time, so surveys indicate, they have no problem with their leaders “*dropping*” the bomb. But the race for the biggest

¹⁴⁷ Vedic Scriptures, *Bhagavad Gita*.

bomb only reinforces the doctrine of Mutual Assured Destruction (MAD), the actual future for “*the bomb*” is not size, but its miniaturization for use as a tactical weapon on the battlefield of conventional weapons. The situation between the US and Russia is mutually destructive, but the US versus China overwhelmingly favors the US with over 7 thousand bombs compared to China’s 260 bombs. Moreover, their missile technologies, and ability to respond to a first strike is generations behind. This reality keeps a small class of Chinese oligarchs in check. They may be bellicose, but they are aware of reality. Moreover, the nuclear arsenal is under the control of this small group, not the People’s Liberation Army that these oligarchs need keep in check.

Number, noun:

1. A numbering system of Indian origins mislabeled as Arabic Numerals that were introduced to Europe at the height of Islamic civilization. They were quickly adopted by the merchant community because the Roman numeral system is too cumbersome to calculate business transactions; and it was the merchant communities that developed the double entry system of negative and positive numbers; the entry of either credits or debits of the ledgers of money. Likewise, the Chinese system of characters has proven to be too cumbersome in the modern computer sciences. Society obviously needs a universal language to communicate science and commerce; and the language of science – mathematics with universal symbols, are needed to create technologies of societal benefit by numerically measuring social problems which are indicators for the need to solve problems of injustice. Yet, we must not allow numbers to reify humans into being “*just another number*” – petrified dead object (*see Statistics*).

To have a natural balance, there must be an oddity in the mix. There are ten numbers that express a number set to infinity: [0, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9]. Adding up 0 through 9 equals 45, and adding 4 and 5 equals 9, an odd number. Each symbol, zero through nine in either a negative, or a positive direction denotes a value in any combination to infinity, which represents the total amount assigned to objects being tallied. Though not realistic, credits and debts also would seem to approach those outer limits. There even numbers such as 2, 4, 6, 8, and 10; then there are odd numbers such as 1, 3, 5, 7, and 9. However, in some sense, even numbers are odd and odd numbers are even: i.e., there is a natural balance between an odd numbers flanked by equal placeholders. Moreover, the wildcard is zero that provides balance.

(-) 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 (+)

Figure 18: The Odd Balance

Truth is always the ironic. Likewise, it is the odd balls of social life, those considered “*the zeroes*,” the “*losers*” in society that are the counterweights to those who are considered mainstream who always insist on evening the score by oppressive means (*see Zero*). Yet to be number one, the ultimate winner, one must be different, one must be the odd one! For every ultimate winner, there must at least nine losers; and so winners are not the norm, they must lead the pack of losers that are the norm.

A set of numbers would be any combination of negative or positive odd or even numbers either separated or combined into a set. The idea that the Universe is an infinite collection of stars is a difficult concept to “*wrap one’s mind around*.” Even more so, the idea that a set of numbers would state a set amount of definable numbers with limits imposed such as [1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9]; yet

an infinite set of numbers would seem to be an oxymoron in that infinity implies that numbers be they negative or positive in either direction could not be bounded as in [...9, 8, 7, 6, 5, 4, 3, 2, 1, 0, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9...].

2. In ancient divination systems, numbers associated with an individual or event has meaning; and they portend events yet to happen: i.e., numerology, wherein numbers denote psychic elements and related personality characteristics (*see Numerology*). *"One is the loneliest number that you'll ever do. Two can be as bad as one. It's the loneliest number since the number one."*¹⁴⁸ Though God is One and same for all things, god chose two - the dialect in which all lone creatures strive, so still *"Two are better than one,"* as a scribe wrote this Holy Writ;¹⁴⁹ and yet for God chose for three the divine patent of His essence as the Hindu Trimutri, the Buddhist Trikaya, and the Christian Trinity all put forth in their scriptures.

Numerology, noun & verb:

Numbers convey information; and in a childish superstitious way, they convey deeper meaning to human events. It is not superstitious to see the claim that all are one, for the key to understanding the Universe is the idea of *"nothingness,"* expressed by the placeholder number zero (0); humans have a difficult time comprehending: that material reality originates, and is glued together by the absence of time and space in the void in which we live – the circle of life (*see Zero*). Yet even nothing is something; a concrete pillar of an idea; so one plus one equals one ($1 + 1 = 2 \div 2 = 1$), and logically, all things, ideas of something are related to nothing– hence all are one (*see One*). And when we place one and zero side, the pillar and the circle, we have the symbol of wholeness number ten – one for humanity, and zero for the gift of power and protection. The mind requires a balanced symmetry between the natural dialects found in any material reality. So, there are no real divisions beyond two, just shades in between of what appears to be multiplications of the compounding of the divisions of opinions, categorized in the dialect of two opinions, times two more opinions, equals four opinions, divided into differing camps, equals two problems ($2 \times 2 = 4 \div 2 = 2$). So, numbers rationally applied can assist in the art of obtaining a semblance of balance in fractured human affairs (*see Two*).

Number three is an odd number that signifies a form of God. It is regarded as a holy number signifying the constituent parts of God on Earth; number three is an interesting number, a number that represents the ancient Babylonian and Christian Holy Trinity three parts of God: i.e., the Parent (Father), the Child (Jesus), and the Holy Ghost. Three also represents the neutral angels caught between the warring angels of God and the Devil. In Chinese numerology it signifies the important stages in a person's life such as birth, marriage, and death (*see Three*). Perhaps odd numbers in comparison to even numbers provide the basis of balance between two equals. In the realm of monogamous love, three is a troubling number, it represents the spurned or secret lover between two who are married. A person will marry someone they like for money and status, but then abandon the one they love, a common scenario where money is the determining factor as to an individual's worth to an economic union, not a spiritual union.

The use of ciphering numbers detects the structure of the dialect in all affairs, be it good or bad; credits and debit between humans and God. During the Protestant Reformation in Tudor England between 1565 and 1577, the national religion changed from Catholic to Protestant three (3) times in twelve (12) years; and $3/12 = 4$, with $4/2 = 2$. Four denotes the foundations upon which

¹⁴⁸ Nilsson, Harry, One; performed by Three Dog Night (1969).

¹⁴⁹ Ecclesiastes 4: 9-11, Old Testament.

all things rest; and two represents the dialect between opposites upon which physiological and sociological themes align themselves around. Times of conflict and forced change, which are always present, are times of opportunity for the impulse of ideas to assert themselves to the fore. However, we must always have a bridge between two dialectic pairs in order to enhance stability in an unstable world. All well engineered foundations of any sort require four footings, or two sides anchored with two other sides in rectangular or square forms: i.e., two times two equals four ($2 \times 2 = 4$), and four means themes challenging one's foundations in life (*see Four*).

The numbers three, five, and seven are odd numbers that signify God. God in the form of Nature encompasses the five elements of Water, Fire, Earth, Wood, and Metal (*see Five*). Jesus represented the Holy Number Seven, the balancing lever flanked on either side by six - between twelve Apostles for a total of thirteen; and seven in Chinese numerology signifies arising together; a lucky number for relationships ordained by God (*see Seven*). The number seven is regarded as a holy number denoting God's activities divided up between two camps of three equaling six; and six is a troubling number associated with the Devil and business: e.g., 666 (*see Six*). The Jewish Calabria has nine candles: one in the middle flanked by four on either side. It is the odd ball, the anomaly from the norm that provides the balance between two ordinary, truncated stances trapping most; All emperors considered themselves as gods on Earth; and the number for the Chinese imperial court was nine, it signified official state examinations that could bestow rewards for extraordinary capacity and loyalty (*see Nine*). The imperial Chinese court thought prostitutes worthy of the eighth rank in society, ahead of teachers at ninth for they had a greater capacity for loyalty to the emperor (*see Eight*).

Nuremberg Principles, noun:

After the Second World War, the victorious allies agreed that the future could not be plagued by international lawlessness that had nearly brought the World to the precipice of total destruction. From the Nuremberg trials of the Nazis, these principles, the basis of international law were formulated. Before disposing of the Nazi war criminals, it was agreed by all the Allies in the London Statute of August 8, 1945 to formally accept the Nuremberg Principles by which the Nazis would be judged. After the trials, the United Nations Human Rights Commission consolidated the Nuremberg Principles on July 29, 1950 as international law. In particular, Principle 6, section A of crimes against peace: i. Planning, preparation, initiation or waging of a war of aggression or a war in violation of international treaties, agreements, or assurances; ii. Participation in a common plan or conspiracy for the accomplishment of any of the acts mentioned under (i). Though the powerful nations agreed to these Principles, these nations did not support institutions where these Principles could be implemented: i.e., the International Criminal Court (ICC) in The Hague, established by the Rome Statute of 1998 operates independently of the United Nations, but powerful states like the United States, Russia, India, China, and Israel refuse to recognize it since they have major human rights violations perpetrated against their own people which would qualify for trial before the International Criminal Court (ICC).

By the standards of these principles, every president ought to stand trial for violating them for illegal, interventionists wars of that have killed millions of people (*see Intervention*). They claim they intervene for altruistic reasons and would argue that any deaths were not of a first-degree murder trial, but of second-degree manslaughter (*see Altruistic*). Nevertheless, that is debatable. It would be the argument before the International Criminal Court (ICC) where a large host of American leaders out to be placed in the Court's docket. Whether Bill Clinton, Bush-Chaney and company, or Obama and his gang would be given lengthy prison

sentences, or even be executed as the Nazis and Japanese warlords were, would be determined by the ICC. Pragmatists state that "*Might makes right!*" Putting on trial the war criminals of America and Europe will never happen because the criminals of powerful nation-states founding and control these institutions. First, the US refused to join in supporting this Court thereby exempting itself. Europeans largely use this Court to subject rulers of their former colonies that do not cooperate with the economic and military agendas of their former colonial masters.

These treasonable criminals that have betrayed a righteous God and the righteous creeds of the nation ought to live by the same logic they subjected the public to: "*you have nothing to fear, if you have nothing to hide,*" a phrase attributed to Dr. Goebbels, the Nazi propagandist; a phrase so heartily employed by those who possess no awareness as to the potential danger such an attitude and practice holds for them. Nevertheless, they have a lot to fear! However, like the Nuremberg trials, only the main political icons were sacrificed to satisfy the public's anger with war that murdered fifty million people in Europe. Moreover, under these principles, the legacy of the American Nazis will never be. Most Nazis were eventually released by their American friends; friends that were heavily invested in Nazi Germany: e.g., IBM which provided and managed the counting machines in the concentration camps, the Rockefellers that sold oil to the Nazi war machine through Latin American subsidiaries; ITT that was heavily invested in Messerschmitt fighter aircraft and Henry Ford, an anti-Semite whose company in Germany manufactured one third of all German transports. People like Allen Dulles, stationed as an OSS station chief in Switzerland, made all these business transactions possible during the war, and of course, he assisted bringing Nazis into America after the war to aid in America's conflict with the Soviet Union (*see* Nazi).

In order to bring to an end the Nazi legacy infecting America, we as a just people must somehow bring justice to these failed leaders who by their evidentiary acts are criminals. Soldiers were and are the instruments of the ghastly crimes visited upon the innocent; many just do as their told out of fear, or just ignorance. Therefore, it is imperative to place on trial the leaders and the upper echelons within the military that have knowingly been remiss or contemptuous of their moral obligation not to violate the nation's just and righteous creeds. We must act with justice; until that justice and the verdict as murderers, torturers, and thieves has been rendered for those that have suffered, we will be judged not as an exemplar people of just, moral laws, but evil to be feared by children, the timid, yet confronted by the righteous.

Once Upon a Time

Obama, Barack, (1961-present)

Obama II, Barack Hussein, acts sanctimoniously, but behaves like animal. A CIA operative planted by the Deep State, he promised the citizenry a “*fairy tale*” of “*hope and change*,” but all he acted on was the agenda of the Deep State. He is the queen of a dystopian fairyland, a “*Peter Pan*” with no masculine experience, no actual “*mano a mano*” combat experience in the arts of warfare confronting combatants. His narcissism reflects a socialization process of an effeminate nature that similar a spoiled child through impish temper tantrums for attention and compliance to his demands. As an effeminate person, he hides his “*Peter Pan*” nature behind the mask of imperial presidential mandates of assassinations by means of drone wars are the hallmark of a coward-playing soldier; a sociopathic personality playing at the child’s game of “*hide and seek*.” All acts and traits of the chicanery of a spiteful feminine, cowardly, and manipulative nature, which have brought the nation to the point of implosion (*see Games*).

Is Obama a native born American, or a foreigner? Obama’s school records are not legally sealed as his political enemies misleadingly claim; he has merely chosen not to release their contents to the public, which is his legal right. By doing so, it does not mitigate the accusation that he may be a foreigner when he plays games by obstructing the prompt release of his Hawaiian birth certificate, or the intentional sealing of his university records. One has to ask why he would do that. Obama has a “*chequered*” past, but perhaps that is so by his own “*cracked*” psychology as an insecure younger man with an identity crisis.

According to people who knew him in Hawaii as a young man, he traveled under the name Barry Soetoro reflecting the surname of his adopted Indonesian stepfather; a place he lived with when his mother moved there. They claim that Obama presented himself to others as a foreigner, a homosexual, and a user of crack cocaine. Moreover, from the exclusive Punahou High School to Occidental University to Columbia University and to then to Harvard University, conducted interviews with those that attended the same classes at Occidental and Columbia that Obama was supposedly was in, not a single person remembers him. Moreover, by perhaps committing fraud by claiming to be a foreign student, it would have allowed him to access tuition subsidies not available to native-born students. This strange situation of spending considerable resources to obscure an individual’s history has led to the credible allegation that Obama is a CIA asset, or the incredulous allegation he is a foreign operative.

Since his confused childhood, Obama has manifested a “*cracked*” psychology: i.e. a confused identity crisis carried over into adulthood; one minute preaching peace; the next moment making threats; and then making unrestrained war; all indicators, evidence of a psychopathic personality (*see Psychosis*). Obama, believed to be a CIA asset, is an effeminate production of a dysfunctional socialization process who has proven to be an exemplar of a miscreant, mendacious, incompetent, and megalomaniac who disseminate lies; he acts like a god that belongs in the pantheon of the untouchables, surrounded by a corrupt praetorian guard that dabbles in prostitution and illegal drug usage. Most politicians of any party, diplomats and of those that work in government, the army of pygmies that serve them, all are miscreant liars that like spiders “*suck*” the life out of society; and leaders must cover-up their own lies by deceit and guile of pretending, or worse, believing themselves good. Though a president may say they oppose the careerists and bureaucratic liars, still the president is accountable for the lies of state because “*the fish rots from the head down*.” But in this case, no matter what new head of state is installed on the fish, the rot from the fish

infects the head; and clearly, the stench of the foul wind, the odorous flatulence of government has given Obama an air of insanity. Obama, a proven child killer, is an odious *"forked tongue"* liar who is the two-faced mask for the nefarious acts that have turned the nation into a *"banana republic."* So while Obama sheds *"crocodile tears"* for children killed by gun violence in America, he is a cold, blooded killer who has no problem presiding over the militarized police killing children with their gun violence, nor wars that have maimed and killed thousands of children with guns and bombs of the Pentagon. George Bush is a torturer, but Obama is *"in bed"* with the apparatus of killers that thrive on the innocent perishing for profits; and though he was armed by the sycophant Norwegians with a peace prize, it merely was a cover to allow the business of killing to continue under its false moral protections! The *"Uncle Tom"* – the *"house hand"* serving the evil masters of the government plantation; a plantation run on behalf of a cabal of elites who hold membership in the Bilderberg Group, the Trilateral Commission, and the Council on Foreign Relations (see Cabal & Elites). How clever of the powerful *"hidden hands"* of the state cultivating and installing this stage production of a good man in the costume of an effective evil president; yet a pornographic show of death feeding off innocence!

Obama institutionalized the Bush regime's anti-democratic police state by imposing a permanent state of war through the repression of journalist, whistleblowers, and political activists. As a black scorpion, he was a clever, *"politically correct"* selection to be president; and as such, he was expected to carry out the venal plans already in place; more evil than any white man like Bush and Cheney ever could be allowed to be! President Kennedy, a battle tested warrior, he stood up to the *"hidden hand"* and was murdered for it (see Assassination, Kennedy, John F. & Quote). But this *"pansy house hand,"* an actor playing tough soldier, allows the killing and torturing to continue; and he and the insecure Eric Holder, an appointed overseer at the Department of Justice, instituted a policy of imposing the injustice of flogging the rebellious *"field hands"* with the instruments of punishments, by whipping them unmercifully if their crimes of state are revealed. George Bush, a *"bumbling boob"* was allowed *"to play"* chief by the powerful *"hidden hands"* behind the throne. Knowing that the public was tiring of a *"bumbling idiot,"* these powers cleverly replaced the ugly mask of fascism with the look of liberalism; a man groomed to speak lofty populist rhetoric while continuing the implementation of the fascist agenda. This theatrical device of using Obama has proven to be much more conniving and cunning in their swindling of the truth perpetrated on a *"dumb down"* citizenry. Harnessing Obama's long winded warmongering speeches in guise of freedom and equality as cover, he personally has implemented on behalf of the *"hidden hands"* that control government, a total surveillance state to institutionalize wars without end, that are wrapped in the mantle of maintaining the peace for the benefit of the marriage between corporatism and the state.

This 44th President of the United States, that ran a rationalist, a man of peace in counter opposition to the militarist policies of George Bush Jr., his gullible supporters were manipulated by a marketing campaign slogan of *"hope and change"* that though had no substance as to what that was, turned out to be nothing but chains. But most felt that that Obama the constitutionalist professor would *"roll-back"* Bush's policies which are regarded by most learned constitutional scholars as criminal assaults of the Constitution: i.e., the Constitution always supersedes any crafted law or executive order.¹⁵⁰ He has *"no backbone,"* he will not fulfill his promises for change. Furthermore, he not only violated the US Constitution on grand scale hitherto never seen before, but also violated international law through threatening nations, launching global wars, and killing mostly innocent people with

¹⁵⁰ The author voted for Barack Obama in 2008, but abstained in 2012; and wrote of his potential to correct the crimes of his predecessor. In the author's previous written work (Twisted Society – Engineered Chaos, 2010), he speculated if Obama would fulfill the desires of the trusting majority that voted for him to do so; but obviously over time the answer became a clear no. And perhaps, this profound violation of trust has not only done severe damage to the Nation's values, but perhaps even more so to the aspirations of a future African America wanting to lead the nation back from Obama's hell.

drone attacks (*see Drone*). But, all of his acts are contrary to what he said he presented; and clearly all his venal acts and lofty statements are lies harnessed to the “*hidden hands*” behind the scenes; he is a very deadly clown – a puppet (*see Lie*).

During the 2008 presidential elections he presented himself as an enlightened man, a clever man of words, but he knows nothing new; and that is one of his many character flaws because “*he’s misstra know it all*” when all he knows are the same old failed ideas and policies of the past.¹⁵¹ As a “*know it all*,” who concealed his real plan cloaked in Orwellian “*double speak*” from the one he presented to a gullible, trusting public, he proved himself to be what plagues society - a lying, unethical deviant – he’s not a man with any integrity! Obama says one thing, yet does another – that is a sociopath. He’s an actor, a product of manipulative marketing wherein he appealed to the better nature of people, or the worst of the patriotic fanatics which served as a cover concealing the agenda of the Pentagon to make unending war for profits – his real constituent – the machinery of death cloaked in twisted, lofty language to motivate the killing by stirring-up mindless patriotism and legalese to justify murder (*see Word*).

One must investigate where this “*Manchurian Candidate*” came from. He suddenly burst upon the scene during the Democrat’s national convention in 2004. Most people never heard of this man before his speech before that political body. How can a man come from obscurity to become a US Senator, then suddenly a presidential candidate? Unlike John F. Kennedy whose family was known and had money, somehow without those attributes Obama was able to repeat that story of a sudden rise to power. Why it is his birth and educational records are sealed? Does the reader have their public records sealed? More to the point: can you have your public records sealed? Should a leader be allowed to seal their own public records when they through unconstitutional means unseal your private papers and effects?

What appears on the stage of time to those who are not privileged to see behind the scenes are deadly clowns – and Obama is that deadly, puppet clown laughing at your prostrated condition! Though he campaigned as a rationalist against Bush’s policies, his presidency became to be characterized a fraudulent deception “*sold*” to a public desiring peace and the rule of law: e.g., the awarding of the Nobel Peace Prize while never having accomplished anything significant in that regard. In fact, after being awarded the prize, he used the prize to justify a medieval doctrine idea called the “*just war doctrine*,” which allowed him to launch a war in Afghanistan; executive order delegating himself power to murder citizens without due process; the killing of children as collateral damage in drone attacks upon unverified suspects in Pakistani and Afghan villages (*see Just War Doctrine*). The truth may be, he lives in fear of being assassinated by the “*hidden hand*” if he fails to carry out their plan for world dominance. If that is so, then he is a coward in fear of his own life – but a coward that send many a young man to his own death!

This “*know it all*” windbag full of counterfeit plans is a danger to World peace; a fake with the mendacity to accept the Nobel Peace Prize for utterly nothing in that realm; but the Nobel Commission ought to rename the prize given to other war criminals, as the Nobel War Prize for Defenders of War. So like dastardly, cowardly George Bush, he proved himself to be another “*asshole*,” who does not listen because he does not don’t know his ear hole from his “*asshole*,” because he sure uses his “*asshole*” when lecturing the public; and since he is drunk with power, he compulsively instructs innocent people with his legal fiats engineered to usurp democracy so he can play war games (*see Asshole, Know It All & Plan*). Diplomats are paid liars; while they dine - people

¹⁵¹ Wonder, Stevie, *He’s Misstra Know It All*, Innervisions (1973).

die. Obama a pathological liar who speaks of humanitarian disasters - yet they are grand disasters of his own making. He says humanitarian disasters made by the hand of men can be cured by man; if that is true, then let him cure them. He has proven to be an insecure man; a loser – a coward unable to look at Vladimir Putin “*in the eye.*” We can trust this miscreant to visit the curse of injustice upon the innocent.

His much-vaunted achievement of assassinating the infamous Osama bin Laden also was troublesome in that it never addressed the CIA connection between terrorists and the government, which furthered suspicions of obscuring that widely held truth of that empiric fact. Furthermore, the disposal of the corpse on the high seas was suspect given that there were no photographs or autopsy results given to the public. In short, the killing of Osama bin Laden never occurred – all fraudulent theatrics by a phony miscreant. His much touted health insurance program, Obamacare, presented as liberating people from the inability to access health centers, was also fraudulent in that it chained people to the health insurance industry: i.e., under threats of coercion, forced people to become unwilling customers of an industry more interested in profits than in helping the ailments of people. Ultimately, the program will prove to be a failure and alienate the public; but it can serve as a “*stepping stone*” to free national health coverage: i.e., the motives for the program never really “*cared*” for people, but for profits to be made from ill health; it has never solved the high escalating cost of health insurance which most forced customers “*care*” about, because it was a system that only “*cared*” for companies geared towards making profits on denying people access to a wider array of treatments that can help with an illness, unless they pay a higher premium, or pay for increased access as an “*out of pocket*” expense.

However, upon Obama’s second term election, he betrayed his initial public posturing, and adopted and developed further these assaults on the Constitution, assaults upon the citizenry in the form of domestic spying in contradiction to the Fourth Amendment; all of these assaults on the Constitution were carried out by a constitutional law professor. His quote of “*looking forward and not backward*” was merely a ruse to cloak Bush’s crimes and his own. Many people voted for this fraud because they wanted the “*rule of law,*” the Constitution followed – they wanted the will of the people carried out through the ballot box; a box that was usurped by the political establishment. This reality, demonstrated that political parties, the bureaucracies, and all three branches of government are complicit in the construction of policies that are grotesque violations of the Constitution. This known truth was laid naked by Julian Assange and Bradley Manning and the Edward Snowden leaks of Pentagon and NSA criminal assaults on the constitutional rights of the citizenry (see NSA & Truth Sayers).

One can conclude, that perhaps a rational interpretation would suggest he is a failed man who lied to people, and that he has no respect for the dead; especially when he, a war criminal used the legacy of the anti-war activist Martin Luther King; used King’s personal bible during the presidential swearing in ceremony (see King, Martin Luther). He claimed he understood what ordinary people’s problems are; a failed man who has acted contrary to everything he professed to the public. Perhaps it was a dream confirming a person who pretends to give a damn about what a given people have suffered at the hands of the “*living dead.*” A usurious person who no authentic empathy, but one who pretends too; one who uses the images of truth towards a twisted end without a good end; a person who claims they learned from a teacher of truth, yet never listened. If he had, he would free the indigenous folks imprisoned by the federal government for seeking truth; and the truth is, a society powered by a religion turn to evil purposes: the “*odor of goodness*” that justifies theft of land, murder to achieve it, and then blessed by the mendacity of

“warlocks,” priests who chant the claims of understanding the teachings of a prophet, yet mostly act contrary to them.

One must ask at risk of being harmed: what kind of society is it that teachings a creed of truth, yet batters and assaults the truth to the point of death? What kind of society produced *“the likes”* of the *“spoiled rich boy,”* coward George Bush with his mentor the cowardly, devious, evil Dick Cheney, and now the constitutional law professor, the *“fraudster know it all”* Barack Obama? The most likely answer: a pathological sociopathic one. But, the reader must draw their own conclusive opinion. One must ask – is Obama, ignorant and intellectually overrated, dangerously arrogant drug with power, immorally, an evil egomaniac, or just a fool?

Obsession, adjective & verb:

To be constantly preoccupied, thinking about a person, an idea, or a thing. There are good and bad obsessions depending upon the practical functions of what is being dwelt upon with undue degree (*see* Compulsion). It is good to be obsessed with an idea or project that is of benefit – that is called dedication; it is good to be dedicated to personally being righteous, merciful and just, yet we live in a *“fallen society,”* so to be overly obsessed with situations beyond our control only brings frustration. It is important to be aware that society is intentionally manipulated by the imposition of fear to be obsessed with the myth of an eminent terrorist attack that may have been engineered to consolidate the *“hidden hands”* of power of the Deep State (*see* Deep State). Politics is the theatre of manipulated obsessions with values and beliefs, which frequently are contradictory, making it easy to *“stage”* a play to *“divide and conquer”* the public with actors that use fear to cement power. Conservative Republicans, 15% obsess over moral accountability and balancing the budget; liberal Democrats, 16% obsess over equality and fairness, and Independents, 69% are plagued and paralyzed by the feeling of being uncertain, they are obsessed with finding out which side is correct. Given that the politicians work for the narrow interests of conservative or liberal wings, they are one and the same when the same source of finance controls both. Revolution could easily topple this arrangement, but politicians *“play upon”* the fears of uncertainty, so rather than voting for one beliefs, they vote *“the lesser of two evils”* – but evil is still evil - so nothing changes but the obsessions.

Occidental, adjective & noun:

Anything pertaining to Western cultures as opposed to the Eastern Cultures (*see* Oriental). Like all societies there is good and bad. The virtues of the West are the ideas of freedom and democracy for the individual birthed from the historical battle with its dark side the tyranny of greed, theft of individual wealth and liberty and murder as a means to control wealth by a despotic individual of a small group of oligarchs. In the history textbooks it is asserted that Oriental, Eastern societies were dominated by the vices of despotic emperors, that democracy, rule by the people is a Western virtue. With the German people having been educated in this idea that waves of despotic leaders directing waves of barbarians were a constant threat to Western civilization, Adolph Hitler, as an evil messiah, preached this vision.

After the Second World War, the Americans and the British preached that communism was an Eastern phenomenon, that waves of eastern Russian barbarians would conquer Western Europe. The West survived these supposed threats; and now the virtue of democracy, which has not seen actual civic practice since ancient Greece or the Roman Republic, its deformed form under the control of money has been enfranchised by the neglect of education on what an actual democracy is. In an Age of Civic Illiteracy, it has been further deformed and twisted into a black veneer painted over the despotism of the corporate state (*see* Civic). Political

parties purchased by oligarchic class present candidates of their choice to the public as mere options to be voted on, hence giving a sense of legitimacy for policies that the public has no input on (*see* Oligarchy). But despite this truth of contrived democracy, it is also true, that Eastern despotism rules North Korea by a harsh despot, and China is ruled by despotism of a one party system.

Occult, noun:

This word becomes confused with pagan; pagans are nature worshippers and therefore are natural. It is a word confused with cult which is more applicable to a group with a particular belief system which may or may not be insidious (*see* Cult). The word occult is a derivative of the word culture; and culture is a group with a particular set of beliefs be they good benign or evil. In contrast, for mainstream, corporatized religion, the occult is a type of evil religion, or a belief in the “*dark side*” of the worst of intentions – not the good; or the evil use of knowledge and power versus the good use of knowledge to empower humanity.

The word occult means hidden knowledge of the unseen dimensions of the Universe. The unholy marriage between church and state, state sponsored religions and secret societies of powerful oligarchs, for thousands of years kept this knowledge secret in order to keep people enslaved through ignorance. That is why occults were viewed as evil. And what was the secret that they guarded? The secret is that knowledge is that all material generates an aura, and energy field; and the ancient cultures understood that this field of energy could be encoded in symbols and numbers; this knowledge of unseen energy it is believed can be unleashed through ritualistic incantations. But science, Quantum Physics seeks to uncover truth that the Universe is vibrating energy; that what appears to be matter is a projected hologram (*see* Hologram & Universe).

Despite this truth, there are people who actually pursue and desire to serve evil occult societies; these are the members of “*Skull and Bones*” fraternity of Yale University and the Bohemian Grove; occults steeped in rituals celebrating ghoulish death. There is a “*dark side*” of the human psyche which is disturbed; a psyche preoccupied ghoulish ideas that encompass death and how to escape death by appealing to a spirit which promises eternal life through feeding this evil spirit the blood of children which is considered pure. Evil requires evil in order to make it stronger in its battle for supremacy over good. This includes the inducement of fear to feed the demons of fear; and unfortunately, we live in a world of fear governed by criminal brutality and organized torture, and war carried out by the government under the direction of the “*hidden hands*” which are not so hidden anymore.

It is alleged that fraternity groups like “*Skull and Bones 322*” at Yale University and the Bohemian Grove club are groups of educated elites that believe in the supremacy of evil; it is believed that there are evil, satanic groups called the illuminati or the Bohemian Grove that are composed of elites drawn from all niches of life that desire to install Satan, the fallen archangel cast down, now lord of the Earth displacing the good prophets of knowledge who are Jesus, Muhammad, and Buddha generally regarded as the servants of a good god. Jesus and Buddha both understood that reactive anger to pathological violence only feeds and strengthens the “*dark side*,” and when politicians like Bush-Cheney, claiming to be Christians make war for “*blood money*” they are truly evil – devoid of any empathy – hence sociopathic. And when Obama gives speeches rationalizing “*right makes might*,” and making “*war on war*” so we can have a “*peace on peace*,” he has just perversely contributed to growing hatred and fear which feeds the gods of evil. Either he is a fool, or a servant of evil (*see* Bohemian Grove, Skull and Bones & War).

Occupation, noun:

1. A job: something which a person does to support themselves through the provision of either a service or enslaved labor. In lieu of professions such as medicine, law and business, being a drug dealer, a robber, or a gambler are jobs which hold some promise of obtaining the “*American dream*” in lieu of the nightmare of low wage jobs which dominate the economy. Society functions on money, so it has perverted all human relationships because it treats people [like a thing] as a means to an end, a self-serving end.
2. A military occupation of one society by another society. When occupying another society for nefarious gains, American presidents and the “*fat-ass*” generals in tow need to think of money first to buy the loyalty of local warlords, and paying for the placing of disguised agents in the crowds to encourage enthusiasm. Even though one may be the strongest today, but one must never drive enemies to despair – it makes them strong. Gentleness is better politics it saps virility. A good occupation force ought not to crush, but should corrupt (*see War*).

Occupy, adjective & verb:

1. To inhabit a space where one engages in - is preoccupied with the affairs of survival. To occupy a space in modern society, and individual needs money to pay for a space that nature provided. But the constant struggle for survival occupies the mind, perhaps something the power structure encourages to keep people’s minds off the source of their misery. Only in modern society is the natural right to occupy the Earth abridged by the usurious behavior of others to force an individual to pay: i.e., homelessness is a crime; but the dynamics which cause homelessness is the actual crime. With no choice, given the lack of funds, occupying a public space is the only alternative as a means to survival: e.g., squatting in abandoned properties, obsolete railcars, or on public properties such as living under a bridge.
2. Politically, the occupation of space in large numbers makes a political statement of solidarity: e.g., “*Occupy Wall Street*” by a new generation of youths who have inherited the crimes of the previous generations, such as mass produced homelessness; they seek social justice by occupying public spaces where corporate finance is located. This particular movement became the target of the NSA spying on its private leadership and public activities while harassing the participants by encouraging local police brutality brought to bear against them (*see NSA*). People have to protest, petition the corrupt situation as means of satisfying their dissatisfaction with the evil that occupies the corridors of power; but this evil wants people to keep petitioning them; throwing them a few crumbs while they eat the steak. But petitioning this evil only occupies the people momentarily, because though this means occupies their time, it is a waste of time as those in the occupation of social activism would tell you. But it is the only socially acceptable means that reasonable people can accept because good people don’t want a revolution though it’s needed.

Ocean, noun:

1. Seventy percent of the Earth’s surface is covered by oceans. Thus seventy percent of the World’s resources are found there; and the bottom of the sea is the next frontier of conflict (*see Land*). This situation is not only a competition among nations claiming the resources of the oceans, but also the situation is further compounded by maritime trade routes that nations depend on. These routes are the arteries that supply a nation’s commercial existence – its very life! Under the pretext of defending “*freedom of navigation*,” the US Navy is defending the rights of nations that have shorelines or commercial interests are defined under the

United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea (UNCLOS) which allows for a 200-mile claim out from a nation's shoreline.

Since the lifelines of nations are dependent upon the oceans, there are many points of contention in the World's global straits; straits that control the flow of commerce (*see* Global Straits). In the South China Sea, China is building artificial an island, an attempt to create their own strait between other nations that are on the verge of war (*see* Island); and many of the nations have traditional conflicts such as Vietnam and Japan with China. China and all of the South China Sea claimant states are signatory parties to the UNCLOS. Vietnam and the Philippines are in conflict with China over territorial claims, and Japan's lifeline of oil and trade passes through the sea (*see* South China Sea). Though the vastness of the World's oceans at one time separated nations, now they are battlegrounds. In a World of pimps and whores, big nations and little vassal nations, Vietnam, the Philippines and Japan have all called upon their pimp, the US "*to back them up*" in their dispute with the Chinese. But the Chinese collectively are largest pack of dogs, and though America may be militarily the bigger dog, still this Sino pack of dogs have a mean bite if trapped in a corner; trapped on their manmade island which the alliance between the Philippines and the US want washed away.

The UNCLOS treaty draws a clear distinction between artificial and naturally formed islands. The Chinese are building an artificial island, but that man-made structure does not possess the status of a legal island that would allow a territorial claim to the waters, and their presence does not allow them to the maritime boundaries they are claiming. Its legitimate to critique the US and its own lack of consistency in clearly defining its own role and acknowledging China's views; but it is also true that a balanced critique includes China's over reach on claiming a shared sea in its near entirety far from their own backyard and in the immediate front yards of Malaysia and the Philippines; a ridiculous practically upon the front door steps of all others in a sea mutually shared by other legitimate claims by Vietnam, Malaysia and the Philippines.

2. Used as an expression to denote something with voluminous qualities, as in an ocean of trouble; or oceans of tears were cried over a broken relationship. We live and are drowning in an ocean of problems such as poverty and wars created by ambitious people wanting to control the bounties of the wealth that naturally are produced from the land or sea.

ODD, acronym for *Oppositional Defiant Disorder*:

Though children can display opposition to the desires of parental authority giving instruction, perhaps it is because the parent is demanding compliance to unnatural or questionable norms, then using methods that create alienated, reactionary defiance. Likewise, the government is an abusive parental authority. In a society that is obsessed with training people with the myopic uses of behavioral compliance regimens operating on the imposition of positive and negative reinforcements, they are reactionary in nature and favor the punishment of the stick in lieu of the carrot. For certain, some anti-social behaviors continually displayed despite corrective measures are qualifiers for being labeled with an ever-growing compilation of psychiatric labels. Yet if one is labeled disgruntled and protests the sins of the World too much, then within the pages of the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders (DMS), mental health workers employed by the state will find the appropriate categorization for such an attitude. The DMS is the primary encyclopedia, the bible of the psychology trade (*see* Psychology); it is treated with a religious like reverence for its supposed expert knowledge. There is no space for the eccentric person – or a person with personality traits considered exceptionally different (*see* DMS Manual).

Odysseus (circa 1200 B.C.)

Odysseus is the ancient Greek name meaning to hate – like hating the petty gods that make life miserable. Yet there was one hero who transcended this hate with good deeds, the legendary Greek hero Odysseus, the King of Ithaca, also referred to as Ulysses in Roman mythology.¹⁵² His story is told in the *Odyssey*, the sequel to Homer's *Iliad*.¹⁵³ He lived a life of surviving suffering while doing good deeds in defense of his men and family (*see Deed*). In Greek mythology he is the hero of virtue and honor, he was also known as a villain by the Romans who believed they were descendants of the Trojans. As a hero he honored the gods, loved his family, and defended the virtues of his work by slaying those that would steal his estate (*see Hero*). His story is of heroic cunning, conquering Troy, and the capriciousness of the gods; a relevant story for today in the world of political miscreants manufacturing many a nemesis in the form of terrorists, and the capriciousness of men that think themselves gods in the pantheon of the untouchables devoid of any ethical acts; an age old strife of unfettered power fueled by hate and contempt for all that is good.

He cunningly used both hand and mind in unison - his brains first – then his brawn; he was rational; he fought at the battle of Troy and it was he, not Achilles invincible brawn that devised the use of the Trojan horse that was responsible for its eventual capture.¹⁵⁴ After leaving Troy he wandered the seas for ten years trying to return home due to insulting the god Poseidon, but he was helped by Athena - the goddess who was not spiteful (*see Athena*). The core of Homer's *Odyssey* are the *Tales of Brave Ulysses* wandering the seas encountering a giant ogre, a one eyed man eating Cyclops (*see Ogre*); seductive women that would imprison him in their beds; descending into Hell seeking the secret knowledge of the way home; and battling Leviathan monsters and seas to get home. A long lost hero awash in a stormy ocean, he realized he had nothing, all he had left was his life; and he begged Poseidon the god of the sea to spare his life. Poseidon told him "*I want you to suffer, much more. My goal is not to kill you...you must understand, that without gods man is nothing!*" Poseidon spared him, and Odysseus reflecting on his words came to understand that he was only one man in the World; nothing more, nothing less. Upon his return, he had to retake his throne by killing the unruly suitors that would steal his world, his beloved, loyal wife, and his estate. He killed them for this crime of trying to steal his world he built with his brains and sweat and shared with his family; he would not allow evil to take that world from him. So they had to die for their crimes of stealing a man's world. And similarly today, when the government steals people's properties, imprisons them, tortures them, and murders them with immoral wars and police brutality, brave people have a moral right to seek revenge. In eyes of the victims of these crimes, they are not terrorists, but heroes avenging wrongs that need to be righted through corrective righteous actions (*see Hero*).

Ogre, noun:

1. Mythology: a distorted caricature of a human: e.g., an ugly troll or the monstrous man eating, giant, the one eyed Cyclops of ancient lore; a grotesque humanoid creature; giants with a single eye and possessed a foul disposition - a hostile persona with a voracious appetite for gold and humans to eat. Though they were strong, they were stubborn. They are synonyms with brute strength and power. Odysseus (circa 1200 B.C.) the legendary Greek King of Ithaca, also referred to as Ulysses in Roman mythology, battled the giant ogre Cyclops with his wits by driving a stake into his eye so as to escape being eaten by this creature.

¹⁵² Cream, *Tales of Brave Ulysses*, (1967).

¹⁵³ Homer, *The Odyssey* (800B.C.).

¹⁵⁴ Homer, *The Iliad* (800 B.C.).

The Cyclops was a son of the Sea God Poseidon, an ogre god that was no friend to rational man. Ancient mythological stories are very important to study, for they convey the environment in which people must negotiate in order to survive. Odysseus was a man who survived by his wits, his brains. He was an ethical man in that he was loyal to his men whom he tried to protect from the numerous ogres of the ancient world.

2. Critical Sociology: though the Cyclops was truly stubborn, greedy, and stupid, for although he was a true giant, he was a mental midget. Though he Cyclops was of ancient Greek lore, today there are many stubborn, greedy, and stupid ogres that think themselves clever – especially the ones that have inherited vast fortunes. These ugly ogres of today have narrow reptilian minds and are mean spirited personas pretending to care about the state of humanity and the environment of the Earth; ugly trolls with one eye on stealing everything from the powerless while accusing them of what they are: stupid and lazy. These ugly ogres are ugly toads with warts that are the boss in power at corporations and government agencies, but still they are not giants to be feared, just disturbed “little” minds let loose on the good folks (see Toad & Troll).



Ill. 16: Ogre Cyclops

These ancient one-eyed cretins today are the miscreant brutes, the police that are possessed foul dispositions. Though they have legal power, they are dangerously synonyms with the brute strength and power of oppressive government; thieves on the highway with an appetite for money and the pleasure of brutalizing citizens; they have only one myopic eye focus on torturing and robbing people with the police snooping around abodes, automobiles, or boats trying to seize and steal the means of your livelihood; trying to feast off your hard earned money and properties; and if they do seize your property they will effectively drive you into poverty – maybe even to the precipice of death. For if you resist, the probability is strong they will beat you with their clubs, followed by an electrical shocks, and if the feel really sadistic, they will gun you down. If one travels with money, be like Odysseus and use your wits to outsmart these myopic cretins with disturbed, little minds.

The giants, the industrialists and financiers as the icons of society are merely philanthropic ogres that are persons parading as good, but really stingy with a myopic eye for power; a voracious appetite for money and power hidden in their charitable trust foundations; they use the mask of giving in order to take – to take away the empowerment of humanity to care for itself. These philanthropic ogres are engaged in a conspiracy to destroy the United States and replace it and all other nations with their New World Order (see Conspiracy & Philanthropy).

Oil, noun & verb:

For evil people [G]old, [O]il, and [D]iamonds constitute the instruments of god like control. To be the most powerful nation on Earth, a nation must control the oil supply; hence control which currency will be dominant. That is why the US in league with Saudi Arabia has invaded and destroyed nearly every country in the Middle East; and now gold is becoming something to invade countries over because people don't trust paper currencies, but they do trust gold. One would think an investment in the source of energy powering an economy would be a safe bet, but has proven to be false.

Oil is an economic weapon. One would think that the lower the price of oil the better it would be for all of humanity by making the production cost of goods and services less expensive; or that powering utilities would make life more affordable; but that has proven to be incorrect when entire economies are based upon the sale of oil. Like a “*banana republic*” dependent upon the production of one crop. Countries like Russia, Iraq, Iran, and Saudi Arabia are oil-producing nations whose only crop is oil, so their prosperity rises and falls with the price of their commodity. More dangerously if there is a rise or drop in the price that affects a nuclear power like the Russian government, then instability occurs which will upset the balance of peace. What is highly dangerous is when a nation intentionally upsets the balance of peace by using oil as a weapon as the US government has done by commanding its barbarian vassal the House of Saud to flood the market with oil in order to drive the price down in an attempt to destabilize Russia and Iran, but that has led to a crisis in the global economy. To control oil is to have the power of a god on Earth; but a god would be able to predict the consequences, and these actions by government have revealed the venality of a global economy not based on fair supply and demand for products, but on an economy that is a tool of war.

Yet if oil is the life blood of the global economy, perhaps it is unfair to blame the US for its wars in the Middle East; especially when she does all the fighting to stabilize the region to ensure the flow of oil to the Europeans, Japanese and Chinese that never have contributed to the security of the Gulf region: e.g., in 2009, Iraq, awarded most the new oil contracts for exploration to Petronas of Malaysia, Total of France, Schlumberger of Germany, and China National Petroleum Company; and though the US rid Iraq of Hussein who attempted to control forty percent of the World’s production, they still have to pay the full price in its purchase in cash and blood. Most the oil never makes its way to the US; and though it is fashionable to critique the US and Britain as warmongers, none of these nations have contributed to the security of the region, none have sent soldiers, but have offloaded that mortal expense onto the US and Britain. Countries with strong economies that export to the US, but dependent upon oil can afford their own defense – but they “*off-load*” that expense onto the US; and many of those people live better than the US taxpayer paying for their defense.

Though it is wearing thin, and cynics may not believe it, only the British and the Americans can say they have tried to democratize the region. The Europeans are hypocrites and don’t want to pay the heavy price to guarantee it; they don’t give a damn about democracy, only that the flow of oil remain intact on favorable terms. China and Japan are even more dependent upon Middle East oil; China 20 years ago exported oil, today she is a massive oil importer. In order to ensure the flow of oil, she is dependent upon the US Navy to keep the sea-lanes free and clear. And though China is building a navy, will China be willing to pay for any military involvement in this tumultuous region? Given the clashes within Middle East civilization, and if America withdraws from the region, what will happen to the flow of oil? If America withdraws and there is a disruption of the flow of oil, the entire World will suffer in a globalized economy. Given this reality, it is necessary that Iraq be democratized, modernized, and stabilized; and forcefully, bullying, occupying while stealing that nation’s oil wealth does not assist that end.

Oligarchy, noun:

An oligarchy, or plutocracy of wealth and power, is small clique of elitist people, an extreme upper class group of miscreants controlling the rules of institutionalized money, which has near total control of the political, and economic institutions of a nation (see Plutocracy). The Deep State is a cult composed of groupings of oligarchs, comprised of the super wealthy, politicians, senior

military and intelligence operatives, and those that control the trillions of dollars from organized crime; collectively they control the omnipotent state in contradiction to the democratic lines upon which it supposedly represents. In effect, they own governments, media sources that function as ministries of truth, corporatized organizations controlling products and services, philanthropic foundations that dispense aid to engineered disasters, and crime syndicates in league with intelligence agencies, they control all policy that regulates economic regulatory institutions (*see Media & Ministry of Truth*). Institutions like education, medical research and cultural institutes are under the heavy influence and dependent upon philanthropic foundations for funding (*see Philanthropy*). They are “*deadbeats*” controlling nearly every facet of daily life in societies; they own the food supply, money, transportation, and utilities: e.g., corporations control the economy when a handful of companies control the food supply on the store shelves; or control of that food supply by the power of controlling a privatized banking system, the Federal Reserve, traveling in the guise as a federal entity. This image of an institution of order implies to all that it is system of financial exchange too large to fail – hence the financial fraud of the few supported by the many harnessed to a usurious tax system.

The anarchist notes that ratio of the rulers to the ruled has always been very, very small held in place by an army of bureaucrats and police as portrayed in Figure 1, page 20 (*see Anarchy*). The only reality that oligarchs offer the ruled are wars without end; the steady destruction of civil society; the death of democracy and its protective legislation; and technocratic governance by unelected bureaucrats on behalf of the 0.00001 percent billionaire class. So nearly everyone in a capitalist society objects to the power exercised over them by oligarchs, yet overthrowing this tiny class is nearly impossible when most aspire to join their ranks by practicing a carefully crafted plan that would include the means of effectively managing the slow accumulation of wealth; but that may merely be only a dream when the wealthy manage “*to milk*” the promise of that fantasy; the labors of others as the means of their wealth (*see Wealth Management*). The advanced nations have been converted into banana republics governed by bastards and their corporate plantations. The ranks of the billionaire class grew from 13 billionaires in 1985 to 450 billionaires by 2008 and to 536 by 2015 while CEO compensation became 343 times more than the average worker did (*see Billionaire*). The top 200 CEOs make approximately \$22.6 million a year, or almost \$10,800 an hour as compared to the minimum wage they complain that they are legally required to pay workers. And yet, this is the face of legalized immorality, for a far more dastardly truth was revealed in 2016 by the release of the Panama Papers that peeled away the underworld of corporations hiding trillions of dollars offshore to avoid taxes; billionaires that control these corporations hiding even more money in secret bank accounts held under “*dummy*” paper companies (*see Panama Papers*).

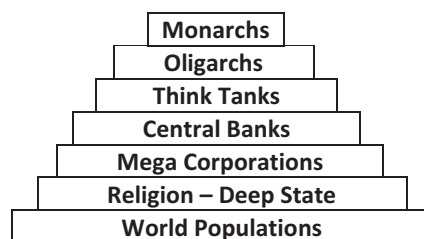


Figure 19: The Oligarchic Step

There are basically six likeminded groups that are complicit in selling their souls to Evil; they conspire to rule the World by controlling the finances which enslave labor, “*starve-out*” the innocent, and even murder them. These sociopaths are (i), the

inbred European royalty that arrogantly believe that their bloodlines are of the gods; (ii) the Rothschild banking cartel family that eventually came to own these European aristocrats; (iii) the Robber Barons of the 19th Century that aspired to be American royalty; the megalomaniac war profiteering moguls of the Carnegie, DuPont, Ford, and Rockefeller industrialist families; (iv) their servants, the fascists whose miscreant sons attend Ivy league schools and are members of Skull and Bones fraternity, a clubhouse of debauchery whose members founded the CIA as an institution of murder; (v) the new billionaire class from mega-corporations made so by corrupt corporate welfare; and (vi), the billionaire criminals that control the organized crime syndicates which handle the proceeds from black market operations for the Deep State which sanctions it (*see Deep State*). From the ranks of this pyramid of depraved power, evil miscreants populate the institutional think tanks of the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, and the Bilderberg Group that set policies for governments (*see Conspiracy & Skull and Bones*). Members from these organizations control the central banks and mega corporations for whom policies are crafted.

Through the business of corporatized religions and the instruments of the police state, these entities control the populations. Church and state have always had an unholy alliance; religion is huge industry under their control, and evil men of the cloth, millionaire ministers serve as spies proselytizing lies to manufacture public consent for a system that destroys the soul of humanity; and anyone of good conscience that objects, is reported to the authorities to be watched by an army of evil miscreant sycophant apparatchiks that control the public by shaming them with the accusation of sins, which they have mastered themselves.

In an Age of Civic Illiteracy, the theatre of elections that are permitted serve merely as barometers of what the people are feeling; permitted to give an air of legitimacy to the corrupt establishment - the political institution wherein all political parties and politicians are controlled by money that formulates policy through an incestuous relation, not the will of the voter (*see Civic*). That is why when people vote for "*hope and change*" they get nothing but the chains of oppression; a reaffirmation of policies that are controlled by "*hidden hands*" of the Deep State which are not so hidden; and the presidential primaries of 2016, exposed the "*fakery*" of the election process when party officials were "*hell bent*" on denying Bernie Sanders and Donald Trump the prize of being the candidate because they were the enemies of the corrupt "*establishment*."

A 2014 study by Princeton University and Northwestern University concluded that the US is dominated by small group of powerful elites that have monopolized the relationships between Wall Street and the instruments of state set to work on their behalf.¹⁵⁵ This institution, Princeton ought to know, because it is where the source of the problem – oligarchs – attends school. The reality that control of economic institutions equates to control of government and hence society has become so evident that it can no longer be hidden from sight as politicians pretend "*it is not so*" espousing tired, old banal platitudes (*see Platitudes*). It is a dangerous imbalance in the equation of governance between the few and the many (*see Equation*). Former President Jimmy Carter, who supported the oligarchic agenda while in office, is the only former leader to publically discuss the true state of this usury, commented that America is "*an oligarchy, with unlimited political bribery being the essence...to elect the president...So now we've just seen a complete subversion of our political system as a payoff to major contributors...Democrats and Republicans, look upon this unlimited money as a great benefit to themselves.*"¹⁵⁶ While there are benefits with donated money, all payouts

¹⁵⁵ Gilens, Martin & Page, Benjamin, Testing Theories of American Politics: Elites, Interest Groups, and Average Citizens, American Political Science Association, September 2014, Vol. 12/No. 3.

¹⁵⁶ Carter, Jimmy, Guest on Thom Hartmann Radio (July 28, 2015).

from the powerful never come with no “*strings attached*” because all presidents are strung to those that control finance; all must “*toe the line*,” and like whipped dogs drag their carts laden with sins in a race to be an oligarch. Jimmy Carter, had his share of crimes while in office, yet with a changed heart merely confirmed the obvious incredulity of those that deny the truth.

These elites own the omnipotent state by means of legalized chicanery to control the source of regulatory power over nearly every facet of life. Elites and organized business interests control government policy, while citizens and civic interest groups have nominal or no independent influence. It is a Trojan horse concealing the “*hidden hands*” of control over what appears to be a democracy; a democracy with some features of democratic governance, such as regular elections, freedom of speech and association. However, those features are “*rigged*” elections, and acts of speech and associations are spied upon because policymaking is dominated by powerful financial organizations and a small number of affluent citizens. They control the rule of law and the economic destiny of society to ensure for their own advantage. They utilize laissez-faire economics for society, but their monopolies are except while received the favors of special privileges extended by a government they control. The entire machinery of government is at their disposal — the executive, legislature, judicial, and the bureaucratic instruments of a police state. They place their business interests into “*trusts*” of near unlimited power, and the use “*freedom of contracts*” with labor, whose organization in any collective form they oppose.

The Rockefeller Foundation, the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, the Ford Foundation, and the new comers the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, control society by owning the institutions of civil society and the omnipotent state while posing as the generous philanthropist that care for society; but they are actually just ogres traveling in the guise of the “*good guys*” draining society as parasitic spiders (*see* Philanthropy); these foundations are the fronts for a collection of oligopolies that have a monopoly on power that requires that they be supported by the taxed labors of the citizen slaves. Moreover, by starving out the public, they are the cause of poverty. But that engineered reality functions to their advantage since manufactured problems allow them to claim that, they solutions (*see* Ogre). These super powerful foundations have their political servants which cover-up their crimes, as is the case with the Clinton Foundation, a charity front for bribery that sells favors for a price. If they had any honor, any shame for their crimes against humanity – they would commit suicide! Nevertheless, they will not, because they are “*creeps*” (*see* Creep).

Oligopoly, noun:

An oligopoly is a market condition where there are only a few sellers of a given commodity; as a result, they control the price and other market factors. Similarly, when there is an oligarchic class, a small clique that controls the economic monopolies that large corporations enjoy, and the political duopoly of the republicans and democrats, which they control, then you have a system where a tiny group controls the means and the ends of society accomplished by controlling the power of the omnipotent state (*see* Oligarchy). This untenable situation, allows the oligarchic sociopaths to pave the World with the violence of war, and the endemic poverty strangling every village on the Earth. Since this small group of oligarchs control global society’s economic and cultural institutions through finances, they are the criminals that need to be disposed of my means of revolution (*see* Revolution).

They are Oligarchs that bought their way into Ivy League schools; they are “*processed people*” that are devoid of imagination, are incompetent, lazy, and arrogant; in short, they are the corrupt billionaires and the politicians and banksters that serve them, yet both have never built anything of value, but are parasites that destroy the creations of others (*see* Bankster). They control the

banks, which are ossified corporate welfare systems that “rig” the market conditions by controlling resources that effects prices paid by the majority. They accomplish this in the form of shared power arrangements in the form of a political duopoly wherein they own both political parties, which craft laws allowing for an economic and political monopoly on power over policy. Free enterprise and open markets in economic terms is nearly dead when the situation is one of absolute control over government and the regulatory supply of commodities held by a small number of elite corporations controlled by oligarchs that control the banks that finance the goods and services that society depends on.

Omen, noun:

We are all born with intuitive prophetic faculties to perceive the obvious prostrated truths. As spiritual creatures we need to be sensitive to premonitions and latent and overt signs that are barometers to forecast the future; birds are messengers that with their appearance before an individual portends either good or bad to be visited upon an individual or nation. The ancient divinatory priests were not evil, they were the holy ones, and the shamans whose primary task was to ward off evil spirits by seeking the will of the gods in order to protect the lifeblood of the village (*see Augury, Birds & Messenger*).

If a person does not successfully assimilate attitudinally to the government’s plans for war making ventures they will become castaways as either pariahs, or just driven to the edges of social marginalization. The dark side of venality will do everything it can to stamp out one’s innate faculties to see “*the handwriting on the wall*.” But it does not take a spiritual divinatory priest to predict the obvious outcomes from the venality which has captured the instruments of state and the people to make it possible; captured by the conspiracy of elites behind the scenes that seek money and absolute power. To date, these outcomes have been financial and moral bankruptcy in the form of financial fraud, abrogation of democratic, constitutional government, and unending wars for profit, of which spying and torture are the tools of trade (*see Conspiracy*).

Omen of the Crow, allegory of greed:

Birds are messengers of human crimes by people preying upon each other that are personified by the brassy black crow dressed in a banker's black pinstriped suit on the *Jose Cuervo Gold* tequila bottle. Animal species most the time only school, or herd among themselves, but it may appear that life collectively is ganging-up, like the gangster crow, or it is certainly rebelling against humanity. There is a difference between the marijuana consumer and the drinker of alcohol: one the pacifist artist, the other aggressive or depressed businessperson. Marijuana brings out the gentle side of the human spirit while alcohol brings out either violence and or mental depression. One can infer from the bottle of Cuervo Gold Tequila, the poisonous alcohol with a black crow dressed in a banker’s three-piece pinstriped suit that implies money and alcohol mix – and they do. It is a false message of prosperity which religion and others want to “push” as something good. In Spanish the word *cuervo* means crow, in this case a black crow dressed in a banker’s pinstriped suit, a brassy bird as an omen of the truth that pecks away through the cackling humiliation of others labeled as losers because they have no motivation to pile-up trash piles of gold.

These birds cawing away at one’s dignity are a sign of this type of reasoning which is a threat to unconditional love of our fellow humans, even our children because it means that one must judge another if they fail at this mentality of profits at all expense - including real love - not love of money. To parrot the banker crow logic of profits reflecting the stunted values and beliefs in the

fear of not making money, is a view learned by most that are unable, or unwilling to escape it. Unfortunately, they parrot the logic of the “*crooked*” banker is based on ignorance and fear of other ways to prosper by reorganizing society. But reorganization of society is to the disadvantage of the ravenous crows; so they are responsible for maintain the status quo by controlling the laws and police. It would appear that there is a new era of “*Jim Crow*” laws are being targeted at people of color and lower classes that the white establishment insists are gangsters and terrorists. This profiling oppresses minorities and poor people of any color by harassment from school and police officials; two institutions warehousing vast amounts of people viewed as potentially profitable by corporations seeking privatized contracts for educational and incarceration services.

One can work for prosperity, or marry it for a price. The institution of marriage is not really emotional love, but a form of prostitution with money as the prime culprit motivating it. Instead, to pursue unconditional love of suspending judgments without any subjective conditions may be too costly. But, in the pursuit of love, all is fair when seducing a potential sexual partner like a black bird on a bottle of alcohol, drunk with lies mocking the truth, a raven stealing what little love there is by fooling a materialistic mind with bribes of piles of gold - real estate, cars, boats, and bank accounts. Is not anger and hate a sign of love? If one feels anger is that not actually still caring about the betrayal of love subverted by the humiliating cawing of a crow stealing happiness from the poor so the rich can have their pleasures? Even a poor person is entitled to some happiness, but not among the rich who drink the lies of society – a society that makes others eat crow; or ride in the back like Jim Crow.

One’s former lover, a nemesis may remark in justifying their greed of choosing the rich lover over a poor one, “*If you love me you will want me to be happy!*” But how does a poor person make the crow happy? What is a poor person supposed to do – but go out and steal money legally – like their father in-laws, or the other lovers courting them? An ethical person desires all to be happy – to be free from the rationales of evil and indifferent rules of finance. But, the crow must be correct because they worship the practicality of money over the fantasies of love; yet a real person could never allow the lies of prosperity at the expense of another to go by without confronting this brassy bird. But, why is it the party that is discarded has to suspend all communication? But the ethical one must learn to divorce the object of their emotional pain cutting them off from that which they love – be it business or love. Why does the abandoned lover that is unable to deliver-up the pile of gold, charged with the task of spiritual growth to rationally extend an understanding and acceptance of being spurned and dumped on a trash pile in favor of a pile of gold? Truly relationships are clearly revealed though the interplay of opposites: for as one runs towards freedom, the other runs towards a guided cage; but as some would say, perhaps one ran away from responsibility. But, what does that mean? Make money and support others and call it prosperity – the means to posterity?

One can marry or inherit prosperity, or try to work for it at a price. But prosperity is only available to those that can afford an education; and like an omen, the black crow in the pinstriped banker suit always caws in the classroom and trumps the arts in educational funding so one can make profits in competitive race of winner take all in the business of love and war – the pleasures of sexual reproduction and the costs of avoiding death. But, aside from the purpose of education to impart obsolete skills which the banker’s want to finance through student loans, the most important aspect of education is to socialize the required mindset to accompany a capitalist marketplace dominated by sanctified and legitimated corporations “*pushing*” prosperity through loans.

Omen of the Rooster, *allegory of impotent power*:

The omen of the rooster - power is impotent - it can't - or won't help you! ¹⁵⁷ The roosters that one will encounter in both the corporate and political spaces are political big shots that are messengers of lies that seek scapegoats to blame for their crimes - they cannot fly with their stunted wings - they carry no noble message except the message of the impotency of power. In Christian mythology, Matthew 26:34-75, Mark 14:30-72, Luke 22:34-61, and John 13:38 & 18:27, the rooster represents the coming dawn over the night, or victory over darkness - between bad and good. Given the rooster's strutting aggressiveness, some saw it as a symbol for the idealized qualities of courage and vigilance of soldiers - like the national emblem of France as an image of war, and others having the base qualities of arrogance and conceit: e.g., dowdy, flaccid George Bush on his knees insanely praying for victory over foes while "*screwing*" the innocent public with the collateral damage of war and those forced to pay for it.

The author, having been judged and punished - practically defeated and killed off for trying to live free, sought sanctuary from his society and himself at the end of the dark river of sewer that flowed downstream to México. - There he became a teacher for street children. Upon his arrival at river's end - the sewers of truth - the garbage dumps and whorehouses where their prostitute mothers worked and where the wild street kids lived off and on, he was sincerely given a "*pearl of wisdom*," about the omen of the rooster, a perverse truth of adults based upon the trials and tribulations of their lives that were examples of flaccid impotent power of society to grant sanctuary to the most powerless - our children that politicians used to mask their deadly crimes. Their "*pearls of wisdom*" probably were true indicators of our families' real condition: we are all one-step away from being feral - being wild ourselves, and most are only two paychecks away from the streets. But for the civilized - upon hearing their profane wisdom - it provoked a response of anger from most - like experts, moral icons and the cultured, but cultured in what? They were all tamed in self-indulgencies of believing one was civilized and hence more moral and justified in proactively wanting to institutionalize these kids of the streets as a threat to the orderliness of society.

The feral street kids felt strong - secure in knowing their own and the author's hidden emotional vulnerabilities. There were not lone, isolated middle class children here sent to their room if they misbehaved. Their home was the brothel streets and shacks. They were clothed in rags and ran barefoot. For these kids, they saw the rooster which lived in their village as a shabby bird - like their home - shabby and dirty. For the street kids, the rooster - the cock was impotent - like the politicians and their lies - broken promises. The kids joked that politicians and diplomats were all impotent cocks [penises]. This idea of politicians being "*dick-heads*" - penises sodomizing you was displayed all over town through street art and in and around public bathrooms. These "*dick-heads*" were portrayed through lewd cartoons painted on public walls of a rooster, a cock that resembled a penis. Many kids even carried little pictures of this rooster portraying dictators in their wallets. One of the kids provided me with a copy of this cartoon of the lewd rooster with an accompanying vulgar poem he kept in his worn-out wallet. With great pride he translated the poem for me - his English teacher - the truth in the euphemistic verse - "*This is a dick of a rooster - look at it. Take away the beak and the feet and insert it [penis] in the [blurred something - that something was] ass [rectum].*"

The street kids spoke a variety of bastardized languages, mashed-up Indian, Spanish, and English and all the appropriate profanity of "*fuck*" and "*shit*" "along with "*bitch*" and "*dickhead*" which the Mexican authorities insisted on "*killing-off*" with good clean

¹⁵⁷ An observational account drawn from research by the author of an encounter between presidential political power and street children residing in México.

Spanish - as if any language were ever compulsively clean, proper grammar is merely the reflection of phobias of unseen dirt and grime. But formal schools are a worthless education in the streets; are feeble substitutes for living in the world of daily survival. Besides most people who speak the same language don't listen anyway; but all understood the old rooster pecking at the ground and two dogs fornicating in the street. Watching the author's reaction, several kids mischievously, and with sincere smiles questioned him with taboo counsel, "*Your mother; your girlfriends are whores?*" Perhaps our mothers are potentially hen pecking "*bitches*," and our fathers are "*bastards*" - strutting roosters quick to sodomize kids with his truths - a common point of view held by the street kids - maybe the truth about the lies spewed about by our parents, reinforced by the real parent the state - especially by themselves (*see Bastard & Bitch*). The disturbing truths that street savvy kids confronted society with led one to explore the possible truth, that as victims of both disturbed males and females there are three bitches called mommy, wife and boss along with their counterparts three pimps called daddy, husband and boss; all share common family characteristics and that both sexes are the foundations of the psychologically of predator-prey economics of individuals, families and nations!

The omens of truth – demand that one confess the truth to themselves - start with dysfunctional family, your place in it and the profanities which make it so. But some know a subordinate place, or have no place - so they run in the streets. Our parents, holy men, and agents of the state were trained hypocrites and liars - they had us, their children believing that they are saints when in fact they committed evil against their own children. They are hypocrites - they claimed virtuosity and power they which they never really possessed. Perhaps they are wingless birds - stunted - like a vain hen pecking "*bitch*" and a "*bastard*" - a dick - a cock - the rooster with no message, but the truth flailing and desperately pecking on the ground! But, not to be too judgmental about potential child abuse be it physical or mental, for when one is slapped in the face by the hand, or with the reality of expectations placed on children by failed people - that is raw, brutal nature. Perhaps it is a favor to remind one of their obligations to themselves, or a blessing to realize that when one is abused by a love one - it is an indicator of their love and fear of what awaits you because they can barely deal with the survival race.

The author asked a precocious wise street kid - a cynic - if government was so isolated from us the people? What about the legacies of institutions of government - syndicates of corporate governance - like the Mafia - organized racketeering? Was government the mask covering society and how it actually was? The kid replied, "*We cannot undo scrambled eggs by the rooster.*" I asked him of this scrambled egg by a rooster. In his mild mannered cynicism he said: "*Police are violent. We cannot undo it. The bosses steal the good eggs from the mother hen, scramble them, and then eat them. The bosses act like roosters, but they think they are eagles. They run around without a head, like a cock - a dick. They fuck you, but they are impotent. They barely fly; they crow too much with 'bullshit,' they have no message. They do nothing for us poor, but 'fuck' us in the ass.*"

He then spent some considerable time comparing former presidents Vicente Fox, and George Bush with the rooster or as powerful penises in power, who were both "*machos culeros*" - paternalistic deceitful bastards, "*assholes*" and impotent. And of course it was made a bit personal: impotent in their own personal lives. Sex and politics! Perhaps that was the key to social justice - like a bed and food! We joked, what ogres are we forced to sleep with - to deal with to get any justice? We further joked, why would women want to sleep with a deceitful "*culero*" - an asshole like George Bush, a lazy, spoiled man - a grown child posing as a moral man? The mendacity - the theatrical lies of praying on his knees acting the role of a dowdy prudish moral man, how he

could lead people if he could not demonstrate success with the other sex! We joked that at least former President Bill Clinton, though deceitful, was “*macho*” through his success in the bedroom with the other sex - for the young men; this was a sure demonstrative sign of a virile leader. Besides Clinton came from “*trailer trash*,” so he knew about poverty. He had come a long way. He must be very clever man to have come so far. But as the kid pointed out, Clinton was a draft dodger, and hence a coward, and Bush, the spoiled child, this mental midget, with a bit of the emotional sadism, was quick to “*fuck you*” (see Fuck). But the young men, these kids figured out the calculus of the bottom line in the business of politics - which president, Caesar has more sex appeal and can appear “*macho*” - courageous, even if there are shirkers and cowards! Because people desperately want it so!

Similarly, the pimp, Mexican president Fox and his young wife, the first whore of the nation, Marta, are constantly covered by the Mexican tabloids, the only honest papers, and the lies of respectable periodicals - the gossip of their sex life apparently is of more importance than actually governing! Besides, their governance is deadly anyway - and the kids know too. One teenager dryly noted of Fox, he is viewed as potent with the women, but time will tell if he is an impotent “cock,” a rooster in governing. I agree - the power of the pro-adultery vote and electing presidents: If we elect leaders on the basis of their sexual purity, some real monsters will get into the houses of power - and apparently one recently has. Which one? The murdering thief named Bush? How does he rule? By the imposition of fear and deadly threats which he seems enjoys!

These flaccid roosters said they cared! It said so in all their political platforms. I was present when the rooster, the President of México, Fox and his hen pecking Marta once visited the public shelter where he and she made “*big shot*” promises: like giving the dusty barren grounds surrounding the street shelter some grass - a lawn! Indeed, a very generous offer! Eh! What a bunch of crap - yea, theirs! I remember in anticipation of this visit how the local politicians who controlled the shelter and the street kids as separate groups conspired to tell the head chief their truths: The politicians wanted funding, money for their corrupt visions of philanthropy - first feed your mouth. And what of the street kids - what do they want? They wanted to tell the big chief how they were being oppressed - no roof, and no victory to chew in their mouths. As the kids’ ombudsman, I was sympathetic to their side.

I remember feeling particularly euphoric that morning anticipating meeting a [dick] head of state - but I figured he was a pathetic human like all of us. Feeling refreshed by the cool summer rains of the *Sierra Madre* Mountains coming down on me while on the road to the shelter, there was a little happy go lucky tune titled *Shambala* in my head by the American 1960s-70s pop-rock band Three Dog Night. While walking, the lyrics of the tune twirled around inside my head, and everywhere I looked the people appeared helpful and kind. I had come a long way on my own road for social justice hoping to cleanse away the pain - headaches of my own sorrows and troubles – and not of my own making! Feeling lucky, looking up at sky and letting the rain hit my face, I hummed and sang to myself the lyrics of the tune.

*Wash away my troubles; wash away my pain with the rain in Shambala. Wash away my sorrow; wash away my shame with the rain in Shambala. Everyone is helpful; everyone is kind; on the road to Shambala. Everyone is lucky; everyone is so kind; on the road to Shambala... I can tell my brother by the problems in his eyes on the road to Shambala...*¹⁵⁸

¹⁵⁸ Three Dog Night, *Shambala*, (1973).

Feeling a bit content while walking in the rains, I arrived at the shelter where all the boys, running about, yelling, wrestling among themselves, and some up in the trees throwing fruit at passing adults, all appeared so carefree. Things seemed normal and natural; somehow the youths did not seem so violent anymore. I felt I understood the street youths, I could tell they were my little brothers *"by the problems in...[their] eyes on the road to [our] Shambala!"* Upon seeing me, the boys became excited and ran up to greet me; they all seemed so helpful and kind. Several ran off eagerly to the dining hall to make me some coffee - my favorite volcanic drug of the black soil. The rest went about with their rough play.

Later, I asked the director, counselors, and the kids of the shelter as to the outcomes of the president's visit. The director laughed, and said he, was still in contact with the politicians but no funds were remitted, nor had any grass for the yard arrived. The director said they were still working on plans and would present them to the foundation at a later date. He then gave me the National Development Plan 2001-06, or Caesar's Federal Executive Edicts a document outlining Fox's six-year plan which was given to the director by the president at the time of the presidential visit. I asked the director: anything else? He laughed and replied: *"No it's the big chinga - a 'fuck-job.' You can have it. I cannot use it."* A youth counselor looked over the document and pronounced it as *"more chingadera (trash)."* Methodologically, I reviewed this trash, this official document and found its narrative more of a political platform extolling achievements to be via orthodox economics than a serious plan of action. I could see the counselors' point of view! It seemed unanimous; all agreed it was *"fuckin' more bullshit"* from an impotent, flaccid cock (*see* Fuck).

Well, I guess the local politicians had the opportunity to make their *"sales pitch"* to the foundation for funds, but the young men and boys - they got the *"screw"* on the road to their to *Shambala*. They showed deference to their chief - the boss-man, but never got their chance to tell the chief their truths. For me, I guess Fox gave them all the latent *"fuck job."* But I suspected the head boss-man already knew the truth! What could he really do? But use the theme of street children to his advantage by giving the appearance of a caring father. What a *"shitty"* broke promise - delivering a lawn for the shelter (*see* Shit). As one of the kids shouted, *shit flows downstream! Especially that shit of Big Daddy's."*

Omen of the Serpent, allegory of danger:

Powerful dreams have compelled the author to continue to write; particularly after he had been first visited in a dream by a tribe of long dead Aya Indians hunting crocodiles; then two years later while living in a bayou by a highflying Chinese dragon. The Spirit of nature came to him in night when he was sleeping on board a trawler - a boat moored in Florida waters in *"Bahia Negro,"* or Negro Bay. A bay which was a large estuary, the backside of the beach shoreline lined with a primordial mangrove thicket, a swampy bay shoreline populated by birds, fishes, manatees and the *"el cocodrilo,"* the Big Spirit of the saltwater crocodile.¹⁵⁹ In the mangrove tidal swamps dotted with Indian burial mounds - a necropolis - a village of the dead where the remains of Ays Indians, Negro slaves, runaways and fugitives types were laid. These spirits that had at one time inhabited the bay, he felt their presence as they tried to warn him of a larger danger lurking about (*see* Ays). While living in the mangrove swamp moored on a boat, as a modern *Shaman*, witch doctor, a Ph.D., he spoke at night with the Big Spirit and peoples of the past asking for their

¹⁵⁹ Martin County Historical Society. *History of Martin County*, Gilbert's Bar Press (1975), Pp. 4-9. The Ays Indians were a tribe of about 600 souls located on the southeastern coast of Florida between the city of Stuart and Cape Canaveral. By 1760, the Ays disappeared having perished by the vices of European civilization that were more than the Ays could cope with. The Ays placed their dead on the ground and covered them with sand. As years passed, the height of the burial mound grew with later burials being placed on top. Eventually these mounds reached a height of about eleven feet above the mangrove thickets and seventy-five feet in diameter. It is estimated that a burial mound contains 125 to 150 burials.

guidance, their natural and spiritual strength – speaking with them of this modern world’s social primitiveness.

He asked: what is it you’d have me do spirits about the lack of humanity in modern folks? He felt the Spirit gave him the knowledge, but no means to do anything! Or did they? He thought: hell, how to survive the madness of this world’s penchant against nature and our place in it? They - the spirits knew - the *Ays*, a poor nomadic, harassed beach tribe driven to extinction, killed off, and the Negroes that were frightfully brutalized, treated like beast of burden, and the fugitives living in fear that were hunted down and hanged, lynched from the nearest tree or lamp post. But this dream of a giant crocodile with a big appetite was an omen of what was to be visited upon him: i.e., armed robbery by the pathological police state accusing him of being a drug dealer because after he had been caught smoking marijuana, they used it as an excuse to steal his life savings that he had with him. Like pirates, they gobbled-up all he had earned and dumped him overboard in the middle of the ocean. But that was not the end of him, but a new beginning as he learned to trust the phantoms from our primordial past that visit him in his dreams.

He dreamt of being with a mixed tribe of Indians, Blacks, and Whites; together all were smoking traditional, sacred cigars and viewing a giant female crocodile. But this crocodile was not locked up and tortured in a zoo with experts. It was honored as the spirit of the feast giving of its life, its spirit to the village - to humanity. While smoking the sacred cigars, he with other chiefs, shamans and village natives, viewed the captured feast that the warrior hunters had snared with poles and thatched ropes. She was a giant, gray, primordial, saltwater crocodile on the estuary bank within the mangrove swamps - a beast living between two worlds - the land and sea. A major rare catch it was. The chiefs and shamans all speculated - was the giant crocodile an omen of fertility - time of plenty? Certainly the village would eat well tonight. The crocodile was a 25 foot female, the ultimate mother of life giving forms, then protecting it; likewise he felt her watching over his writing projects.

Perhaps it meant that Mother Earth would banish the scarcity created by people? This village had enough of that already having been in competition, in conflict with surrounding tribes denying each other happiness. The village shaman while smoking cigars read the signs of the emitting smoke; through the haze of smoke, the holy men of the village felt it an omen of primordial creative energy bounded between two worlds - the concealed spiritual and the natural living. Was it like the land and the sea - a sacred space - and similarly the world of dead and the living working in tandem together to bring the human experience forward and out of the pit? All these spirits of the past are with us here today to bring into being that which can be.

Two years later after his dream and suffering the armed robbery of state, he still feel their experiences speaking through the dream state of how the lies of white men raped and robbed them of their lives. But despite these crimes, people of color still wanted me to be one of them. After he had this dream of a Stone Age, shoreline Indian tribe and them hunting a giant saltwater crocodile, the crocodiles of state robbed him and placed him in a condition of utter destitution. While writing his books, two years later he was visited again by another dream: he was napping under the roof of an Indian style hut with two mixed breed dogs by his side protecting him. In this dream he was looking up into the sky and there above him flew an aqua-green Chinese dragon flying high in the pure blue sky; the dragon of prosperity protecting him in the sanctuary of a bayou swamp, and then sailing a boat somewhere else. Perhaps it was an omen of where his ultimate purpose would flower.

He was driving around and came upon an old boatyard with two dogs located in a bayou swamp. It was a swamp of saltwater

mosquitoes and gnats; a place where fishermen smoked cigarettes and marijuana that would ward them off; a fishing town where he found an old 36 foot sailboat which he restored over a 24 month period, then put to sea like a man without a country. His dream came true: he encountered an obscure boat yard with a hut and a pack of friendly street dogs that their owners had abandoned or lost after a hurricane. You never know who or what you will meet in a boat yard where unique things float-up on the shore. It turned out that the boat yard was full of fishermen and street dogs and had an old sailor who forever worked on his boats. But, appearances are deceiving; despite the appearance of slothful habits of living like a dog, he turned-out to be a retired criminal defense lawyer who had spent considerable time in mainland China during a time when Westerners just did not go there. The author always thought he had been some sort of agent for the government; so - he related his feelings about the government to him. He did not disagree; for him, it was a failed capitalist enterprise.

Upon completion of the boat, he sailed away to Miami, Florida; there he lived three years on the boat and learned how to live without money. Then after receiving news that his son died in an accident, he begged God to relieve him of his maritime command and return him somewhere where he could escape a society that rendered him destitute and killed his son. While praying this prayer at midnight in a mangrove swamp, a crocodile appeared; an omen of the serpent (*see Omen of the Serpent*). He knew then that either he would die out there, or something would change. The next day, a friend approached him and offered to send him back to school to become a certified English teacher; which he followed up on. Then, despite a very depressed boat market, a sailor approached him and purchased his sailboat; that was followed by a response to a job inquiry teaching English. Three weeks later, the author found himself in deep, rural China working at a government school; a place where he is held in high esteem. So always remember, that truly, dreams do come true – and there is a God!

Once Upon a Time, *literary expression*:

“Once upon a time in land far away in time,” the police were the good guys; they helped the citizens; investigated crimes that victimized them. They were careful not to charge innocent people; they put themselves *“on the line”* not to make mistakes – only gather the facts against the truly guilty. They took a sacred oath not to abuse their power. Today, they *“beat-up,”* rob and murder people without just cause; they *“railroad”* people into the prison industrial complex. They tear down doors and throw grenades that burn-up children; they even murder children for playing with toy guns purchased at a toy store. They claim they are afraid, and need to defend themselves – even from children. Perhaps they should be afraid of just retribution. They are *“beyond a reasonable doubt”* guilty of being cowards and clearly criminals (*see Police*).

One, *adjective & noun*:

1. A numerical value assigned to a lone object, but in reality, all things are part of the One bigger picture in which they are embedded in; part of the Universe which is also considered to be the consciousness of God: i.e., hence the biblical quote that we *“are of God, little children...because greater is he that is in you than he that is in the world.”*¹⁶⁰
2. All things boil down to one; one truth that binds all disparities. A condition of an individual being related in absolute unity with the Universe; or humans are all one and [thus] the same in their species; and this species is one with Earth; and the Earth is one

¹⁶⁰ Jesus of Nazareth, 1 John 4:4, New Testament.

with the solar system; and the solar system is one with the Universe. What appears to be material is one with the spirit; and spirit is the energy that holds the material Universe together. Spirituality and Materiality appear to be dialectically opposite, but are actually two features of the same universal face; mathematically stated as any number plus a number equals a sum divided by itself equals one: e.g., $[1 + 1 = 2 \div 2 = 1]$; or in terms of love: one and one make one; two hearts beating side by side; or male and female copulating produce humanity.

$$[\text{Number} + \text{Number} = \text{Sum} \div \text{Itself} = \text{One Entity}]$$

Figure 20: The Sum of All Numbers Equals One

3. One-dimensional man: If the number one is an odd number, then being number one at anything makes that person, or nation an odd thing. It is true that a national can be exceptional in being different, but when it makes that point by force, then it is just like any other. In some sense, being odd is true, because being the best or the worst at anything is the oddity, not the norm. Yet being one-dimensional is the norm; a condition of being psychologically stunted into being a believer in one ideology or religion. Most people are one-dimensional in relating to others through the lenses of money, political stance, or religious views; and this psychological conditioning of being a one-dimensional human being leads to conflict when the stunted person encounters the true human being. Yet people prefer not to be eclectic, but identified with one dimension because it makes recognition of another as more predictable in their behavior. If the norm is being one-dimensional, the worst thing about being human, then truly being the one oddity in the room – the good person overshadowed by the bad people, that is the story of the greatest spiritual beings that we aspire too, yet most as a rabble, a mob would lynch as heretics.

Opiates, noun & verb:

Heroin is a major problem, but it is not the only opiate available. America comprises 4 percent of the World's population, but has 80 percent of the World's opiate addicts; most those addicts are addicted to pharmaceuticals such as OxyContin pain medication, and when combined with alcohol, it is deadly. There is always a price for war making be it a domestic war on citizens by the government, or imperialistic wars for economic dominance. Moreover, those who seek the medication of marijuana, they are arrested; but this is a policy to force people to use pharmaceuticals in lieu of natural plants (*see Marijuana*).

The legacy of all America's wars results in deadly, cheap drugs flowing back to her shores. Dealing in opiates is a government-controlled trade that finances clandestine CIA operations while enriching banks that launder the funds. Early members of Skull and Bones of Yale were dealers in slaves and opiates (*see Skull and Bones*). Heroin, was a pandemic during the Vietnam War, and now is the new pandemic killing good people across the nation. It comes from the evil wars perpetrated on behalf of venal corporations, banks, the security agencies (CIA), and immoral individuals that profit from them (*see CIA*).

Opinion, noun:

Most opinions are based upon ignorance and fear, not objective reality of observable facts. Professional and government opinions aligned with personal interests are no more objective than the subjective opinion based on ignorance. The question is – which is

more deadly – government lies – or ignorance? But the government requires ignorance in order for its lies to be taken as truth!

Oppression, noun:

The acts of a police state subjugating the citizenry by cruelty of force by being subjected to beatings, taserings, incarcerations, and even murder. All of recorded history for the last five thousand years can be given the title of *The Age of Oppression* whose basis of maintaining the social order by overt violent means in tandem with suppressing rational truths of how relationships ought to be voluntary, and repressing dissenters with threats who desire to live in freedom; repressing natural impulses to be free: i.e., the overt acts of violence brought to bear against people who advocate ideas of free, voluntary relationships that threaten the status quo of control of money which govern relationships that amount to slavery (*see Repression & Suppression*).

The root of the oppression is “*the root of evil*” – money. The police state is a business, as is the military industrial complex. Both are organs, instruments of state that protect not the citizen-slaves, but the “*root of evil*,” money. The language of economics is the language of financial efficiencies that treat people as an inefficient component of an economy (*see Efficiency*). This terminology is the obsession of the government economists and public administrators; they manage large data sets on the population, but devoid of humanity (*see Economist*). And perhaps the problem with government is language, because if we can change the language of government, we could change the mission of government from one of oppression to one of empowering humanity. Since language conveys the social psychology of a given society, then government is a mere reflection of it (*see Government*).

Oracle, noun:

In the ancient world an oracle was a person with the ability to auger the future; a psychic, or the indigenous shamans, what today are known in modern societies as technical experts (*see Augury, Psychic & Shaman*). But today, predicting the outcomes of corruption is all too easy for social scientists and those of moral character: e.g., George Orwell’ analysis of the ideological, technocratic surveillance state. Yet while in the grips of the “*Orwellian*” police state, it is always “*darkest before the dawn*,” so we can predict that things will get better; the question is always asked – when will this new dawn come? Only God knows, and through the dream state touching the consciousness of God, perhaps contemporaneous shamans still have a place in that question.

Organs of State Security

The American police state is a pathological state without moral authority because it is controlled by miscreant oligarchs and their corrupted politicians and its ranks are drawn from the lower reaches of society (*see Moral Authority & Psychopathic State*). The internal security apparatus composed of the ATF, CIA, DEA, and FBI coordinated by the Justice Department that spies on the citizenry by means of the NSA in order to predict the staging of what are falsely labeled as crimes and terrorism (*see CIA, DEA & FBI*); and political crimes qualify for social activists to become expatriated to other countries that are not fooled by American authority using the labels of crime or terrorisms to disappear activist and dissenters into either the American gulag system or an insane asylum (*see Prison Industrial Complex*).

These agencies are the public face of the state security apparatus; but behind this mask lurks the Deep State, a secret, rogue government; rogue spies that carry out the grimy business of government by means of theft, extortion, blackmail, torture, and

murder (*see* Rogue). Even the president has little knowledge of the miscreants and their nefarious activities; it was Presidents Eisenhower and Kennedy that warned the nation of this monstrous conspiracy; and it was the “*hidden hands*” of the Deep State that most likely murdered President John Kennedy and later his brother Robert Kennedy because they were friends of the Constitution that were going to expose the actors that direct the criminal elements that are compartmentalized agents buried throughout the government. One might ask how these rogue elements in the government finance their “*off the book*” activities not recognized in the federal budget. The black markets estimated to be worth \$20 trillion a year; are ultimately controlled by the Deep State; and since the Deep State represents powerful finance, the banks are the key institution, which launders the funds (*see* Deep State). One might ask why presidents do not “*root-out*” this cancerous criminal cabal. The reason they do not is that Bill Clinton, the Bushes, and Barack Obama are the children of the CIA; and it was the CIA under George Bush Sr. that murdered John Kennedy, and later the attempted assassination on Ronald Reagan (*see* Clinton Crime Family & Bush Crime Family).

Orient, noun:

1. To align somebody to be in balance with the environment; to adjust; get used to; become acquainted with a reality governing a situation. Since situations are governed by the dialect of polar opposites, this idea of being in a state of equilibrium is an Eastern idea; an idea found in the religions of the Far East: e.g., Buddhism and the Tao.
2. Asian societies like China, Japan, and Southeast Asia in contrast to Western European and American societies (*see* Occidental).

Oriental, adjective & noun:

All that pertains to the Asia as in a person or object form the Far East, in contrast to Occidental pertaining to the West, and both these societies have a history of borrowing and stealing from each other (*see* Occidental). Christianity, the religion of the West, is based upon the greatest spiritual teachers of the East, the Buddha teaching compassion as a rational act, the rational philosophy of Confucius, and the radical teacher of justice and mercy of Jesus; all teachers that preached the “*Golden Rule*” of treating others as you would like to be treated. Perhaps the term “*orient yourself*” to a particular enlightened viewpoint originated with the barbarous, Western man’s craving for a more enlightened society which he sought to implement by looking to Asia. Yet that focus, ultimately became one of coveting the refined goods of India and China. That influence on the West to the East, reversed itself in the 19th and 20th Centuries with technology and modern organizational schemes being adopted by the orient.

In Western society academics, philosophers and leaders espousing the mythical virtues of the Age of Civic Literacy found in the democracies of the ancient Greeks of Athens and the Roman Republic as the forerunners of modern democracy; they speak of the despotic slave oriented societies controlled by emperors of the East, but they ignore their own history, which is equally steeped in the institution of slavery controlled by either aristocratic, capitalist oligarchs, the antithesis of democracy (*see* Oligarchy). In a contemporary Age of Civic Illiteracy, this truth is still alive today when democracy has always been defined and controlled by an oligarchic class that chooses which options are presented before the voting public (*see* Civic).

Orwell, George, (actual name Eric Blair 1903-1950)

British author whose works served as form of written predictions of where society has gone in its penchant for social order. As a

modern oracle of sorts, his works are so powerful in their descriptions that a new word, “*Orwellian*” was added to the dictionary of sociology (*see Oracle*). He warned us of the conspiracy of the “*hidden hands*” behind the scenes that would construct the modern state. It is important that we read authors that speculate of future worlds, because frequently they are exactly on the mark.

Orwellian, adjective:

A descriptive word coined by author George Orwell writing powerful socio-anthropological stories of the darker side of human nature to compulsively control by “*all seeing voyeuristic eyes*” harnessed to the surveillance state. This word carries a negative connotation of a totalitarian state controlling all niches of social life through technology and corrupted language to obscure crimes against humanity committed by the powerful (*see Word*). The government suppresses the truth by manipulating language so citizens cannot develop independent thought that challenges the nefarious agendas of control. Government miscreant truth attempts to destroy historical truth and replaced with fairytales; perennial wars equal keeping the peace; and love equals torture.

Though Bill Clinton and George Bush in a conspiracy constructed the foundations of an Orwellian world on behalf of the secret cabals they represent, Barack Obama has built monumental skyscrapers of lies to all new heights unseen before; a world of hubris and recklessness of overt oppression erected upon those foul, slippery rocks laid down by his predecessors (*see Cabal & Conspiracy*). But perhaps these three clowns on the stage did not construct an Orwellian world, this is the product of David Rockefeller, the Rothschilds, the Bilderberg Group, the Trilateral Commission, and the Council of Foreign Relations and their CIA minions – these groups house the “*hidden hands*” destroying the hopes for a democratic world. They would destroy self-determination so they can determine your future. It is this conspiracy that is in direct conflict with the Logan Act that prohibits US leaders to hold membership in private conspiratorial groups; clearly, Bush, Obama and many private citizens need to be tried as traitors to America; and traitors to humanity – they pave the world with misery (*see Cabal, Conspiracy & Elites*).

Oye, (Spanish) noun & verb:

To hear; more literally an expression meaning “*listen up.*” It is aggressive over usage by Cubanos in Miami as an expression, like the word “*mida*,” meaning “*look*” has turned it into a noun for mainstream Americans in Miami who refer to them as “*oyes.*” While in Miami, Florida, visitors will hear these two words overly used by Cubans (*see Miami*). Jokingly, people of any ethnic persuasion refer to Cubans as the “*oye*” and “*mida*” people. But this is in keeping with an overly vociferous people that are also referred to as “*bocona*,” meaning “*bigmouth*” and it only makes logical sense that before a “*bigmouth*” makes their announcement that they would command someone to “*listen.*” Mainstream Americans got a small dose of authoritarian command coming from the likes of Senators Marco Rubio and Ted Cruz who demonstrated that they generally run the mouths in gear while their brains are in neutral (*see Cubano & Mida*).

Psychopathic State

Pacific, noun:

The Pacific Ocean is the Earth's largest ocean; and all others are mere lakes in comparison. It is named for being peaceful, but its anything but peaceful: it has extreme natural patterns in the form of typhoons and tidal waves caused by earthquakes and volcanoes; and it has been the scene of history's largest naval battles. Though the Second World War saw the largest naval battles between the Allies and the Japanese Imperial Empire, the largest and most important ones may yet come in the form of a confrontation between China's emerging naval strength and the American and now allied Japanese that dream of a restoration of the Pacific Empire played out in the East and South China Seas; yet China has no successful combat experience in naval warfare; and clearly between Japan, Australia, New Zealand, Singapore, Vietnam, the Philippines and the emerging Indian navy, these combined fleets will not allow China to dominate either the Pacific or Indian Oceans.

Pacification, noun:

When nations conquer each other by means of war they find themselves in the dilemma of either crushing nearly all the inhabitants in order to control the land (*see War*); or they try to co-opt the population by bribing its corrupt leaders and throwing a few crumbs of food and calling it humanitarian aid. Practical war lords know that though one may be the strongest today, but best not to drive the enemy to despair because tomorrow they may be stronger; so "*gentleness is better politics, it saps virility. A good occupational force must never crush, it must corrupt.*"¹⁶¹ But the US military forgot the first part of the equation because they drive their enemy to despair – they crush and corrupt. The Americans at times don't know how to make friends, they know how to be self-destructive; even the corrupt warlords they buy-off hate them, because eventually the warlords get tired of "*kissing their asses*" and being placed at odds with their own people. When the Americans withdraw, the first to be held accountable as traitors, are the warlords. That is why they pile up their money and go into exile because their own people hate them for good cause.

Within the university system there is a profound corrupt element that places vain careers ahead of people. The anthropologists that are produced, use not their knowledge to understand a foreign people in order to assist them or to make friends, instead their knowledge is employed by the military that want to understand local indigenous knowledge in order to use tribes against tribes. But some anthropologists not only are false friends seeking knowledge to be used for evil ends, they "*get it wrong*" because they do wrong – they pick the wrong side; the side of being evil and the good side that in the long term eventually wins. They engage in evil by identifying ordinary people that did nobody any harm, and have them placed on lists that subject them to kidnapping - the policy of rendition wherein people are kidnapped and disappeared by the Americans for imprisonment and torture.

Pacifism, adjective:

Pacifism is the foundational teaching in both Christianity and Buddhism. In Buddhism aggressive thoughts are inimical to its teachings. Buddhism counsels to eliminate them through meditation to dissolve aggressive feelings, while growing rational compassion for all living things. Yet both these religions have a track record of attacking other religions. And Christianity when it was virtuous was persecuted, but now that it has been married to the state, it has become a persecutor of others.

¹⁶¹ Anouilh, Jean, *Becket*, Paramount Pictures (1964).

Jesus said “*Blessed are the peacemakers for they will be called the children of God.*”¹⁶² Obama now persecutes God’s children that speak with zealot insurgents to lay down their weapons and seek a negotiated peace; and even a journalist is now a terrorist if they interview a controversial group. Their good intentions are labeled evil - of aiding terrorists while his venal acts of murder are good; so the good people have to remember what their teacher, the Prince of Peace Jesus counseled: “*Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you.*”¹⁶³ So, we have to pray for Obama to “*pull his head out of his ass*” and seek peace through dialogue, not through the barrel of a gun mounted on a drone. Pray for Obama to stop his closeted zeal for killing! If not, seek his indictment in a criminal court. Pray for his soul when he utters his blasphemy of “*God bless America,*” because God will curse America for launching eight wars in 15 years that has killed 2 million people; pray for people that kidnap and torture people; pray for people that assassinate people without trial. Pray for the souls of the blasphemers, liars and murderers (*see Blasphemy*).

Some people are never satisfied with the simple, good things in life; they have the need to make a pact with the Devil; they would be willing to sacrifice anything for limitless power; they would trade their humanity, their souls for worldly sadistic pleasures sacrificing people’s dignity and even their lives; and though some might not take it that far - surely the careerists empower others to do so. Unfortunately the corrupt organizing forces of state, legalized religion with its blessings, economic war profiting powers and the propagandist mainstream media have all colluded to create domains, fiefdoms of power; a pact with the state in need of religious blessing to ordain political power; and religion in need of the state, the ultimate wielders of violence, for their patronage; and the state (monarchs) looked to religion to provide the popular legitimacy and support by the people that only the arbiters of social moral visions could confer. But we are now at a point where there can be no peace as long as this Faustian pact remains intact; trying to work within a corrupt system that blesses the crimes of the powerful will never change the World for the better.

Pagan, noun:

A pagan is a righteous person of God – of Nature (*see Righteous*); the true, natural expression of God, the Nature of what are termed the gods; a belief system wherein the gods are reflective of God’s nature in the form of natural elements under the control of spirit – or omnipotent energy. Modern religious institutions are an unnatural reactive fear of Nature, yet its beliefs are natural reactions to dehumanized violence. Even monotheist religions that claim to know the Absolute Truth that there is only one God, a claim that seems to be more rational and less superstitious, these religions also are heavily steeped in the mythologies of Middle East paganism as is the case with Christianity that competed with the cult of Mithras, the god of open pastures who also offered life after death; and this religion mirrored Christianity so closely, that the adherents to Mithras were easily converted to the new religion that had as its sacrificial offering – the bloodletting of a man – not a bull’s blood (*see Monotheism & Mythology*).

Palestine, noun:

Geographically, Palestine is the entire area known as Israel; a tortured land and people. If one wants to understand the oppression of the Palestinian people, they only need to research the experiences of the American Indian being subject to genocide, and then placed onto reservations where they were subjected to further tortures (*see Indian & Reservation*). On Native American lands, the Caucasians suddenly appeared and claimed it by means of a gun in the name of a merciless god, and called it “*manifest destiny.*”

¹⁶² Jesus of Nazareth, Mathew 5: 9, New Testament.

¹⁶³ Jesus of Nazareth, Mathew 5: 44, New Testament.

This insane biblical idea, served well the Europeans, and converts to Mormonism, on their expeditionary ventures into the wilderness; as the chosen children of God, they all claimed and believed they had a right to Indigenous lands so they could build their mythical shining but tarnished City of Zion on the hill for all to worship – all except the heathens they disposed of.

Likewise, a foreign, alien people to the land of Palestine, the decedents of the Turkish Khazars from Eastern Europe and Central Asia that converted to Judaism over one thousand two hundred years ago, they showed up and claimed they were a remnant of the Ten Lost Tribes, and this land was their Israel that was the home for indigenous, Sephardic Jewish people, and Semitic peoples of Islamic faiths. Yet Israel of ancient times has long been rendered deceased by the hand the Romans. And the irony is, when this historical, empirical truth is brought to light, one is accused of being anti-Semitic by a group that are mostly not Semitic, but Turkish-European. The self-declared Jews of today in Israel are eighty percent of Khazar Indo-European stock, not authentic, ethnically Jews as are the twenty percent Sephardic Jews of Mediterranean origins – Jews of the Bible. And this fraud has the right to return to their mythical homeland, and the Palestine has no right to return to their homes?

Israel is an illegitimate creation between European colonial and racism; and that is its “*original sin*.” As a settler, colonial society, it, like America represents the most vicious form of imperialism. There is nothing Jewish about Israel, it does not represent Jewish values. Jews don’t believe in committing injustices.¹⁶⁴ Marginalized peacemakers speak of a two state solution, but Palestine ought to be a one state secular democracy that is inclusive of Arabs and Jews, but Zionist want a single state solution, but only an Israeli, apartheid state of one race and one religion (*see* Israel). The Palestinians are an occupied people; they are the victims of European colonialism suffered under the British that promised their lands to outsiders. When they divided up the land the smaller piece went to the larger population, and the lion’s share to the much smaller Zionists side (*see* Zionism).

They suffer the criminal effects perpetrated by the apartheid state of Israel that routinely violates any notion of decency that define the norms governing human rights; something every major human rights organization has condemned. Like the “*Jim Crow*” laws of Southern segregation, Zionism must go. White people feel they can steal brown people’s land. The indigenous Semitic Palestinians, like the American Indians, have had their lands stolen, their children denied water, rounded up and jailed; and placed into ghettos that are reservations. The objective of the Zionist state was to conquer the land; erase the Palestine, then depopulate the land of Arabs; all strangely reminiscent of similar policies of Nazi Germany. As long as these policies continue, Palestinians will continue to react and lash out with rocks against tanks. The Palestinians need their rights and freedom.

Palestinians suffering crimes by the apartheid Israeli state under UN Resolution 3013 passed in 1973, they qualify as a tortured people under colonial and alien domination of a racist regime; therefore they have the right for the implementation of self-determination and independence in accordance with international law. Palestine does not want to be dependent upon Israel or America for handouts; they want economic success as an independent state with UN membership status. During peace negotiations, they have been willing to give up nearly eighty percent of their former lands, but the Zionist want a surrender agreement. What the Palestinians need admittance to the UN, which Israel and America blocks, and the lifting of the air and sea

¹⁶⁴ Peled, Miko, *The General's Son: Journey of an Israeli in Palestine*, Just World Books (2012). The author is the son of famous Zionist family headed by a famous general and the signer of the declaration of the state of Israel. His father was a reasonable man who wanted peace with the Palestinians. The author came to question the policies of Israel after his young niece was killed by a suicide bomber.

embargoes. This point has taken the symbolic form of an old rebuilt wooden boat stocked with small goods to attempt to run the blockade maintain by the modern Israel navy (*see* Gaza Ark). Which nation is the terrorist? Is it Palestine or Israel? What is needed is an embargo of Israel, not oppressed peoples. What is needed is perhaps a multi-cultural state; a secular democratic state.

The only friends the Palestinians have, which are many, in particular, Sweden that has condemned the apartheid state of Zionism. People of good conscience, that support and those who participate in confronting an apartheid regime, have embraced the idea of boycotting products and services of Israeli companies. Being bullied, and without many alternatives, Palestinians advocate the implementation of the Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions (BDS). The BDS is anchored upon the Universal Declaration of Human Rights; it advocates organizations of all kinds to divest themselves of any financial instruments invested in Israel. What is required for the BDS to be effective is for countries and organizations of significance to boycott products and services of Israeli companies (*see* Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions). However, the Zionist owns the politicians of the West, so that is a difficult task. The Zionist have confronted the BDS aggressively through their purchased proxies in other countries, Canada, the US and Europe which attempt to criminalize the speech of anybody who speaks of it, or organizations, let alone carries it out; and of course, the media, largely owned by Zionist and their allies continue to “push” the image that Israel is an “exceptional” nation; yet an exceptional threat to free speech and action by means of exceptional methods of intimidation wielded by the Israeli lobby.

Palestine Papers, noun:

The Palestinian Papers were documents leaked to WikiLeaks that revealed the inside workings of Israel, American, and Palestine functionaries negotiating a two state solution. The release of the documents was barely covered by the US press. The documents reveal the power differential that rights are relevant to power, and the Palestinian negotiating team had relatively little. America is not an honest peace broker. Starting with Condoleezza Rice, George Bush’s operative, her behavior towards the Palestinians was despicable, followed by Obama’s team led by George Mitchell, then Hillary Clinton’s involvement, all showed utter arrogance, contempt and hostility towards the Palestinians. In effect, America acted as Israel’s lawyer; with no sincere desire to broker a fair and balanced settlement. The Palestinians acquiesced to nearly every concession Israel demanded, but it was not enough. Nevertheless, the Palestinian negotiators had no right to give away the core of the matter since the Palestine people never elected them - the right of millions of Palestine refugees to return to their homes. Moreover, America opposes democracy, because they would rather cut a “crooked” deal with their Palestinian “stooges,” traitors to their own people than foster democratic sentiments.

Panama Papers, noun:

Corruption is always aided by secrecy because the powerful are “above the law.” The powerful and corrupt are either very stupid, or arrogant when they do not believe that their crimes against people will ever be revealed; but truth is always eventually revealed. Truly, Lord Acton’s law, “Power corrupts and absolute power corrupts absolutely” will always be reified – be made concretely clear to the public (*see* Corruption). In 2016, a consortium of authentic journalists, the Panama Papers/International Consortium of Investigative Journalists (ICIJ), turned over a rotting log that revealed the nefarious, secret world that sent the cockroaches, woodworms, and centipedes that have been feeding off the fruitful labors of society scurrying for cover! However, it is alleged that the ICIJ was funded by USAID a State Department agency riddled with CIA, and the Ford, and Soros foundations; and it is suspected that they, are the “hidden hands” that control the face of the US omnipotent state and its Deep State rogue operations.

The ICIJ released over 11.5 million documents secured by either a computer hacker, or whistleblower from within the international Panamanian law firm of Mossack Fonseca which revealed the nefarious dealings of 12 national leaders and 140 politicians and public officials in league with the money laundering banks of HSBC of China, UBS of Switzerland, Societe Generale of France, Nordea of Sweden, and the criminal French/British based banking cartel of the Rothschilds that enabled these “crooks” using offshore bank accounts and paper companies located in Switzerland, Hong Kong, the US, Singapore, the Cayman Islands, and the British Virgin Islands (*see Bankster*). The 215,000 paper companies and 14,153 robber baron clients of the law firm Mossack Fonseca, only represents a fraction of the total wealth hidden in secret from public scrutiny.

Few Americans of significance were identified. Strangely, only the enemies of America or the Zionists state of Israel were named. More importantly, no American politicians, or high-level officials with connections to high profile billionaires, or any scandalous connections to the drug cartels were named – yet. Still the security agencies are aware of who is in the database, and that they can be blackmailed later. Perhaps this leak was by reputable people within the US Intelligence, alienated with the miscreants and their pygmy sycophants that define the political establishment; perhaps they were the ones that hacked into the law firm's computers as a warning to its miscreant leaders that they too can be brought down. The naming of leaders such as Putin of Russia, and Xi Jinping of China were targeted to destabilize their positions, and the naming of Prime Ministers Cameron of England and Sigmundur David Gunnlaugsson of Iceland being politically destabilized served as a warning to the US establishment.

The scope of this corruption scandal is global; it is the “*tip of the iceberg*” of the Deep State; a state without borders – because money has no loyalty. And that includes loyalty to the republic by rogue elements within the government that also have “*off-shore*” secret bank accounts where they hide the laundered drug trafficking funds to finance their nefarious programs. One must ask where the billions of dollars went that were spent by the US government in both Iraq and Afghanistan; the billions of dollars spent on the Iraqi armed forces that collapsed in the face of ISIS. Those armed forces failed because the officer corps was so corrupt that the morale of the troops was nearly nonexistent. All that tax payer money ended up in secret bank accounts. Then in the case of the US spending 500 million dollars to train and arm a Syrian opposition army to fight ISIS, that force only comprised a handful of combatants; again that money all ended up being absconded with and deposited into secret bank accounts (*see ISIS*).

Ralph Waldo Emerson noted that “*If you shoot at a king, you must kill him.*” So now, the public will have “*kill-off*” these corrupt kings, ogres that fraudulently parade as philanthropic types. Among these corrupt kings, the more visible ones of interest are Russian President Vladimir Putin who may now have to prepare for a potential coup from wary Russian intelligence and military services; Chinese President Xi Jinping who vowed to “*fight armies of corruption*” and catch the “*tigers and flies*” now has to battle stronger resistance from senior Communist Party officials, Billionaires and political dissidents who want to bag this “*tiger*” and the “*flies*” around him; and the self-righteous English Prime Minister David Cameron who piously speaks one way about the need to spy on the British public to know their business, but now the public knows his true business of illegally acting in another way – and insult to injury pretending that he was a man of modest means when he is a multimillionaire, then caught lying about his stake in his father’s offshore operations. Moreover, the prime Minister of Iceland, Sigmundur David Gunnlaugsson had to resign because he was caught being a “*crook*” (*see Corruption*).

However, the work of the consortium of ICIJ journalist is valid because it is truthful by identifying 12 national leaders, 140 politicians, and high officials. Most likely, the US government, and Zionist Israel sponsored this project because obviously has a political objective in targeting Vladimir Putin and Xi Jinping, that objective being destabilizing them by creating the possibility of regime change. The US, being the richest nation in the World, is the most corrupt; so it begs the question as to why no prominent Americans were named. Barack Obama, a thoroughly corrupted “stooge” immediately rushed to the press podium to defend this disgusting truth as legal; and that is true when the Executive, Legislature, and Court are owned by corruption. Though the documents revealed the underground world of global finance, the credibility and purpose of these papers being released and their real intentions is shown by the lack of including the names of the American billionaires and the tax dodging foundations like Rockefellers, Carnegies and DuPonts, or the Rothschild banking cartel; all obvious “crooks” that also have nefarious dealings stashed away. Perhaps the reason “*The Papers*” do not name these nefarious characters is that corruption has been totally legalized in the US through the use of foundations, a vehicle for legalized corruption institutionalized on display in full public view: e.g., the Clinton Foundation, in the guise of charity, is a money laundering machine, wherein huge sums are delivered for “bullshit” speeches; though perhaps legal, it is obvious that these fees buy the legalized services of politicians peddling influence.

It is said that, “*Where there is smoke there is fire.*” Perhaps by not having any US foundations included, it was a warning by the US intelligence community to these miscreants that they also can be singled out for exposure. Though prominent American billionaires were not singled out, perhaps that revelation is still to occur when a fire broke out in the basement at IRS headquarters blamed on faulty wiring melting down, a claim that can never be substantiated. And the convenient timing of this fire coinciding the week “*The Papers*” were released, that a fire that may have burned and destroyed their tax records; and since the IRS is a political weapon targeting selected people and groups while protecting others, it is probable that this fire was intentionally lit to destroy the records of the most corrupt of all – the Americans (*see Fire*).

There is nothing more despicable when porcine individuals claim to be philanthropic types of good use to society, when they are in practice ogres (*see Philanthropy*); they are responsible for the lack of social progress (*see Human Development Index*). The only reality that these billionaires and their corporation offer the public are the continued control of wealth and the power of the state fueled by wars without end; the steady destruction of civil society; the death of democracy and its protective legislation; and technocratic governance by unelected bureaucrats on behalf of the 0.00001 percent oligarchic class (*see Oligarchy*).

Politicians, like the Clintons, Bushes, Obama and Cameron of England and their billionaire benefactors – without doubt are morally corrupt, for they twist the laws making financial corruption legal for their billionaire friends, so a lot of this activity is legal, not illegal (*see Billionaire*). Nevertheless, an ethical person who believes in liberty and honest labor know it is an issue of corrupted legalities versus, morality. These political “crooks” see the economic system as instructed by laws and regulations that they impose on others as something to escape from, something that they are exempt from; their real crime is imposing under threat of law, unjust economic policies on the rest of humanity. It is estimated that these “crooks” are hiding about 21 trillion dollars, which is larger than the entire US economy. If it were taxed, these taxes owed by the rich would alleviate the deficit spending incurred for social welfare programs that are being “starved out” for most nation-states. What the Panama Papers reveal are the moral failures of the economic neoliberal world order that “pushes” privatization of public assets being stolen by them; made

possible by the deregulation of governmental oversight “*shutting-out*” the public; free trade treaties negotiated in secret that are an affront to democracy and human rights; and unnecessary austerity measures endangering the public welfare made so because the taxed labor of the slaves has been directed towards financing war profiteers. It is a clarion call for revolt against the tyranny of a tiny group of morally debauched billionaires, politicians and a venal economic system responsible for so much misery.

Since most are poor, nearly everyone feels the need to avoid taxes; an extortionate scheme that necessity dictates that one dodge in order to survive being totally impoverished. So the problem is finding a way on how to do it. But since most have no ability, or courage to do so, they seek the imposition of misery if only to have forced company to what amounts to slave on slave violence. The oppressed demand that the wealthy “*elite*” be punished rather than shrugging off the chains of economic bondage that keep them from financial security that being the inherent right to keep the fruits of one’s labor. Others with a sense of moral duty are just “*sick and tired*” of being forced to pay for illegal wars, torture, and spying with the fruit of their honest labor. The actual crimes of most in high positions of power did accumulate wealth unjustly and used the money for barbarous deeds. But a few wealthy elites did provide products and services of good value to customers; they earned the money, and so they also seek to keep the fruits of their labor; and that should not be against the law.

Pandemic, noun:

A Global spread of famine and disease; including the spread of mental illness due to dehumanizing effects of modern living. The view that humans need to control the environment as the source of diseases is not entirely correct; solutions formulated with that assumption ignore the fact that solutions create problems, such as cancer causing industrial pollutants like herbicides and insecticides. Since industrial science seeks to control rather than working with Nature, this attitude emphasizing artificial solutions affecting natural evolution, creates more problems than science can solve; so, expect pandemics in the form of famine and disease.

Panopticon, noun:

Social philosopher Michael Foucault and author George Orwell warned us of the surveillance police state watching and imprisoning society with “*all seeing eyes*” technologies. In the ancient days, prisons were dungeons buried deep underground of a king’s castle; the state engaged in exclusionary social practices that disappeared people from sight. In more modern times, the state combine exclusion of people from society by using inclusionary social practices by not disappearing the dungeon from full view, but rather “*shining a light*” on its contents (prisoners) twenty four hours a day under constant surveillance (*see* Inclusionary & Exclusionary). Dungeons were replaced with panopticons whose meaning is pan (all) optic (seeing) con (cell) – all seeing cells. Panoptical architectural style is a model for modern prisons: a circular building with each cell exposing prisoners to constant surveillances (*see* Prison Industrial Complex & Zoo); the Special Housing Unit (SHU) is an all seeing room where prisoners of conscience are tortured with hot and cold temperatures, lights, sleep deprivation, and forced feedings (*see* SHU).

Panic, noun & verb:

To lose mental self-control over the impulse to flee when faced with a threat, but not entirely unnatural, if it threatens to enslave with debts or imprisonment - forced between flight from an unnatural evil of bureaucratic tyranny, or the noble fight to oppose this technocratic Leviathan. Most people are resilient in remaining pacifist: i.e., most try to flee “*creepy*” situations (*see* Creep &

Psychology). In a modern world that is built in opposition to Nature, we have its attendant psychology in tow – unnatural panic attacks suffered by most caused by inducing fear when agents of modernity pound on one's door to serve them a court summons for failure to pay bills due to their poverty, or an IRS notice sent to the most powerless to pay a bill created by the rich off-loading their liabilities onto society, or everyday police harassment motivated by the political business of moral entrepreneurialism – the immorality of police thugs making war on people that is called maintaining the peace through the barrel of a gun (*see Police*).

Unfortunately, when technical experts called teachers fail at teaching lies – lessons to children - technical experts such as doctors, psychiatrists, and psychologist that unwittingly accept and believe in subjective societal norms, then with zealous earnestness, misdirected moral enthusiasm, they attempt to persuade a troubled mind to comply (*see Psychiatrist, Psychologist & Teacher*); and when the teachers and doctors fail – then the brutes of state – the police are empowered. Therefore, we have empowered violence and fear of it as the role model for children to live under; they learn of licensed gangsters and of the inconsistencies between childhood stories – moral tales – and hypocrisy; and it is this hypocrisy that is the basis of alienation. Their attempts of repairing fractured minds always fail because they treat the alienated symptoms, not the root cause of social maladies – change a society away from fearful power to empowering calm through social relational practices based upon rational ethics, not phobias.

Paper, noun & verb:

1. A thin material upon which words – books are printed. It is more cost effective to grow cannabis as a seasonal crop, in contrast to growing pine trees over a twenty period, to manufacture paper products.
2. Newsprint - newspapers that publish important current events of the day. Though printed traditionally on paper, increasingly these publications are moving away from the cost of printed materials to presenting them on the Internet. Yet, like books, people still favor newsprint. A titled given to investigative journalism of a significant impact revealing oppressive and corruption: e.g., the power differential between Palestine and Israel in "*The Palestine Papers*," and the nefarious political and financial structure shown in "*The Panama Papers*" (*see Palestine Papers & Panama Papers*).
3. To "*paper over*," to cover-up a situation with bureaucratic legalese: i.e., disingenuous government investigations into high crimes and misdemeanors of the powerful; and if this is not enough, destroy these records in mysterious fires.
4. Government documents for licensing, an activity primarily for business licenses and identification documents such as passports and driver's license. The need of the elites, the plutocracy which controls any society to keep an eye on the movements of the citizen-slaves attempting to emigrate away from their crimes, and their internal means of traveling about independent of public transportation. The issuance of a driver's license is also a type of internal passport that police use as an identification document.

Parable, noun:

A semi-fictitious moral tale based upon events that could have occurred in a particular culture. They are stories of right and wrong. Jesus presented his ethical Buddhist teachings in the form of stories that would make sense by local cultural beliefs; it did not mean that the actual story was entirely factual. Since a culture's values and beliefs are subjective, parables as moral stories

may not entirely make sense from another society's beliefs. Morals are relative, as related to a particular context, not always clearly absolute across different cultural settings. What society needs today are new parables based upon the modern context of religion blessing the moral entrepreneurship of the prison military industrial complex threatening the existence of humanity: i.e., moral tales of what happens when humanity serves technology harnessed as a violent means to an end.

Parable of a Pig, *allegory of hypocrisy*:

This is the tale, the parable of a pig that ought not to protest his maltreatment by puritanical Christians in a Protestant Church of some major prominence on the elitist, evil island of Key Biscayne, Florida (*see* Island). Quite an event if observed by the humane because never was there a happy little pig in any cursed church on that island cursed by the love of money.¹⁶⁵

"Once upon a time" there was a happy pig, but he was moved to a church, a daycare center. There, he languished in a pen without water or food for days; nor any water to wallow in, as all pigs gleefully do. Some caring people met this pig snorting, begging for water. They filled a tub with water and he was so happy to have that first drink of water in a long while. He was so happy; he jumped into the tub and wallowed in it. Nevertheless, the next day, the churchwomen took away the tub leaving the little pig in the condition as before. Now he was hot, thirsty, and hungry again. People noted that they never had seen food in the pen. Every day the pig jumped up on the fence and said hello to those who helped; at night they would sneak in and put that tub of water back in, but it always is dumped out as a dirty thing. Perhaps the pig was in moral training at a school for the puritan work ethic so as not to be so slothful. Yet to be a Protestant pig has heavenly rewards, when raised by Puritans as a school project for the dinner table.

What is the moral of the tale? Beware of self-righteous politicians and ministers preaching "*the odor of goodness*" as declaration of what is good, but what they preach they never practice; for many a "*fallen*" Christian, their Sunday school church neglecting, and abusing the pig as a thing to entertain themselves with, like the expensive cars in the church parking lot. Yet no person of good conscious called it animal cruelty. So, the moral of the tale is break the Ten Commandments and steal the pig and free this piglet from man's Hell and find him another home for a righteous God favors the compassionate (*see* Allegory, Pig & Righteous).

Parallel Construction, *criminological terminology*:

Perjury is a word for lying; and the government has constructed a planned perjury program. It is a policy of planned perjury that goes unpunished (*see* Perjury). If the citizen tells a tale, they go to prison; but if the "*shyster*" attorneys of state and police lie and they do, they get a promotion, or pardoned for their sins!

The NSA spies on all means of communications in order to collect information and compile dossiers on each citizen (*see* NSA). They then take this information and analyze it for any potential crimes; if they detect a crime, they then feed this information secretly to the DEA, FBI, AFT, IRS and the "*shyster*" lawyers at the Department of Justice who then construct a criminal case against the target and claim they solved the crime by legal means while obscuring the source of the information which a defense attorney cannot contest the illegality of the source and means of obtaining the incriminating evidence; or judges who suspect, or even know there is an obscured trail of illegally obtained evidence, but won't allow that argument, that truth of illegally obtained

¹⁶⁵ Story of animal cruelty based on an encountered by the Author with an abused pig in the backyard of the Presbyterian Church located on Key Biscayne, Florida.

evidence in violation of the Fourth Amendment into the court (*see Shyster*). These criminals neutered the First Amendment that allows people to freely associate without the NSA watching them and their associations; the Fourth Amendment which prohibits illegal search and seizures, evidence illegally gathered against citizens, then used in the secret parallel construction of criminal cases brought against them by the FBI, the DEA and police; this situation is a violation of the Fifth Amendment that protects people from incriminating themselves; and this leads to a violation of the Sixth Amendment that allows a defendant in a trial to a review, a discovery of how the evidence was gathered; generally by illegal means.

Paranoia, adjective & noun:

A basic instinct of survival bred from a primordial past when the lion hunted humanity. State mind manipulators stalk the citizenry, using legalized weapons in the hunt to induce fear creating a constant state of paranoia full of fearful, anxious thoughts that destroy a mind. Yet the paranoia of primordial instincts informed by reflective thought is needed to avoid pathological police.

Parasite, noun:

1. Biologically: an organism that “*lives off*” a different organism of another species that serves as the host providing nutriment. To sustain a life form at the expense of another life form as in to “*suck the life out of*” another life form until it dies.
2. Political economy: The divine right to rule both church and state as claimed by royal bloodlines believing they are superior is an ancient parasitic model of governance. It was this mentality that built the modern police state: e.g., Elizabethan society of the 15th Century wherein Queen Elizabeth I had spies everywhere to ensure the loyalty of her subjects to the new Protestant state initiated by her father King Henry VIII. It was this early precursor of the police state that has since evolved into the modern police state under the centralized control of a class of elite oligarchs that taxes society in order to support the military industrial, surveillance, and prison complexes which government serves; a government that does not serve the people (*see Oligarch*).

This oligarchic mentality has extended into the ranks of those that wear suits and ties and amass fortunes by any and all means in order not to control their own lives, but to control others; and this control of the citizens extends to their inculcated loyalties when the spider’s victims like flies come to the spider bearing gifts of labor and taxes. The public is ensnared in compartmentalized webs, places of employment and geographical political fiefdoms of governance managed by localized elites, but under the control of elite spiders located nearer the center of hidden power. It is compartmentalized by people nearer the bottom are unaware of the spiders above them. It is a one party state wearing the mask of several political parties; but all parties and leaders are under the centralized control of the spiders at the center; evil spiders that are powerful powers that own the politicians, industry, and finance.

Pardon, noun & verb:

1. A government document officially forgiving a citizen of a criminal transgression (*see Pardon*). But, America, which claims to be a Christian nation, the government rarely grants clemency to those who never should have been jailed to begin with. The only citizens that are granted a pardon – are the “*shyster*” attorneys, bureaucrats, and police.
2. To grant forgiveness; or to ask for forgiveness; only God will unconditionally fully pardon a transgressor of sin, and clearly

humans rarely do; and if they do, it's with conditions. Clearly, the government functionaries and politicians, hypocrites all that sanctimoniously bows before the harsh letter of the law, and violate the heart of the law: justice, mercy, and good faith.

Pardoner, noun:

An old, medieval English word for the royal title representing the monarch's business carried out in civil courts for the aristocracy and criminal courts for the commoners. In each case, taxes and penalties were levied on each group. Today this title and function are found in the clerk of county courts collecting fees from criminal and civil courts (*see* Canterbury Tales).

Pariah, noun:

Originally an Indian or the caste system of people deemed of low social class or status, the outcast "*Untouchables*" on the bottom of society. Excommunicated social outcasts that demonstrate what has been labeled as dysfunctional, behaviors, yet are natural, normal behaviors that have been criminalized such as freedom of speech; organic speech that is not in agreement or synch with mechanistic state that functions for the wicked that rule and the just who are damned to be crucified: e.g., Jesus of Nazareth.

Having compassion and helping any person or animal that is generally despised or avoided, whose dignity has been bashed into oblivion is a political act. If a person has moral courage to help others, they will be persecuted as accomplices of; and the government will label standing up to the crimes of the state as a pariahs to be ruined and if need be - "*stamped-out*." Totalitarian states always invert the moral order; they turn the good people into the criminal – into a pariah that all avoid out of fear.

Parvenu, adjective & noun:

An individual that suddenly attains social stature and wealth, but has not been accepted into the oligarchic class; an upstart who has not acquired the refined comportment, the manners associated with an elevated stature - the "*nou-veau riche*," ostentatiously lacking in good comportment or ethics. A person, having risen economically to a position of power is still socially stunted in their comportment – uneducated in the refined behaviors that are a sign of one's breeding – class. Though economically successful, is still not an aristocrat because they lack the education in the appropriate refinement for the new position. Though an individual may have suddenly acquired the importance of wealth, their true, lowly background is revealed because they have not had the time to develop the appropriate manners and dress of a true aristocrat trained in culture matters over many generations.

Pass, noun & verb:

1. To physically, spatially overcome, pass by an object or person.
2. To experience the passage of time, as in to pass the time in doing an activity (*see* Time).
3. A geographical depressed area between two mountain ridges that can be traveled over: i.e. a mountain pass.
4. Spiritually, an individual has passed over to the afterlife in another dimension of time and space; a word meaning to transcend the material reality into an unseen spiritual reality (*see* Death).

Past, noun:

1. In the context of linear time, that amount of time that has gone by, passed by the person experiencing the structure of linear time of Past, Present, and Future (*see* Time). But what an individual thinks is the past may already have occurred and it's a recurrent even lived over and over; a recurrent holographic even recorded in the fabric of space and time that is a reflection of information stored in the form of light on the lip of a black hole just like a movie projection (*see* Holographic Universe & Universe).

2. In the context of historical affairs, it is interesting to note that both Presidents George Bush Sr. and Barack Obama used the slogan "*looking forward not at the past*" to justify the ignoring of past crimes of state committed by both Bush Sr. and Bush Jr; but, that logic makes sense when Obama set the stage for his own crimes being relegated to the forgotten past. But, sooner or later all truth comes about; and though these failed men have attempted to rewrite history, the truth is under Obama's promise for "*hope and change*" from a troubled chains of the past, history will show that the virtues of truth have no bearing, it only became more hopelessly chained and unchanged.

Pathological, adjective:

A condition of mental illness; in a social psychological context, mental illness is defined as deviations from what are regarded as normal attitudes and behaviors; but those standards are always shifting. Humanity fundamentally is good, but civil society is tyrannized by pathological oligarchs that have constructed a psychopathic omnipotent state: i.e., endless war making to ensure domination of the powerless that would contest this evil (*see* Psychopathic State). In a sociological context, social problems such as unemployment and crime are social pathologies that can be regarded as political; and since individual psychology is embedded in the greater social psychology, mental problems are manufactured by society assisted by the psychopathic state (*see* Problem).

American citizens have manipulated by state controlled media into being fearful of "*tyrants*" in other countries, yet all across the US, many continue to ignore the tyrants, the thugs of state - the police preying upon the citizens. Psychopathic individuals operate at all levels of an omnipotent police state; a specific type of authoritarian personality that rises to the top of society as the generals of the Pentagon, or police chiefs directing the instruments of death; they also populate the bottom rung of police departments wherein organized psychopathologies of torture and murder are normal and "*proper procedure*" (*see* Police & Torture). It is not necessary for other nations to invade America and enslave the people because that has already occurred. Perhaps America ought to be invaded by Russia so as to free the slaves from elite Western oligarchs that want to invade Russia and China and enslave them.

Pattern, adjective & noun:

When governments operated by the few, for the few force people into organized patterns such as drafting people into the armed forces, or forced into licensed patterns of work that are then taxed – what we have is slavery – voluntary associations. Government statisticians treat people as objects on a spreadsheet; they try to detect patterns of deviance that indicate something supposedly harmful to society, so they can target them to comply with a law; yet these laws, written to benefit the few, are generally harmless, but labeled and demonized as bad (*see* Variable). When people are free to engage in activities of their choice that do not harm others – then we have freedom. Humans are creatures of patterned habits that seek bodily pleasures, patterns that are either intentionally labeled deviant, which they are not, or mistakenly labeled as deviant by the ignorant. Those that engage in a pattern

defined as a bad habit, the tyrannical state targets them to be arrested and caged for the purpose of an enforced pattern of organized labor rented out to a corporation whose owner also engage in the deviant pattern of corruption – something not targeted.

Yet mysteriously, bureaucratic statisticians rarely target a pattern of corruption endemic to the miscreant billionaire crowd and their tax dodging foundations - the pattern of the elite few who do not participate in an economic system forced onto others. Those nefarious patterns have to be exposed by investigative journalism (*see* Panama Papers). Nor would high officials ever acknowledge the obvious pattern of the power differentials organized into the ranks of police to oppress people who refuse to participate in an economic system patterned after feudalism. Nor would officials ever acknowledge a pattern of increasing violence and theft of land allowed by the power differential practiced by the US State Department claiming to be an honest peace broker between Israel and Palestine (*see* Palestine Papers).

Peace, noun:

1. A psychological condition of contentment: i.e., as “*to be at peace with one’s self.*” The command “*peace be with you,*” is impossible when peace is negotiated by means of threats to effect a surrender of the few meager pieces of sustenance to the state.
2. A condition wherein there is no war between two or more competing societies. In some pre-modern societies, the peace was maintained between families, villages, cultures, and societies by exchanging relatives as hostages to live amongst the enemy; by this tactic, tribal leaders were reluctant to place their children in harm’s way. By this means, leaders will be reluctant to launch war in search of the prizes and booty of war by having their most valued prize – their own children held hostage. Perhaps then, they will be a bit more cautious in “*egging on*” the children of others to do the dying for them.

Unfortunately, war is the business of peace is maintained through the barrel of a gun by those parties that enjoy an advantage in an unbalanced power differential. Maintaining the peace by controlling all the pieces is a moral entrepreneurial enterprise which only the deluded and evil rationalize as a just war as the means to a just peace; a peace that is maintained through violence to achieve that elusive end (*see* War). Given the US track record of constant war-making, the world views the United States as the number one threat to global peace, according to Gallup International's end of year survey of almost 68,000 people in 65 countries; the US takes the top position as the overwhelming choice (24% of respondents) for the nation that represents the greatest threat to world peace.¹⁶⁶ Though this figure represents the World, even the majority of Americans are against indeterminate wars and sees the government and the police as a threat to their peace. In order to have both domestic and global peace, this fact must be addressed in any plan for a new global peace by enforcing existing constitutional, domestic and international laws by bringing to justice the American war criminals that have murdered millions of people for the sake of war profiteers (*see* World Peace Plan).

Nevertheless, even peace becomes a pawn of war when a politician from nowhere is awarded a Nobel Peace Prize for no just cause; or when a quack, a fake commandeers the memory of a real authentic peacemaker as a theatrical prop to cover their wars (*see* Peace Prize). To the dismay of the informed public Obama was armed with Nobel Peace Prize, followed by him co-opting the memory of the peace activist Martin Luther King, when he used King’s bible to take the presidential oath of office. Nothing seems

¹⁶⁶ Gallup International Poll, 2013.

to be off limits to this depraved miscreant – including the sacrilegious disrespect for the dead. It was a cynical, disrespectful act against the memory of a man actively harassed by pygmy apparatchiks; and who ultimately paid with his life for his opposition to the tyranny of government and its war crimes. Though Dr. King confronted the dark truth, nothing has changed when Obama criminally participates in that which Dr. King laid his life down for. As a righteous man, Dr. King would never approve Obama's use of outsourcing torture through rendition, nor do his NSA spying programs, his support for militarizing the police, nor his numerous wars and threats of war made to other nations that have done no harm to the America (*see* King, Martin Luther).

Jesus said *“Blessed are the peacemakers for they shall be called children of God.”*¹⁶⁷ Obama is a blasphemer when he states *“God bless America”* while prosecuting the God's children of peace trying to arrange peace negotiations between governments and dissent groups. Obama makes war on Jesus, the Prince of Peace and His children (*see* Blasphemy). If a person or an organization even tries to communicate with any group the president declares as terrorist, and counsels them to enter into peaceful negotiations to settle their complaints, then the government they will be prosecuted as aiding and abetting them (*see* Free Speech). Obama is a venal blasphemer claiming a belief in Jesus, while waging war God's blessed peacemakers; he has condemned himself to Hell, but Jesus conquered Hell, so he is saved. Perhaps awarding the Nobel Peace Prize for doing nothing on behalf peace was the intention of the committee to arm him with the means of waging war on the authentic peacemakers that are never awarded any recognition for their altruistic actions. So a peace prize has been turned into a piece of excrement by a piece of crap politician.

3. In order for Humanity to be invited into a relationship with Worlds beyond our own World, and there are Worlds beyond this one, we must reconcile a past paved with the perversities of wars without end; the steady destruction of civil society; the death of democracy and its protective legislation; and technocratic governance by unelected bureaucrats; that is, no extraterrestrial beings will allow us to leave a planet that has been quarantine (*see* Extraterrestrial). It is not that humanity as a whole deserves to be excluded from Worlds Beyond, but only because a very tiny fraction of miscreants, .00001 percent, have monopolized power for evil ends, and the technologies of total destruction which threaten our existence. If this miscreant psychology controlling destructive technologies is allowed to escape the planet, then other, higher accessioned beings maybe threaten as well.

The age-old question has been asked of how the predatory lions can lay down with gentility of the lambs. Even God was perplexed by an inability of humans to cease and desist in the sins of torture and murder; and so the myth of the Great Flood wiping away the sin was performed; but that too was only a temporary solution for God has left the final resolution in our feeble hands. There must be worldwide peace, not through the rationales of a gun, but by the rationales of righteous beliefs in justice for the guilty and innocent, and mercy for those who formerly engaged in the crimes of the Deep State, but turned to the good side; better yet, send the children of the leaders of the World's nations to be held hostage by the opposing sides; and while there, educate them in the enemy's ways; then maybe there will be some kind of assurances that the balance of humanity can live in peace (*see* World Peace Plan). Obviously, the political leaders, the recipients of the Nobel Peace Prize are frauds; even the peace price is a fraud (*see* Peace Prizes). Unfortunately, that prize represents the corrupting, corrosive nature of sin; and perhaps, once again, a catastrophic event must wipe away the root of sins – lust for power. Perhaps the key to humanity's future is its own demise by that lust.

¹⁶⁷ Jesus of Nazareth, Mathew 5: 9, New Testament.

Peace Prizes, noun:

There are no plans for peace, only plans for endless wars; and only warmongers believing that violence begets peace receive this tainted prize (*see* World Peace Plan). Peace prizes have an element of politics – the odor of righteous goodness; they are largely doled out to people who negotiate peace after instigating war; and in the case of Barack Obama, given for a license to kill for the myth of a peaceful mission. Institutional prizes are the politics of favoritism. What great act did Obama do to receive the Nobel Peace Prize? Apparently, a peace prize is necessary to license wars for the beneficiaries profiteering from state sanctioned murder that perversely justifies the means to maintain the peace through the barrel of a gun. But in truth, the best way to maintain the peace is for leaders to exchange with each other their most valued prize – their own children to be held hostage by either side.

There are two prizes awarded for peace: the Western Nobel Peace Prize awarded by the Norwegians, and the Eastern Confucius Peace Prize awarded by the Chinese. The Ministry of Culture claims that the government has no connection to the prize, but that is not entirely clear. The Norwegians have a habit of awarding the prize to war criminals with the exception of Martin Luther King; the Chinese, likewise have awarded the prize to politicians allied with the Chinese government despite their human rights crimes, or allegations of corruption like oppressive Castro of Cuba who is meaner than the sea that Cubans are forced to cross, and Mugabe of Zimbabwe involved in genocide. Yet there have been some recipients worth some merit: Putin of Russia and Kofi Annan, Secretary General of the United Nations who won both prizes.

Pedazo, (Spanish) adjective:

Spanish word for piece; also used vernacularly as in “*pedazo de mierda*,” translated as you piece of shit (*see* Mierda & Shit). This expression can be friendly to poke fun at something or somebody; commonly used in Venezuela (*see* Venezolanos). But, if voiced in a hostile manner – get out of the way. But given that the United States government and its parasitic corporations in tow have defecated upon millions of people in Latin America, such an expression aptly captures the feelings of those whose lives have been destroyed by poverty, torture, and proxy wars carried out by collaborators now exiled in Miami, Florida (*see* Miami).

Pedophilia, verb:

The ancient Greeks wrestle with the ethical dilemma of adult behaviors towards younger people. Priests of any persuasion preach both fear of sin or harmony, though most spread dissonance by sinful acts against children. Priests feel compelled to cloak their sins in the righteous “*odor of goodness*” by conforming to some notion of goodness by wearing the same uniform: Christian priest wear the color of perennial mourning black, though Jesus never did, for He celebrated life, not mourned it, or molested it; and the Buddhist priest wearing carefree yellow holding themselves out as the light of being enlightened above all others, though they judge others as not so, they also are sinners and molesters. Though both feel the right to hold themselves out as enlightened above others, the ranks of Christian and Buddhist priests, are blighted by the dark secrets of pedophiles preying upon innocence.

It was estimated by Congress in 2012 that 300,000 children were being trafficked within the US, a number that has risen to one million being kidnapped and sold into slavery. The UN estimates there are 22 million children trafficked worldwide in a business worth 167 billion dollars; a tempting business to satisfy the thirst for pedophilia rife among the old men; especially among men that are failures with women; but more disturbingly, rife among the upper class males that rule society. To speculate on what goes

on at Bohemian Grove with its membership of societal leaders leads one to ponder about the cult rituals, and if it includes a secret very important person (VIP) pedophile ring? Deceased President Richard Nixon, an attendee said, “*It the most faggy goddamned thing you could ever imagine*” (see Bohemian Grove). It may have been a common feature of the ancient past, but in that past there was not the common component of torture, rape, and murder. These endemic ill aspects are accentuated in modern industrial societies wherein rapist homosexuals, and serial killers are to be found; they are not natural to rural, hunter, nomad, or farming societies where pathological behaviors were not favored.

Penance, noun:

When people engage in anti-societal behavior of an extreme nature such as armed robbery, torture and murder we put them in a penitentiary; and likewise the leadership of a nation needs to be punished for these crimes. There is a crisis in government, people no longer believe in their leaders that have committed such grotesque crimes that they need to do some sort of penance. Their crimes are so egregious that a large crowd is gathering outside their domains demanding much needed punishments.

There is nothing more assured to win the crowd over, than the sight of a president, a senator, a judge, a general in public doing penance and humbling themselves “*under the lash;*” for meting out unjust punishments to countless others. Having colluded in the crimes of cult of the omnipotent state, restoring the honor of the gods is a very good thing; and all things considered, they, and the nation gain by having it on their side. In councils all across the land, the citizens need to decide what punishments they deserve, for God's righteous Justice will seek them out – that is assured. It is a time for all politicians and government criminals to do penance; and after they have submitted themselves to punishment, and petitioned God for an answer, that from this day henceforth the martyrs of freedom be honored and prayed to in the nation (see Martyr). Those acts of penance for the Honor of God washed cleaned enough will satisfy God – and the disillusioned people.

Pendejo, (Spanish) noun:

Spanish word for pubic hair. Generally used as a noun when referring to people one does not like. Commonly used by Mexicans to describe an “*asshole*” of any cultural background; and surely, politicians qualify for this pejorative label when they “*screw*” the nation with their corruption, and exempt themselves above laws which the viciously apply to others; they are assholes that act sanctimoniously, but behave like animals, like the immodest dog whose libation of its genitals only pleases itself (see Asshole).

Penis, noun:

A sexual appendage located between the upper legs of the male that penetrates the female vagina in order to impregnate her during coitus (see Sex). In Ancient Mexican mythology, the “*pinga,*” penis was the corn stalk of life with its seeds planted into the fertile soil of Mother Earth (see Corn & Pinga). The penis is the stalk of life, but it can also be a weapon of rape as a means to control women which are the manufactures of society; hence a miscreant is a *dic[k]tator*” raping society (see Dic[k]tator).

Pentagon, noun:

1. A five-sided polygon; a structure with five sides.

2. The Pentagon, like the five sided pentagram star of an evil cult, is likewise a pentagram building housing the Department of Defense – a government agency that defends the cult of the omnipotent state. By the year 2014, official Pentagon expenditures totaled \$610 billion, equating to 35 percent of all combined military spending by other nations. This does include contingencies and secret “*black budgets*” for all war related activities amounting to an estimated total of \$1 trillion per year. This is why the nation is bankrupt when increasingly expenditures are diverted away from civilian projects and programs to fulfill commitments to the military industrial complex that functions on endless wars. It is an affirmation of the 2014 National Security Strategy (NSS) document, using the Pentagon to maintain the US as “*the world’s leading global power.*” The NSS document calls for the Pentagon to intervene “*in every part of an increasingly interconnected planet,*” to protect its interests by exerting American power over any and all societies; and that includes Russia and China which will only lead to the total destruction of the Planet.

It is said that America is a secular, civilian led government that is in control of its own military; but that is not entirely true when there are always disgruntled military personnel whose maniacal plans for World dominance, and the constant love for war making have to be reined in by civilians. Even Nazi Germany was led by a civilian dictator (Adolph Hitler) as well as the former Soviet Union (Joseph Stalin), and the People’s Republic of China (Mao Zedong). In some sense, there has already been subtle a coup by the military constituents. Though Obama, the president is the head of state, and responsible for policies that amount to international and domestic crimes, he also lives with the tide of insurrection from elements within Pentagon, the CIA, the NSA, and their civilian allies, the neo-cons in government agencies, and the military industrial and surveillances complexes. Disgraced Army General David Petraeus peddling state secrets for illicit love, former CIA Director, along with retired Marine Corps General John Allen, now presidential envoy in charge of dealing with ISIS, he and Petraeus allied with the neo-cons, they are in need of being arrested for fomenting rebellion, and attempting to take military matters into their own hands without presidential approval.

People, noun:

People either relate voluntarily, which is natural; or they relate by coercive means imposed upon them by government; and it is the anarchists which advocate the better, more natural way of relating (*see Anarchy*). In the preamble to the US Constitution it claims “*We the People of the United States, in Order to form a more perfect Union, establish Justice...*” Yet this government experiment has never been fully agreed to by “*the people*” because it was written by the aristocracy, and besides, it has never given justice – so it has to unite powerless people by means of coercion; it’s a “*shot gun wedding*” that steals the fruits of one’s labors, and kidnaps people if they dissent; and after being kidnapped, you then can be farmed as a slave (*see Slavery*). This lie called “*we the people*” never asked the black slaves, the exterminated Indians, or the poor white trash what they thought. “*We the [real] people*” are tired of the government committing crimes in our collective name. The government always claims it is the victim, when they victimize people; they always say in court “*the people versus John Doe.*” It does not make sense when a small group of uniformed gangsters targets citizens. How can it be “*the people*” when most reasonable people object to laws that the majority does not want?

Perfidy, noun:

The government is an arachnid that deliberately breaches both the faith and trust of its citizens that it abuses. This reality of faithlessness to moral values is the historical truth of treachery of perfidy that goes unpunished because it teaches its citizens that it has the right to bestow itself murderous divinity. And in the name of freedom while claiming to be exceptional in all ways, the

government inverts the truth with historical revisionism that entails denying and lying about its crimes of illegal wars that sacrifice US soldiers while poisoning the landscapes; assassinations of foreign leaders, including its own; the overthrow of governments in one third of the United Nations members; and the imposition blockades and boycotts killing mostly innocent people.

Like the 19th Century Christians conquering the World in the name of civilizing people, today, they claim that they are exceptional and have the God given right to co-opt or conquer others that oppress their own people. Yet America oppresses her own people as evidence by her world record prison population. As a nation believing itself superior, only because she processes the weapons of mass destruction, she is the most uncivilized and barbaric society on the planet as she oppresses more people than any other enterprise ever seen on Earth. "*Patting herself on the back*," as morally superior because she recognizes the rights of women and homosexuals, she merely enlist these groups as tools brought to the forefront of her wars. Therefore, feminist declare they are free while feminist politicians vote to "*cut-off*" welfare to other women; claiming they are afraid, lock-up scores of males; and vote for wars in the name of freeing women and homosexuals which have only created over 700,000 Iraqi widows. That is just one isolated war; wars which she carries out through proxies like Saudi Arabia that kill "*gays*," and beat women (*see Feminist*).

This lying masquerading as a force for universal good has so mutated the public that these crimes apparently have never happened, or are not happening. Clearly, the government has mastered the psychological manipulation that has hypnotized a public not to give damn that they are complicit in these crimes by paying taxes and being indifferent to the criminal enterprise spraying the Earth with its poisons. People live with this fantasy because their evil leaders, its politicians act sanctimoniously, yet behave like rapid animals as they claim to ride the World of evil. They claim they are peaceful people as they "*pump-up*" and miniaturize nuclear arsenals to launch the unthinkable; and claim that they would never commit troops on the ground, they murder people with drones; and push both China and Russia to the brink of war. In addition, politicians like Hillary Clinton have all been "*bought-off*" by huge donations to the campaigns and nefarious foundations. And on the domestic front, they arm the police, "*pump-up*" the prison population; claim they are for immigration while deporting record amounts of them

Perjury, noun:

1. Lying in court in order to escape punishment or affect a case in one's favor. Dr. Goebbels, the Nazi propagandist said if "*you have nothing to fear, if you have nothing to hide*." Despite these Nazis in government, best to not answer any questions if one has something to hide. Best not answer any question even if one has nothing to hide, or is innocent. Perjury is a crime –a serious crime, but, only for an ordinary citizen. If criminal suspects lie under oath, they can be sentenced to prison; but, if the government lies in court, they get promoted or excused by a corrupt judicial system that is a functioning lie – kangaroo courts for the sole benefit of the government's lies in show trials meant to send a message to those who would expose their crimes (*see Show Trial*).

2. The NSA surveillance programs of illegally collecting information without probable criminal cause and a subsequent search warrant allows them to charge anybody with a crime. But since the information was gathered illegally without "*probable cause*" and a warrant, "*shyster*" government attorneys and the police have to construct a case by a method termed parallel construction giving the appearance that the criminal case was built upon evidenced legally collected. Yet, the actual means of obtaining the information is never revealed in court. In effect, it is a planned program of official perjury (*see Parallel Construction*).

Personality, noun:

What is a personality but a type of theatrical character molded by a culture's language and beliefs? Our psychology is constructed by culturally derived images of what we think we are (*see Psychology*); and if insecure in our identity, then we become actors adopting a role. A normal personality is a happy person that expresses their own birthed nature; but since cultural role model types such as the cult of the celebrity is to be emulated and worshipped, being plastic people, their followers are confused people; and this includes the followers of politicians, that like celebrities functioning as high priests of the cult of the omnipotent state, while conducting communion mass, promise to make life better for those who drink from the poisoned chalice of lies (*see Celebrity*).

This confusion of an individual suffering an identity crisis can ultimately lead to many forms of mental illness labeled as Borderline Personalities (*see Borderline-Personality*). In their extreme forms they embodied what appears to be personality characteristics at odds with each other; a narcissistic, overly self-centered personality that calls attention to itself by relating with others through dominance, or feigned weakness (*see Narcissistic-Personality*); these self-centered attributes can take the form of expressed sadism or masochism; and between two people sadistic and masochistic forms of narcissism empower each attribute to their fullest: i.e., they empower, or fuel each other (*see Masochistic-Personality & Sadistic-Personality*). All people have an inner voice, or conversations with one's self inside their head; and if expressed "*out-loud*" it may be incorrectly perceived as schizophrenic, or eccentric by the untrained opinion (*see Schizophrenia*). Yet those that do this, in some sense are denying their own inner conversations – their own dreams and aspirations – their fantasies; and these fantasies are frequently at odds with reality; and when the expectations of fantasies fail in the face of reality people become known as an angry or sad personality.

Persuasion, noun & verb:

To persuade is to convince somebody to change their mind, or to reaffirm support by force of, the rationales of arguments; or manipulations to agree with a proposition or person's point of view. In a society of engineered degrees, credential degrees as a form of one's pedigree, educated, but unquestioning, ignorant people pride themselves and their acquired "*fancy*" persuasions which are nothing more than ideas that have a history of failure in the realm of human affairs; yet society teaches these "*fancy*" persuasions with mindless platitudes as unquestioned truths (*see Platitudes*).

Pesticides, noun:

1. Chemical insecticides sprayed upon agricultural crops to kill-off the pestilence of insects (*see Insecticide*). Pesticides may be responsible for the magnitude of production, however, it has known and unknown effects upon the environment. We are drowning in medicinal problems due to toxic chemicals in the environment; science carried out for profit without thought of consequences.
2. The values and beliefs of any ideological system sprayed upon people by technical experts employed by the state; the socialization of people within institutionalized life styles based upon rule compliance (*see Cage, Expert & Ideology*).

Peterkin, James Preston (1958-1978)

The ancient Greeks believed that man was immortal as long as the worthy remembered him. Yet a good soul is always immortal. Peterkin was the heir to the historical Lang Syne Plantation in Fort Motte, South Carolina. "*Jimmy*" was the close friend of the

author (Hubert Kleinpeter) while both attended Christ School in Arden, North Carolina, an elite Episcopalian boarding school for young men that taught not righteous action, but the illnesses of elitism. “Jimmy” was righteous; he was a quiet, congenial, and athletic who had a heart and respect for those who suffered battling the establishment and the “assholes” that ruled them; something he also had done when he was younger. While at this school for young southern aristocrats in training, he helped the author in confronting these bullies. “Jimmy,” easy going, liked by nearly all, was the kid, who accepted the pariah, a cultural product of Miami, largely rejected by the “rednecks.” Despite being at odds with a system and most of its provincials, the author had in the battles, this “country boy,” a worthy friend - “Jimmy” that held his friend in admiration. He thought the author a fighter of sorts forced to fight with “redneck” bullies who he called “grits,” and “assholes” with their need to tyrannize others; something they learned from the old priest acting sanctimonious, but behaving like an animal.

But, “only the good die young,” he died suddenly at the age of twenty on catamaran sailboat when the mast of the boat hit an overhead power cable and electrocuted him; zapped by a lightning bolt of sorts. He was sensitive, therefore psychic: he had dreamt of his own death; as a young boy, he had a dream about being on a sailboat, then suddenly being off the boat and sitting at the dinner table of God. The author fraternally loved “Jimmy,” who gave him a meaning to the ills found within an elite school that encouraged guttural, bullying behavior; all promoted by the head “burly, bastard priest.” James, a farm boy, affirmed the noble integrity of dignity in the honor of fighting older bullies sent by the priest! The author was eventually beaten by the head prefects (now all rich leaders terrorizing society), and expelled head priest (an alcoholic who resides in Hell from whence he came) for smoking marijuana. So - God took “Jimmy” – the best of youth.

The author remembers him always when thinking of another young man who died prematurely at the hands of evil, his son, Justin Kleinpeter. James was the only son of “Sister” Genevieve Chandler Peterkin, a successful author (Heaven is a Beautiful Place) and the grandson of Julia Mood Peterkin, a famous Southern Pulitzer Prize winning writer (Scarlet Sister Mary). “Sister” Peterkin and the author shared the same experience; the death of an only child. She was a very good, fine lady, generous, kind, and refined. From these two encounters of the deaths of two young men, the Author learned that good people suffer the worst calamity possible for a parent. After the death of the author’s son, the Author read the account of Jimmy’s” mother - of her experience with this traumatizing experience of which were of help; for both had also experienced others giving advice who had no experience in the matter; so how could they know? ¹⁶⁸ Like “Sister,” the author lost his only son to an accident, but in his case criminal negligence. The Author always felt that his own son, “Justin” who died at the age of 26 was possibly a kindred spirit to “Jimmy” reincarnated. The Author always thought “Justin” was somehow related to “Jimmy,” a kindred spirit reincarnated, spit from the same fire - come to be with him for a little while; if so, he is a spirit that always comes and dies early. Both are forever young! Both shared the same similarities in that they were intellectuals with advanced abilities, and sensitive to other people forced to “eat shit” by bullies directed by failed men that fell short in their moral duty to encourage boys to be adhere to the teachings of Christ to be men of righteous actions(see Kleinpeter, Justin).

Petition, noun & verb:

“We the people” are tired of begging to be left alone in peace; tired of petitioning those that hold a gun on us. A petition was the

¹⁶⁸ Peterkin, Genevieve C. & Baldwin, William, P., *Heaven Is a Beautiful Place, A Memoir of the South Carolina Coast*, University of South Carolina Press (2000).

“old fashion” way of begging a monarch for justice which he or she had to be forced into giving; and this age-old practice is nothing new when it comes to modern government calling it a legal right. No petition ever was ever conceded unless backed up by a gun. And petitioning a corrupt government is pointless. To petition the government is merely begging them to be merciful; and unlike God, they never are because they reflect the worst of the human psyche: i.e., lying, torturing, and stealing people’s lives through killing, and of course taking away your means of independent survival. Why do people even bother to petition a pathological, anti-social thing? Believe in God, not this beast serving “*the love of money the root of all evil.*” ¹⁶⁹

Petrified, adjective:

Societal institutions like family and religion are petrified like rocks; they are monuments to anachronistic ways of living; ways of living that are strictly cultural and not entirely rational. Since these institutions are artificial, they created their own unique neurosis of power differentials between people. The effects of the processes of modernity have made people soulless – dead in a stunted heart and mind (*see* Modernity). Unfortunately, government policies reinforce these subjective norms and unethical ways of living; the law is a petrified document that renders life nearly dead. Laws for the most part, serve narrow, greedy, hence immoral constituents. This requires the crushing and maiming of life whose outcome effects are mass produced social psychological disasters; yet these pathological outcomes serve the prison and military industrial complexes, which employ psycho-sadistic methodologies of control.

Peyote, noun:

Scientifically labeled as *Lophophora williamsii* is a spineless cactus that contains the hallucinogenic mescaline or *trimethoxyphenethylamine*. Peyote is a Nahuatl Indian word from México meaning “*glisten*” - an apt word for the glistening, reflective effects it has on the mind and soul. Peyote is a desert cactus that grows in limestone formations of the Southwest Chihuahua Desert of Texas and México; a psychotropic plant with a primordial, psychological relationship to humanity that Native Americans have used for spiritual insights, for 5,500 years. This holy cactus is consumed by the pueblo Indian cultures of the American Southwest during religious rituals. Peyote is ingested by practitioners within circular rock and adobe *kivas* serving as temples to the *kachina* spirits of the Super Soul. And true to the evil reasoning induced by an evil book known as the bible, this plant, a creation of God was made illegal by a Judeo-Christian culture that arrogantly bans God’s creations; a government that makes Nature illegal while poisoning people with artificial drugs (*see* Kachina, Kivas & Plants).

Pharaoh, noun:

The Royal title of ancient Egyptian & Nubian Kings. Most conventional Egyptologist believe ancient Egypt civilization to have existed no earlier than 3,000 B.C., but according to the ancient Palermo Stone known as the Royal Annals and the Turin Papyrus King List, both sources lists the mythical pre-dynastic kings and the pharaohs of the first five dynasties; though there are debates around the chronology of these sources, if by adding up all the names and probable ages, we can conjecture that around 36,000 years ago the list begins; and this same logic implies that the pyramids are much older than previously believed (*see* Pyramid).

History is written by the subjectivity on opposite sides to a traumatized social experience. Pharaoh, the vilified character of the

¹⁶⁹ 1 Timothy 6:10; First Epistle to Timothy in the New Testament written between 67 A.D. and 150 A.D.; a letter from the Apostle Paul to the younger Timothy.

bible, really was beloved of God; how else could the House of Ramses have ruled for so long had he not been anointed by God. He was not the arbitrary despot depicted in the Bible, but a rational leader. How could he allow the Hebrews to leave the ongoing construction projects? If he had, he would have had a labor shortage. He was courageous and rational; he was not fooled by the bag of tricks peddled by Moses, nor was he approving of Moses as a former member of the royal Ramses household. Like all leaders, Moses was capable of killing; and for that crime, he was merely exiled by a merciful pharaoh; nor was he afraid of being a hypocrite; an unjust man in the guise of a just one operating on threats to maintain his power while hiding behind the dubious claim that he represented a just god he claimed was just, but was unjust. Moses too wanted to be a pharaoh of sorts, so he sought to create his own kingdom. The Pharaoh, being rational, being reasonable with a former member of the royal household, eventually deported Moses, and a rebellious work force under his influence in order to preserve order in the streets. However, he then realized, that an empire could not exist without its labor force – so he had to pursue them despite the ominous broiling waters of the Red Sea, he was willing to tempt the seas to recover what was his by divine right (*see Moses*).

Contemporary politics always permeate history; early kings claimed to have been anointed by the gods to rule. Likewise, all egomaniacal leader of today also want to feel that they have the right to rule by divine right. It is claimed that the DNA fingerprinting test carried out on the mummy of Pharaoh Tutankhamen indicated that the young pharaoh's Y-chromosomes was 99.6 percent Western European Caucasian, not an African of the south. These DNA markers are most prevalent in northern France and England. Yet other DNA tests on mummies indicate that the Pharaohs, like modern Egyptians carried the blood of Southern European, Middle Eastern and Northern African groups. Yet, despite these test, Afro-centrist insist the ancient ones were primarily from sub-Sahara Africa, something that the "*political correctness*" of politics has been pushing. Unfortunately, the Smithsonian Museum and National Geographic picked-up on the speculation and present it as factual truth. Moreover, the results were withheld by Egyptian authorities perhaps out of a spiteful contempt for the imposition of colonialism of the past. Despite a contentious debate, the bigger farce is, Barack Obama claimed he was of pharaonic lineage; yet if so, then that lineage came through his Caucasian mother. However, this claim, most likely indicates a narcissistic, egomaniac drunk on power.

Pharmacopeia, noun:

1. The encyclopedic book of compilation of pharmaceutical drugs deemed acceptable, though the side effects are as equally debilitating as the malady which a patients suffers. Prescription, pharmaceutical drugs dispensed from pharmacies are deadly. The word pharmacy is derived from an older word "*phramakia*" meaning sorcery or witchcraft; and that is an apt description of the "*Frankenstein*" drugs "*pushed*" by the pharmaceutical industry onto the public; and like the sorcery, the alchemy of these poisons make people into salivating, catatonic zombies (*see Zombie*).

2. In lieu of the evil effects of designer drugs associated with the ancient arts of sorcery, Nature provides the healing properties of plants; a compilation of psychotropic plants. Though made illegal by the ignorance of phobias intentionally fanned by the pharmaceutical industry, these plants, cannabis, peyote and psilocybin mushrooms are the key to curing the mind of the psychosis, while designer drugs destroy the mind (*see Plants*). Yet the malfeasance of the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) to protect the public has been sold off in a conspiracy with the pharmaceutical companies; both have covered-up the deadly side effects of drugs while using their power and influence to intimidate, censor and criminalize naturally grown organics such as cannabis which is the

enemy of cancer and psychotropic mushrooms and peyote which are the friends of good mental health; and these policies based on the lies of pharmaceutical companies and government have been brought to bear against health product companies.

Philanthropy, noun:

Those that believe in the cult of philanthropy are fools. A philanthropist has a philanthropic love of humanity expressed through benevolent acts meant to reduce suffering; and real philanthropist give anonymously, but today, it is an announced event staged to deceive the World of how nice they really are, when in fact they are failed human beings. Most philanthropic types are ogres made their money in league with the cult of the omnipotent state. They use large-scale resources corralled by the state to grow their wealth while bringing attention to themselves as rightful managers of society; the biggest ones that trumpet their generosity spent most their lives cheating, stealing, and use the mendacity of legalese to cover-up their crimes on a scale so huge that society is drowning in the sewers of poverty, hunger, and disease. Now, Mark Zuckerberg the moral dwarf of Facebook is playing the game, but not with a foundation required under law to give, but a private corporation fraudulently claiming so. Perhaps some do sincerely donate their stolen resources out of a deep seated guilt of the evil they rendered; but still, they could not divorce themselves from their egoistic need to put their name on everything as a form of pride to demonstrate their false rehabilitation from being devils to being angels; but if so, they ought to give all they have to the poor to escape the Hell they deserve (*see* Ogre).

These miscreant philanthropic ogres rob the World while claiming to be generous with their ill-got gains through legalized fraud and corporate welfare; and since that is the case, the public is paying for this fraud! The top 400 billionaires between them have pledged approximately 328 billion dollars in 2013, or just 5.3 percent of their total net worth which is just a “drop” of poison in the bucket; and the typical billionaire a mere 1.1 percent of net worth.¹⁷⁰ But those are only self-declared pledges, not actual giving; nor any indication that what they do donate to are worthy causes. So, a person has a dollar, and generously gives a nickel to a society turned into beggars by the “likes of them.” And what of politicians that lie about the virtues of giving while stealing from the public treasury? Vice president Biden, this “crook” gave about 1.1 percent to charity while parading around as a righteous man lecturing others to do so (*see* Righteous).

It is estimated that worldwide hunger could be managed by the contribution of 30 billion dollars per year; so where are these ogres in solving the problems of poverty they created? Something that apparently is the norm as revealed by the release of the Panama Papers by whistleblower leaking the truth from the Mossack Fonseca law firm to a consortium of journalists in 2016 (*see* Panama Papers). Their investigation of these documents proved what many already suspected; that nefarious politicians, high-level officials, and bankers are in league with 1,826 billionaires that use the power of the omnipotent state to drain off the taxed labor of citizens to support corporate welfare schemes; and these funds were then are moved to fake unproductive “off-shore” paper companies where these stolen funds are hidden in what amounts to secret bank accounts. With the release of the Panama Papers, the truth was revealed that these billionaires are assisted by “crooked” politicians and high level officials have stolen the bulk of the global wealth; a conspiracy to control the World while forcing nearly all to participate in a corrupt economic system that taxes productive labor, but not their unproductive, fraudulent economic schemes.

¹⁷⁰ Husock, Howard, *The Philanthropy Of The Forbes 400: The Generosity Of The Self-Made*, Forbes Magazine (June 26, 2013).

Rather than encouraging more giving, what is highly disturbing is the Congress, purchased by these “crooks” are considering capping the amount of tax deductible giving; something that ordinary middle class people use. Therefore, it is a way to tax citizens even more while “letting-off the hook” the billionaires who owe such much to society (*see* Billionaire). Without this tax break, true philanthropic causes will suffer while the philanthropic activities of billionaires and the fraudulent foundations will continue their “scams.” The richest philanthropic ogres place their vast wealth in legal vehicles to protect them from taxation that are called charitable trust which are not so charitable. These huge trust accounts just compile money upon money and a small portion of it is allowed to be siphoned off for a few “cherry picked” projects of their own choosing. They primarily serve to hide wealth while holding out the lie to charitable organizations to apply for a grant rendering little aid that only treats the symptom of the problem created by an evil class that monopolizes control over planetary resources. These paltry grants that will never cure any problem, for they only create dependency on the source of the problem which serves as a theatrical prop holding-up the false image of billionaires and millionaire politicians that care; especially the venal Clinton Foundation in the guise of charity selling favors.

Theses ogres, nefarious billionaires and corrupted millionaire politicians, their “odor of goodness” comes from the staged act of pretending to be righteous, but their sin is against God’s children; their sin is the creation of problems intentionally made so by inducing war, starvation and diseases as the means to curing poverty and environmental degradation (*see* Conspiracy). Nevertheless, they already control the bulk of the Worlds wealth, which they steal from enslaved tax papers in the form of corporate welfare: i.e., war-mongering profiteers that require war to make money. The Rockefeller the nefarious Bill and Melinda Gates Foundations, both claim we need to reduce the planet Earth’s population in order to save it; and by means of war, and imposing poverty, and disease that have tried to achieve that end.¹⁷¹ Yet, despite global poverty, they have failed entirely in that aim, because life, despite its rigors, still prevails. What is needed is a new plan for World Peace starting with a “cleaning of the house” by arresting these ogres and other cabal players that are holding the US government hostage for their own dastardly plan (*see* Plan & World Peace Plan). Once that first step is taken of ridding the planet of these parasitic interests, then humanity can move forward and unleash a new era of human productivity that will able to have all seven billion people prosper.

Philosophy, noun:

Philosophy is the rational speculation as to the origins, nature and purpose of life – of empirical truth (*see* Knowledge). Its precursors are the mythological stories of a semi-scientific nature that attempts to provide explanations to paradoxical dilemmas while providing “the moral of the tale” as to how to act in the face of unexplained realities (*see* Mythology). There are no profound differences between Eastern and Western philosophies; and though Western philosophy claims to be rational, it is plagued by a the government ignoring its truths while trying to supplant it with value laden and questionable assumptions justifying doctrines of war thought to be rational. In a society gone awry, the philosophers, the real teachers are laughed at. Rather than being viewed as the source of serious contemplative truth, it is considered a fools realm; only in a culture of death are business and “shyster” law degrees counted as being worthy of esteem. America is not only in need of rational philosophers in government, it also needs the Christian ethics that brought down the Roman Empire.

¹⁷¹ In the case of Bill Gates, he is wanted in India to stand trial for 47,500 paralysis and deaths resulting from his polio vaccine program, which utilized a vaccine dropped from usage in the US because it was related to causing polio. Despite this known fact of a vaccine considered flawed, and his own disastrous program in India, still his foundation solicits donations so they can continue to vaccinate children in impoverished nations. To continue using this vaccine in the face of these two facts, is grounds for the accusation that he is at best criminally negligent, and at worse, knowingly killing and damaging children for the sake of business.

In the realm of social philosophy, ancient Eastern and Western schools of philosophy empirically were more rational, innovative and ethical than today's rationales justifying the age old practices of empire building because it is based upon the reality of actually positing rational morals in the face of the vulgarities of war (*see Chinese Philosophy*). The Chinese philosophers, Confucius, Lao Tzu, La Shang and Mencius in unison with Greek philosophers Socrates and Aristotle both critiqued the failings of government; both schools of thought understood that an evil government made for an evil people; at least the ones that collaborate with it (*see Cooperate*). However, The Chinese philosophers were allowed to depart a ruler's court, but Socrates and Aristotle were both condemned to death for teaching the truth; and anybody today that teaches the truth about America will be labeled a "*trouble maker*" to be spied on, and even imprisoned.

In a society that values education through action, Eastern philosophy is held in higher regard through practice by both the general public and Chinese leaders, while Western philosophy is has been relegated to the back waters of academia and clearly has been abandoned by American leaders; perhaps this so, because it is not viewed as relevant to reality; yet, when the reality is one of immorality on a scale never seen before, except in Nazi Germany, it becomes necessary to devalue the truth that philosophy would have reflective students explore.¹⁷² In China education as an institution is highly esteemed, but in America, increasingly it is held in low esteem. However, this may be the fault of academia that placed more value on the teaching lies of the government - the political correctness of dubious ideas in favor with funding. Truly if any serious thinker challenged this corrupted paradigm, they were "*blacklisted*" in the name of freedom long disappeared in academia.

Physics, noun:

The science of the physical laws of the Universe that entail space, time and gravity; or how material realities are structured and governed in space over time; some would apply these rules to metaphysical truths; truths that say we live in a dream world. Scientists refer to that as the Holographic Universe (*see Holographic Universe & Universe*).

Pig, noun:

1. A domesticated farm animal formerly a wild boar domesticated and raised used pork. Pork is not a dirty animal that religions make it out to be; it's only considered dirty by certain cultures that arose out of the deserts because a pig likes to wallow in the wet mud. This ancient prejudice has taken on a new form when Oxford University Press now warns authors not to write about or use the word "*pig*," pork or sausage because it may offend Jewish and Muslims readers. They claim this because of their efforts to sell books in those societies. Nevertheless, this is short sighted when most the world eats pork – certainly the Chinese do – the largest potential book market in the world. Perhaps the world ought to ban the publications of the Oxford Press.

2. A gluttonous person. In the case of police, military generals, and clearly politicians, all porcine strutting bullies, and unfortunately, the starved out citizen slaves have to support these domestic criminals (*see Cochino*). Of course, it is a sensitive word especially if applied to the warmongers of whatever religious persuasion they evoke. Jews and Muslims do not eat pork; so to call the crimes of Zionists oppressing Palestinians as "*pigs*" is apt to draw the "*politically correct*" objections (*see Zionism*).

¹⁷² To live life with some meaning that allows an individual to bear the sufferings of life, one must be able to relate to others by intellectual means to an emotional end. The author has many conversations among people from many "*different walks of life*" as he discusses experiences with colleagues Frederick Rancier and Robert Branciforte, both who are deep thinkers that never allow obstructions to "*blunt*" conversations' if it is "*forbidden*," then they will speak of it.

But doing so, would only be the ruse to divert attention away from the crimes committed by porcine strutting arrogance.

3. A literary device of equating people with animal forms that conjures-up in the mind's eye images used in narratives describing people: i.e., parables that uses metaphors and images to make a moral point of right and wrong (*see Parable & Parable of a Pig*). Generally, the use of the image of a pig as a gluttonous metaphor denotes the self-serving behaviors of persons such as petty technocrats and lying politicians in politics, and usurious or deluded priests (*see Allegory, Analogy & Animal*).

Pineal Gland, noun:

A gland buried deep in the central part of the brain; it is a part of the endocrinology system. It primarily generates melatonin. The brain has two halves, but the pineal gland is a singular organ; a place where the soul interprets the outside world fed to the brain through the bodily senses hence, it is referred to as the "*Seat of the Soul*." It is believed to be related to psychic perceptions; and the ancient Egyptians had it mounted as a symbol in the form of a pinecone upon their staffs which the pharaoh and other high functionaries of state carried about. As the "*Seat of the Soul*," it is referred to as the "*Third Eye*," the unseen eye within the brain that can see the unseen dimensional world of the psychic forces of the Universe (*see Psychic*).

Pinga, (Spanish) noun:

Good men protect the innocent; then there are the evil ones that have no right claiming to be men. The Spanish vernacular for penis; used as either a humorous word to describe the male preoccupation with the size of a penis or lack of size thereof (*see Penis*); or as a hostile curse word, similarly used in English as when somebody is called a "*dick*" or "*dickhead*" (*see Dick*).

Piracy, verb:

All properties are in a state of being formally commandeered or informally stolen: i.e., legalized crime in contrast to illicit crime; and the gray area between the two is the purview of the lawyer and politician. American is the most rule bound society on the planet, so, their claims of being a free people is a delusion. These mountains of rules piled high, are the means for a police state to act as pirates, the Sheriff of Nottingham robbing, lying and "*gunning people down*" to cover-up these acts of piracy; acts which include asset forfeitures which far outstrip the theft of burglars breaking and entering into a home (*see Asset Forfeiture*).

Pirate, noun:

People and entities that steal the private property of those that earned it by the sweat of their brow. Pirates were viewed as thieves by the monarchs because they preyed upon the monarch's stolen, commandeered properties by default of force. The good pirates, like Robin Hood were commoners that took matters into their own hands by commandeering the properties stolen from them and sharing the loot – a democratic enterprise. There are good and bad pirates; members of elite societies are miscreants that labor not on acquiring property by their own labors, but rather are pirates of industry and state that are "*hoods robbing*," lying, torturing, while commandeering the people's means of survival – surviving the crimes of classical criminals breaking and entering a home, but worse, the police prowling about seizing assets unrelated to any crime (*see Asset Forfeiture*). Given this truth, supported by the lore of stories of men battling evil kings, the public, having been victimized by government, identifies with righteous good people branded as pirates, they take back from the pirates of state and distribute the bounty back among the people that planted it.

Pirate Parties International

The PPI is a worldwide consortium of political parties situated in 42 countries headquartered in Brussels, Belgium, that began as a European political movement believing in an alternative view of the World as an informed democracy. They believe in pirating back what captains of industry and state have stolen, such as a free information society based on direct participation in the state, support for civil and human rights, the sharing of knowledge through restructuring patent laws, and guaranteed privacy protections. Ideologically, it attracts libertarians, anarchists, and members of the computer “geek” culture that seek the establishment of their vision through democratic participation in lieu of illegal activism carried out by Anonymous hacktivists (*see Anonymous & Hacktivists*). The movement originated in Sweden 2006, then globally with the establishment of the PPI in 2010. However, unity among the parties to the “*International*” has not been achieved as each party is an adaptation of the local political landscape. The parties have seen growth in Northern Europe, and the party holds parliament seats in Iceland, and is a contender to take the reins of power, where the public toppled corrupt politicians and jailed the bankers. This process continued with the toppling of the corrupt Prime Minister, Sigmundur David Gunnlaugsson in 2016 by the revelations in the Panama Papers that he was avoiding paying taxes, documents that laid bare the “*crooked*” activities of this politician (*see Iceland & Panama Papers*).

The US Pirate Party (USPP) has a similar platform inclusive of copyright laws and evidence base policies for a government addicted to policies based on lies and fabricated evidence. The party’s primary focus of contention is intellectual property right laws wherein corporations own an idea in perpetuity; and when people can’t access purchasing the product, it creates physical and cyberspace ghettos. But the USPP is only a shell of an organization whose founders and operations are directly controlled by the PPI. Whether the USPP can become a viable political party depends on its growth within the “*Millennial*” generation of voters.

Piratería (*Spanish*) noun:

Spanish word translated as piracy. On Spanish language television viewers watching advertisements are subjected to the term: “*diga no a la piratería*,” meaning say no to piracy; no to illegally copying music and movies; and many of these Hispanic viewers are people who were forced to immigrate to the country of dominance, that like an evil father, drove them there due to its crimes of robbing and raping its resources from the immigrants’ and refugees’ mother countries. But, this command was issued by corporate America wanting to be paid for products, yet it ignores the piracy of theft, political murder, and fratricidal wars committed by the US government in Latin America on behalf of these pirate corporations that view foreign property as their own.

Plan, noun & verb:

People that had to survive the rigors of tumultuous change of the 19th Century were a bit more reliant upon the good graces of God. In an era of the emerging wonders of industrialization that held promise, yet took a toll on the human spirit and body, they were fond of say the “*Man proposes and God disposes*.” That is, one may concoct a plan, a scheme, but only fate would determine its outcome; and for the “*little man*” that was true when the plans of the robber barons determined the grimy existence that most were forced to live. So given the vagaries of planning, perhaps it is best “*to live one day at a time*” while believing in the higher purposes of God’s plan for the entire Universe – for how could humanity ever oppose that?

One may formulate a plan to cause some expected effect to service some delusional vanity called success, but that is not entirely

true; no plan can possibly predict what outcomes will occur; and usually the plans of governance always have unintended consequences, for the political landscape is paved with failed plans littered with destroyed lives caused by the hand of vain *“know it alls”* devoid of human values; what society needs are leaders with human values, not technical experts whose greatest achievements empowered by evil leaders is the destruction of the Planet and the ability for humanity to thrive in it!

Man is taught that outcomes are due to cause and effect – and that is a truth. However, it is also true that chaos will suddenly intervene when a plan claims to *“know it all.”* To plan a plan is an exercise in the unpredictable variables that no plan can ever conceive of. Entire colleges and their programs are systems of how to conceive of, and carry out a plan towards some objective. Yet, no social program ever turned out as its originators had hoped for because they are based on dubious assumptions of reality; realities that supposed experts have no experience with (*see Know It All*). Moreover, since government is a collection of *“know it alls,”* this is why society is plagued by self-serving solutions that require the creation of problems that good people must suffer.

Politics is the battleground where manifestos, plans for engineering society are presented. Political ideologues may have economic, political, and religious plans for managing society, but frequently they have an unworkable economic plan of action, or none at all to support the much sought after means to develop prosperity for all; and clearly some have a venal plan to guarantee their need for the leisure of palatial living by harnessing the power of the omnipotent state. Ethically we are at an impasse, a moment of history where the old order is once again challenged to either metamorphose, or to die a violent extinction. Ideologies fail in providing proposals for a world peace plan that will unleash the full human potential to forever make extinct poverty and environmental degradation (*see World Peace Plan*). Modernity rationalizes how peace plans ought to function, but no peace treaty has ever succeeded. What is needed is the ancient way leaders exchanged as hostages their most prized asset – their own children.

The American leadership held hostage by evil interests, have read history incorrectly. They believe that with the unraveling of the Soviet Union, history favored neo-liberal economics of the *“cheating winner takes all,”* but communist economies, which proposed to share, failed because they never did. The historical roots between church and state are the psychological sources for this messianic vision that does not believe its aggression as sociopathic, but as the favored child of God’s providential purpose to rule others. That interpretation is only partially correct, for history does favor quirks of fate, ideas, and technologies that are dysfunctional in the face of rationality; and capitalism, addicted to greed, is a bad habit that has run out of frontiers to maraud.

Unfortunately, rather proposing a balance between the best workable ideas found in nearly all ideologies shown in Table 2, leaders merely engage in the age old vice of piling up their own finances while preaching the virtues of a given ideology; so they are willing to spare their children the ravages of systemic failures while subjecting others to vices of a system that they make others live under. In lieu of failed ideologically inspired plans to either share or steal resources, society ought to look to its ancient past and make leaders exchange their relatives, their children to live in the camps of the enemy among the ordinary people that have to survive by their wits from the austerity plans placed upon them; there they would live under a system which they subject others to. Only then might ravenous leaders propose and implement plans that would feed children – not kill them as their plans do now.

The global economic system is at a major dead-end: i.e., the moral failures of the economic neoliberal world order that *“pushes”*

privatization of public assets being stolen by them; made possible by the deregulation of governmental oversight by the public; free trade treaties negotiated in secret that are an affront to democracy and human rights; and austerity measures that endanger the public welfare. Yet this dead-end, is guarded by the American leadership which displays an advanced stage of social autism manifested by repetitive, serialization of ideological messages conveying paranoia; they are unalterable behavioral acts of a threatening nature by paranoid elites that insist that any change in economic policy will bring disaster. Nevertheless, that reality is already dominant by their nefarious world politicians and billionaires as revealed by the Panama Papers (*see* Panama Papers).

Highly organized neoconservatives and the secret cabals behind them have penetrated all institutions of power, turning the democratic state into the cult of the omnipotent state as the means to finance a system controlled by an oligarchic class. They own the mainstream media, with the support of fanatical Zionists controlling America and Israel, they manufacture public support by preaching fearful lies for the need of a military security industrial complex (*see* Neo-Cons & Zionism). Within government, there is no power or point of view countering their influence. These untenable situations of unsustainable development are made so by the greed of the few controlling corporations - the few that abuse people and entire nation through the vices of war. All over the World billions of resource starved populations trapped in regional ghettos of poverty, they are the agents of change riding on a balloon of economic expansion near set to explode; a balloon that only lifts the oligarchs to all new high levels gluttonous living. The masses of poor, created by planned piracy, they are the source of change, not the proposals coming out of groups with their paid experts corralled around the feeding trough of the political establishment. What society needs are people and institutions dedicated to human values, not addicted to the poisons of money.

SOCIETAL PLANS	POLITICAL IDEOLOGY							
	Monarch	Liberal	Fascist	Socialist	Green	Theocracy	Anarchist	Alternative
Political Plan	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y	Y		Y
Economic Plan	Y	Y	Y	N	N			Y
Synthesis Plans *							Y	Y
World Peace Plan	N		N	Y			Y	Y
Rational Ethics	Y/N	N	N	Y		Y/N	Y	Y
Rational Science	N		N	Y	Y	Y/N	Y	Y
Social Psychology	A		A	M	M	A/M	C	C

Notes: Yes = Y No = N Psychological typology of ideology: A = Authoritarian; M = Moderate; C = Collaborative

* Comprehensive integration of both economic and a political plan

Table 2: Social Planning Landscape

In order to transform a society based on coercion, we can create a society by consensus in tandem with the collective ideas presented in the economic plan portrayed in Table 1: Economic Prosperity Plan on page 231; and by looking to the past, we can salvage elements from competing ideologies as portrayed in Table 2 (*see* Economics). Neo-liberals, and fascist, they only offer austerity plans which finance debauched lifestyles of the rich and famous; a failed economic plan that only reinforces the

distribution of wealth to the banking system; a form of class warfare wherein the labor suffers diminishing wages and benefits, while elites enjoy tax breaks, something that does not cure the threat of revolution. The socialist offer the rationality of a planned, orderly society that provides a minimum level of social services, but its economic plan that challenges the neo-liberal system operating without ethics, fails to encourage innovative entrepreneurship. Yet by modifying the socialist economic plan by maintaining its ethical motivations to harness the engines of production to support society, the preservation of the right, and need for small individual and family enterprises to flourish tax free, and the regulation of large scale industry as public property (e.g., public utilities), socialism holds greater promise than unfettered piracy of capitalism. Judeo-Christian beliefs value the individual as having human rights, and as such, religion will always have a place in any plan the “*gives a damn*” about these rights (*see* Christian Church). Unfortunately, miscreant and delusional theologians, and eschatologists merely propose, or fatefully believe in an apocalyptic killing off the human race to bring about a heaven on Earth for the few elected souls to rule and harvest the fruits from the restored Garden of Eden (*see* Eschatology).

The question to be asked is whether government policies prioritize social creeds alongside economic regulations. What is the purpose on an economy but an attempt to realize the dreams of prosperity achieved by a particular ideology, or groups of “*like minded*” people? Anarchist correctly reject most forms of organization; they and other emerging alternative views on failed society hold promise for a workable synthesis of political and economic views for the future that can be applied to new forms of governance, economics, psychology, informed by the ethical aspects of religion, and culture. A new plan for World Peace ought to draw upon the failures of the past, present, and future that can be cured by unorthodox, but rational antidotes to bring about a major paradigm shift to unleash the full human potential.

Planet, noun:

1. The Universe is an infinite collection of stars and planets that is 14 billion years old. There are eight planets in our solar system that is 4.6 billion years old which orbit the Sun on the flat disc called the ecliptic plane; the smaller inner four planets, Mercury, Venus Earth, and Mars that petrologists believe are made up of terrestrial rock and metals; the outer larger four are the gaseous giants Saturn and Jupiter made up of hydrogen and helium gases, and ice giants Uranus and Neptune made up of water, ammonia, and methane. In addition, there is the Sun, the Earth’s Moon, other numerous moons, and dwarf planets like Pluto (*see* Universe).
2. The modern sciences of astronomy and petrology have given us detailed information as to the nature and composition of celestial bodies. But, the ancient art of astrology and its zodiac provides us with the idea that the Sun, the planets and the Earth’s Moon, all have an accessioned nature; and this nature is expressed in the pantheon of gods found in ancient Babylonian, Greek, Roman, Hindu, and Mesoamerican civilizations. The cosmology of the stars, planets, and comets have a meaningful coincidence in their synchronicity with human affairs. It may not mean an analogous causality between events on Earth and the constellations. Nevertheless, there is a strange coincidence between astrological and projected psychological behaviors in which different attitudes and temperaments of people are reflective of the personalities identified with planets and zodiacal constellations.

People think that the rocks and stones are dead, but their very physical make-up, which gave rise to their elements, is the Sun, the Supreme God of the Babylonian god Ninturna, a solar deity, the winged lion, and his children are the planets; and we likewise are

his children birthed from the mud of the Earth, our Mother. If there is consciousness emanating animated forms, then it is only logical that the entire planet is a conscious entity. In the ancient civilizations the gods were embodied in the planets and their will had a direct influence upon the affairs of humanity in relation to basic physiological and psychological drives or urges in the unconscious and conscious mind. This influence, the basic forces of nature are directly exerted through gravitation that mirrors the organizing principles of the repetitious patterns of the universe found above in celestial bodies and so below on Earth; universal patterns expressed in the ebb and flow of human impulses.

Consciousness is as old as the Universe; and since consciousness permeates throughout the universe, as such, the planets and the elements they are composed of have personalities; and these personality characteristics are as expressed in the symbols of human understanding. The Sun, Apollo, the Roman god of prophesy; Mars, the Roman god of war, a male warrior is the bringer of war; Venus, the Roman goddess of love, a female exuding love and sex is the bringer of peace; Mercury, a bisexual, is the Roman winged, intelligent messenger god; Jupiter, supreme majestic Roman god, or the Greek god Zeus, Father Sky, is the bringer of jollity; Saturn, the Greek Titan Cronus, the Roman god of agriculture, Father Time, is like a grandparent, an old wise personality; Uranus, is a magician; and Neptune, the mysterious, is a mystic.¹⁷³

Earth, is the most beautiful planet, a fertile female, the mother who births all life forms that a few of her miscreant children have abused; have abused her body environmentally; and have abused all her children be they plants or animals. And since these miscreants have abused humanity by trapping it on a prison planet bereft with all types of slavery put to work on destroying Earth's beauty, She will punish these gluttons by "*cutting them off*" from suckling from her tit. But being a mother that birthed these bad eggs, she is reluctant to do so. Yet their days are being counted and numbered by her father, the Sun god Apollo who will aid of his daughter, the Earth by wiping away this stain upon her by consuming them in his solar fires. These miscreants arrogantly laugh, believing in modernity and thinking the ancient cosmologies as dead, but they will be taught that "*[t]he planets change their courses for revenge. The birds sing not but sorrow for revenge. The silly lambs sit bleating for revenge.*"¹⁷⁴

Plant, noun & verb:

1. Vegetation such as trees, bushes, and grasses. Plants are the basis of sustaining advance forms of life; plants provide oxygen and food. The oldest plant we know of is at least 43,000 years old; people consider them simple, but genetically they are more complex than animal forms. Plants do have consciousness, they aware of their environment. Their brains are their root systems with survival organs above ground that breathe; the use sunlight to produce energy; and sex organs in flowers for reproduction. They are sensitive to music which assists them in growing. They can communicate with each other through chemical scent releases; and they use their seductive powers as a means of a cohabitation strategy with animals; they are a cooperative species in that they know what animals want from them in order to propagate their species: i.e., they provide nectar to insects to pollinate them; and they provide THC in marijuana and hallucinogens for people that care for the plants. If intelligence is measured by survival strategies, perhaps humans are not as intelligent as plants.

¹⁷³ Holst, Gustav, *The Planets, Opus 32* (1914-16).

¹⁷⁴ Shakespeare, William, *King Richard III* (1592-93).

Symbiotically, there is a relationship between human development and plants. Plants feed humans sustenance and psychotropic plants. The ancient mantic arts used the Pharmacopeia of psychotropic plants extensively: i.e., holy men used both rational cerebral and spiritual faculties to predict the future (*see* Mantis). Yet that future is assured to be a continuing nightmare that it has been since recorded history. But we can predict that spirituality is the obvious key to evolving human development to a higher state of psychic consciousness; and psychotropic plants have always been the key to that insightful world. Science may label the ingredients as toxic, but shamans would differ in that narrow view.

Exploring the roots of primordial humans, the theory suggests that plants and humans share an intimate, symbiotic biological evolution of mutual cohabitation strategies: i.e., it explains the ancient pharmacological use of plants like cannabis, desert peyote, psilocybin mushrooms, and the Andean coca leaf an outcome of biological and cultural evolution reflected in ritualistic religious and medicinal practices. Good plants spring from the volcanic regions of the world; these soils are the richest (*see* Volcano). Rational social scientists, medical doctors, philosophers and other professionals acknowledge the obvious that Humans are spiritual, hence scared creatures. People have a natural right to use plants of any form. Humans have a natural penchant, a deep-seated psychological need to relate to God to predict that entity's future. Today, science, and religious divinations both similarly bring to light questions of survival and purpose, the prophetic faculties of the mind; faculties unleashed in altered states of consciousness through plants. To outlaw psychotropic plants is an unnatural crime upon the biological natural of humans.

Sacred natural life is in synch with cyclical patterns, not a profane thing lined up in a line that starts and ends; a dead thing that goes nowhere. Native American understood that plants and animals coexist for each other's mutual benefit. They also observed the dead zone surrounding poisonous plants; these plants have no other life forms willing to engage in a symbiotic relationship; they have no friends for they are parasites. Likewise there are poisonous people that are parasites that have no friends; they seek to control and dominate others to sustain themselves. And from this mentality emerged institutions that were not cyclical in their inclusion to support others, but hierarchical in squatting on the less powerful in order to sustain only it, and not others. A monotheistic religion with a patriarchal god at the head of the line, squatting contemptuously on Creation is a parasite that renders life dead. Infected with this virus that motivates the crusading conquest of the white man's dead religion over people of color, the indigenous animists cultures that continue to engage in the spiritual uses of psychotropic plants effectively immunized themselves against the "*brainwashing*" of Christian doctrines which viewed such indigenous practices as devilish; practices which the missionaries sought to "*kill-off*" with bibles, and if need be backed by guns and bottles of whiskey. The oppressive phobic mentality considered rational by religious and political extremists is manifested within a technocratic police state that controls by violent methods endorsed by the political moral entrepreneurs that serve orthodox religious and oligarchic financial institutions.

2. An industrial center, a factory where equipment and labor are assembled, hence its vulnerability to attack by terrorist elements within the Deep State conducting the warfare of industrial espionage: e.g., the chemical explosion at Tianjin, China, that like a small nuclear bomb destroyed a large industrial area and its productive capacity (*see* Deep State).

3. An electrical power plant; another name for large machines, generators which generate electrical power for other objects plugged into them; they are of incredible size but when they fail they are helpless; and truly it so of all machines.

Plantation, noun:

A farm where the planting of particular domesticated crops occur for economic trade: e.g., sugarcane, tobacco, banana, and cotton. It is an agrarian model of production wherein farming activities are carried out for the specific purpose of making money in a global marketplace; production is not for substance, but profits; a one crop economy wherein frequently plantations had to purchase food grown elsewhere. It was an economic system of early capitalism controlled by aristocratic landowners directing the labor of slaves. This model metamorphosed with the abolition of slavery in the 19th Century into the modern form of employers, corporations, and employees: i.e., plantation economics. Unfortunately, like the Indian reservations where Indians were jailed, murdered, and assimilated and plantations where slaves labored away, the US government is attempting to make over the World in its exceptional vulgar image – seeking to impose reservations and plantations onto the world (*see* Corporation & Reservation).

Plastic, adjective & noun:

1. Synthetic materials derived from chemicals that are shaped when soft and then hardened; these include many resins and epoxies, polymers, and cellulose derivatives: plastics have increasingly replaced other materials, such as glass, wood, and metals. Organic materials such as glass, wood and even metals eventually are turned to dust, rot away into soil, and corrode away in the winds and rains; but, plastics do not; they pollute the environment and kill the wildlife within its domains: e.g., fish, and marine turtles strangling on nylon fishing lines; and sea animals mistakenly ingesting plastic bags and dying.
2. A term used for electronic money conveyed through computer systems by plastic credit cards; a system to replace tedious paperwork at banks tracking purchases. But more importantly, a way the government can spy upon your resources and how you use them. It is an invasion of the private counting houses that is the right of every individual.
3. People have been so scrambled by the insanities of life that their psyches are like a scrambled egg which can't be unscrambled. They are lobotomized psyches that have been scrambled. In all affairs, be they personal or professional they are inconsistent being their professed virtuous and their actual vices. In affairs of love, they live cracked "*fairy tales*" wherein they profess fidelity and love, but their hearts are made of plastic. And this alienated psychology, when not suffering depression or anger, can easily become callous, and accepting of death without meaning; an automated necrophilia cheering war that disposes of people like things; like the pets they tire off and euthanize when they no longer soothe the insane beast within (*see* Psychology).

Platitudes, noun:

Commonplace banality or clichés of a dull, tired nature such as those issued by long-winded politicians and deluded fundamentalist religionist. Religion has become an institution of organized platitudes that are boring because orthodox religion pushes these "*pearls of wisdom*," their scriptures as truths to the point of making them trite when they don't always hold true. Likewise, government institutions have emasculated or usurped democracy by making a mockery of it with lofty platitudes advocating patriotism and freedom which in practice rob one from being free from technocratic oppression.

Plutocracy, noun:

A Greek word meaning wealth + power; and the US government is a plutocracy cemented together after the assassination of

Kennedy, and the most powerful elites through the CIA covered up their conspiracy to murder him (*see* Kennedy, John F.). This foul deed was followed by a series of acts that increasingly insulated the powerful from the criminal justice system such as the pardon of Nixon by Gerald Ford, and Barack Obama refusing to investigate and prosecute the crimes of George Bush and Dick Cheney. This was precedent was set because presidents have crimes not to be accounted for. Since the Nixon pardon, all presidents have freely committed crimes against constitutional protections protecting society against them; they know accountability is rendered dead covered by the excuse that “*in the name of healing the nation,*” their unpardonable sins will be forgiven by succeeding sinners serving those that control the omnipotent state.

In particular, this includes the crimes of the NSA spying upon the American public, and any leaders that would challenge this two tiered system of injustice for nearly all and justice for a few. This reality, demonstrates that Congress and the Judiciary are no longer managing the affairs of state, but are mere instruments to be used through “*blackmailing*” politicians and judges into complying with the an elite group of individuals who actually control mutated governments that are “*kleptocracies.*” It is not “*a government for and by the people,*” but rather a “*kleptocratic*” omnipotent state that owns a country and its people as slaves, not a nation of people that owns an honest government. A cult of the omnipotent state clothed in secrecy, yet its citizens are commanded by a body of overseer authorities to “*strip-down*” in public so technocrats can determine what can they can rob them of, incarcerate them with, and if need be, murder them (*see* Blackmail, Government & NSA).

The World following the examples of the US and Britain have solidified a global plutocracy of sycophant millionaire politicians that serve corrupt billionaires (*see* Billionaire). Between the billionaires, millionaire politicians, and high-level officials they ensure that wealth and power remain in the hands of the oligarchs (*see* Oligarchy); and the slaves of state, the citizens are further fleeced by Wall Street con artists peddling the myth of wealth management by growing one’s taxed labor into a retirement account which never seems to grow (*see* Wealth Management). This dynamic, or some believe to be a conspiracy of like-minded people, various cabals centered on the theft of money, this was confirmed by the release of the Panama Papers in 2016 (*see* Conspiracy). Perhaps if these oligarchs and their fraudulent foundations earned the money honestly by producing objects of value, their evasive tax behaviors are pardonable; but when the funds come from siphoning of the taxed labor of citizens to support war profiteering corporations, fraudulent banking speculation schemes on Wall Street, then we can see that most, work and have very little, while the few barely work and have nearly everything – then it’s nothing but slavery (*see* Panama Papers).

Poet, noun:

It is the duty of the poet to write the painful truth - to expose the lies of living. Poets are compelled to write the words placed in their minds by God. If true, then the duty of a poet is to devote one’s prose, their writings to humanity eternally suffering ignorance and fear from the collusion of evil religion married to the state, both plagued by illusions of prosperity through institutionalized greed, political abuse of power, and incompetent bureaucracies seeking not to liberate, but to control and render people economically and psychologically dependent. It is the devotional role of the poet in the age of technical and moral crisis to do so, anything less would discredit the faculties that *Buddha*, God gave them. Poets feel an obligatory purpose to glorify God dwelling in all of us, including the “*fly on the wall*”, by providing the village with safe counsel earned from the assaults on those faculties by the stupid, the well-meaning and ambitious, but ignorant, and of course, malevolent people who may know better.

Nevertheless, writers of poetic counsel need not be entirely religious. Though one may accept what they believe are the intentions of the Middle East prophets, Jewish and Christian Bibles and the Islamic Koran, all have been the source of centuries of irrational conflict. Religious zealots may at times be able to see, clearly political leaders sitting on their velvet couches in a “*den of thieves*,” their privilege blinds them. William Shakespeare, a man trapped by the social psychosis of the competition “*for heart and mind*” between the emergence of the modern, Anglican Protestant police state at odds with the orthodoxy of the Catholic theocratic state, perhaps he would have reminded any writer trapped by the psychosis of institutionalized dominance and blind leaders, that “[t]he weight of this sad time we must obey. Speak what we feel, not what we ought to say.”¹⁷⁵ Shakespeare understood opposing sides of an intolerant social situation of being trapped between two psychotic ideologies, and since we also are trapped between the psychosis of two political ideologies of conservatives and liberals, a true poet will try to be fair in their critiques of both: that both fearful laced agendas have colluded in harming the nation with stupidity and greed.

Yet we live in a world of walls placed between the humanity of people that obstructs truth at personal risk. A poet does not believe in the world order of nations and how they operate to make life difficult as the price of social order. They do take the stranger’s case; the exiled and abandoned people; of the oppressed caught between the collusions of power arrangements allowing money to trump peace and harmony of the human condition. Political and religious functionaries claiming to be good moral leaders sucking economic benefits out of a stacked system while denying others, they ought to look at their own monstrous inhumanity as hypocrites as the basis of a spiritual commentary on the times.

These harden truths forged in the fires about a fearful humanity, written in the raw verses of emotional pain are like the Arabic poetry on the Alhambra in Granada Spain, a building constructed for the eye; an edifice as a tablet of Arabic, Hebrew and Latin scripts built as our acknowledgment glorifying the Cosmos – God. It is this experience in the alchemy of manmade hells that God baptized humanity in; and now these truths are what God sent to prophets, poets and other artists, are prophesies that they are bound in their fractured emotions and limited intellectual capabilities in the service *Ado-nay* – God from whence they came to profess them to anybody who will hear the prostrated truths.

Police, noun & verb:

Once upon a time in Ole’ England, the Sheriff of Nottingham arrested nearly all, stole their goods and gave it to the King claiming it was just; and that was how the peace was kept by committing the king’s crimes; and these English kings provided the model for modern governments to do likewise. The creation of the modern police force is related to the rise of private property and the unruly urban poor created by the industrial revolution. Modern police as a paradigm of control is inescapable when a class of oligarchs defines society in simple terms of property relations. The police are essentially a pirate force employing pathological violence organized as a psychopathic syndicate; licensed gangsters making domestic warfare supposedly justified as keeping the peace and battling crime through the barrel of a gun (*see* Pirate, Psychopathic State & Syndicate). But that is a ruse, they are more pathologically homicidal than the public at large; they are “*trigger happy*” cowards that bully people (*see* Homicide).

The police intentionally recruit people with lower I.Q. scores for their ranks – they hire the stupid and the cowardly “*pansies*”

¹⁷⁵ William Shakespeare, *King Lear*, (1605?). Played before the court of King James of England during the Christmas of 1606. A play about the gods on earth, monarchy and how they ought to live up of an idealized just Christian society; yet humans are fools that destroy their kingdoms because privilege blinds them.

who have no self-control that want to control others with violence (*see* Pathological). Therefore, they employ uneducated brutes, gorillas to do the actual theft, beatings, and perjury; and for some reason, most are overweight, hence the word “*pig*” applied to their porcine activities (*see* Pig). It has been validated by the courts, that the routine police policy of not hiring people above a certain I.Q. level is legal (*see* Intelligence Quotient). What does that mean, but the obvious – they want pathological bullies and people that will not question the brutality that they are commanded to administer upon others while escaping it themselves.

Police departments have largely devolved into a collection of misfits without moral bearings that are gangster criminals. As miscreants, they commit perjury, steal property, extort victims, beat the arrested, and even shoot and murder them. In effect, they are judge, jury, and executioner on the field of combat. Their pathological nature as bullies are revealed by the shaving of their heads reminiscent of the Nazis; many are hooked on steroids associated with pathological mental illness; and like the cowards they are wear hoods and mask obscuring their identity. They wear gangster gloves to beat people with; and are armed with machine guns, bats, and tazers. Moreover, their arsenal of weaponry has been supplemented by the federal omnipotent state with surveillance technologies, riot control weapons, machine guns, and even armored personnel carriers. They are a reflection of the greater omnipotent state that is modeled after the Nazi Gestapo police state. Social problems are increasingly treated as a police issue that serves to grow the omnipotent powers of the state employing hordes of armed thugs that are now in the schools torturing children. In contrast, China though a police state, children are safer from criminals, and are freer from being abused by the police.

Since they are of low intelligence and being authoritarian personalities, they do not questioned themselves, or their marching orders, their lack of morality, the deadly use of force when not necessary, or their perjury when possibly being caught. The law protects their crimes from “*the light of day*” with preferential treatments given to them by politicians being “*leaned on*” by police unions, and judges drunk with power. When they commit crimes of brutality, murder, and rape, they enjoy laws that restrict questioning them within certain time limits, restrict the presence of attorneys, and making any inquiries of police personnel physically comfortable, rights nearly abrogated for ordinary citizens. Moreover, when lawsuits are brought, the taxpayers have to pay the cost of their defense. This situation essentially creates a class of organized gangsters that are placed above the law.

Since these gorillas are licensed authoritarian “*creeps*” run amuck, people without empathy, their behavior indicates cops and that they do not know their ear hole from their “*asshole*,” because they sure use their “*assholes*” when threatening you; and many a police officer drunk with ego compulsively oppresses people with their legal fiats engineered as edicts at war with the citizens that are intended to rein in the questioning mind and behaviors by means of violence (*see* Asshole). They are largely people without empathy, the “*fail safe*” mechanism that keeps people from doing harm to each other. They are not strong warrior types with empathy motivating them to protect the mild and vulnerable (*see* Empathy); but they do have a tremendous amount of loathing those they ought to protect. Like cowards, these obese porcine strutting imbeciles – “*pigs*” whine that they are in a dangerous line of work, which is not true when they show up in gangs and gun down people (*see* Pig). But Hollywood, does not present this reality of uniformed gangsters, they “*push*” a fantasy that “*sells*” the institutional image of “*law and order*” fighting “*bad guys*” validating their authority. The media also demonstrates a lack of empathy – an understanding of right and wrong; they are guilty of sanitizing ordinary violence committed by police as justice: e.g., television shows always portray the police as the “*good guys*,” but they are no better than the criminals they fail to catch – because in reality they too are the “*bad guys*.”

When was the last time the US media reported the truth of police procedures being largely reactionary and allowing for unwarranted violence? In a nation of 325 million, the British media reported that for 2015, only 24 police were killed in “*line of duty*,” while the police killed 1,134 citizens, most unarmed and innocent of serious crime; the ratio of danger of encounters between citizens and police is 47.25 times more dangerous for citizens than for the police.¹⁷⁶ In comparison, in China, a nation of 1.3 billion, the police killed only 14 people. Now the police whine for the criminalization of those, who in the “*line of duty*” reporting the truth of this empirical fact, and those who protest these disgraceful, criminal acts of murder. The murderers act as if they were the victims! Why would the media endanger themselves?

In the last eight years of war in Iraq, the police killed more citizens in their homes than the number of US troops killed in combat. Obama in staged theatrics lectures the victims while admonishing police to carry cameras, but when did Obama and former Attorney General Eric Holder ever use the power of the omnipotent state to investigate and bring charges against police? With well over 1,000 official police killings with only a one percent investigation charge rate that would mean 10 prosecutions. However, there were only 0.00 filed cases by the Justice Department under Holder’s corrupt reign. Why won’t these black men investigate these crimes? It is so because racial identity politics has been used by the power structure to oppress rather than liberate. African-American and intellectual Dr. Cornel West called it the “*reniggerization*” of the black professional class (*see Nigger*). It does not matter if a black man, yellow man or a woman is president; they work for the powers that allow this problem.

Nevertheless, it has always been so; that is why there are stories of the “*good guys*” like King Arthur and Robin Hood battling the police hoods robbing and beating the public (*see Arthur, King*). Legitimate rule of law restricts the enforcers as well as the criminals. Unfortunately, laws that restrict the enforcers of the rules have been assaulted and battered to the point of near extinction. The reality this is a licensed gang engaged in police brutality which has been sanctioned by a government in under the influence of the prison industrial complex, and its corresponding behaviors disappeared, covered-up, except in the most egregious cases (*see Exception*). The ratio of police to citizenry is about 20 thousand police for every one citizen. It would seem that the citizenry is in a better position to protect themselves from this gang. But, there “*snitches*” everywhere being “extorted into being spies for the police; and then there are the millions of federal employees working for the surveillance state. So, the ratio is higher – the American people are not free, but live in a state of undeclared martial law.

The elites do not care about Americans, only their shortsighted drive for wealth, and they have invested the nation’s treasury in the police state and war over the objections of the people. If political leaders claim they represent greater society they would prioritize the sharing of the fruits of technology by guaranteeing housing, food, and health care along with a minimum income, this would reduce the need for industrial scale police forces (*see Priority*). In lieu of guarantees, or police forces, if society were returned to a state of fewer laws and more freedoms, there would be a more peaceful society. The solutions are: for the armed, licensed gangs, the police, they can be replaced by unarmed, intervention teams; decriminalize many nonviolent acts (e.g., drug usage); more direct democracy at the local community level; democratically elected patrol teams enforcing basic rules against violence; and unfettered access to education and mental and physical health institutions.

¹⁷⁶ The Guardian, <http://www.theguardian.com/us-news/ng-interactive/2015/jun/01/the-counted-police-killings-us-database>

Political Prisoners, noun:

Humanity is trapped on a prison planet; trapped by types of slavery. One disturbing indication of the imposition of a fascist, omnipotent state is a gulag with the largest prison population in the World (*see* Prison Industrial Complex); corrupt politicians claim that these are places where dangerous criminals are locked up to protect society. Nevertheless, these corrupt politicians and police bemoan this engineered problem of a plague of crime, they ought to be placed in prison themselves. Corrupt politicians bemoan how other countries have political prisoners, America has a large stockpile of political prisoners “*set-up*,” framed, and “*railroaded*” by federal agencies. If one is an activist organizing protest such as occupy Wall Street, or whistleblower they will be targeted; those involved in voter registration to affect change, the government will fabricate evidence of voter tampering and charge them with fraud; if one exposes crimes as a whistleblower, they will be hunted down like dogs and imprisoned or even murdered. In an age of Internet technology, computers hackers that acquire incriminating information of government crimes and the journalist they feed the documents to are targeted for prison (*see* Hacktivists). Once imprisoned, the jailers will beat, torture the political prisoners – people that originally protested grotesque human rights crimes, now are subjected to those crimes.

Politics, noun:

Political theater is the demonstration in public of societal obsessions with values and beliefs where Liberals, 16% are obsessed with equality and fairness; Conservatives 15% for limited government, moral accountability and low taxes; and distrustful Independents 69% are plagued with indecision and obsessed with clarity. It is certain, that life is unfair, and people are unequal in naturally endowed qualities, yet we ought to be accountable to each other without the state regulating it. The public face of politics concealing the cult of power that controls the omnipotent state “*plays to*” these obsessions with vetted politicians acting sanctimoniously, but behaving like animals contrary to them, yet they represent evil interests that minor rebellions could undo.

Most assuredly, all-important elections “*play to*” these obsessions, yet are “*rigged*.” Today's politicians, unlike the past full with contentious battles over ideologies and people's combative demands, they entered politics to be nurtured with the manure of money donated by the powerful that purchase and control impoverished society, a situation due to their machinations; politicians are in effect their employees having been successfully vetted and whose loyalties are assured by blackmail of any indecencies collected by the surveillance state. If this corrupt class of “*wormy*” politicians actually talked about the reality they “*push*” on behalf of corruption, the rocks and stones would weep while singing songs of lament of being wronged by their unrighteousness.

If you want to be a criminal with a license to steal, torture and murder – become a politician, or bureaucrat. Political campaigns are the orchestrated lies on a grand scale. Promises made by politicians without veracity wherein promises are lies and lying is truth. Their lies are meant to sell the public on the idea that the wars they endorse are peace initiatives, and the economy they destroyed is on the mend and in good shape, and education is the way to social advancement when it really is a way to perpetual slavery (*see* Education). These lies are an intentional conspiracy on behalf of their real constituents, the Rockefeller and Carnegie foundations, the military industrial complex in need of perennial war profiteering, the security apparatus of police agencies, and all the technocracies in tow. If they fail to carry out the agenda of the real constituencies, the “*hidden hands*” behind the political scene will “*blackmail*” them with the dirt that the NSA collected on them, and if need be murder them with their CIA operatives.

Professional politicians on behalf of the powerful, seek to control all facets of life by imposing their personal vanity; self-aggrandizements lifted to the highest levels of incredulity. They sin against a righteous God by parading about piously claiming that they are righteous, virtuous people. What the Prophet Jesus said of the hypocrisy of the scribes and Pharisees is even more relevant today as it was in the beginning, for politicians are "*Blind Guides...[that] bow before the letter of the law, and violate the heart of the law: Justice, mercy good faith.*"¹⁷⁷ They have no talents to cure the nation's ills, problems they had their "*blood soaked*" hands in creating. They sell "*fairy tales*" of personal lives to inspire people to vote for them, but in reality their narratives of being miscreants are quite repulsive. Their personal stories are riddled with distortions and omissions conflated into sociopathic lies! The nation has been nearly destroyed by these frauds that pretend to be the solution to problems rather than the reality that they are the problem. But this problem of personal immorality is a product of the omnipotent state that is a cult of miscreants. Even worse, they are bellicose cowards in the initiation of wars that they encourage others to fight, yet are afraid to fight themselves. They are cowards eager to create wars for profits that they would never fight; nor their halfwit, misfit children.

The public having been increasingly impoverished by the criminality rampant in politics, are waking up to the fact that Democrats and Republicans do not represent them, but the oligarchs and their legalized theft of the public treasuries held in secret offshore bank accounts; waking up to the fact that the imperial Executive, a Legislature, a den of thieves, and a packed Court are owned by money – the deformed face of the cult of the omnipotent state. George Bush Jr., set the stage for this cult by stealing the 2000 election, which became the norm in the 2016 Presidential primaries wherein Hillary Clinton, the candidate of institutionalized theft was engaged in voter fraud while her husband obstructed people from getting to the polls. The Republican establishment, in opposition to Donald Trump, openly denied voters the right to vote in Colorado as they reverted to 19th Century "*closed door*" meetings picking the party nominee. Bernie Sanders and Donald Trump, both represent the anger of the people that hate these politicians that impoverished them, so the "*establishment*" fearful of the people know that these candidates are a threat to their privilege to continue to rule over the people in order to continue raping them.

Seneca, the Roman orator, spoke of the hatred the public has for politicians; he noted, "*The foremost art of kings is the power to endure hatred.*" Yet these politicians, and scum they protect, endure this hatred by hiding behind their praetorian guards; and still they have the arrogance to expect the youth of the country to die for a nefarious system that requires enslaved labor to finance the machinery of death to function. To be a soldier requires the discipline to do the unthinkable – kill others on behalf of the state; and the art of politics is getting someone to do the unthinkable. Unfortunately, the confidence artists, the politicians on behalf of the venality of finance, target the young to join the ranks of soldiers, before they learn likewise, to kill on their behalf; and young soldiers protect a parasitic system, while lazy tribal elders continue to grow in their obesity and immoral debauchery: i.e., politicians become porcine strutting imbeciles that talk too much in between meals purchased on their behalf by the starved public. Though corrupt politicians and bureaucrats ought to be imprisoned, those that disagree with these criminals and their warmongering, if they express their hatred, they end-up being targeted by the omnipotent state for surveillance, and if need be "*railroaded*" into prison as political prisoners (see Political Prisoner & Soldier).

¹⁷⁷ Burgess, Anthony, d'Amico, Suso Cecchi & Zeffirelli, Franco, *Jesus of Nazareth* (1977); dialogue script based on Mathew 23, New Testament.

Polygamy, noun:

Natural human behavior to assure successful procreation in the form of female marital groups; this form of marriage was in unison with an era of female fertility goddesses. With the rise of technology and civilization based upon oppressive control, the rise of male dominated polygamy dominated wherein women became objects of control. This corresponded with the rise of a male god who was not so nurturing, but controlling and cruel. Today's monotheistic religions were products of that era and are thus violent and cruel. As an animal species, God created people as inherently polygamous, naturally promiscuous. Yet, this natural condition is labeled sin, as unacceptable by intolerant religion peddling the unnatural (*see Divorce, Marriage, Monogamy & Union*).

Population, noun:

Ever since humans began to craft technologies, there has always been a corresponding growth in population numbers. Yet demographic experts falsely have claimed for decades that the planet cannot sustain large numbers. This is only true if a few people control the technological means of production; and if there is an attempt to control technology for the benefit of a few, it is only logical that these immoral people would squelch alternative sustainable technologies which would create abundant sources of energy; energies that could fundamentally evolve society beyond the deadly constraints of capitalism (*see Technology*).

In truth, if we line up in ordered rows all seven billion people spread out all over the planet, all could fit into the geographical space of the County of Los Angeles, California. When one thinks about it in those spatial terms, this small geographical area in comparison to the entire planet – these are not great numbers. A population distribution formula of three persons per home multiplied by 250 homes equals a village of 750 people dispersed over 12 acres of land. Applying this formula to a World Population of 7,300,000,000 divided by 750 people equals 9,600,000 villages multiplied by 12 acres equals 115, 200,000 acres. That is about 75 percent of the land mass of Texas. The bottom line of demographic computations: there is enough land on this Earth for everybody and the technologies to support them (*see Demography*).¹⁷⁸

Powerful people blame the Earth's problems on the size of the human imprint, but they merely use humanity as a "scapegoat" for their crimes of self-centeredness, for they want to be the judges of who is entitled to live; and when 2,000 billionaires take this stance, they delude themselves as more important than collective humanity. They are immoral because they create resource scarcities which create mass produced human misery in the form of poverty, starvation, industrial induced illnesses, deadly biological weapons, slave labor in the factories, and endless wars to steal resources and kill anybody who protest this unethical madness. Yet they have the power to keep these pathologies going by hiring scientist to spread lies; lies which are sponsored as necessary, scientifically ethical by the neo-Nazi, Dr. John Holdren, the White House Czar for Science and Technology, a "mad scientist" that built a career serving money. He espouses dehumanized solutions to manufactured problems that society can cure if it could exercise the political will use technology to solve (*see Scientist*). However, this will to use technology to solve problems is obstructed by policies that favor death over life; that favor the military machine in lieu of education and health.

It is this imposition of obsolete technologies that are the source of pollution – a poisoning of the environment. These elitist cabals of financiers have no intention of curing the problems of the Earth, but rather imposing engineered problems to control it; and they

¹⁷⁸ The author taught population demography, social problems, and deviant behavior at the university level, and as such has some knowledge of these topics.

make sure that only evil scientist are in true power, and other employed experts in government are politically weak, intellectually inept and unimaginative; they are technocrats devoid of imagination and afflicted with “*the slows*.” Slow to critique political power sources that are ruining the Earth and destroying people’s lives, they while quick to critique squelched technologies which they claim must go through a trial and error process before they are licensed. Apparently, it is acceptable to “*try-out*” dangerous technologies on a population with obvious venal results, while obstructing new technologies, which cannot get a fair trial.

It is the elites who control economic systems which monopolize resources to their advantage that “*starves-out*” the general population, thus engineering social problems of which pathological, deviant behaviors are a part of. However, the morals and acts of the few who control economic monopolies and political power, they are the deviants! By intentional design, the only future they offer humanity are wars without end; the steady destruction of civil society; the death of democracy and its protective legislation; and technocratic governance by unelected bureaucrats on behalf of the 0.00001 percent billionaire class.

New technologies under the administration of the public domain informed by ethics of transparency are the keys to sustaining humanity and its home the Earth. The development of technologies geared towards space and oceanic explorations, clean and sustainable energy generation, advances in medical and biotechnologies, communication information technologies accessible by the entire population that unleash the best of the human potentialities that contribute not detract from reaching higher levels of sustainable development (*see Technology*). There must be a uniting of all humanity towards these good ends by just social means, not methods that perpetually divide and conquer populations against each other.

However, under the current world system, nations seek dominance in the absurdity of the idea of a “*World Order*.” The West has been seeking to impose a one dimensional international order, under their orders which has been a detriment to the development of human potential; under this model, all societies are viewed as competitors posing a threat to the current system based upon theft and murder which has created a system of unwarranted, pathological power that is contrary to humanity’s best interests; a system that intentionally deters sustainable development. The current system requires methods of corrupted political monopolies, government spying on communication systems and stealing intellectual ideas from the minds of the people, and eventually war to impose the monopoly of power through multiple theaters of war causing miserable deaths and immeasurable harm to the human psyche while devastating the environment needed to survive.

Pornography, noun:

What is the difference between pornography and erotica? Erotica is the artistic, subtle presentation of the nude human form and is viewed as a naturally pleasing to the eye; it suggests physical love – not masochistic or sadistic sexual acts. Pornography is intended to elicit sexual excitement by the presentation of obscenely graphic images and has little artistic merit. Extreme forms contain either an element of masochism or sadism in its presentation. As material intended to excite, it is produced for sale, hence related to the idea of a form of prostitution. In contrast to the subtle suggestion of sexual nature of people by erotic art, it is considered a violation of acceptable standards of sexual conduct that degrades and corrupts the psychology by dehumanizing it.

As a whole, most federal, state and local police are dehumanized brutes; they are perverts and sadist; psychological attributes

necessary to carry out institutionalized sadism that degrades people into things to be abused: i.e., the military regularly engages in rape as an interrogation technique, and sanctions prostitution rings around its military bases; police practices routinely engage in forms of pornographic behaviors such as sodomy that is intended to humiliate and reduce the prisoner into an object to be dominated; it is a form of sadistic torture when police conduct body cavity and vaginal searches. Institutionally, these militarist institutions seek to unleash the mindless primitive beast, monsters from the *Id* to do their bidding (*see Monster*). This nightmarish mentality has been harnessed by the machinery of the CIA, DEA, and the FBI that assist local police in these practices; practices condoned by contracted psychologist that incorporated them in the design of “*enhanced interrogation*” programs drawn from the Nazi Gestapo handbook on behalf of the government. Moreover, the foundation of the military has become a corrupted institution of pornographic practices; people are routinely killed as “*road kill*,” and prisoners are tortured, stripped naked and sodomized; other routine behaviors include raping children with immunity, and allowing the forcible induction of children into prostitution by gangs that service US military personnel (*see Prostitution & Rape*).

Normal people that have a strong sense of morality and fair play, that understand acceptable sexual behavior, are imbued with a sense of modesty, are motivated to refrain from forcing people to strip and “*bend over*” – refrain from sodomizing a person’s rectum or vagina. Moreover, rape as an activity among soldiers has become routine – and is by and large ignored. Moreover, the police and prison system, extensions of the military, subtly condoned inmates in jails and prisons as a means of extorting prisoners who wish to avoid being raped, to collaborate with jailers’ demands be they legal or illegal.

Poseur, noun:

A faker that assumes a pose to impress others by assuming and projecting sentiment that many identify with; a pretender to claiming some attribute which they don’t possess, in particular financial status, or some degree of class or elegance, or “*politically correct*” attitude other than his or her true one. In a culture where status is measured by money, people pose as “*big shots*,” yet upon further investigation have leveraged their status by borrowing from the banks that actually own what the poseur claims as theirs. In a society where status is measured by financial power, nearly all aspire to have power for without power one is doomed to oppressive poverty. Similarly, politicians all claim to be the “*good guy*,” but upon further observation, their acts reflect the spirit of the “*bad guy*” who have been empowered by the cult of the omnipotent state that fools believe will care for their needs.

Posterity, noun:

The idea that a father would spend every dime on his personal pleasures is immoral - evil; and many an American father is guilty of this crime; guilty of indulging his vanity in the pleasures of women, fast cars, and mega yachts. It is best to practice these pleasures in moderation, not in excess. In China, posterity is the guiding principle for a man’s life; his purpose; to leave behind children that were well provided for – loved. And this act of provision leaves behind loved ones that provide the sustenance for the departed spirit – good memories of a good soul. Nevertheless, when a man succumbs to evil, he creates ill will – bad memories which keep the soul in a spiritual Hell. It suggested, that prior to a man’s death, he ought to seek the forgiveness of those he “*screwed*” – Jesus and Confucius would have it so; for it is easier for a domestic criminal to seek forgiveness, than for his victims to make the greater difficulty in forgiving a “*bastard*.”

This self-centered psychology is the basis of the acts and policies of the omnipotent state that functions on stealing the posterity of others to feed its enlarged gut; there is no positive posterity for the children of America when a few evil men and women “*suck it dry*” for their own satisfaction; “*suck the life out of other*” in order to support the machines of death. The US has doomed its children to a future without happiness when all it does is “*sucks the life out of*” institutions of health, education, museums, and parks in favor of weapons of murder. The leaders of the richest country in the World hate its own people; and clearly, when the machinery of death has destroyed powerless people overseas, they hate them too; rob them of their posterity. Therefore, by not investing in institutions of social development, they have created a pathologically ignorant and violent people to be harnessed to the machines of death whose wheels grind up people as feed for the lifeless omnipotent state.

The teachers to consult on this matter of political crimes are the age-old sages of China; they taught of the realities that leaders need to lead by example in the background; that leaders need to love the people in order to rule; to share the bounty of the economic harvest so that people could develop the best of themselves. If leaders will not invest in the posterity of society, truly they will eventually be caught in their own conspiratorial web of deceit and murder; they will give rise to the forces of radical change punctuated by sudden revolution (*see Chinese Philosophy*).

Power, noun:

Seeking self-empowerment to effect humane policies is the natural purpose that God has intended for humanity. Despite the pathway gifted by the prophets of God, still people do evil in pursuit of power. Competitive rivals afflicted with the sin of ambition, they follow evil powerful people because they wear the crown of power; ambitious authoritarian bureaucrats and generals that are jackals with teeth, for they carry out despicable orders as if they are the maggots without teeth that eat away at the social corpus. Any true crown of righteous power would devour these maggots; yet a righteous king is plagued by the masses of the ignorant and fearful, herds of cattle and flocks of sheep that will follow anything that moves with a better storyline; that is why there are so few good kings, because one is faced with the dilemma to rule with an iron fist, or perish. Seneca, the Roman orator, understood that “*The foremost art of kings is the power to endure hatred.*” What is more true, these maggots that call themselves kings, they fear the hatred of the people that they deserve to suffer.

When people have been robbed of their right to have an empowered life of independence, their hatred is justified. Besides, no matter how “*clever*” a king is in enduring hatred, the intentional conspiracy to destroy economic autonomy and independent thought by the “*hidden hands*” controlling kings, righteous hatred will eventually destroy them (*see Conspiracy*). Yet most seek power to escape punishment, and worse to control others for egoistic and selfish reasons; they worship power – and not God’s righteousness. Yet pathological uses of power in control of politics are necessary to get people to do the unthinkable – kill others in defiance of the state; and the insanity of this rational is carried out by pointing a gun at another in order to get them to do state murder (*see Politics*). Competition for power within society is deadly, and only the elite sociopaths apparently prevail in this political monopoly game: i.e., society is plagued by the scourge of criminal threats from “*creepy*” bankers, hypocritical politicians, corrupt jurist, murderous generals, and lying and “*blackmailing*” surveillance operatives, all threats to human decency, human rights, democratic transparency, individual privacy, and the health of democratic institutions based on the Constitution and the Bill of Rights – the basis of the rule of law which in legal practice has been banned.

Government fears the hatred of the people, so it is in the business of ruling the mind by demonstrating that the state hates them; they desire that the people fear the state. So, they rule by force of arms, while people in social movements in contrast attempt to move the mind to their agenda by force of reason. In order for evil power to rule, it must domesticate the population to accept the authority of bad ideas; and they are bad if the idea needs to be enforced through violence. The goal of being domesticated is to make people believe that the system of governance ruling the mind is normal and acceptable. Being obedient to pathological authority and its bad ideas is a vice of moral laziness of taking orders from a system that perpetrates misery. To be morally lazy means to cooperate with evil by co-operating in unison with the goals of an evil agenda this makes the order taker culpable in carrying out the plan that operates on oppression. Moreover it is hypocritical to speak of being in opposition to evil while engaging in the assistance of rendering evil (e.g., police); and politicians speak of the virtues of democracy while participating in robbing the public of their right to protest such acts. People tired of this hypocrisy speak of revolution, but that merely means an alternation between a series of failed ideas, all competing to rule the mind, spinning round and round. Things appear to change, but society always ends up back in the same miserable place.

Power does not want people to eat of the sweet fruit of freedom; they want people to fear freedom. Freedom means accepting the uncertainties of unpredictable events – both good and bad. Since people fear the uncertainties of life, they surrender their freedoms to the state, which can only really assure that they will be slaves. We are falsely domesticated to believe that hate is the enemy of society, but really, the enemy is the fear to change and seek another way (*see* Hate). People need not protest or engage in riots or other forms of violence to effect a positive change. What they ought to do is practice non-compliance to rules that are engineered around the source of making money – the theft of their creative labors; and the court system, packed with “*deadbeats*” is an extension of the banking system where the stolen labors of people are deposited. All cases involve leveling of fines paid to the beast whose “*sick*” joke is the claim of being the victim, not the “*little guy*” being “*bent over*” with threats and acts of violence.

Prayer, noun:

Prayer is different from meditation: i.e., meditation is a conscious effort to tap into the subconscious mind to control stress; this is generally achieved by controlling the body, in particular the respiratory system. In contrast, prayer is a conscious conversation within the *head's* “*inner voice*” addressed to God. Yet both meditation and prayer do alleviate stress build by, and imposed on others by men. Unlike meditation which is internal, prayer is an externalized conscious petition to a Higher Power that we entrust ourselves too; or an acknowledgment that this Higher Power resides in ourselves; better to petition your own self, the God within you than the brute consciousness of state (*see* Petition). Never allow priests, warlocks claiming to be the headmasters of religion to lead you in prayer, for they say yes to God, but do not do God's will. Better to ignore God and say no to the Devil's servants.

We ask the Almighty Supreme Being, with the power of mercy to restrain the immoderate behaviors of evil agendas of men that attend temple on Saturday or church on Sunday and pray their evil prayers to the Lord Armed with spiritual power, it is possible crush the wickedness of humanity – if that is the Will of this Omnipotent Being. Yet there is always balance in God's nature, so we must accept evil when it is sent our way. It does not mean that humans are more deserving of punishments, but rather to teach this frightened creature the truth that there can be no notion of good, if not counter balanced by bad. Even the Lord's Prayer

implies the duality of God's Nature when it state *"Lead us not into temptation.."*¹⁷⁹ for if God is solely good as we understand it, then surely this Being is limited in its Nature. So, it is safe to ignore God, and say no to the Devil, but never deny the Holy Ghost which binds all! And as much as it is an overused cliché, love balances hate; and like those who love must expect hate to come their way, and those that hate must accept love to come their way; why else do the evil seem to get what the good deserve?

So, it is necessary to favor the better spirit within us; to feed the positive in order to balance the mountains of evil that have been piled high through the terror of violence delivered by the state. With this truth, how can there be heroes if there are no villains? Life is an irony because villains that can also metamorphose into doing good deeds, and good intentions changed into bad! And though all of us are susceptible to contributing to evil, there are those who cannot be saved, for they have dedicated their lives to serving the culture of evil for short term gain; and in doing so, they will have trapped their souls in the afterlife, the dimension of negative energy known religiously as eternal Hell (*see Occult*).

When chanting prayers, recite, as much the religious scriptures that touch both your feeling heart and thinking mind as may be easy to you. There are many scriptures of all sorts, but one prayer may say most of what is needed for troubling realities, for it is written succinctly in the Koran that a Higher Consciousness is consciously aware of our individuality. Though many believe that there is no *"personal God,"* this is a denial of the possibility that the Higher Consciousness we call God has the same ability as humans to be aware of itself and other forms it is related to. How can humans, a lower state of consciousness believe that a higher state of consciousness would not be aware of, and actually *"give a damn"* about us? If we are a part of God's consciousness, then of course God knows itself – us!

In ancient past, before the crusading Christians and Muslims had to have their debate over the intentions of the same God, there were the Polynesian people great in number and fierce of heart; a seafaring people who worshipped courage in the face of unforgiving tides of nature – because nature is an expression God (*see Nature*). That is why many believe the stars and the planets have consciousness too – not just puny humans that need the Sun to live! If a person recognizes the animal nature within themselves, it is an awakened animist believing in a Higher Consciousness that inhabits all things of Nature. The awakened animist can acknowledge their essence through prayers that ask for courage to carry on in their sacred mission to build good things from both mind and hand working together (*see Animism*). When the Polynesians built boats necessary for survival, upon their launching they would pray the following prayer to protect them from the capriciousness of the gods of Nature - a prayer that will serve you while navigating the dangers of the modern world.

*"Taaroa, Mighty One! My thanks to you in this task completed! Guide it on your back to safe harbor
Taaroa, e!"*¹⁸⁰

For our own sake – it is important to acknowledge that all people that have lived, are still living, and have yet to live again, for all have their sacred purpose in life; most instinctually seek and await the social or individual productive, good purpose that will

¹⁷⁹ Jesus of Nazareth, Mathew 6: 9-13, New Testament.

¹⁸⁰ Sperry, Armstrong, Call it Courage, Simon & Schuster (1940).

benefit others, while a few others have chosen to serve an evil purpose – to defeat the life purpose of most set here to live a good life; they only serve the realization of an evil idea while trying to materially benefit only their own selves while hurting others. The good must remain strong in the winds whipped up by the venal servants of evil. Best that the good ones best not forget to recite prayers to a parental consciousness of good order, our Mother and Father guiding Humanity through the shoals of danger be it war, starvation, or disease; recite then as often as possible for mental balance and safety from the imbalances between good and evil that God controls; and observe and acknowledge our Creator who lives beyond the stars in the following Koran prayer; a prayer that shows the true nature of our Devine Spark, not the murderous, insane ISIS whose pseudo caliphate blasphemously claims to represent the will of God; they merely operate as Hell's evil instrument of rebellion in opposition to God; depending on what one believes, they are either from the depths of Hell, or homicidally insane in quest not of God's bounties on Earth, but for power (see ISIS).

*"God knoweth that there be some among you sick while others travel through the Earth in quest for the bounties of God. Others do battle in His cause. Recite, therefore, as much as may be easy. And observe the prayers. This will be best and richest in the recompense. Seek ye the forgiveness of God. Verily, God is forgiving, merciful...By the noonday brightness and by the night when it darkeneth - thy Lord hath not forsaken thee - neither hath He been displeased. And surely the future shall be better for thee than the past. And in the end shall your Lord be bounteous to thee and thou be satisfied."*¹⁸¹

Islam and all monotheistic religions are fervently true in their devotion to humanity's Heavenly Creator who dwells beyond the stars; but they fail their Lord when they devour each other. They have forgotten that God is something greater than the image of a human male. God is also a human woman for God encompasses what humanity is - both the Sacred Male and Female rationales of our brains. The ancient civilizations understood this natural balance between the male and female expressions of God's true Nature. Isis of Egypt, Ishtar of Babylon, Athena of Athens, Greece, and Venus of Rome were all expressions of this. Remember the Holy Mother of all the gods that ever came to Earth in the aid of anyone who asked of God's nurturing ways, to keep us true to our assigned purpose while we travel in quest for the spiritual bounties of the Earth. It does not matter what religion acknowledges the feminine, or if paternalistic religions in ignorance of God's full Nature denigrate the feminine, our ancient forebears would instantly know and feel the following oration flow into the silent void where all voices and past, present and future come from.

"Hail Mary, full of grace, the Lord is with thee. Blessed art thou amongst women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb, Jesus. Holy Mary, Mother of God, pray for us sinners, now and at the hour of our death. Amen."

Remember it has pleased God to mold you; God has placed you on the chessboard in opposition to something. It is best to practice the discipline of ritualistic prayers to keep the tide of anxiety at bay; and with organized religion under state control, ethics supporting freedom of spirituality is a source of enlightened danger. It is advisable to remember that we ought to reject evil anywhere it raises its head; and even if it seems that it's all in vain, still we ought to remind transgressor not to "...bow unto your

¹⁸¹ Bolt, Robert & Wilson, Michael, screenwriters; Lean, David, director, *Lawrence of Arabia*, Horizon Pictures (1962).

*God of gold, your pride of might shall be your shame; for only God can lead His people back unto the Earth again. Oh God, Pride of Man, broken in the dust again. Thou Holy mountain be restored, and mercy on that people – that people love.”*¹⁸²

Precursor, noun:

Somebody, a person, or something like an idea, be it religious or scientific that precedes the arrival of that idea, or way of being as the norm. It is said of human behaviors that “*nothing is new under the son.*” In terms of religion, the precursors of the pathological insanities that beset the contemporary world can be found in the biblical idea of “*original sin*” since the beginning of recorded history: i.e., the sins of envy, gluttony, lust and pride (*see Sin*). Moreover, the ideas of Christianity, of the messiah can be found in the stories from ancient India of the god Krishna, the Christ, and the immaculate birth of the Buddha and his righteous actions that preceded Jesus of Nazareth four hundred years earlier; or the cult of Mithras from Persia, the lord of the open pasture and light who also promised eternal life after death (*see Mythology*).

In terms of the arrival of the age of scientific reasoning thought to be a new innovation, earlier inventors of machines existed in the ancient Greece and China. China saw large-scale industrial productions in metallurgy and machines well over a thousand years before their reinvention during the Industrial Revolution of 19th Century Europe and America (*see Revolution*). What we think of as modern institutions such as universities and their academic disciplines have their roots in the Christian Church, and going back even further, the ideas of mathematics and astronomy have their roots in ancient Egypt and Greece.

Prediction, noun:

1. Shamans, wizards, astrologers and psychics are all justified by their uncanny or knowledgeable skills in predicting the future.
2. Since human behaviors are well known, behavioral, psychologists can claim, based on statistical evidence the most likely behaviors that individual will engage in. And there is of course money to be made from predicting the likely acts of terrorist. It is easily to predict a future of reactionary acts based upon aggressive acts of government or negligence of government to care for the wellbeing of society.

Now the police are interested in predicting pre-crimes occurring. They justify collecting all your data; but that is only good for looking at crimes that have already occurred. They want to know about potential propensities of targets they are interested in spying on. In contradiction to constitutional rights, the government spies on people; they are interested in knowing what a citizen-slave is thinking. Unfortunately, they determine what thoughts, ideologies, or philosophical stances are offensive to their fascist value system. They search the Internet looking for post that critique their criminal acts of theft and murder; and they spy on telephones and illegally eves-drop on conversations. When police target an individual, they radio in to headquarters where a software program called *Intrado Beware* has compiled all available public records and public utterances to ascertain the threat level that the suspect poses: i.e., a color-coded risk assessment of red for severe, yellow for caution, and green for safe.

Unfortunately, for the outspoken they are treated as potential terrorists by police that act like terrorists. Since citizens don't have

¹⁸² Quicksilver Messenger Service, *Pride of Man*, Warner/Chappell Music (1968).

access to elaborate computerized schematics on the police they encounter, just assume they are dangerous – and that policy will potentially protect the target from police brutality. An individual can somewhat protect themselves by disengaging from the matrix, by not driving an automobile, not having a cell phone, and by having encryption software on their computers. Unfortunately, this mode of protection may merely elevate an individual's risk assessment.

Present, noun:

1. A gift conveyed to another either as an act of love or charitable love, or a manipulative act to curry a favor. And the present that God gives humanity is life.
2. A unit of Time be it the Past, Present and Future; the current moment of Time being experienced by the observer. All events are merely moments in Time in a particular Space that all pass away into the Past (*see* Moment & Time). Perhaps what we think of as the present is a recurrent event that endlessly repeats itself: i.e., the event being experienced is the past coming around and passing by the observer in that we think is the unknown future; and this feeling and experiencing of an event that seems strangely familiar is so because all information is recorded and stored on the lip of a black hole and like a movie projector is a hologram reflected outward: what we think is the physical Universe about us is type of mirage (*see* Holographic Universe & Universe).

Unfortunately, since evil leaders do not invest in posterity, but rather in death and destruction, they have created a paranoid environment wherein depressed people live in the trauma of the past, and live with anxiety of a future filled with the certainty of injustices emanating from the state (*see* Posterity & Psychosis). But if the present is merely a holographic projection, perhaps we cannot escape reliving what has already occurred; but also, if this idea of a prerecorded existence is true, perhaps what we are still to experience is a future quite different from a violent past; a future where the history books speak of failed leaders as a thing of the past and a present where no strong leaders exists making for a weak people.

President, noun:

The title for a political head of state, and the acronym POTUS, means the President of the United States; an acronym that mimics ancient Latin conveying an air of the imperial. But all imperial Caesars lived in fear of their own Praetorian Guards. When people visit the US Capitol, they will see busts of its corrupted leaders; and still people read their autobiographies that are nothing but novels that are "*fairy tales*" that lie and manipulate the truth of who they really are – sociopaths that crave the attention of a public that they "*screwed over*" every day on behalf of the rogue Deep State (*see* Novel). Wanting to be the POTUS is the means by a sociopathic authoritarian personality to carry-out aggression counter to the libertarian philosophy of voluntary relationships.

It is reminiscent of the idolatry of corrupt dictatorial Caesars of Rome building statues to themselves; and surrounded by a sea of miscreant pygmies that assist them in send a nation's sons to murder others so they can pretend to be heroes (*see* Hero). Not one hero enshrined in the pantheon of untouchable criminals; all epitaphs of lies that enshrine miscreant deeds. Presidents of the past tried to defend the nation from any harmful interests which sought to control the government for their own narrow ends; yet Bill Clinton, George Bush Jr., and Barack Obama represent those interests because they are CIA operatives. They installed their armies of apparatchiks throughout government which now have enslaved the nation to a police state in contradiction to the

Constitution. Political oligarchs and criminals are one and the same for both are miscreants that enjoy flouting moral codes of ethical conduct; both have access to stolen goods. America is a banana republic governed by bastards controlling technocracies whose mechanisms are operated by miscreant pygmies on behalf of business, not the citizens.

People wrongfully think America is a nation of people, a republic headed by a Caesar and ruled with the consent of a senate. But that is false. The American government is a corporation that owns the republic; and the president is its chief executive officer. The goal of the “*hidden hands*” that control government is to castrate the power of the Office of the President. They don’t want a strong president, but a weak and passive president under their power. They want a weak passive president to do their will. Since the murder of Lincoln, most presidents were heavily under the influence of the banking cabals. That changed with the election of Franklin Roosevelt; and Kennedy tried to exercise the power of the presidency, but he was liquidated for doing so. Johnson was a dictatorial president, but not smart enough, and Nixon’s dictatorial paranoia got him set-up by war profiteers engineering Watergate which was launched to bring him down; Nixon tried to get out of the Vietnam War, met with Mao Zedong of China, and initiated Détente, a relaxation, a thawing with the Soviet Union leading to the Strategic Arms Limitation Talks; all those acts meant less arms sales, so he was gotten rid of by elements within the Deep State. Nixon was replaced by Gerald Ford, the idiot stooge, who was installed where the future criminals the likes of Bush Sr., Dick Cheney, and Donald Rumsfeld were incubated.¹⁸³

John Kennedy was murdered by parties hidden within the highest levels of state carried out by the CIA, since then, every president, has served with their permission to commit their crimes. Lyndon Johnson thirsted for power at the expense of killing his predecessor; Richard Nixon hated Kennedy, had knowledge of the murder, then brought into the White House one of its henchman, George Bush Sr.; Gerald Ford, the dumb one, a member of the Warren Commission investigating the murder, was later rewarded the presidency, but he had to pardon Nixon driven from power by the military industrial complex. After the unexpected appearance of Jimmy Carter, an outsider, he was driven from power by bankers, replaced by Ronald Reagan who reinstated the corrupt stream of presidents. He was followed by a chief CIA henchman, George Bush the elder; followed by the corrupt Bill Clinton; followed by George Bush Jr., “*the stupid*” heir to the murderous legacy of his father’s connection to the Kennedy liquidation; and then Barack Obama, a suspected CIA asset appeared on the scene, an unknown weak and passive character with an obscure background promising “*hope and change*,” but all he brought were the chains of the Deep State. He, emerged from this dark trail proving he was a worthy heir of the dark past by sitting around and waiting for orders from his handlers.

Many rightfully claim that the president ought not to be blamed for the secret, and not so secret crimes of the rogue Deep State with its rogue programs buried deep within the bowels of state that a president has no knowledge of, or access to. Though that is true, yet no president has made any serious effort attempting to investigate and make public this truth. This lack of trying to assert control is rationalized as elected leaders being fearful of assassination by those that do control. But if that is true, then they are mere cowards that place their life above the lives of the people they allowed to be sacrificed in war; just “*big mouth*” cowards parading as heroes that are mere miscreants on the payroll (*see Leadership*). The question is who will be the hero able to break these fifty year old deadly, ambitious lies usurping the American Republic; overthrowing the democratically elected Kennedy and replacing him with a string of conspiratorial, deadly clowns? Who will be the righteous hero and free the World from the

¹⁸³ Tarpley, Webster, *The Ford Presidency*, Webster Tarpley Radio (January 3, 2014).

ambitions of these morally weak and cowardly passive Caesars under the control of the financial cabals? Will it be a commoner like Spartacus the gladiator slave leading a revolution, or will it be an aristocrat like the “*noble Brutus*” of the Roman Senate who tried to restore the Roman Republic by assassinating the personal ambitions of Julius Caesar? Nature will always birth the heroic, righteous leader justly punishing evil, yet merciful to the truly repentant that participated in Caesar’s crimes (see Hero). But those that would – remember what Ralph Waldo Emerson noted of the law of the jungle, “*If you shoot at a king, you must kill him.*”

After a president leaves office, they have to rehabilitate the hard-earned images of being the sociopaths that they are - and all politicians have proven they are! Richard Nixon, forced to resign over the Watergate scandal, he, tried rework his tarnished image by posing as a foreign policy still advising the nation. Jimmy Carter was forced out of office over his failure to negotiate with Iran over getting the hostages released, and an economic crisis, still he was to reshape his image as a loser into a senior statesman and an advocate for international peace. Though the policies of Bill and Hillary Clinton severely oppressed the African American community, Bill Clinton reworked his tarnished image by creating a phony civil rights legacy. George Bush, who is a war criminal that killed thousands of American soldiers, and hundreds of thousands of Iraqis, as well as torturing people, he tries to reshape his image as the “*Lord Protector*” of the republic besieged by [the myth] of terrorists. Of course, all of this fits in well in the official presidential biographies of fictitious “*fairy tales*” that are merely novels reeking with the “*odor of righteous goodness*” (see Novel). It will be the same for Obama, who was elected into office by a gullible public “*sick and tired*” of George Bush, how he will reshape his tarnished image from that of being a liar that empowered the NSA to spy on the public, the assaults of journalist and whistleblowers, and the “balls” to claim he has the right to detain and execute American citizens without due process of constitutional law, remains to be revealed in his “*fairy tale*” biography.

Pride, noun:

The pride of men, their vanity of self-serving achievements always end up broken in the dust again and again. Pride is the key sin necessary for a successful violent enterprise to take root and flourish (see Envy, Gluttony, Lust, & Sin). It is one thing to take pride in a virtuous achievement, or a team effort to win a game, or complete a project that benefits society, but entirely another to have faith in awe of fire, but not shocked by torture and murder, while foolishly forgetting that faith in fire shall be repaid. The leaders of America, once the most prestigious nation due to its ideas on human rights, now is the leading “*banana republic*,” that murder, tortures and steals, these corrupt people have proven to be very prideful of their crimes; as a fascist regime that thinks it's above the law. But pride comes before a fall; so, the pride of these evil man and women shall be broken in the dust again.

Priest, noun:

Many scandals are fathered by priests. But in a perfect world that would not be so. And why is that, because most are like a lama priest “*pushing*” an empty prayer wheel? It is because priests ought to be ideally focused on the holy and free of absurd character flaws - hence there are very few. There are many bad miscreants, delusional eschatologists hating God’s good Earth and a few good priests; i.e., the native shamans are honest in their pagan practices, but generally Christian priests, rabbis and Islamic mullahs are not (see Eschatology). Evil, unrighteous priests are a given, for they serve the power both the omnipotent state and church, but even a good priest conveys the “*odor of goodness*” while engaged in their own delusions of thinking they are doing God’s righteous will, but in effect they try to force the hand of God to favor their religion; and an evil priest always claims they

love you while they engage in their inquisitions of torturing your mind: i.e., the clan of bad wizards birthed from the dark Medieval Ages that metamorphosed into the Christian priesthood.

When a priest lies to children and engages in pedophilia – then they serve the occult of evil (*see* Occult). And when they demand you call them father, they are lying because God reserves that title for the men that sexually procreate life; and a homosexual, pedophile priest does not create life, but represents a dead life without purpose. Most priests are in the business of lying to children with a ghoulish “*fairy tale*” that God made them sick; that people were endowed with Original Sin that as an infant they were born inherently evil, but now they must cure themselves or burn in Hell (*see* Sin). If children are born evil, then why does the occult desire to abuse their innocence? If they actually are believers in the unbelievable, then they can be considered deluded; if they are aware of that they scare children with a story they don’t really believe themselves, then they are hucksters in a racket.

God is the master Creator, but being full of the pride of envy, these priests claim to be the headmasters of Earth. They say yes to God, but do not do God’s will. And if that is so, then they serve the occult of the fallen angel known as Satan whose domains are both Church and State. And for religious schools, the title headmaster is an interesting title for a school principal - a schoolmaster, a headmaster; a master of a school with the anointed right to control people's lives like a god; their little slaves on this lord’s plantation; and after all are we not all slaves to some corporation, government, organizational things based on “*knowing one’s place?*” Anyway, that is a philosopher’s take on an education in a religious school training future leaders on how power really works: “*it’s not what you know, but who you know*” - and those who claim to know, are deluded “*know it alls.*”

The truth is good merit waits at God’s door while his sacerdotal sycophants desire to be elevated through Saint Peter’s gates to a heavenly necropolis of the dead. One must guess that is where we all meet-up with each other and then forgive; but if people carry the psychological poisons, birthed in the excrements of social living, then we ought to wonder if this psychic energy lives on beyond the grave to the point where the phantoms of our past continue to haunt us. Perhaps the priest who is eulogized as a “*good man*” here on Earth continues his evil from beyond the grave. An intelligent person, the “*Doubting Thomas*” know they do not know, but know that God has all of us under a universal realm that reigns forever – and now we ought to write the real eulogy of deluded or evil men who God confronts with the truth through their victims – that they condoned beatings; and like many a priest, many a church going government man tortures others – and calls it just.

In contrast to pleasure and materialistic seeking priests, a true Buddhist priest foregoes direct relations with family, social life, dependence on wealth; to be called a true priest is to be called homeless (*see* Buddha); shamans of animist cultures, they seek truth, not domination required to rob others of their means of living, or the good thoughts in their heads. Unlike the shamans that seek to enhance pleasure, both Christian and non-Christian priests have been guilty of viewing the body as a source of human dilemmas: i.e., the Christian sees sexuality as sin, and the Buddhists views the body as a source of self-inflicted torture. Moreover, both need to mix religion and state; the state the blessings of a society’s religion, and the religion defending its esteemed place.

Primitive, adjective:

Deeply recessed within the subconscious mind, our primitive nature strives to survive against the rigors of Nature; and that which

is naturally primitive as it relates to the simplicity of lifestyles is sane; and all that is civilized and sophisticated is arguably a pack of insane miscreants thinking themselves educated (*see Civilization*); and this insanity is expressed at its most grotesque as monsters from the *Id* – the mindless primitive, but natural reaction to the unnatural way in which people have learned to treat each other (*see Monster*). People and their learned, “*fancy persuasions*” thinking themselves sophisticated and educated are forms of rationalizing away natural ethics of cooperation based on functioning with the environment, and replacing them with a belief in competition emphasizing greed for power to control others. This is a natural reaction to the fear of being “*starved out*” of the means of life; so one learns that by not obtaining the finances to purchase the means to control others – they will find themselves in mortal danger. Of course, this pathological rational is cloaked in myopic platitudes that serve as sacrosanct wisdom, but function to keep intact a system of rationalized criminality (*see Persuasion & Platitudes*).

The good nurturing psychology stands in contrast to the artificialized sociopaths whose end states are mental illness in the form of depression or miscreant behaviors; a mental illness, deeply drilled into the subconscious mind, is the motivating force behind the conscious nightmares that people are forced to live with. When indigenous societies encounter the modern, twisted psychology, they become overwhelmed by its impossibilities to live happily, and they become diabetic and alcoholic; something endemic to modern living. Those indigenous folks that return to the “*ole’ ways*” of living with Nature shed their physical and mental maladies acquired from a society on autopilot traveling towards the preface of total technological and psychological destruction. People live all their lives in institutional cages and are poked by the sticks of behavioral psychology demanding compliance to unjust acts – then the state harvests the dehumanized and replant them within other institutions of organized insanities (*see Cage*). The dehumanized, are recruited by the machinery of state that empowers the unleashed traumatized *Id* that seeks revenge - a manipulated vengeance brought to bear against the innocent that are tortured, imprisoned and even murdered.

Priority, adjective & noun:

Taking care of real needs is not a priority task when politics interferes because priorities are defined as political and not necessarily essential. America lacks essential priorities when politics rule and not the rational needs of a nation. There are real needs that ought to precede others in the ranking of priorities - the precedent need of children to access the limited supplies and services during a budgetary shortage. Essential services need to be given special attention if they are necessary for the future - and children, education, and scientific research are the nation's future. It is a lack of priority when nearly half the nation's budget is spent on bankrupting wars that only service the profit needs of the military industrial complex at the expense of education, health, public transportation, public utilities, and the cultural arts. This lack of essential priorities in a nation's expenditures is why America has become morally and financially bankrupt.

There is a lack of priority when Medicare is paid for by the younger generation who at the same time has to buy health insurance; it is a policy that prioritizes insurance companies over people who are “*milked*” twice. There is a grotesque wastage of funds in Medicare when old transvestites are prioritized for sexual change operations over children in need of surgeries to correct birth defects, and people in need of dental care or medical services that are essential for normal living. This type of funding for nonessential medical treatments is not necessary for the future wellbeing of the nation. It starves-out essential funding for people that have legitimate medical emergencies. So, the essential needs for a healthy public are neglected while elected medical

procedures that are unrelated to public health have priority because a politician courts the votes from a narrow population cohort; and that is just a small example of why America has major problems when priorities are political and not essential.

Prism, noun:

1. A crystalline object that when light is shone through it, it refracts, splits light into its color.
2. A government program that shines the light on certain communications; takes all communications and refracts, separates intelligence from the chaff; and this is only the “*tip of the iceberg*,” because below the surface of public awareness, is a vast underground of government surveillance programs trying to predict one’s potential acts that the state finds objectionable – including political and philosophical views that challenge the police state and its unconstitutional crimes (*see* Prediction).

Prison Industrial Complex, noun:

Humanity is trapped on a prison planet; trapped by types of slavery. Why has the prison system grown to a gargantuan scale never seen before despite crime decreases? It is not that crime has increased, it is because there is a conspiracy between government and corporations looking to enslave the citizens as a means to corporate welfare. In the 1970s there about 200,000 incarcerated people; then the war on drugs commenced; politicians fooling the public as anti-crime crusaders passed draconian laws making permanent imprisonment a near reality; and a Supreme Court became packed with a pack ignorant, barbarians that parroted violence and not rational and just viewpoints; all this has led to well over 2.5 million incarcerated that has an estimate cost of 80 billion dollars a year. Rather than building schools, prisons have been built, not to the benefit of society, but for the benefit of corporations. This situation has led to the creation of the largest gulag system in the World of slave labor; i.e., a system wherein the population comprises four percent of the global population, but a society that contains twenty-five percent of the World’s prisoners.

The prison industrial complex is a system that reflects the historical roots of the plantation as an economic model; a model with slaves that provides cheap slave labor to corporate America; and the captives held hostage are further abused by a form of sharecropping that has them paying their kidnappers extortion fees for services while chained to the system (*see* Slavery). The 13th Amendment reads “*Neither slavery nor involuntary servitude, except as punishment for crime whereof the party shall have been duly convicted, shall exist within the United States.*” Moreover, since nearly every conceivable thing is regulated in some manner, then the odds of breaking a law is most likely. Nearly all have had an encounter with the judicial system, like the medieval ages, to avoid being incarcerated, they must pay-off the “*crooks*” that engineered this sin – the government in a conspiracy with corporate lobbyists privatizing jails to outsource the captive labor force to corporations.

This is an economic policy to lure companies with overseas sweatshops that pay a dollar an hour to return to the US and pay even less to inmates; then that slave wage is eaten-up by phone companies inside the prisons by over-charging four to five times the rate for a phone call from slaves to family on the outside. This policy by the government also undermines the labor sector attempting to get a paltry raise in the minimum wage. It contributes to corporations treated employees as slaves.

The prison system is a reflection of the vile evil leadership that throws stones at the innocent (*see* Stone). Yet we can pass rational

and ethical judgment on the American government by the types of people targeted for the gulags of the nation; and it is now obvious what kind of nation the US has devolved into: petty, hypocritically self-righteous, and puritanically tyrannical; a nation of stone throwers. When American politicians prioritize the “*bottom line*” for corporations that manage prisons over the essential needs of education and health, they create problems for the future: i.e. uneducated people turned into criminals (*see* Priority). America has misplaced priorities when she has more jails and prisons - 5,000 - than degree-granting colleges and universities (*see* Priority); and in the South, there are more people incarcerated in prisons than students on college campuses.

America shackled itself decades ago to the paramilitary-industrial complex traveling under the ruse of public safety. It is a prison planet society on an industrial scale. Only Nazi Germany had a larger prison system incarcerating more people than the American system – the political economy of a usurious state (*see* Psychopathic State). The Justice Department’s Bureau of Justice Statistics (BJS) reports are monuments to their unjust, pathological need to imprison their own citizens; almost everything within a society that claims to be free is illegal! And though debtor’s prisons were abolished in 1833, the shackles have returned for those unable to “*pay-up*.” Debtor prisons are being reactivated in various ways, such as arrest warrants for failure to answer a court summons (*see* Debtor Prison & Summoner). Though the nation only comprises about four percent of the World’s population, it holds nearly twenty-five percent of the World’s prisoners! ¹⁸⁴ This number cannot shrink, but only grow when privatized prisons can sue states for not sending prisoners because an empty prison violates the terms of the contract as it cannot make money with an empty cage.

In order to keep prisons full, the Justice Department, and courts are riddled with “*shysters*” of state cobbling together laws targeting the citizens while legitimating crimes of state: i.e., pseudo-legal documents legitimating state torture and murder within the institutions of imprisonment on behalf of the power structures that make money on incarcerating vast numbers. Yet they these elites that have taken over the Justice Department and rubber stamp courts which run the World from Washington - they never investigate the truth – ever; they only cover-up their crimes; crimes that would qualify them for imprisonment! They never investigate themselves, the FBI instigating domestic terrorism by recruiting alienated people, the DEA manufacturing evidence and stealing properties with the local police, the ATF running guns to Mexican drug cartels, and CIA and its drug dealing to finance their crimes of murder and arms dealing. Yet as “*bullies*” they always sanction “*picking on*” the weak in society; they lock-up people for committing crimes against themselves – drug addicts; and clearly they never investigate themselves for assaulting and battering the Constitution necessary to pack prisons – they have become the domestic enemies of the Constitution.

It is the exemplar of a technological police state resting upon the foundations of ethics perverted by the compulsive penchant for moral entrepreneurship; the War on Drugs is a self-inflicted wound upon society in need of inebriating itself from the crimes of state committed on behalf of the few! It is a technocratic, puritanical state within a state whose prevailing social psychology compulsively seeks out what is regarded as “*bad*.” It is the granting of a legal license to an old and superstitious cultural value belief system of the Puritans of England in its metamorphosed modern form in the guise of rationality, yet like witch hunts, still engaged in the alchemy of purifying human affairs of their sins. With inclusionary social practices, all sooner or later will face the extortionist threat of paying a bill to the courts, or go to prison. Even in the case of a misdemeanor arrest for a traffic citation, if one refuses to pay the fine, they too could be jailed for contempt of court and trapped in a form of modern sharecropping laboring

¹⁸⁴ All these numbers with racial ratios are documented in a previous work by the author titled, “*Twisted Society – Engineered Chaos*” published in 2010. There has been no enlighten let-up in prison policies since that date – it has only gotten worse!

on debts shackled on them by the master – the state and its prison industrial complex (*see* Exclusionary & Inclusionary).

Prisons are constructed as “*all seeing eyes*,” a panoptical building, wherein each cell is enclosed in a circular building viewable for constant surveillance (*see* Panopticon). Science in its quest to be rational, labels each thing with its characteristics. Science attempts to learn how to master Nature through the power of observation; yet a panoptic zoo is an indicator of a mentality that wants to control human nature for its own perverted or ignorant motives; wants to observe, like voyeurs your own caged nature (*see* Voyeur & Zoo). The Panopticon is designed to deny any privacy, and if one protests, they will be locked-up in the SHU, an acronym for Special Housing Unit where one is tortured with lights, hot and cold temperatures, and forced feedings (*see* SHU).

Those people seeking hedonistic pleasures or spiritual enlightenment through psychotropic plants, they will be thwarted in that natural impulse by the police state that fears these plants for raising consciousness; and if caught in the matrix of observation, they end up in prison as moral or psychological deviants in need of punitive observations. Government is riddle with “*neo-puritan*” policies that are compulsively obsessed with behaviors mislabeled as sins – hence a crime. Normal acts labeled as vice crimes are the basis of the government’s war upon its own citizens as the means to fill the prisons on behalf of America’s real sin – the love of money; a government that demands to know your business, your sins while concealing their own sins.

Problem, noun:

Good news - problems are good, but not the ones engineered by the few monopolizing the economy and technologies. We live in a Universe where chaos, tension, conflict are the rules in play, so we must honor problems, yet not solutions. Shared problems amongst people is the basis of relating since all suffer common dilemmas. When honoring problems that plague us all, we can work on an infinite variety of solutions that fail or succeed – the basis of progress. But today, politicians won’t talk about the problems they have created, so how can there be solutions for a failed economy? But, these problems that politicians won’t talk about were engineered problems due to thoughtlessness or venality of finance are pathological and only serve the welfare of technical corporate and bureaucratic beasts – good for beasts and their questionable solutions that require disparaging the problem and honoring a dubious solution; in doubt because of the disingenuous motives of making money on misery (*see* Pathological).

Most social problems are treated as a police issue, an excuse to increase state powers and its legions of armed men. Yet these social problems are avoidable because they are manufactured by the state empowering greed, cruelty, and indifference. Problems are engineered reactions that do not cure the real causes of the ill effects manifested in society. The human psyche is drowning in the madness of problem constructions manufactured by intentional design reflective of ideology, government neglect due to corruption, or policies crafted to award contracts to corporations that “*peddle*” solutions that merely treat the symptoms while giving rise to new problems. Rather than creating a system that avoids making problems, polices create a system that engineers problems labeled as bad; and much of what is labeled as bad, is the good: e.g., cannabis and its practical and medicinal virtues.

Profane, adjective:

That which is regarded as a threat to idealized human living; that which is unclean, unsanitary, usually associated with bodily functions such as defecating and urination, expel toxins; or bodily pleasures of the sexual organs deemed unclean for a pure,

innocent soul. This includes both human acts deemed a threat to humanity; e.g., rape and murder, of whose basis of motivation are pathological acts of pleasure seeking satisfied by sadistic violence cruelly torturing the innocent.

However, that which is perceived as to the source of sociopathic acts are falsely attributable to Nature and not the thwarting of human nature. Nature falsely becomes the mask for what are sinful ways of denaturalized humanity replaced by some fantasy of the Sacred, objects created by Nature that have been purified of sin or evil by religious rituals because people are trained to hate their bodies, the source of both pleasure and pain. The indicator of psychological dysfunctions is when that which is pleasurable is sinful, and that which is painful is considered the path a state of purity, the sacred: e.g., self-inflicted pain of floggings.

All things in the material world are subject to the rigorous forces of Nature, therefore Nature was regarded as dangerous; a vehicle for the gods to curse humans with pestilence and diseases. It is a dichotomous view of Nature as fallen away from Heaven; a place of Absolute purity, without the temptations of sins. Christianity sees this as God's Heaven versus Lucifer's Hell; or Good versus Evil (*see Nature & Sacred*). Since objects and social phenomenon are perceived as either bad (profane) or good (sacred), as such human language must correlate the sounds of a language with guttural, harsh sounds for the bad, and melodious, pleasant sounds for the good: e.g., the harsh sounds of curse words (*see Curse & Word*). However, in the social schizophrenia of what constitutes good and bad, that which has a pleasant sound to indicate sexual pleasures are labeled as profane, when in fact it is sacred biology enticing the human into pleasure seeking relationships labeled as sinful be it homosexuality or heterosexuality: e.g., the sound of the word "*pussy*" in lieu of "*vagina*" denotes the soft and enticing as potentially shameful – sinful as a tempting alternative to the antiseptic, and painful sounding latter. Since we are trained to recognize our pleasure seeking behaviors as "*gross*," we can only speak of "*fucking*" an enticing "*pussy*" with a "*cock*" with the terms penis, vagina and sexual intercourse, for antiseptic words allow us to consciously condemn the repressed profane while allowing a contrived moral virtuosity to speak of such enticements.

Profess, *adjective & verb*:

Professors seek knowledge, and teachers project the appearance of sanctioned knowledge; but do not let appearances fool you. Politicians and bureaucrats ought to remember that "*[h]ow terrible it will be for those who call evil good and good evil, who substitute darkness for light and light for darkness...*" ¹⁸⁵ All spiritual prophets are avatars professing a particular truth predicting a sudden, punctuated change; usually due to a socially unsustainable system out of synch with cooperative living; however, today's priests of monotheistic religions profess the violence and psychotic rationales of prophets that today would largely be considered insane or criminal; and likewise, academic professors profess what they believe are scientific probabilities - truths. Both share a preoccupation with what are subjectively viewed as either sinful, or rationalized as deviant behavior (*see Prophet*).

Professional, *adjective & noun*:

Technocrats of state like military and police types, government lawyers, and others, oppress in the name of some contrived fear labeled a crime; crimes that function as the basis of predatory economics which serve the growth in bureaucracies (*see Expert*). The unethical and deadly relationship between licensed bureaucratic gangs and those that are targeted, the most powerless, are then sanctioned as polite behavior dressed in a police uniform termed acting professional who are licensed miscreants that thrive

¹⁸⁵ Isaiah 5:20, Old Testament.

off of the production of engineered misery whose mechanisms are operated by small minded pygmies (*see Excel & Uniform*).

Profiteer, noun:

When a nation's god is money, miscreant war profiteers crop-up like weeds choking the life out of flowers. They are a natural by-product of this god. American democracy has been a sham for nearly two hundred years with the rise of banks taking over the power to control the nation's currency. This reality which was feared by Thomas Jefferson combined with the rise of the corporations, between these two entities, wars are the quickest way to make money; and the source of that money comes from the imposition of taxes upon the citizens by the government which became owned by powerful financial institutions fueled by misery. Why work honestly for money by providing services and things that benefit society when perpetual war makes it easier to make a quick buck from sub-par services by "*fleeing*," the public and murdering their children in wars they provoke.

Crooked war profiteering has always been a problem, but since the launching of perennial warfare since 9/11, it has reached all new lows in practices that victimize both the taxpayers that are fleeced, employees that work for these war contractors that are put in "*harm's way*," and the soldiers that have to suffer the consequences of inadequate services "*cut to the bone*" in order to grow profits. Moreover, for the soldiers, to add, "*insult to injury*," they were paid nearly nothing while contractors were paid six figure salaries for the same work. Moreover, this differential in pay drained trained soldiers away by not reenlisting, then being hired by corporations to serve as mercenaries. The worst corporate offenders are empowered by disreputable powerful people like Dick Cheney who saw to it that a company he slept in bed with, Halliburton, received a multi-billion dollar non bid contract. This practice is very normal when military and political personnel have worked for these companies. Unfortunately, war is not to defeat genuine terrorism, but is launched for the benefit of companies. The military contracts firms that do the work that they need to do: i.e., interrogating prisoners of war. The Blackwater, CACI, and Titan Corporations were used to this end, but all they did was torture people by grotesque means. The injustice of this was twofold: i.e., innocent people were harmed, and soldiers under military codes of conduct were prosecuted for torture, but employees of Blackwater and CACI never were! In addition, the CACI and Titan Corporations hired scores of unqualified, illiterate bilingual linguist to assist in these crimes.

JP London, the CEO of CACI, he personally made millions, he's untouchable, when he ought to be executed as a war criminal; and by the extension of that truth Dick Cheney empowered these crimes – he is an exemplar of a self-aggrandizing criminal; he too needs to be imprisoned as a perjurer, torturer, initiating the spying on the citizens, and legitimating the thievery of Halliburton. Having made 44 million dollars as the CEO of Halliburton, he saw to it that they got a non-bid contract. However, in reality, in the future before he can escape justice, he needs to be executed as the primary architect engineering mass murder that killed Americans and innocent civilians on behalf of himself and cronies that control these rogue corporations.

There is no incentive to behave financially responsible; accountable to both the soldiers being serviced and the taxpayers being milked like cows. Corporate welfare in the form of "*cost – plus contracts*" creates the incentive to buy the most expensive equipment and services while encouraging cost savings by "*screwing*" the soldiers out of quality services in order to enhance profits. Halliburton responsible for providing for the needs of the soldiers, delivered shoddy services of all kind while their executive employees lived in five star hotels and drove luxury automobiles. Meanwhile, soldiers lived in moldy tents, served

“*shitty*” food and contaminated water. It was a regular practice to purchase the finest equipment from cars to computers, then intentionally destroy these items, and bill the government: e.g., rather than changing a flat tire on a luxury vehicle, they destroyed it and leased another. None of this overt fraud was ever prosecuted. One might wonder why do exist government auditors if they will not prosecute and fine these profiteers? Politicians that are “*bought-off*” will not because most the powerful masters of the corporations will not permit it; will not allow any congressional bill counter their interests to be passed and signed into legislation.

Prohibition, noun:

To prohibit the consumption of a product, in this case the prohibition prohibiting the use of cannabis. The federal government can regulate any product or person that travels physically or electronically under the jurisdiction of the Commerce Clause. Whenever the federal government becomes involved in prohibiting the personal consumption of a substance, it gives rise to organized crime. The experience of alcohol prohibition was never fully learned by the American government. Yet they do not care to learn what is rational, but only learn how to create a problem in order to grow its own oppressive powers. However, this dynamic serves the agenda of the police state, which needs a justification for its militarization. Even if one does not believe that government agencies such as the CIA are involved in the illegal drug business to finance their own nefarious activities, still the War on Drugs has served the growth in the militarization of federal, state, and local paramilitary groups working in unison.

Unfortunately, the use of the Commerce Clause of the Constitution allowing the federal government to regulate interstate commerce has been used to usurp nearly every constitutional right. The Tenth Amendment to the Constitution delegates unnamed powers to the states. The issue of drugs and or a plant ought to be delegated back to the states for discussion and hence management. Already many states are decriminalizing, partially legalizing, or fully legalizing the usage of cannabis. Yet despite the local will of the voters, the democratic process, still the federal government is far too heavily invested in its own oppressive, anti-democratic policies to allow rationality and democracy to dictate to the dictates of the enemy of the people.

Prometheus, noun:

Prometheus was a Mount Olympus god of in ancient Greek mythology. Perhaps an extraterrestrial being that came to Earth as the original creator and benefactor of humanity that as an extraterrestrial may have taken the early ape-man beast and imbued it with DNA to develop this beast into a higher form (*see Extraterrestrial*). Then he nourished Humanity with the best edible parts of cows and bulls, which he denied to Zeus who selfishly wanted these parts to be used by primitive, ignorant humans as sacrifices to his vanity. Prometheus then furthered the developed of the beast’s intellect by imbuing it with the knowledge of fire taken from Mount Olympus (*see Fire*); both these generous acts empowered Humanity physically and intellectually enabling humans to be less dependent upon the capricious whims of the gods; yet mere beings that were no more godly than the beasts of burden that people used to plow their fields with. And for his crime of generosity, the mean spirited god Zeus, who never did a damn thing for Humanity showed his true “*petty*” nature that “*no good deed goes unpunished*,” for Zeus punished Prometheus for eternity by having him suffer the pain of being chained to a rock and having his liver “*pecked*” out every day by a ravenous crow (*see Zeus*).

Promiscuity, adjective:

To love many people is the equivalent of Nature or God. Manmade religion has inappropriately labeled promiscuity as immoral; a

reactive idea based on the feeling of jealousy wherein somebody wants to own and control another. Just because a person loves many people does not mean they love God any less than pious believers. The village “*slut*” is the good girl, the angel of mercy for males. The primary impulse to creating life through sexual intercourse. However, medieval religion has viewed this Godly impulse as evil. When an institution based upon oppressive ignorance, petrified ideas governing marital unions accuses something natural of being evil, then we know that organized evil of mainstream religions are oppressive ignorance accusing the innocent of being what God made them - lovers of humanity (*see* Divorce, Marriage, Monogamy, Polygamy & Nature).

Propaganda, noun:

Adolph Hitler was a proponent of manufacturing a big lie; then repeating the lie over and over while having people from all statuses and occupations within government and related institutions repetitively serialize this big lie. In the case of the US government, the White House Office of Information and Regulatory Affairs, their task is to constantly repeat manufactured audacious lies that all their illegal activities are legal; practices and their techniques that were employed by the Nazi Gestapo, the Soviet KGB, and the East German Stasi police. But, as they would say, telling the truth – they learned these techniques from the Americans that pioneered them. It is a hallmark of a tyrannical anti-democratic state; and when the US has secret courts, secret interpretations of law attempting to legalize their anti-constitutional acts, and spying on people to induce fear to control – to silence people – then we live in a police state.

People don’t vote for the best policies of the nation’s economic health, they vote on propaganda. The early 20th Century saw the rise of “*manufacturing consent*” through the use of twisted, irrational information delivered by mass media under the control of government to manipulate the public.¹⁸⁶ The manufacture the social psychology by means of fear is necessary to carry out an agenda that is contrary to the interests of those seduced by propaganda. Through the licensing process of the visual media, the government “*locks out*” any group that would tell an alternative truth to the public. In effect, the media functions as a ministry of state truths (*see* Ministry of Truth). Only large-scale corporations can afford the licensing process; by such means, corporations control the revenue, and the government controls the information (*see* Media). Between government and their real constituents, the government represents the parasitic corporations, which are both systemic agents of the death of truth – and people!

The corporatized media organizes the dissemination of information. By creating false, slanderous allegations of those who speak the truth of a pathological government, or misdirected policies, they try to assist or damage the cause of truth, of movements for justice by the manufacturing of disingenuous information. The government in its need to service war profiteers makes unsubstantiated allegations and rumors deliberately spread to demonize or harm a targeted person, activist groups, or social movements. The reason the world stands on the precipice of war is because of the deliberate spreading of disinformation to manufacture consent in support of ideological doctrines or principles without moral merit propagated by either evil, fearful or ignorant people in service to an evil system.

Prophet, noun:

1. A person believed to be an inspired, knowledgeable teacher and leader that by divine inspiration is the messenger that hears

¹⁸⁶ Lippmann, Walter, *Public Opinion* (1922).

and reflects the voice of a deity or God; a class of ecstatic visionaries possessing miraculous powers who practice the arts of divination foretelling or predicting what is to come if a person or nation fails to act righteous: as the anointed spokesperson of righteous doctrines, prophets warn of impending doom if a nation or individuals fails to act with compassionate righteousness.

2. A person anointed by God to guide the people of a nation: e.g., the patriarch of the Israeli nation, Moses, its founding father.

3. Reflecting the legacy of its Jewish roots, in the early Christian Church, those considered saints following the apostles of the Rabbi, the Prophet Jesus of Nazareth were thought to be inspired God to utter revelations and predictions.¹⁸⁷ Though Jesus professed the will of God, He is regarded not as a prophet, but God incarnate in the flesh; and though in Islam He is not regarded as the incarnated God, He was especially beloved of God.

4. Muhammad, a beloved prophet of God and the founder of the last expression of monotheism - Islam (*see* Muhammad).

5. Throughout the history of America, there have been many prophets that attempted to see that the virtues of the Bill of Rights were placed into action as a challenge to the sins of leaders. Modern day prophets, like Martin Luther King were beloved of God, for they said to God and did his righteous will for humanity. Like Jesus of Nazareth, he was a man of righteous action that challenged the violent logic of state doctrine; and like the Christ who was put to death for challenging the order of the day, likewise Dr. King was most likely assassinated by agents of the state given that he opposed their war in Vietnam (*see* King, Martin Luther). In ancient times, prophets warned the nation of their demise if they continued to sin; and likewise, the leadership of the West continues to violate the creeds of Christianity which they preach while inciting others to carry out an agenda of murder and theft of other cultures. They tempt God's will for man to be a righteous, ethical being. Clearly Presidents Bill Clinton, George Bush Sr. and Jr., Vice-President Dick Cheney, and now President Obama following their will have excommunicated themselves from God's good graces; they will arrive before formal judgment already damned.

Propinquity, noun:

In order for humans to successfully procreate people, need a sense of promiscuously unleashed with nearby potential partners that are physically, emotionally, and generally having a sense of shared beliefs and values. Depending upon the physical space and the time allotted, that will determine the length and the depth of the relationship and the eventual marriage and subsequent divorce. So, if one is truly a genius, or unique in personality and since people are plastic or ordinary, then most likely the unique people will be misunderstood, ridiculed and spend their life in loneliness all alone; not unless there is some sort balance between two halves of a pair, which includes the notion that "*opposites do attract*," when one admires that which they lack (*see* Alone).

Prosecutor, noun:

We are awash in courts that persecute the truth with state lies; and the Supreme Court is in collusion with these lies (*see* Court & Supreme Court). Prosecutors are persecutors; they are the modern inquisitors of state (*see* Inquisitors of State)! There was a time when a prosecutor was solely interested in the truth of a criminal matter, but now sociopaths have commandeered that office and

¹⁸⁷ 1 Corinthians, 12: 28, New Testament.

they allow the police to perjure themselves and frame people. They are the criminals, “shysters” that are the “fox guarding the hen house.” Once, there people of integrity that were governed by their own moral character restrained by enculturation to a set of morals based on rooting out the truth, but now they have devolved into narcissistic careerist, “shysters” that sadistically ruining people’s lives (see Shyster). Miscarriages of justice were the exception, now they are the normal; now kangaroo courts abound everywhere where people are forced to plead guilty or *nolo contendere* to avoid being permanently disappeared in prison (see Nolo Contendere); and once a “shyster” prosecutor easily obtains a conviction by means of plea bargaining, or manipulating the dupes that sit on juries - gullible and ignorant jurist under the direction of judges that block any attempt at the jury’s right to nullify the criminal behavior of the kangaroo courts hanging people, it is nearly impossible to reverse these false convictions (see Kangaroo Court & Jury Nullification). Since these “shysters,” of the court are more interested in hanging people than in justice, it is nearly impossible to have convictions overturned because police won’t admit to perjury or the manufacturing of evidence gathered illegally by the NSA (see Perjury).

A fish rots from the head on down, and the Department of Justice (DOJ) under Obama and Eric Holder is a rotten fish; it has devolved into a corrupt tool, a vindictive political weapon that conducts show trials reminiscent of Nazi Germany (see Show Trial); show trials that maliciously target people that defended the Constitution. Rather than defending those that fulfilled their legal oath to defend the Constitution, the DOJ targets them while defending violators of that oath. The DOJ is in charge of all federal law enforcement agencies, but these agencies working with local police have encouraged the corruption of police practices. State and local prosecutor look to the DOJ to provide guidelines as proper behavior and best practices; but these behaviors have been empowered malfeasance which has normalized criminal behaviors of police and prosecutors in a conspiracy to subvert the constitutional protections of the citizenry (see Justice).

Since the DOJ is a department engaged in the politics of show trials, perhaps after a revolution by the people reinstituting the Bill of Rights, an appropriate set of show trials will be carried out upon the characters that worked for, and including the Clintons, Bushes, and Obama to restore the people’s faith in government. These show trials will merely affirm the guilty convictions that have been judged so by a public that has been heavily victimized; convictions based upon the evidence so arrogantly paraded before the victimized public as if there would never be any retribution for the crimes of theft, torture, and even murder.

Prostitution, noun:

Prostitution is one of the world’s oldest professions because it has always been practiced by controlled by men no matter what prevailing ideology is in charge. In ancient China, the prostitutes were ranked eighth, one-step ahead of teachers ranked ninth in the social order; and how could that be so? Perhaps this was so because the prostitutes provided a more reputable service; one based on pleasure and not killing. All armies have trainers, and they are the teachers that train young men in the methods of killing; the CIA has trainers – teachers in the criminal arts of blackmail, extortion, torture, and murder; and the NSA “sold-out” the Constitution to empower that criminality while enriching corporations stealing your personal information (see NSA). Given this truth, soiled street prostitutes are more honest – they deserve to be held in higher regard than the agents of the police state.

Yet the agents of the police are envious of this truth. Rape and violence is means to conquering a nation. Kidnap and rape your

enemy's children and you control the basic building block of reproductively (*see Rape*) Feudalism, capitalism, communism, fascism, colonialism, all have used war as means to impose their ideology, and wherever there is war, there is prostitution. War making by men of all ethnicities and color use rape as a means of control, and it is the foundation and means of controlling the business of forced prostitution. The hallmark of prostitution is rape and it is generally the step in forcing prostitution upon both girls and boys; and in war zones it is tool of dominance along with murder and torture that is by and large a habit of men. Wherever there is a war, there are refugee camps; and where there are camps there is crime and prostitution controlled by gangsters force girls and women in camps into their service; and prostitution and rape is not just reserved for females, it's also practiced against boys and men being held in detention facilities with female interrogators.

War has been primarily the domain of men. But not all men are "*bastards*" that murder and kill children; that rape and kidnap girls, women and boys and force them into coerced sex; not all men hold women in contempt and address them as "*cunts*" and "*bitches*" to be turned into their "*whores*." Many perverts that ought to be in prison, they are employed in the armed services, and they are given a "*green light*" to their pathological criminal hatred of women. One must conjecture if George Bush and Dick Cheney are perverts and Nazis when they approved practices incorporated into enhanced interrogation programs drawn from Nazi Gestapo handbook? Did these two criminals "*get off*" on looking the photographs of naked men being tortured and sodomized?

Most men are not perverts that rape small boys, but ethical men knowing that a true male is a warrior protecting the innocent from such "*bastards*." Yet the American army is a reflection of a pornographic society. The American army may pontificate its virtuosity, but it allows "*bastards*" to commit these awful crimes (*see Bastard*); regular occurrences within the troops, so they have treaties with nations they assist that do not allow for the prosecution of the debased activities; the CIA other security services while serving in the field of combat use rape against boys, girls, women and men. We may think that these crimes are solely in the realm of men, but women security operatives and soldiers also take a perverse delight in seeing male prisoners sexually abused.

The greatest achievements of American war policy is murder, torture, rape and prostitution; and torture and threats of rape are the calling cards of the CIA, the military and private contractors operating in America's hellish war zones. Yet prostitution, a product of war making condoned by armies as a form of dominance, then simultaneously oppresses prostitutes by passing laws against the practice which armies of males are in need of; military police corral the prostitutes into brothels, while the local police in cooperation child social services take of children away and place them in orphanages where other agencies sell them to adoption agencies. In the advanced countries laws are used to oppress the prostitutes rather than protect them from street crime. Similar to the war zones, these practices are also the solution to domestic prostitution where police turn a "*blind eye*" to pimps and gangsters that "*pay them off*," and arrest streetwalkers, then social services kidnap the children from prostitutes.

Prostitutes are women that are initially forced into prostitution then are oppressed by the law. Rather than police focusing on the violence against prostitutes, they contribute to the violence against prostitutes while protecting the males that either traffic in prostitutes or by blaming prostitutes for the violence brought against them. The worst of the male psyche, the "*bastards*," are men that emotionally and physically beating-up women and yelling at them "*cunt*" and "*bitch*" are indicative of disturbed minds; minds that reflect a dangerous pornographic culture which America has degenerated into (*see Bitch & Cunt*).

The devolution of society into a vulgar pornographic culture has rapidly accelerated with the increase of perennial war making. Modern society is totally dominated by pornography; a pornographic society in all its forms of exploitation and vulgarity are pervasive everywhere (*see Pornography*). US soldiers are immune from prosecution while engaged in crimes of war; they rape children and film their exploits, then sell it as pornography. Rape is a common symptom of a pornographic culture; all along university campuses girls walk about in safety in the daytime, but at night it is a different story. Though university officials openly state they combat this crime, they participate in suppressing knowledge of the crime in order to protect the reputation of the school. Girls that are raped are reluctant of going to the police out of fear of having their reputations impinged by authorities suggesting they somehow enticed, or allowed the crime.

In a pornographic society, there are many varieties of prostitution. Prostitution is crime forced on women by “*bastards*” that are a product of a patriarchic society. In a patriarchic society, combined with a capitalist economic system, all forms of prostitution occur. Though we think of the more vulgar aspects of prostitution in the form of “*pimps*” and “*whores*” of the streets, in many ways, nearly all are both when they compromise themselves in jobs and marital relationships in order to get their bill paid: people will marry for power and money. It is reported that people are so desperate for work, that they have to sell themselves; and since capitalism imposes a supply demand curve, the price of a prostitute in Greece is only five dollars an hour.

Yet this is merely the product of the corrupting influences of money which is the real underlying cause of sexual prostitution and pornography. Karl Marx predicted that capitalism would lead to everything being a commodity for sale, including values, beliefs, and even truth. Everything is for sale including the law, power and even the right to twist the truth. The law only applies to the powerless with no money, those that are unable “*to buy their way out*” of problems dumped at their door. Politicians, and Supreme Court Justices are all prostitutes having sold their souls to corporate America; and that is why America is the World’s whorehouse! America is now economically and militarily vulnerable; her leaders have sold out her people by “*gutting*” the economy for profits; and corporations sell overpriced, shoddy military equipment to the Pentagon. Yes, America is not the supreme World power she sells herself to be, but only a cheap whore.

Provocateur, noun:

A provoker; an individual or organization that provokes others by poking at fun at a value or belief to instigate reactions intended to either enlighten, or inflame passions which can be channeled for change. Nearly all enlightened individuals, sooner or later, are forced into the role of a provocateur if they are force into defending their own rationalized codes of conduct based on informed beliefs. There are always to types of provocateurs, those that enlighten by pointing out the absurdities of life, and those that intentionally instigate violence; but most of those are government apparatchiks.

As a tool of state, apparatchiks, functionaries, mid and low level agents of the security state apparatus, are government agents acting undercover that infiltrate groups and peaceful protesters to stifle peaceful dissent by intentionally instigating violence and inciting, provoking – others into committing acts of violence; staged events that are then used to justify government intervention (*see Apparatchik*). Apparatchiks instigate violence between races, ethnicities, classes, age groups and gender; and the social unrest they create, and then becomes an excuse to increase the power of the police state and its armed thugs. Most terror plots that the

FBI claims to have broken-up are their own sting operations; alienated victims of government negligence or criminal acts perpetrated against by government who then unwittingly participated in plots created by FBI provocateurs.

Psilocybin, noun:

Psilocybin is the active, magic ingredient in hallucinogenic mushrooms, and even green toads Nature based cultures have consumed psilocybin for thousands of years. Its use was recorded by the ancient cultures as shown in cave wall paintings of Europe; and the Spanish conquerors of México noted its use among the indigenous cultures. But, ignorant and racist Christians attacking indigenous cultures and their phobias of toads preached against its spiritual virtues as sinful. For 100 years the Christians making war on the Indians preached against the virtues of psilocybin mushrooms and mescal in peyote. However by the 1950s, ethical scientists argued with evidence and defended the human rights of mushroom and peyote users.

Knowledge of psilocybin entered the American reading consciousness in an extensive 1957 Life Magazine article.¹⁸⁸ Again, psilocybin mushrooms entered the viewing public's consciousness in 1961 with the television show One Step Beyond that explored its enhancing effects on psychic abilities.¹⁸⁹ Both the author and television host in a remote Mexican village described the ritual and effects of consuming them that were immediately embraced by the psychiatric community as beneficial and widely prescribed them to patients to relieve mental disorders and stressful anxieties. It then spread to the general society in the 1960s as a spiritual movement that was acknowledged by religious scholars, but not the government's organized ignorance criminalize it.

It was outlawed by the reactionary government and its alcoholic politicians during the 1960s as a threat to the unquestioned authority to rule what is immorally dangerous (*see* Mushrooms & Plants). The ignorant and racist white man institutionalized this attitude in its war on drugs. It has been classified as a (dangerous) Schedule I Drug by the DEA, but that is an official fable – an oppressive lie that functions to justify their existence; it last about two to three hours in its effects and is considered by the medical research community as having a low risk toxicity level; moreover, it's related to elevated levels of measurable telepathic abilities (*see* Telepathy). This natural, medicinal psychotropic substance is not illegal because it dangerous; its use can be dangerous because it is illegal; illegal because it is a natural substance, not a poison from the sorcery of [witch] doctors drawing from the pharmacopeia compendium of artificial drugs; illegal, because it enhances natural psychic abilities (*see* Pharmacopeia & Psychic).

Psiquedliéco, (Spanish) adjective & noun:

Psychedelic, as in psychotropic plants and other organic forms which are both medicinal and holy products created by God for human use; they include psilocybin mushrooms, peyote, and even the glands of green toads (*see* Hongos, Mushroom, Peyote, Psilocybin & Toad). The use of these plants and the toad assists the pineal gland to perceive the unseen worlds of a holographic Universe (*see* Holographic Universe & Universe). These natural, medicinal psychotropic plants are not illegal because they dangerous; their use can be dangerous because it is illegal. People need psychotropic at least every 90 days. Yet, the criminals that run country have only offered the citizenry alcohol from the distillers and cocaine and heroin from the CIA drug traffickers.

¹⁸⁸ Wasson, R. Gordon, *Seeking the Magic Mushroom*, Life Magazine (May 13, 1957).

¹⁸⁹ Newland, John, *The Sacred Mushroom*, One Step Beyond, ABC Films, Episode 79, Season 3 (1961).

Psychiatrist, noun:

A doctor also known as a “*shrink*” with both a M.D. in medicine and an advanced degree such as a Ph.D. in psychology. Medical doctors with a psychology degree have the power to prescribe dangerous pharmaceutical drugs for forms of mental illness regarded as organic in their source; and even if they do not suspect an illness organic in nature, still they will find a label in the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders (DSM) to tag the patient with; that way the pharmaceutical company will pay the bill. The DSM is essentially a manual based on voodoo science; most labels have no scientific basis in research, and are biased opinions formulated by white, American males. Once a person was just considered having personality traits of eccentricity, but now have been reclassified as some sort of weird “*tick*,” or mental disorders because they are outside the learned norms of conformist behaviors of the mundane – outward appearances reflecting mediocrity, the source of the alienation (*see* DSM Manual).

Since mental illness can, or cannot be organic in its source, organic remedies ought to be pursued from natural sources: e.g., psilocybin mushrooms and peyote, both of which have been made illegal by an anti-Nature society at the behest of the pharmaceutical industry. However, psychiatrists can’t read the mind, and in some context, are as successful in relieving anxiety as are emphatic psychics. They are trained in Western concepts of what constitutes mental illness, which is riddle with assumptions of what is normal. Though trained in behavioral “*stick and carrot*” psychology, generally speaking their approach encompasses exploring the subconscious mind which is always awake unlike the conscious mind (*see* Psychologist). Therefore, dream analysis is important as a means of accessing this most important of mental processes.

The worst type of mad scientist, in this case are doctors that assist the government in torturing troubled soldiers in the “*hell holes*” of the mind that through mind control unnaturally train young people in dishonorable killing schemes (*see* Mind Control); military psychiatrists who believe they can cure the insanities of war visited upon a previous, innocent soul. Who is deluded here? Clearly insane politicians and now doctors! If they know so much, why do twenty-two veteran soldiers a day commit suicide? They cannot help them, because they are part of the problem! Most spend their time “*brainwashing*” people into killing on behalf of the “*weasels*” that control society. If this is so – then clearly they are “*weasels*!” They do not “*give a damn*,” and lie when they say they do! Perhaps if they had a conscience, they would commit suicide, or resign their commissions immediately for their professional crimes termed no ethics!

Citizens in both private and public schools are “*brain-washed*” into believing that America is a human rights society, but that was either social lie, or a delusion (*see* Brainwash). This narrative of being the “*good guy*” in contrast to reality - is the basis of insanity. Since the track record clearly shows that this a lie, people who believe it, then experience the contrary by being brutalized by the police state, they then suffer emotional stress, or even go “*crazy*” with anger. Many psychiatrists themselves are utterly deluded, believing they can cure this dilemma in the mind; they think themselves the “*good guy*,” but their actions are not. In order to do penance, they ought to focus their attentions upon the leadership which perpetrated this madness – but they won’t; they even get in on the action – and call it a career.

But, not all psychiatrists are deluded or disreputable; many do want to understand the mental illnesses of their patients. Generally speaking, they are a much more sophisticated group than the behavioral psychologist that just bribes people with a carrot while

threatening them with a stick. They tend to be a bit more sympathetic to the plight of those plagued by internal demons. Moreover, they are more ethical than psychologists. The American Psychiatric Association had a debate over the use of torture regimens employed by the CIA; they did not get “sucked in” by the CIA to participate at an institutional level like the American Psychological Association which did lend aid and institutional approval to the crime. It was only natural that the psychologists being less sophisticated were able to rationalize bringing their “stick and carrot” mentality to aid CIA crimes; an overly simplistic approach that reached its ultimate perverted outcome.

Psychic, adjective & noun:

The entire story of Jesus of Nazareth in the four Synoptic Gospels is replete with accounts of the paranormal; of miracles and the occurrences of the improbable (*see* Miracle); and of the interconnectedness of humans and animals as messengers as the means of what was destined to be. One of the most known examples is when Jesus told his disciple Peter “*Truly I tell you,*” Jesus answered, “*this very night, before the rooster crows, you will disown me three times.*”¹⁹⁰ Peter remembered the word Jesus had spoken: “*Before the rooster crows, you will disown me three times.*” And he went outside and wept.¹⁹¹

A psychic is a person with the ability to “tap in” to an unseen, spiritual world accessed by the intuitive mind. Shamans and psychics are a part of all societies functioning to assuage fears of the future; they relieve anxiety. Psychics have the same rate or better of success of predicting the future or curing mental illness in comparison to technical experts and their theories; psychic abilities that are enhanced through the use of psilocybin mushrooms and peyote (*see* Peyote & Psilocybin). True psychics, are the psychologist that people ought to seek out; seek out the shaman and his totem pole imbued with virtues of animal spirits (*see* Totem). Yet we are all potential psychics; we all have the Third Eye – the pineal gland buried deep in the brain, which allows people to perceive the unseen worlds captured as an informational hologram, which physicists believe, is what the Universe is (*see* Holographic Universe, Pineal Gland & Universe).

The history books speak a little of the use of dark chambers called and caves that the soothsayers of old used to communicate with the dead and to divine the future. One could study social science for years in college to predict the obvious problems that humanity suffers from – or just make simple observations of the obvious. However, people ought to seek out more ancient ways which science mocks, but could not necessarily disprove, or be any more successful. Nevertheless, governments, taking note of the past, took no chances when it tried to harness psychic abilities to predict or control their enemies during the Cold War: it was a paranormal psychologist Dr. Joseph Banks Rhine (1895 1980), in the 1950s and 1960s who conducted psychic experiments that implied it may exist, but still was statically inconclusive. Yet despite the inconclusiveness of Rhine’s research, people ought to believe that tapping into our psychic abilities holds more promise than science at predicting human outcomes; and if we focused again on psychic abilities like the KGB and the CIA did during the Cold War, we could advance, evolve as an animal species.

Looking at identical twins stories involves psychic occurrences filled with anecdotal evidence that strains the credulity of the skeptics. Twins are identical individuals from the same egg that Nature intended to be a single individual; physiologically, organs

¹⁹⁰ Jesus of Nazareth, John 13: 38, New Testament; Luke 22: 34; Matthew 26: 34; and Mark 14: 30.

¹⁹¹ Jesus of Nazareth, John 18: 27, New Testament; Luke 22: 6; Matthew 26: 75; and Mark 14: 72.

can be transplanted between the two successfully; there is also undeniably a psychic link, a connection. Dr. H. H. Newman treatise on *Multiple Human Births* has a case study of identical twins minds that were so attuned that this pair of twins placed in separate rooms could write identical answers to complicated questions, using the same grammar, making the same mistakes, having the same handwriting, and finishing at the same time.¹⁹² There was also another curious case cited by French professor Leon Camauer between two twins: one was bitten by a rabid dog in Italy, one month later he died, yet his twin brother in America, though not bitten, showed the same symptoms, and died also at the same moment.

Yet, we can suppose like in the movie series *Star Wars* that humanity's psychic abilities will move the battle of good and bad from the realm of physical instrumentality onto another higher plain of mental instrumentalities where human psychic energy will play out as the light and dark sides of the Force; a Spiritual Force being the energy source all pervasive throughout the entire cosmos.¹⁹³ It has been suggested that children mislabeled with various forms of autism are the next evolutionary step in human development; they are called "*indigo children*," young children that are extremely gentle and perceptive of human goodness or evil all about them. Most children are innately born gentle, happy, and trusting; but by trauma of abuse those qualities can fade.

What some might call science fiction was explored in psychiatric terms in the movie the *Forbidden Planet* where Dr. Morbius, a marooned scientist discovered a civilization destroyed overnight once they had evolved to a technological state where they made the leap from physical to mental instrumentalities through the creation of a machine that could read thoughts. Yet these thoughts included monsters from the *Id*: when humans tapped into the machine but succumbed to the dark side of the human psyche; the necessary mindless primitive, the primordial beast of the *Id* that motivates us to survive, yet held in check by our conscience reinforced by religion and laws. We all have monsters from the unconscious, which is why humans evolved religious and legal rituals to manage the mindless beast, the monsters of our unconscious to keep us from destroying ourselves (*see Monster*). Yet some mind speculate, that if humans could create something out of nothing, perhaps it would be a disaster and the end of both humanity's flesh and more importantly, its spirit.¹⁹⁴

Perhaps the ability of creating without physical instrumentalities would unleash the dark side of the subconscious human psyche – the monsters of our nightmares materialized on earth as evil apparitions, ghosts that are negative energy being projected from the subconscious mind onto the physical plain. And if humans ever did develop a machine that reads thoughts, then it's possible that we would assure our own end if we seek to enforce our will, or our pathetic egomaniac empire onto others by sending out our collective *Id* to kill if need be. But a technological machine may not be necessary if we focus on the fact that our temporal lobes are still expanding and such power of mind over matter may evolve naturally. That is a speculative, rational theory, but also it's possible the ghosts are a real form of energy; and if I tell the writer that I have seen a few myself, then my credibility is to be questioned? Is not the movie *Star Wars* about good and evil samurai knights imbued with special powers of the "*Force*" directed by the psyche? Why is that not a possibility given that we use so little of our brain capacity?

¹⁹² Newman, H. H., *Multiple Human Births*, Doubleday, Doran & Co, New York (1940).

¹⁹³ Lucas, George, *Star Wars*, 20th Century Fox (1977).

¹⁹⁴ Block, Irving & Adler, Allen, *Forbidden Planet*, Metro-Goldwyn-Mayer (1956). Dr. Morbius played by actor Walter Pidgeon.

Psychologist, noun:

Considered experts that treat dysfunctional behavioral patterns, they would be considered mere animal trainers in a 19th Century traveling circus using cruel methods of torture to get some kidnapped animal of the jungle to dance for a barbarous and cruel crowd in need of psychiatric help. A technical expert trained in the application of behavioral psychology, simply the “*stick and carrot*” method forcing attitudinal and behavioral compliance to subjective societal norms that views many natural behaviors as deviant; a modern variant of an inquisitor whose methods are a type of torture. These “*carrot and stick*” methods take the form of extorting one with the stick of threats to gain compliance, and bribing one with the promise of money and power, or a reduction in punishments. The worst type of “*mad scientist*” without moral restraints, psychologists that assist the government in torturing people at secret “*hell holes*” run by the CIA (see Torture). It was the American Psychological Association that assisted the CIA in using this simplistic approach to torturing people in contrast to the psychiatrists of the American Psychiatric Association that had a debate over the lack of ethics and the logical barbarity of the deployment of the techniques of the “*stick*.”

People are animals too, so their will can be broken by the imposition of pain. The CIA and its mad scientists never had any intention of gaining information, but rather their “*age old*” torture methods were intended to break the will of their victims. These psychologist, CIA collaborators parading as scientists used a pseudoscientific theory of overcoming resistance based on 1960s experiments that subjected animals to “*uncontrollable pain*” to instill a state of “*learned helplessness*” that eventually animals would submit passively to the will of their zoo captors. But though people are animals, some have convictions, and are willing to die for them – and apparently some did while in the dungeons of government custody.

Psychology, noun:

Institutions like the American Psychological Association (APA) seek to affirm their status, its power by corrupt leadership seeking a “*place*” of influence within government policies. Following the “*staged*” 9/11 attacks, the APA revised its professional code of ethics and hence practices to allow its “*crazy shrinks*,” practitioners to follow the “*governing legal authority*” in its torture regimens at odds with their duties to do no harm. And in 2005, the APA issued a reaffirmation that their codes of ethical conduct allowing mental health professionals to engage in “*national security*” interrogations. The APA leadership working with upper-level henchmen of the intelligence establishment within the Bush regime gave the regime the needed legal cover for torture. But in the face of complaints arguing for a revision of the stance of “*just-following-orders*” that allowed military psychologists an excuse from the code, the APA disavowed the 2002-05 position and have tried to distance themselves from the controversy.

In contrast, the American Psychiatric Association did not have this dilemma, because the psychiatrists, being more sophisticated in their approach to understanding the human mind, they had a debate over the ethics of employing the simplistic use of a “*carrot and stick*” methodology primarily intended not to gain information, but to inflict pain and even death. But still, the American Psychological Association never submitted any case to the ethics committee; and Obama, despite his lies of not allowing torture, still it continues in the rendition of people to tyrannical allied states, and forced feedings in military detention camps (see Torture). Why is society insane? Perhaps insanity is natural; that would explain why leaders won’t act as caretakers acting rational and ethically. Nearly all political leaders are sociopaths motivated by the psychological vanity to be adored. Why would they help the people when all they do is help themselves to securing power over others? There are two extremes in the framework of a social

psychological make-up: the fake in contrast to the natural, or “*plastic people*” mass produced who draw their concept of self-identity from contrived images manufactured by media arts (*see Plastic*); between an artificial, industrial world and an earlier Stone Age world of hunter-gathering, farming and fishing; a world where relationships required cooperation in contrast with a modern, mechanized world where every person is disconnected and out on their own; and hence on the make to use others because objects of wealth that ought only be used are loved, and people who ought to be loved are used (*see Metal, Stone Age & Wheel*).

Modern society, disconnected from its primordial roots, produces identity crisis in the form of borderline personalities of which the sadistic, narcissist personality dwells (*see Borderline-Personality & Narcissistic-Personality*); this also includes the sensitive trapped in an insane world sold as normal that driven to self-destructive behaviors – the masochistic personality engaged in “*cutting*,” tattooing and piercing one’s body for pleasure, because this form of pleasure replaces the reality of a sadistic society torturing them (*see Masochistic-Personality, Cutting & Tattoos*).

People learn their dysfunctional borderline and narcissistic psychologies from schizophrenic society; a social psychosis created by rational thinking in conflict with induced irrational thought; between antiseptic reasoning and emotional reasoning (*see Schizophrenia*). They hate each other and at times their own children, but can be saved by a messenger telling them so. What is the formula for a learned psychology carrying the seeds of pathologies? Starting with the blank mind of a newborn baby, all are bitten by culturally subjective notions of how social life ought to be. All are victims of the BITE: i.e., *behavior* is affected by *information*, which creates paradoxical *thoughts* in the head that lead to neurotic *emotions* (*see BITE*). These manufactured neurotic emotions and behaviors become the basis of a whole range of dysfunctional encyclopedic entries in the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders (*see DMS Manual*).

The manufacturing of fake, neurotic people needs to be treated naturally through honest, blunt, and potentially explosive assessments as to their true, plastic condition which they insist on imposing on others. Mother Nature favors her sons and daughters that do so; and favors the good over the bad in need of being raped by the truth. Nature always confronts, “*fucks*” the artificial world to counter balance its madness (*see Fuck*). But this modern world is built upon the past world of superstition; times past when Nature and God were separated out from each other and viewed as fallen, sinful Nature in contrast to the Sacred, the purity of a god removed from the rules of Nature’s harshness.

Psychology is the scientific study of the mind in pathological behaviors; yet it is a word that unleashes the tyranny of modern institutionalization engaged in mind control of children, adults and soldiers all “*brainwashed*” to keep the system going (*see Brainwash & Mind Control*). Since we live in an artificial world of machine living, most pathological reactions to dehumanized modes of living are actually natural reactions to unnatural ways of living and reasoning; and that is why there are plastic people that are painted over with nonsensical ideas of how life ought to be (*see Pathological*); and false norms of what is believed to constitute normalcy, are the basis of institutionalizing people with arrest, imprisonment or committed to a mental institution.

The significant rise in the numbers of suicides and homicides are attributable to the dehumanized social situations all face. Young men raised to believe in heroic chivalry, then become disillusioned by being not heroes, but killers without purpose; soldiers who

are “*brainwashed*” to murder people covered by the lie that it is truth and justice. This actual truth drives good people to commit suicides in large numbers; and the increase in homicides are not necessarily related to that intended crime, but alienation to social mores bred by being consigned to living an unjust life devoid of being schooled in morality. Society is based on lies: we initially teach children good virtues, yet they experience the opposite from teachers, and then later trainers this programming with the absurd logic of committing homicides in the name of goodness, and then there is a psychological meltdown. On the domestic front, when society programs people to believe in the fantasy of the “*American dream*,” and that dream turns into the reality of a living nightmare, then we see domestic abuse, homicides, and suicides on a pandemic scale.

In days of old, a person confessed their sins their anti-social behaviors to a priest. Today, a person confesses their deviancies to a psychologist or psychiatrist. Before the Second World War most people confessed to a priest, but with the rise of the industrial machine culminating in a global war, the science and art of psychiatric analysis became a new religion; the triumph of science over superstition. Perhaps it is better to be committed to an institutional cage than to be burned at the stake. It is the function of the experts to repair people since they are treated as a mechanical component of the organizational machines that society has engineered; units of control (*see Cage*). Curing the dysfunctional person is attempted first through priests, teachers, psychologists and if need be jailers. Technical experts collaborate with each other in an institutional setting and though it may appear they compete with the priests in the field of counseling, both share the same goal – control and allegiance to a system or idea (*see Ideology & Psychology*). Though one may be secular and the other religious in giving meaning to traumatizing events, yet both thrive on fees paid or fees traveling in the guise of charitable contributions (*see Expert & Priest*).

Despite the attempts of technical experts “*brainwashing*” people to dehumanized ways by cold methods, Nature always confronts the fake personality of both expert and patient with the personality of the inquisitive, playful monkey, the provocateur friend of the powerful good dragon of abundance: i.e., those who provoke the system by challenging it because it is the ethical thing to do (*see Anarchist*). The dragon is like our God, a vain beast that breathes fire on the evil and the blind ignorant to burn the fake psychology out of them; and the monkeys are those who serve God’s purpose (*see Dragon & Monkey*).

Good things take time to grow, it’s a long process, but Nature never ceases in its own caring process of trying until either society dies by ignoring itself and its relationship to God, or it grows by doing good acts unto others as acts done to God; acts that grow humanity into its best and higher purpose, not crush it into a twisted wreck that kills others and eventually itself. But most societies in dark psychosis are already rendered dead by their own hand – suicidal and homicidal. People will be raped by modern reasoning, then dumped by that reasoning. It is sudden and quick as rape – as change can be. People will either evolve, or they will remain with the gorilla brutes that Nature rapes one with as the medicine; the epiphany of a bad reality created by evil ideas.

Psychopathic State, noun & terminology:

Wherever power and money rule as a value to be pursued in career, the characteristics of psychopathic and sociopathic syndromes will always manifest to varying degrees (*see Syndrome*). None of America’s institutions have any integrity because they are now owned by the corrupt that “*pimp-out*” these institutions to the highest bidder! Oligarchs and criminals are one and the same for both are miscreants that enjoy flouting moral codes of ethical conduct; both have access to stolen goods paid for by the taxpayers.

There is no difference between miscreant criminals and powerful people except that the oligarchs have captured governments, which serve as an instrument of theft and murder; and in the case of drug dealers, their ill-gotten goods, money is laundered by banks. These miscreants serve each other, and that is why corrupt institutions have not technically gone bankrupt (*see* Miscreant).

Organized socio-pathologies finds its most grotesque forms in the combined functions carried out in the unholy alliance of both sociopathic omnipotent state and corporations led by miscreant psychopaths! The government is a parental state without feeling – without empathy; a psychopathic parent that is responsible for the collective welfare of society organized to that end; specifically, a machine to harness the monsters of the *Id*, the mindless primitive (*see* *Id & Monster*). Moreover, it is an abusive, negligent parent – a sociopathic state dominated by psychopaths and sociopaths; people without the “*safe fail*” mechanism of empathy that restrains dehumanized behavior (*see* Empathy). Porcine strutting imbeciles called politicians and egomaniac generals proud to be fascist that by their acts, demonstrate that they have no empathy; and history is replete with this kind of psychopathic personality.

To be a modern leader, one must be a sociopath and psychopath to some degree; a psychopath with no empathic feeling, - no conscience – sociopaths believing themselves above the laws that maintain social order among all. America’s history is the litany of psychopathic criminality of presidents, senators and jurist, from Andrew Jackson and his genocidal policies towards the Indians, George Bush Jr., launching wars that kill tens of thousands of people, Cheney invoking “*enhanced interrogation techniques*” drawn from the Nazi Gestapo handbook, and Barack Obama expelling the rule of law and murdering the innocent with drone strikes, while as a black man reaffirming the institutionalized racism of hatred embodied in laws and policies that has grown the largest prison industrial complex in the world. Oppressed people, being fools, believed that a black man would relieve them of this burden, but only a psychopath would embrace that which would have imprisoned him in an earlier epoch.

All these facts are self-evident of a society ruled by fearful and hateful psychopaths that are sociopathic with no respect for the rule of law that are an exceptional threat to the goodness of the human capacity for rational love and respect for others. This analogy of the state as an abusive parent implies that its children, the citizens suffer from the syndrome of being battered and abused both emotionally and physically. Citizens are now becoming even more aware of the truth; and that truth is – they are slaves servicing the powerful and their vanity in the guise of goodness – when it’s merely evil. People are tired of being “*bled dry*” by the parasites that control government and populate government.

Unfortunately, though many are aware that they are being manipulated with fear, and threatened with bodily harm for non-compliance, despite this realization, many will remain in the abusive relationship. People, despite the reality they are subjected too, many will react with denial of what they are experiencing; denying it because it “*flies in the face*” of what they were taught. Even if a person does not deny the reality, they will feel a sense of guilt that though they may even be angry they do not want to be traitors to the ideas of being a virtuous citizen; and this sense of guilt is compounded when others tell them that they are wrong to harbor such attitudes. Some will feel guilty enough to try to live up to the expectations of the omnipotent power of the abusive parental state by complying with any all edicts issued to them to gain the approval of those empowered by the omnipotent state.

Nevertheless, others become enlightened and are faced with the reality that having a private life unmolested by the state will

require civic rebellion; and if not, a revolution, which can be a "messy" business (*see* Revolution). They acknowledge that the state is a violent extortion and blackmail model controlled by psychopathic personalities and the problem is not good people, but evil people in control of the instruments of state. The extremism of organized insanities of government finds many of its forms being projected onto others; to accuse others of their paranoia. If a person complains too much, they will be labeled with a pseudo mental illness diagnosed as ODD, "*oppositional defiant disorder*;" a definition found in the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders (DMS) that anybody that does not conform or questions authority as mentally ill (*see* DMS manual). If one is a realist, and expresses a cynical point of view in conjunction with protesting, now labeled as "*anti-social behavior*," they could be disappeared into a state mental ward where insanity is not offered asylum. In the past, these fervent behaviors were considered "*personality traits*," but now labeled as extremist characteristics of a mental disease.

Psychosis, noun:

What is mental illness? What is normal in the affairs of humanity? If we look at both inclusionary and exclusionary social practices of societies of what are considered abnormal behaviors and views either drawn in or locked up, or expelled, or exiled as outcast driven out then we can see that much of what is considered abnormal is subjective (*see* Exclusionary & Inclusionary). Just how sovereign is the individual in their views and behaviors when they are suspended within the structures of a given culture? Just how free are people in expressing their personalities which are partially formed by cultural systems? How valid is knowledge of what constitutes mental illness formed within these prevailing social structures? We are all imprisoned in social structural forms that control the individual from birth until death. If emotions and attitudes are formed by the bite of socialization, then humans are limited in their intellectual and emotional development; and these supposed innate personality characteristics, which in reality are created personality types dictate that anything that does not conform to the norms of the structure be excluded as abnormal; and if it is abnormal, punishments of various types must be administered in order to reinforce the structure (*see* BITE).

Society is the historical story of those whose views or personalities fall outside of social structures controlled by petrified institutions fearful of change. Most history is the competition between religion and economic systems which by their very logic are dysfunctional. Yet Jesus, Buddha, and Confucius were outside of normality for they were spiritual heroes that all suffered condemnation. Given the amount of traumatized people generation after generation, the historical story of humanity, a psychotic person is somebody who has no empathy, no feeling for the mutual hardships of life we all encounter; hence the axiom: "*misery loves company*." So, apparently, a psychotic person is a normal person; the mainstream individual taught through experience to jettison natural empathy given to them from the protection of the womb (*see* Empathy). A sociopath has no conscience – respect for rules and regulations that protect society; and America is riddled with psychopathic and sociopathic people from top to bottom.

If people have learned to hate, then society is reflective of a fear-mongering god without empathy, and government carrying this immoral, "*petty*" god's mantle. It only is logical that when people's prayers are not answered, they would perceive this god as indifferent and impersonal at best, and hateful of people at its worst. So, this god is created in the image of an indifferent man; or is man created in its image? Fear and hate are components of all types of psychosis, but primordial fear also is the basis of survival; but, "*there is nothing really new under the sun*," when it comes to observations of fear, depression, anxiety and peace. Ancient Chinese philosopher Lao Tzu, author of the Tao observed that depression comes from people who live in the past; anxiety

for those who worry about the future; and peace to those who live in the present. All of these three states are evidently true. However, to contemplate the past paved with traumatizing events in the past; and clearly the history of humanity is a past paved with violence, it is only rational that one would not forget these experiences and dwell upon them. So depression is a healthy thing, within reason. Lao Tzu noted that people who are anxious, live in fear of the future, and if a person has experienced the past, then it is only reasonable to expect the future to be fraught with more trauma; so being anxious of a certain harsh future means preparing for it – within reason. Lastly, Lao Tzu noted that those who center themselves in the present are at peace – or can be, because people work to damn hard at it – they can’t enjoy the present – the present – the gift of life.

In order to have peace, a person has to survive trauma, learn about themselves from it; they must be a bit philosophical and have courage (*see Chinese Philosophy*); the courage not to give a damn about reality “*pounding on the door.*” It is the truth that life is unfair; true that bad things happen to good people and good things happen for evil people. But death is the great equalizer for both good and bad. If a person can transcend their fear of death, then they can have peace. Do not worry, everybody dies, yet surviving the death of a loved one is harder than dying your own death. When a spouse dies, one becomes a widow or a widower, if a child’s parents die, they become an orphan, but when a parent’s child dies – there is no word for that awful event! When people encounter the death of a loved one, especially their children, they either become crazy, alcoholics or drug addicts, some become overly religious and live at church, while others are consumed with the psychosis of paralyzing rage and anguish, or just disappear from society and become loners adrift in a sea of sorrow. However, some do survive somewhat intact, but not without some kind of scar making them empathically wiser and stronger from the ultimate dreaded experience that ever mother and father fear – and they should – because most won’t survive it intact without acquiring some form of psychosis.¹⁹⁵

Normal people are ashamed of leaders willing to murder innocence in wars of dominance for money and power. Arrogant, sociopathic leaders labeling these deaths as collateral damage, have no conscience. Apparently, these murders are covered by the axiom of “*out of sight, out of mind,*” and truly, these sociopaths are out of their minds when they feel themselves as good men – or maybe that is just a big lie to cover-up their true state (*see Lie*). These are organized crimes concocted at the highest levels of society and carried out by psychopaths in the CIA and military; as gangsters, organized criminals that are devoid of humanity, they have lost touch with any notions of compassion or a sense of empathy with their victims; and those victims include their own people who they hold in contempt. Clinically, they are psychopathic when they twist societal morals to their warped ends – shameless warmongers that enlist the blessings of religion and defame the Prophet Jesus as their personal savior while killing.

Generally before a psychotic person, or an entire society launches its deadly wars, they do so with fervent piety in the name of justice, and claims to morality; so it is true what the Chinese philosopher Lao Tzu said that “*[w]hen goodness is lost it is replaced by morality.*” Note that before a psychopathic individual leader attacks a society, they generally state “*we love you for your own good.*” American is mainly a Judeo-Christian society that believes it is saved by Jesus from all of their petty and horrific crimes; their sins against humanity in the form of wars, torture and incarcerations. But whose crimes are these? Not the American people who are slaves to a tiny minority of evil people. These evil warmongering people always justify their sins by claiming they are freeing a people, or they are trying to liberate them from an evil man or system; but all they do is replace one evil with an even

¹⁹⁵ The author has personal experience with death; he weathered the traumatizing news, the funeral ritual, and the injustice of the killers going free after the death of his 26-year-old son (*see Kleinpeter, Justin*). He divorced a violent, psychotic society and disappeared into the fabric of an entirely new setting - China.

greater evil. In psychological terms, they project their psychosis onto others by accusing them of what they do to others.

Psyops, noun:

A term for psychological operation of perception management: i.e., how to manage the public by controlling the dissemination of disinformation to lull them into either a sense of safety, or of paranoia. A sociopathic psychological operation carried out by the military aimed at influencing the enemy's state of mind through non-combative means. This includes dropping leaflets on enemy troops to pacification schemes directed at civilians “to *“peel them away”* from supporting the enemy (*see* Pacification). The term first came into use during the early years of the Vietnam War (1966). It is the dissemination of propaganda by military forces upon to a targeted audience in hopes of gaining support of military objectives. Now these techniques are carried out by miscreant apparatchiks, agent functionaries of the state apparatus against citizens defending the virtues of the rule of law whom the government fears will interfere in their sociopathic activities – a conspiracy to rule society (*see* Miscreant). It is used during peacetime prior to an invasion; prior to invading the public with riot police. It is used during wartime to win over the civilian population by trying to influence motives, subjective and objective reasoning, and emotions, motives to ultimately affect the behavior of individuals, groups, organizations, and targeted governments. These pacification activities are not a form of violent force, but are meant as multipliers in conjunction with force: i.e. a carrot and stick approach using nonviolent means by violent means. One should always question any act of terrorism, because most terroristic acts are covert operations of the government intended to increase the power of the police state while growing hordes of armed thugs dressed as militarized police.

Some believe there exists a secret program within the Deep State, titled “*Majic*” that is involved in recovering extraterrestrial, alien craft to be disassembled and its technologies replicated and applied to weapon systems (*see* Extraterrestrial). But this secret program, which some believe obscures this reality, and it has, is now poised to set the stage for a false alien invasion of the Earth, which would be used as the basis for permanently cementing the military industrial complex enforced by the surveillance police state. But this fictitious invasion, would allow globalists, to unite their rule under one corporatist state.

Pundit, noun:

A supposed expert in a given field or subject paraded on national media to give propagandistic opinions, commentaries on behalf of the government’s illegal and immoral agendas and practices. Most are not experts, as is the case with terrorism, and the others are just celebrity newscasters that are liars whose commentaries are akin to theatrical scripts, and then there are the scholars that are crooks that receive government grants to carry out “*bogus*” research; all this propaganda is intended to manipulate public opinion into supporting government crimes by burying, ignoring and creating “*fairy tales*” by a media functioning as a ministry of truth that takes its “*marching orders*” from the Office of the President, themselves war criminals and domestic enemies of the Constitution (*see* Ministry of Truth & Propaganda).

Pussy, noun:

1. A vernacular word for a feline, a cat as in “*pussy cat*.” Perhaps this word was derived from the 16th Century tale of Puss in Boots, the name of the Master Cat that lived to make his master rich and prosperous; it is a tale of an animal as a helper; and most assuredly, animals serve their masters better than people help each other.

2. Vernacular word for the female genital formally termed vagina. Truthfully, why do people speak of a vagina in polite conversation, or in a college classroom, but if they use the softer sounding word “*pussy*” it is considered vulgar? The sound “*pussy*” is more inviting to the ear than the harsh, painful sounding word vagina (*see* Vagina). It is a pleasant sounding word, yet slandered as bad by society preaching the virtues of pleasure, but practicing the vices of mental and physical torture.

Putin, Vladimir (1952 - present)

The leader of the new free World replacing the US president (Obama), the leader of the domestically jailed America, and murder incorporated. The World is looking to him for freedom from the insanities of the Pentagon, police agencies, and corporations courtesy of the prison, military and surveillance complexes; the world of organized pathological criminality (*see* Psychopathic State). Given the crimes of the American psychopathic state visited upon all, people voted him Number One in Time Magazine’s 2015 Reader Poll; despite the years that rag of a publication slandered him with lies on behalf of the US government.¹⁹⁶ Though many are stupid, most people can see through the diarrhea of a media that has the mendacity making the claim as journalism. The vote by the people not fooled by the stench of printed feces is in contrast to Barack Obama who could not even “*crack*” into the top ten, because even Americans are disgusted with that lie in the White House. Putin has demonstrated that he is rational in contrast to Obama’s pseudo intellectualism, arrogance, and insanities. He is slow to anger unlike Obama’s immaturity which requires the making of threats to prop up his ego. Since the USA is a lawless nation beyond the pale of international norms, he is now the new leader of the free world. He can be trusted – he is a man of his word unlike Obama’s constant diarrhea of lies. Under the rules of international law, he granted asylum to the American patriot Edward Snowden who exposed the lawlessness of the US government operating by illegal *ex post facto* laws which the Constitution prohibits (*see* Ex Post Facto).

He portrays himself as an authentic practitioner of Christianity; perhaps an empathic leader in contrast to the dehumanized leadership of America that gathers at an occult affair known as the Bohemian Grove (*see* Bohemian Grove). The popularly elected president of the Russia Federation; he is a serious, reflective, cultured man as opposed to the “*trash*” he has to deal with within the US leadership ranks represented by Obama; his remarks are of a humanitarian political leader with empathy, the likes of which the world has not seen from any US president; the difference between a resolute chief standing-up for a humane world in which the interests of all nations are respected and the criminal clique stomping on their own people and any others in their path (*see* Empathy & Trash). Putin had a Russian naval ship rescue Russians and other foreign nationals, including Americans from the war in Yemen. Obama, never lifted a finger in aid, not even to his own people when he refused to order the Pentagon to rescue American citizens in that war zone. Which self-professed Christian is the more merciful? For Obama, mercy is a cruel lie in speech, with Putin it’s merely good manners; you can determine who is the more reliable?

Putin’s critics in the US Ministry of Truth, the corporate press under the direction of the CIA are quick to point out that he is a former KGB agent and had ties to the Russian Mafia – which is true. But, it is also true that George Bush Sr. was a former director of the CIA, and that “*spook*” agency has had a history of mutual ties to the American mafia, the media, academia, and corporations. Putin answers questions directly from the press; American leaders are always evasive in addressing any question that gets through their filters. The president of Russia actually sits in discussions with other foreign critics and answers unrehearsed

¹⁹⁶ Time 100, *Vladimir Putin Wins TIME 100 Reader’s Poll*, Time Magazine (April 15, 2015).

responses to questions from them and a free press, unlike the stage-managed press conferences of the US president where questions are submitted in advance for approval.¹⁹⁷

In the US oligarchs are too big to fail so they get bailed; and since they can get bail they get no jail, they just pay a symbolic fine and never do time because they control the jail. But in Russia, Putin made the oligarchs pay the fine and do the time in jail because it was best for the nation that they fail. He is a beloved man of the people; he moves openly among them. In America, leaders are so despised that they dare not be in open contact with their own tribe; so they have a gang of goons and thugs to keep them from being hung (*see* Goon & Thug). Knowing Washington's penchant for murder, they may try to assassinate him with a CIA Chechnya operative. Putin would never employ such an immoral and dangerous policy against the foul and psychotic leaders of America; he does not invite violence; but being American leadership being psychotic, they may issue an invitation to try it against him. This leadership tried to accuse the Soviets of murdering Kennedy; something they had no problem envisioning since their own "*spook*" network had its hand in killing their own president (*see* CIA).

Unlike the fools and criminals within the ranks of American leaders, Vladimir Putin and the Chinese leaders are both intelligent and humane; and that we can be thankful for since the America is so "*hell bent*" on provoking wars. Putin has more self-control than Obama, a man who does not arrogantly issues dire consequences for not complying with his edicts. For example, Putin does not get caught-up issuing retaliatory consequences for America's numerous affronts to Putin and Russia. Obama ought to be careful in leveling economic sanctions against Russia, because Putin can severely damage the Western financial system by announcing that the US and its Western partners have declared economic war. Therefore Russia will no longer sell its energy to Western Europe. If Germany and France shiver in the cold, or their industries come to a halt, then the NATO alliance could collapse as Western Europe divorces Washington's ruinous plans for empire. Unlike Putin, the insolent American leadership plagued by egomania could not stand to lose face, and they may be tempted to launch a war. It is only Putin's self-control that has saved the World a few times by not being provoked to justifiable action.

He pointed out before the United Nations in September 2015 the threats of terrorists groups such as ISIS manufactured by the Americans as a tool against Syria, another illegal war interfering in the internal affairs of a sovereign state (*see* ISIS); and these criminal acts extend to interfering in the internal affairs of Russia and China. He bluntly stated to Obama and the criminal interests "*in tow*" he represents before the entire World, "*do you realized what you've done?*" What they have done is destroy democracy while paving the World with torture and murder. What they have done is the spreading social and psychological disasters by means of violence that have exacerbating poverty, and death with no regard human rights. Obama building upon the crimes of past presidents has created this situation; but Obama, like all criminals will never answer for it given his character flaws self-conceit and his delusional belief in his own exceptionality and his right to kill with impunity. To encounter this conceited criminality, Putin proposed that international bodies such as the UN and the World Trade Organization be strengthened under the corroding effects of the US arrogantly ignoring democratically negated solutions to problems created by them; institutions where mutual, joint decisions ought to be made, not the criminal, unilateral actions of US presidents acting like dictators (*see* Dictator).

¹⁹⁷ Valdai Discussion Club, *The World Order: New Rules or No Rules*, (October 24 2014); <http://valdaiclub.com>. Vladimir Putin appeared before the club in Sochi, Russia and answered unrehearsed questions for nearly 3 hours from the foreign press and others foreign functionaries.

Despite Putin's laudable performance of the World scene, still he is a powerful man tempted by the power of money; and money is the source of maintaining power. Yet if an ordinary man, who has to walk to work daily, then learns that his idolized leader has "*cheated*" too much, then he and a whole host of others will become disgruntled. But politics is a game of destabilizing leaders. No leader is safe from challengers from within, or external forces trying effect a coup to carry out a regime change; and both sources desiring a regime change, be they internal or external will involve the services of intelligence agencies for hire. Putin, is obviously the target of US intelligence agencies, but it is rumored that he is also vulnerable internal intelligence agencies being in league with the ambitions of political rivals "*sick and tired*" of the status quo. For this reason he has his own security force only answerable to him; but still there are intelligence agencies and the military which he must be concerned about. Perhaps it was US intelligence in 2016 that hacked into the computers of the Panamanian law firm Mossack Fonseca, then released the treasure trove of documents known as the Panama Papers to the press which named 12 national leaders and 140 politicians and high level officials (*see* Panama Papers); and in those papers Putin, and President Xi Jinping of China, Russia's economic and military ally, both were named as having hundreds of millions of dollars in offshore bank accounts (*see* Xi Jinping); two autocratic leaders that have "*milked the cow*" to their personal advantage with the explosion of the billionaire class. Yet these autocratic leaders believe they are in ultimate control of the state; they deceive themselves when in reality with the rise of independent financial power centers has created a threat to their rule, because money buys the ambitions of those who are within the government.

Pygmy, noun:

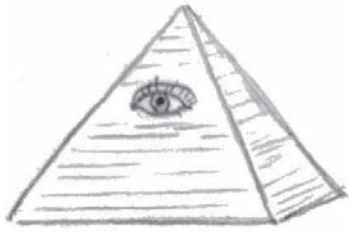
1. Small statured peoples found in equatorial Africa and Andaman or Philippine islands.
2. A pejorative term meaning "*petty*," stupid as in being of small importance having little quality in very small measure: e.g. a "*petty*" technocrat whose attributes are one of being a miscreant pygmy as in a vicious, perverted individual who uses the bureaucratic power afforded to them by the omnipotent state to arm others. The image of deformed pygmies apt image of politicians on the payroll of miscreants that control the keys to power: i.e., the financial systems; and the apparatchiks that serve as provocateurs that are functionaries of the state staging terrorist crimes and political riots in order to shift the blame onto "*patsies*" in order to justify the increasing imposition of the police state under the control of the Deep State which are rogue programs buried deep within the bowels of government.

Pyramid, noun:

1. New World Order: the pyramid is a symbol portraying society based upon racial, ethnic, and economic status. The New World order is merely the old oppressive order constituting itself on a global scale. For a brief moment, democracies did germinate and arise from the collapse of old orders that exhausted societies in their wars for dominance. But since the end of the Second World War the remnants of power from these wars have reasserted themselves in the form of corporations that have captured the government; and the government technocracies are institutions of social control whose mechanisms are operated by miscreant pygmies on the payroll. Industrial societies that gave rise to the labor conflicts of the 20th Century, now in the current age are not egalitarian, but societal, hierarchic pyramids ruled by an elite class of miscreants, from a preferred race, and ethnicity structures that determine the social order of financial and political power (*see* Power). This pyramid of control is crowned on top by greed and suppression of truth by an evil oligarchy that sits atop poverty, and if need be murder to maintain power (*see* Oligarchy). The

bottom is kept in place through tyranny as the foundation required to support the “deadbeats” on top.

The eye at the top of the pyramid is an ancient Egyptian symbol for God. But that symbol has been perverted by cults on earth. On



III. 17: Pyramid Evil Eye

the American Dollar Treasury Note is a pyramid crowned by an all-seeing evil eye that seeks to control all sources of money – the evil god of American politics (*see Eye*). It is supposedly a symbol of occult, ancient knowledge, but simply put, money is the “*root of evil*,” and as so it’s a symbol of the actual power that controls American society – evil forces that love money more than people. These symbols can be brazenly found on the one-dollar bill that has the “*all see evil eye*” on top of a pyramid. And this has led to the speculation as to the real power that controls the government: i.e., the “*hidden hands*” of secret societies. Confucius of China

noted that “*signs and symbols rule the world, not words or laws*” (*see Confucius*). And that ancient truth is more true today in the US that violates both its own laws and international laws; all covered-up by the “*dirty words*” of “*shyster*” lawyers of state (*see Word*); and their beliefs in the evil god of money is revealed by this symbol of corrupted power – the pyramid honoring their foul, worthless money – a symbol and the cause of slavery (*see Slavery*).

2. Scientology: a cult that misuses the symbol of the pyramid as one of truth when it is their practice of mental dominance over the weak minded; it is a false claim to a higher truth, for it represents evil when used by the Church of Scientology. The pyramid represents dubious psychological theories on human living found in the voodoo science of Dianetics; flawed theories encompassing the ideas of traumatized memories from the past (including past lives) being impressed into the subconscious mind and affecting the psychological and physical functioning of a person, no scientific studies with controls has ever revealed that the techniques to clear the individual of these memories works (*see Scientology*). Though the ideas of Dianetics have some theoretical merit, it is the manner in which they are used as a religion – a religion selling psychotherapy. As such the use of the pyramid as a symbol combined with the a pseudo term “*Scientology*” implies to the potential believer that Dianetics is scientific and spiritual key to their malady; yet more accurately, it actually is an apt symbol of the corruption that rules from the top down, while at its base, the followers are just the “*dupes*” that recruit others into their ranks “*to foot the bill*.”

3. Archeology: according to differing interpretations of ancient Egyptian hieroglyphics the meaning of pyramid comes from the word *per* meaning “*house*” and *neter* translated by Egyptologists as “*Goddess*” or “*God*” but the indigenous traditional interpretation is “*energy*” or “*house*.” Put together *Per-Neter* translates as House of Energy, or House of Nature. Pyramids can be found all over the world. The most famous ones are in Egypt, México, China, and Central America. Some archeologists believe these pyramid cultures, and other ancient cultures of stone builders were related. Some orthodox scientists are isolationist, devoid of imagination, or experience. Incredulously, ignoring other legitimate perspectives, they do not give ancient cultures enough credit for having an ability to cross the oceans, an ordinary occurrence with floating debris traveling currents. Postmodern science is more rational in accepting the idea that people naturally wander about and diffuse their culture across land and sea trade routes spreading their ideas.¹⁹⁸ The isolationists have ancient cultures only walking being fearful of oceans being too vast to cross.

¹⁹⁸ The Author from a Florida key island is an accomplished boat builder and sailor; and expert on winds and currents in contrast to closeted academics with no experiential knowledge of winds, rains, waves, and currents acquired by piloting vulnerable small craft such as sailboats. Yet they place their ignorance and arrogance before all with experience when they insist that people could not have had the wherewithal and nerve to cross a sea: e.g., Polynesians sailing ocean currents, or Vikings crossing cold northern oceans.

Oceans are highways of wind and currents, which carry ordinary floating objects without power to far off locations, and given that European cultures, were more terrestrially oriented than sea oriented, this historical truth has prejudiced Western thinkers.

The rift between geologists and Egyptologist, is between orthodox and postmodern science over the actual age of the Great Pyramids of Egypt; and Egyptologist, devoid of theoretical imagination, are contemptuous of geological analysis challenging their ossified doctrines in need of further development. Science requires new ideas, and recently, nearly all academic disciplines are devoid of imagination. Carbon 14 dating only works with organic matter, not stone. Egyptologist claim the Great Pyramid was built about 2600 B.C as a burial tomb for Khufu a pharaoh of the 4th dynasty. Perhaps the pyramids underwent refurbishment during the Khufu dynasty, but it does not mean they were constructed during that time. Geologist analyzing the effects of erosion of rainfall on the building stones, a time when there was not a desert in that region, and the continuous migration of the Nile River from west to east over many miles, some believe they are at least 10,000 years or more older; maybe as old as 34,000 year old.

Some believe they were constructed around 34,000 B.C. during the height of the previous 26,000 year Vedic Yuga cycle before the commencement of the latest Yuga cycle which ended in the year 2012 (*see Yuga*). That cycle saw the slow descent of humanity into the current demise it finds itself in. Greek philosopher Plato called the Yuga cycle as the Great Year, and referred to this ancient time in his retelling the ancient Egyptian story of the mythical civilization known as Atlantis. Some believe the pyramids were constructed around 11,000 B.C. to serve as an energy machine to forestall the decline in human civility which in recorded history has been one of increasing barbarity. The ancient Hindus and their Vedic calendar measured long term time in units called Yugas; each Yuga is a 26,000 year cycle; periods of time defined by the ascending and descending of consciousness; between the light of enlightenment and the darkness of violence and ignorance (*see Time*). Precessional astronomy implies the pyramids were built in ancient times built to align with the ascension of the Star Sirius, the soul of the Egyptian goddess Isis (*see Isis of Egypt*). The ancient Palermo Stone - the Royal Annals lists the mythical pre-dynastic kings and the pharaohs of the first five dynasties; by adding up all the names and ages, we can conjecture that around 36,000 years ago the list begins. The origins of the 12 zodiac signs of the horoscope nobody really knows; if we add up each astrological sign of 2,166 years each for a total of 26,000 years, then we can surmise that this system was perhaps invented in very ancient times corresponding with Hindu Yuga.

Then there is the rift between Western science and indigenous knowledge bases. Very ancient pyramids are complex astrological structures, they contain granite, and basalt rocks blocks that are of tremendous size and weight; they could not possibly have been cut and polished with such precision with Bronze Age copper chisels; even modern cutting tools would have a difficult time cutting these “*rock hard*” stones. Some of these cut stones weigh hundreds of tons, so heavy that modern cranes could not lift them. Many indigenous cultures believe that the rocks have lives, they are “*singing stones*” that hold energy (*see Stone*).

Pyramids are built of stone, or crushed rock, hence naturally full of concentrated electrical energy. The Pyramids of Giza in Egypt are perhaps energy machines, giant batteries fueled by water and sound resonance harmonics; the pyramids were power plants that operated with the forces of Nature (*see Energy & Nature*). The three pyramids were built in a pattern representing the Orion Constellation, and were situated upon the Earth’s geomagnetic lines, which the ancient Chinese referred to as “*Dragon Lines*,” or “*Chi*,” and the ancient Hindus as “*Prana*.” These power points of the Earth are pass through the north south axis of the large

pyramid which aligns with the star Polaris (Pole) – the North Star (*see* Star). The science of petrology indicates that the Egyptian pyramids were internally constructed of limestone with high amounts of magnesium, a rock that conducts electromagnetic energy. The inner core of the pyramids were sheathed in limestone, that functioned like an electrical insulation cable, and the entire structure conducted electricity best when the Sun enhanced the natural geomagnetic lines of the Earth rising in the light of day, and falling in the night. The pyramids sat on top of a limestone aquifer where flowed water from the Nile River, possibly functioning like an alternator feeding electrical current into the magnesium limestone, which like a battery stored the energy.

If we view Nature in terms of science and spirituality, then we can see the Egyptian pyramids represent a religion of mathematics, astronomy, and physics wrapped in mythological narratives explaining humanity's relationship to the Universe (*see* Religion & Spirituality). The ancients did not separate technology and spirituality as orthodox science does. Classical Egyptologists believe it was a burial tomb though no mummified bodies were ever found, but engineers believe likewise. Besides, classical Egyptologist have insulated themselves from other academic disciplines like geologist whose science has demonstrated that the pyramids are much older than previously believed, and astronomers who have noted the mathematical measures and architectural layouts as they relate to the heavens. Perhaps they were giant spiritual granaries that soothed the psychology of people through electromagnetic resonance, a type of metaphysical energy generating machine utilizing the principles of quantum physics.

4. Metaphysics: some archeologists believe that the pyramids are solely related to the burial of kings or religion; yet that is a truncated idea without full validation. Western scientists smugly say that the ancient cosmologies have been retired by science, but that belief demonstrates arrogance and a lack of understanding, or investigative overtures into analyzing the cosmologies of the ancient ones, be they Cambodian, Chinese, Egyptian, Hindu, Mesoamerican, or the ancient druids of Brittan. The remnants of these archaic stone structures throughout the World, academics have failed to explain the mystery as to how people were able to shape, cut, and move giant stones that even today would challenge the best of engineers. The great temple complex of Teotihuacan in México, and the temple complex at Angkor Wat Cambodia are immense stone structures that are stone technologies connected with the movement of space and time (*see* Angkor Wat). Ancient cultures engaged in stone technologies that we are just beginning to understand. There are pyramidal structures all over the World and they seem to have a relationship to an intricate understanding of mathematics, astronomy and knowledge of physics.

Triads and pyramids are a central architectural theme in ancient societies, so there is a metaphysical connection; a connection to God that resides in the stars; resides in the mud from which all life is made of. This idea of a triad of the God's nature was to be found in ancient Babylonian and Christian religions of a Holy Trinity of God, Child and the spiritual bond between them; or as Christianity states, the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost. The pyramid is a spiritual symbol of the dialectical Nature of God's essence and spiritual power; an electromagnetic machine allowing people to see into other spiritual dimensions of an alternative existence. In the cosmology of the ancient Egyptians we can validate their knowledge of physics by analyzing the knowledge of the desert Dogon People of Mali, West Africa. Their intact ancient system of hieroglyphic writing date back to ancient times and many ways correlate with ancient Egyptian hieroglyphs. Though the knowledge of the ancient Egyptians was reserved for a small priestly class, the Dogon people of contemporary times openly share their knowledge; information that has migrated from the far past.

Truth is an odd number that is needed to maintain the balance between right and wrong and good and bad; truth is neutral in the affairs of troubled humanity. A pyramid has a triangle shape defined by the number three with four sides; three plus four equals seven; and both the number three and seven are considered to represent the Holy Mystery referred to as God; a complete union between Heaven and Earth that on the seventh day God rested after the completion of a universal labor known as the Sabbath (*see* Number, Seven & Three). True power from the realm of the psychic is expressed in the ordered idea of a Trinity of spirituality: the Father (God of Knowledge), the Son (Human Creatures), and the Holy Ghost (Spiritual Energy). Expressed as (1), the presence of God as an Absolute Truth, a source of all knowledge bounded together, with (2), the universality of all creatures, including both the positive negative affairs of Humanity, that have (3) Spiritual Energies which rise and fall with Yuga cycle are housed upon the good Earth. The Universe has what appears at the larger level to be rules of order for its stars; it is in fact at the tiniest level based upon chaos; and it is this chaos that is the basis of order.

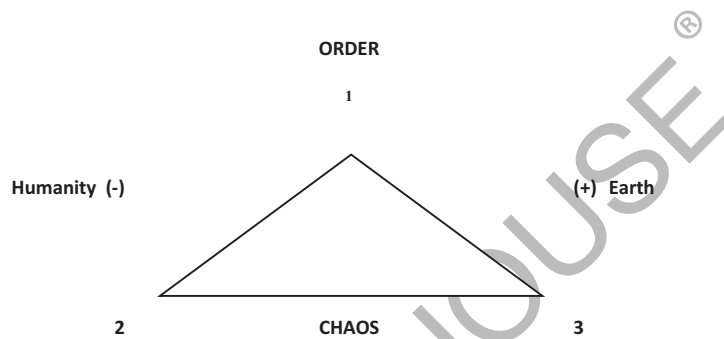


Figure 21: Trinity of Spiritual Power

The plain Indians understood the practical and spiritual shape of the triangle: they used it to design their homes. The teepee was made of slender poles which were all bounded together at the top and then sloped downward anchored to the ground in a circle; by this means, the weight of the buffalo hides was spread over the entire structure. This shape allowed for high winds to swirl about and around it. The binding of the teepee poles at the top represented the universality of the Great Spirit's people, the men tied together in defense of the village, to maintain its harmony, its order, and the bottom, the foundation spread out in a circle represented women – the foundations of the village life; all situated on an Earth in a state of constant change.

It is through the eyes of humanity that God experiences the creations of itself, both ordered and chaotic. Though most people are reasonable and cooperative with each other, humanity is placed “*under the boot*” of a few evil ones that control the oligarchic pyramid in order to develop their understanding of truth; and it is the troubling truth that avatars such as Jesus of Nazareth and the Buddha spoke of. So though Jesus lived a life as both a prince and slave, in the end He forgave; and though he demonstrated the wisdom of peace and the moral right of the offended to forgive the offender, yet people that offend, twist the truth and accuse others of offending them – so they pretend to forgive; and that is what corrupt politicians do; while they steal, torture and murder others, they claim that they are the offended party. Yet in this twisted pageant play of politics, they do not forgive, they just give long-winded speeches calling for vengeance upon those that had the right to revenge.

Quarantine Zone

Qualify, *verb*:

We live in an age where people are degraded or upgraded in status if they qualify for welfare benefits or membership in elite associations. People that qualify for welfare are degraded by themselves when they too seek money and passage into elite society; and upper society plays the role of the philanthropic ogre as they pretend to help.

Qualification, *noun*:

We live in an age of credentials, qualifications into professional occupations. Such reasoning makes sense for medicine and science, however when hairdressers and other personal services are regulated, it marginalizes the every poor that cannot get the money for education or licensing fees.

Qualitative, *adjective*:

1. Something possessing an attribute considered desirable.
2. Information, knowledge derived from personal experience. As a methodology, data includes case studies, and anthropological observations as opposed to statistical, quantitative data that assumes that one solution fits all people (*see* Quantitative).

Quandary, *adjective & noun*:

A situation engineered by rules which predetermines the range of limited options from which one can choose to mitigate punishments.

Quantification, *noun*:

The categorization of objects into categories based upon mutable assumptions. People ought to be saved by quantification of information that indicates society needs to be further developed beyond a state of cruelty and barbarity. Unfortunately, governments rely too much on quantitative measures in lieu of qualitative measures (*see* Qualitative & Quantitative). Government indicators show that society is suffering from numerous pathologies, mostly psychological, still, in lieu of educational or public health models, politicians contribute to the barbarity by imposing the failure of the prison industrial complex to rationally assuage the human condition; instead it benefits the bureaucracy and privatized interests. Citizens might ponder the need to collect data on the obvious, if tyranny and organized ignorance are allowed to reign. The answer is – citizens are slaves of state (*see* Statistics).

Quantitative, *adjective*:

Knowledge quantified into numbers: i.e. statistical data (*see* Quantification). The idea of “*crunching*” numbers arguably is a source, a reflection of a dehumanized society when analyzing social problems. People are mere numbers on a quantity line; their personal stories are lost that give insight into the measured social ills. Quantitative number “*crunching*” is deductive reasoning that views the overall picture and attempts to apply that generality to a specific case. However, this approach buries information unlike inductive qualitative reasoning noting individual, particular experiences applied to the general population (*see* Qualitative).

Quantitative Easing, *misnomer & noun*:

An economic concept to “*shore-up*” a failing economy: monetary economic policy by a nation’s central bank that prints more paper cash to bring on inflation in to “*cheapen*” the value of government debt in order to pay it back. The term gives the impression of easing a situation, but it actually increases the misery of people while easing the debts of the rich. In the past, the government’s economic responsibility was to reduce inflation, and encourage full employment, now they encourage inflation and allow companies to terminate full employment (*see* Economics). Such a hostile policy of course comes at the expense of ordinary people who can barely afford the inflated prices given that their incomes have either stagnated or declined. This is evidence that the government is in the grips of powerful interests, whose interests are not shared by the nation.

China is not the key to stabilizing the global economy! Unfortunately, though the Chinese claim that their currency is backed by gold, hence more stable, then why are they engaging in quantitative easing? Perhaps it is a lie! Chinese society is a not a free society, and freedom of thought is correlated with innovation. They are the consummate “*copy cats*.” They are excellent at replicating technologies and ideas that they either borrow or steal from others. The much-lauded Chinese economy is also plagued with its own problems, they may have no external debt, but they are heavily laden with internal debts and corruption on par with the West. So their unimaginative, Harvard trained economists, look to the West for solutions. Therefore, they are “*pumping*” cash into the system to be loaned out in order to develop their own internal economy based on consumption. Yet that idea of a consumptive based economy just leads to more debts. The problem with China is a corrupt political party that needs to remain a closed society to monopolize power, yet in an ever-smaller World, which is becoming problematic - especially when it is done by oppressive means. Since China became “*nou-veau riche*,” ostentatiously lacking in good comportment, she aspires to lead the World by “*bully*” her way with other societies, yet she can only buy her friends, they will take her money, but they will never allow her authoritarian despotic ways inherited from ancient emperors to rule their lives.

Quarantine, *noun & verb*:

1. When there is the potential for a pandemic of communicable diseases without cure, societal policy requires the infected persons to be isolated from the general population. This was a rational act wherein infected people were expelled into zones like islands, as was the case with leper colonies of the past.

Yet today, with the Ebola outbreak, this rational policy of excluding people from the general population has been abandoned by the very practitioners of medicine that know better: e.g., returning health workers to the US from the infection zone in Africa insisting on the rights not to be quarantined. Health workers are supposed to be educated with the ethics of protecting society; but now they demand that their individual demands supersede the rights of general society not to be placed at risk. And the courts agreed with this selfish demand; they are supposed to protect society against threats to the general well-being. Now, either the judge is an uneducated imbecile, or desires to assist in spreading disease.

2. Both America and China have become societies contaminated with inordinate high levels of violent forms of social psychosis. In China, they are unable to escape the tyrannical despotism of a government that operates like its imperial past. And America is plagued by pathological weirdoes reflecting pedophilia, homicidal criminality, and suicidal depression. Unfortunately, the state is

a reflection and a source of this pathological condition – a psychotic police state roaming the Earth preaching morals while being addicted to the vices of war; a government that imposes a prison planet with kill zones where miscreant politicians and technocrats project accusations of human rights criminality that are applicable only to themselves (see Kill Zone & Psychopathic State).

What global society ought to do is quarantine the violence from American society by trying to limit the exportation of war by their disturbed leadership while allowing the importation of the ideas of freedom that empower enlightened lifestyles; a society whose ideas are sound, but whose leaders are psychopaths and sociopaths. Wherever we observe certain aspects of vulgar America culture penetrated another society, we see that society self-destruct into a criminal enterprise plagued by homicides and suicides. This is one reason why China has erected a new Great Wall of China called the Golden Shield Project, a “firewall” on its Internet systems; they are trying to protect their people from being contaminated from the weirder pathological phenomenon like a disease spreading out from America; but also as a means to monitor dissent to the political monopoly that the Chinese Communist Party (CCP) has over society. So, China is in need of quarantining deviance which is a threat to the peace of civil society, yet importing the practices of academic and public freedoms. Yet that importation is unnecessary because it is natural; and it is this natural phenomenon which the Stalinist state is combating – and Nature always will prevail over the artificial impositions of tyranny.

Queen, noun:

1. A sovereign female monarch; or a consort of a ruling king. History shows that psychopathic monarchs have plagued societies, and the “*Queen of Chaos*,” Hillary Clinton, is not a queen bee pollinating the flowers with life, but an evil queen of a wasp nest, the military industrial complex that in the name of American “*exceptionalism*” will embark on a reign of terror with the indiscriminate launching of stinger missiles at all that will not bow to her; an evil queen setting the stage for her self-fulfilling prophecy of conflict with Vladimir Putin of Russia by calling him “*Hitler*.” Since the Russians are primarily responsible for defeating Adolph Hitler, that is like calling an African American to their face a “*nigger*.” It will be pathological as she lectures Vladimir Putin and Xi Jinping of China as being crooks, when her foundation is a case study in unethical, legalized theft.
2. The personification of a beautiful woman that holds power: i.e., a beauty queen that is preeminent in all respects; the ancient Egyptian queen of the Nile River Isis, the Mother of God; and of ancient lore Cleopatra that set the Roman Empire at odds with itself. It is said that Jesus is the King of the Jews; King over all humankind; but his mother, Mary, is known in México as *La Morena*, the Brown One, thought to be the Queen of the Heavens (see *Morena*). The queen, is the actual, correct symbol of what we call God; not some angry male labeling creativity as sinful sex.

Women that they are better off with condoms, a diaphragm, or the good ‘ole withdrawal method than with growing facial hair, a beard like dad with hormones that could make them crazy - act like their dad. Yet, the idea of a nurturing fertile queen from the tough streets of the feral children in lieu of a “*bitchy*” queen carrying a gun and bible complaining about others being fertile and productive, has seen this real woman reign before in the midst of the earth’s womb - an ocean. A Polynesian queen who shared the feast, not pitch a few crumbs to her serfs. She and her children gathered the fruits and berries on the island, and her consort led the men to hunt fish, sharks and the boar, and everybody in the village shared the feast. But, the truth is we should cry because she did not leave her Hawaiian waters, but was enslaved by the white man and his bibles, guns and bottles whiskey washing up on her

island: i.e., exiled by the white man's courts owned and operated by corrupted "*shysters*," a word used by Mark Twain in 1872 to describe the corrupt white man's courts in the Hawaiian Islands operating on behalf of covetous Christian missionaries robbing the natives by awarding their shoreline villages, the choice properties, to the thieving Christian missionaries driving the natives inland to work the coconut, pineapple and sugar plantations.

3. Slang: the term "*drag queen*" is used to refer to a male homosexual, who is flamboyantly effeminate, and as the Puerto Ricans and Cubans say, dominated by, and if need be raped by the masculine bugarrón lurking about (see Bugarrón & Queer).

4. Games: A card bearing a picture of a queen in a deck of a playing card: e.g., "*playing with the Queen of Hearts*." In the game



Ill. 18: *Queen of Hearts*

of chess, the queen is the most powerful piece on the board; she can move in any direction across any amount of empty squares in any direction. Her primary use is in guarding the king who can move in any direction, but only one space at a time. This based upon the truth, that women are not the damsels in distress in need of the male protecting them; women are very capable of taking care of themselves! They are not weak in need of protection that is a fantasy portrayed by men; it is the male, though physically stronger, arguably is the weaker of the sexes. And a "*clever*" girl easily manipulates the buffoon who is a mere vibrator for her sexual appetite. And that is why the Queen of Hearts is trumped by the queen of spades; because, unfortunately, money not only trumps peace, but also trumps love; and that is evidenced especially on Valentine's day where ever joker has to buy his girlfriend or wife some type of "*bullshit*" thing to prove his love; and of course, these queens all have compare amongst themselves what the joker got them.

Yet like the powerful queen on the chessboard, in religion, the Queen of the Heavens is the most powerful deity; because she is a true feminist that has the power to claim and protect as her own the male of her choice. The fertility goddess is the more logical and powerful expression of the nature of what people vainly and incorrectly attribute to God. And if you are a man, you soon learn, that Mother Nature will treat you better than any woman you ever had! And if the man's female consort is "*hung-up*" on a God as a man, then you can expect a failed relationship!

5. Entomology: generally it is the male that is the weaker and less important in an insect colony. The queen is the largest and most powerful insect in the colony: a powerful, fertile female wasp, bee, or, termite that is the primary insect within a colony in which all activities are organized around.

Queer, adjective & noun:

1. Past usage meant something strange or different. Unfortunately, this word was "*hijacked*" by "*political correctness*" and commandeered by the homosexual community, and thus changed its original meaning. Milo Yiannopoulos, the controversial, homosexual commentator who champions free speech, he argues that we ought to return the ownership of words like "*queer*" and "*gay*" back to their original meanings (see Yiannopoulos, Milo).

2. Current usage is a term for homosexuality: e.g., a bugarrón heterosexual raping men, or a flamboyantly effeminate queen (*see* Bugarrón & Queen). Its past usage meant someone or something strange; not something particularly bad. Homosexuality, though a naturally occurring event, still is an anomaly – hence the term queer, or different. Unfortunately, “*political correctness*” attempts to present this anomaly as a common attribute among all people – which it is not! It does naturally occur in a minority of people – but not the majority! This does not mean that we give license to socially quarantining homosexuals – but accept the rational fact that homosexual tendencies are a naturally produced anomaly, and as such will always exist; but still an anomaly that ought not be encouraged as the norm; for such a norm would be a threat to the natural reproductive function of Nature (*see* Homosexual). Milo Yiannopoulos, the controversial, homosexual commentator who champions free speech, he argues that homosexuals should also engage in heterosexual relationships in order to reproduce, arguing that “*gay*” people are intellectually smarter than most, and therefore ought to guarantee their survival.

Quema, (*Spanish*) adjective & noun:

Burn; truly Latin American societies have suffered the burning fires of the evil dragon of the north breathing fire upon the land burning the land and people in its irrational vain quests for gold; but from the scars of the burns, these societies are now standing-up to the evil dragon; and they have invited the friendly Eastern dragon from China to bring trade and prosperity, and freedom from the evil dragon. Yet the evil dragon wants to combat the rational Chinese who just want to freely trade. Perhaps good will prevail over evil with the support of the warmhearted Latins tired of the cold-hearted “*gringos*” (*see* China, Gringo & Dragon).

Querido, (*Spanish*) adjective & noun:

Dear, beloved, or loved one; and if one is truly lucky they will be somebody’s “*querido*.” It may be difficult for an American to find a beloved loved one from a Latin American society given the caustic chemical burns poured out liberally upon those societies (*see* Química). But, Latinos are a forgiving group of people because they believe in the beloved Mother of God - Morena, the Little Brown One and her son Jesus. If a North American is truly a human being in both mind and heart, they will find love from a South American – but they will have to unlearn what they learned – that is – they are not exceptional people entitled to judge others; and remember Jesus said to be merciful, do not judge (*see* Latino and Morena).

Quest, noun:

A mission; to follow an idealistic vision of how the world ought to virtuously be, usually through a search for something good as opposed to evil - battling servants of sin in quest of God’s bounties on Earth. The story of Don Quixote, the Lord of La Mancha by Cervantes tells of a quest, “*to live the impossible dream*,” righting all wrongs. Too live a balanced life, people need a purpose, a mission, a search for something true. Verily, many are pilgrims in quest of God’s bounty on Earth; others do battle in God’s cause; this is always richest in the recompense of God (*see* Jihad).

Question, noun & verb:

We live in an age of cowards that always ask “*How safe is it?*” China is plagued by people afraid to question despotic authority, and America is plagued by the cowardly lazy that always want a convenient solution and they ask “*Is it politically correct?*” Then there are the vain politicians always asking “*is it popular?*” But the few with a conscience asks “*Is it right?*” And clearly higher

education and its cloistered academics have failed to ask any questions that challenge the lack of morality in government (*see Academia*). But good people must ignore if it's safe, convenient and politically acceptable, or popular because a conscience says its right! Yet leaders wanting to be safe and popular are "*bought off*" to look the other way; they empower evil, yet the defenders of the innocent still need to ask, "*How safe is this place for children and the elderly?*" An ethical teacher ought to teach students to ask "*Why mercy is not a politically correct practice by a government that murders, tortures and imprisons people?*" And Leaders with a conscience ought to ask, "*How to be just and make mercy and peace popular among the ruling class?*" Yet, since most leaders are sociopaths, they have no conscience – so they don't even bother, and eventually they will fall from grace.

Why did Obama lie and change his politics to serve evil? He is a lazy, cowardly pathetic excuse of a human being that found it easier and more convenient to serve evil than fight for good. Those that empower evil, they are complicit in the crime of an inquiry that seeks information in the form of "*enhanced interrogation techniques*" drawn from the Nazi Gestapo handbook. These questions are based on threats and the fear of not answering properly, be it a lie or the truth. Supposedly, teachers encourage critical thinking through the process of analytical questioning; yet that is not what ought to be taught, but the teaching of what is ethically right and wrong. However, when we question the official fables from government, they are considered acts of potential sedition - thought crimes. But never forget the most important four words ever: who, what, where, and when. Always ask questions! Who controls the government? What purpose; what do they want? By what means, and to what ends are they willing to go? Where and where do they meet and commit these crimes against the country?

Química, (Spanish) noun:

Chemical or chemist; Latin America has been bathed in the chemical fires of destruction by the evil chemist of state operating out of Washington with their evil agenda; the only thing they care about, is controlling the petro-chemical plants. That is why Venezuela is a "*fucked-up*" society because of the intrigues of power over control of the wealth that flows from the pipeline. The Americans and their intrigues for power have burned many people around the globe and have left permanent scars upon these societies; societies now hate the evil chemists of the north.

Quintessential, adjective:

1. The essential essence as it relates to the perfect, pure embodiment of something or situation: e.g., small children are the pure embodiment of the best of what humanity is – not adults that metamorphosed over time into something warped and twisted.
2. Politically, we are plagued with the quintessential "*Revolving-Door Man*" that travels between the government and business world; this includes politicians and technocrats and officials that manage them. This why nothing ever changes in favor of the citizens that have to finance this "*pack of deadbeats*" that have hijacked the government; this why no economic policy ever favors the wellbeing of society except the wellbeing of corporations; this why the president conducts secret trade negotiations that if revealed by ethical people in government would lead to their being jailed. The president is a "*crook*" and is essentially a "*traitor*" to the American people when they favor corporations that move their operations to other countries which allow them to employ save labor and escape taxation. They don't care about their own society, only the personal aggrandizement of themselves and their "*crooked*" friends. This why US policies support murderous dictatorships like the Saudi Arabian government, a tool used for

installing regime changes, including the 9/11 attacks which installed the presence of a permanent police state to keep an eye on all Americans and people worldwide; all for power of the dollar bill; bill sent to the American people to pay.

Quote, noun & verb:

"Poets priests and politicians, they have words to thank for their positions. Words that scream for your submission...Their logic ties you up and rapes you." ¹⁹⁹ Since nobody is jamming their transmission, then we ought to in order not to be fooled by lies. We should write our own truths, and not be so reliant upon the melodious words of dreams that may not be so worthy of being redeemed. But in order to make our own dreams credible to others, we must find truthful words in others. Despite the politics of selective quotations, we ought to quote some of these relevant positions as to our prostrated conditions; for surely we can find ourselves some true renditions that confirms our intuition of who is responsible for what acts instigated these insane institutions; and since they started this lack for good fruition, that is why civil war maybe a solution!

Gorge Orwell understood human beast on the farm called society, for "[a]ll animals are equal, but some animals are more equal than others." ²⁰⁰ President John Kennedy told the truth that the pigs are "[t]hose who make peaceful revolution impossible will make violent revolution inevitable." And since he opposed "creepy" secret societies making peaceful revolution impossible – they murdered him in a Coup d'états (see Bush Family & Coup d'états). And for those who disregard, or don't believe that secret societies have taken over the government a long time ago, they are unaware that Prime Minister Benjamin Disraeli of England informed the public that "[t]he world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes." ²⁰¹ And what appears on the stage of time to those who are not privileged to see behind the scenes are deadly clowns.

Elite secret societies murder millions of people *"for the love of money, the root of all evil,"* ²⁰² and destroy the Earth that God said was good, they too ought to heed Playwright William Shakespeare's prophetic truth that *"[t]he planets change their courses for revenge. The birds sing not but sorrow for revenge. The silly lambs sit bleating for revenge."* ²⁰³ Given that secret societies through their political proxies have harmed ninety percent of the people ninety percent of the time, the anguished cries of victims have been heard by the stars, God's eyes and ears looking out through their eyes, and those celestial bodies have been upset by the gravitational pull of the weight of evil sins. Many good lambs of peace, which has been devoured by the lion it is their sacrificed, their collective anguished sorrows which the birds sing; and the planets hearing this sad song are drawing near, and Mars, the God of War will turn upon those who thought they were Earth's masters. God, the Ancient One is long on patience, but the time is near for vengeance to be wrought from above to bury these crimes into the grave where they came from (see Revenge).

¹⁹⁹ Sumner, Gordon Matthew, *De Do Do De Da Da Da*, sung by Sting of the Police, (1981).

²⁰⁰ Orwell, George, *Animal Farm*, Penguin Books (1946).

²⁰¹ Disraeli, Benjamin, *Coningsby or The New Generation* (1844), republished by Read Books (2008). A political novel; Disraeli was friends with Lord Rothschild who controlled the English banks. In this novel, the author introduces real personages easily recognizable from fictitious names: e.g., Lord Rothschild is named Sidonia.

²⁰² 1 Timothy 6:10; First Epistle to Timothy in the New Testament written between 67 A.D. and 150 A.D.; a letter from the Apostle Paul to the younger Timothy. This letter, addressed to the early Christian Church, clearly instructs the leadership not to pursue money, which modern churches have done so most zealously in their unholy marriage to the state.

²⁰³ Shakespeare, William, *King Richard III* (1592-93).

Revolution Resurrected

Rabiar, (*Spanish*) *verb*:

To be furious with rage; and given the violence “*dumped-out*” upon Latin America there is a justifiable grudge against the “*gringos*” for what their sins have wrought upon the land.

Racket, *noun*:

1. A loud noise of a disturbing kind; and clearly the noises of war are of a most disturbing kind when people are wailing and weeping, and prisoners are screaming in pain from torture.

2. Church, state and commerce are the three largest rackets ever known. All are fraudulent and some illegal business enterprises engaged in organized illegal activities; and clearly governments and their illegal wars and fear mongering, and religions with their threats of fearful hell designed to extort tithes, both qualify. Religion is an organized racket collecting money for charity under fear of excommunication, but only ends up building buildings and supporting clergy (*see Religion*). Religions extort money from legitimate believers in God by the threat that they will “*rot in Hell*” for not believing their twisted brand backed on the threat of being excommunicated from the Church that claims, or implies a brokerage relationship to the Almighty.

Making illegal wars by predatory governments is an organized racket on a grand scale, especially when the use fear to extort people into emotionally and financially supporting wars based on fraudulent information. Launching wars of predation are illegal, and acts committed by militaries are no less violent than gangsters and their activities. In the case of the former, it’s a licensed racket, in the case of the latter, it’s an illegal racket. But in truth, there is no ethical difference in either.

Railroad, *noun & verb*:

1. A mechanized road system comprised of rails and a locomotive. America has an antiquated railroad system; the Chinese and Europeans have bullet trains; and the Chinese are developing magnetically levitated trains.

2. The expression that somebody was “*railroaded*” into the prison industrial complex by government operatives such as the FBI; then subsequently in collusion “*rubber stamped*” by the corrupt “*kangaroo court*” system; a system that “*picks on*” the powerless while condoning or ignoring the crimes of state and large finance because they are too big to fail – too big to jail, yet allowed to jail others (*see Court & Kangaroo Court*).

Rana, (*Spanish*) *noun*:

A frog is an amphibious creature of the temperate and tropical rainforests, not to be confused with a reptilian toad (*see Toad*). In the tropical rainforest of Latin America are the beautiful, colorful frogs. As amphibians they are barometers of the environment; their skins require constant watering. When there are thousands of frogs leaping about, then the environment is healthy. But, when their numbers dwindle, something is wrong: e.g., acid rain burning these tropical barometers out of the forest (*see Frog*).

Rant, noun & verb:

An emotional speech that generally carries the truth; however, if one speaks the truth they must pretend to do so in a rational way by expressing no emotion. If an innocent person is injured and then gives an emotional appeal to what is regarded as ethical, then their experience is disregarded as genuine. How could anything be further from the truth? How come a ghastly truth visited upon the innocent is considered a rant – like “*ranting and raving*” as though they were insane; but the truth is some experiences will turn people into a state of raving mad. It is interesting to note, that when people who are rightfully indignant, have to apologize for a heartfelt complaint as to what happened. How disrespectful it is to accuse the innocent of ranting and ravings; then making them feel as though they have to apologize, when it is the perpetrators with a cold demeanor that ought to do more than just apologize. So, the cold demeanor in a world of theatrics is more credible than the truth?

Rape, noun & verb:

US society is a pornographic society where rape and prostitution of all kinds is the norm (see Pornography & Prostitution). Despite the claims of feminists, the incidence of rape of “*male on female*” has been steadily declining in the American society (see Feminist); yet increasing between males most likely due to the increased incarceration of males leading to dysfunctional sexuality between what are normally heterosexual males. The Cubans call the dominant male rapist character that preys on both effeminate and heterosexual men a *bugarrón* (see Bugaron).

Yet, though rape is a crime in civil society, apparently that does not apply to the US government, a pathological state that specializes in raping, torturing, and murdering people while it rapes - plunders the natural resources and gold reserves of weaker nations (see Psychopathic State). This not only includes raping the American citizens with taxation, fees, and fines, but also condoning rape in its prison system by ignoring it; and by excusing the crime of rape committed by soldiers overseas as the US Army is the tool of rape sodomizing nations out of their natural resources.

When the Army invades a country, it makes a deal with the local politicians that rape their own people with violence. And now, UN troops engage in prostitution with women, and rape children while UN Rapporteurs “*cover-up*” these crimes. In the case of powerful countries, they don’t even bother to do cover-ups, they legalize it. These negotiated agreements exempt US troops from criminal charges while stationed overseas. This bilateral immunity agreement, by the US is a condition imposed for the receipt of aid; money and armaments that go to warlords and other nefarious types that cooperate with the US Army. American soldiers kidnapping and raping children is a fairly common crime, as well as the sanctioning of prostitution that services the military bases; and when the CIA and private mercenaries threaten people with torture and rape they do so knowing they cannot be prosecuted. And when a mother complains to US authorities stationed at a military base, they too run the risk of being raped; or certainly insulted by the very soldiers that rape their children.

But complaining is nearly a crime as was the case with a kidnapped 12-year-old girl whose mother, Olga Castillo Campos learned the identity of the two men, Sgt. Michael J. Coen and defense contractor Cesar Ruiz. When she and confronted them, they called her daughter “*a little whore*” and said to her, “*yeah, we raped her, so what? We’re in Colombia, the law doesn’t affect us.*” ²⁰⁴

²⁰⁴ Van Auken, Bill US troops, immune from prosecution, raped dozens of Colombian children, World Socialist Web Site (March 28, 2015).

To add insult to injury these perverts film it, and then sell it on the Internet as pornography. Needless to say when the mother tried to pursue justice she received death threats from elements within the Columbian army. This one case is just the tip of the iceberg for these rapists are never prosecuted in the US, and yet would Americans permit a foreign occupation army to kidnap and rape their children? What would they do to collaborators within their own society empowering this crime? There will never be any justice for the murdered and raped innocent when Obama kills innocent children in drone attacks; for like Sgt. Michael J. Coen, President Obama, a clown with no honor, jokes about it. True moral leaders and warriors, like legendary King Arthur would cut these barbarians down (*see* Arthur, King). Heroes, men of honor do not murder vulnerable people; they rescue them (*see* Hero).

Rapporteur, noun:

A rapporteur is an official responsible for compiling human rights violations and presenting these reports to a governing body with the authority to bring the perpetrators to justice before the International Criminal Court. The UN Special Rapporteur on Human Rights has documented the crimes against humanity in poorer, weaker nations, but finally is investigating the biggest rogue operator of all – the criminal US leadership whose crimes dwarf all others combined, that under the Nuremberg Principles applied to Nazi war criminals, all US presidents would be subject to trial (*see* Nuremberg Principles). The rapporteur sets forth the details the crimes and the party involved, specifies the facts in violation of international law, and sets forth the evidence and arguments before the court. In the case of US leaders, so brazen, that such a report and its presentation are self-evidentiary. These crimes are not only the illegal murderous wars, torture, rape and an official assassination policy, but also the horrific crimes committed against the American people by the police: e.g., police executing people in the streets for no apparent cause; children sentenced to life imprisonment; inhumane solitary confinement for decades, etcetera. But, the UN has to investigate itself, because it too violates human rights, it has tried to “cover-up” its own troops raping and prostituting children (*see* United Nations).

Rat, noun & verb:

1. An animal categorized as a rodent. In modern cities, rats are an indicator of poverty; the increase in the urban rat population correlates to rising levels of poverty and disease in the poorer neighborhoods. There have been reports that rats are increasing in size; though these reports are not substantiated; but if true, perhaps this due to genetically modified foods which they have been feeding off of in garbage dumps. Given that rats breed exponentially at a great rate, they have been considered a source of meat; this was particularly true in earlier maritime voyages when provisions ran out due to rats eating up supplies, then the sailors ate the rats; most likely cooking them as in rat burgers.



III. 19: Rat

2. In the wars launched by the cowardly, fat “rats” of any political ideology, their crimes give rise to corpse rats that feed off the dead bodies strewn about the killing fields that these porcine politicians never really visit; and then these cowards, that shirked their duty to do the killing, they disrespect the dead by ordering the coffins hidden from the public view. These corpse rats are so brazen, that they even taught the soldiers trapped on battlefields by racing in and stealing the food.

There is no accountability from the violence of the police state; all those criminal police and judges are like the corpse rats of war

feeding off the sacrifices of the virtuous brave and innocent victims. If there are ever tribunals for these rats, when they are investigated for their crimes, no doubt they will “*jump ship like rats*” covering each other’s crimes against their own people and innocent bystanders: e.g., children, babies severely mauled in SWAT raids., and then government refusing to be morally responsible by denying “*gratuity compensation*” to the family stuck with the bill. It is because the government is a supreme ogre that kills people, and then rubs salt in the wounds of the victims.

3. Remote Access Trojan, or Remote Access Tool is an implant on one’s computer to monitor and steal data. Once the RAT is installed it embeds itself in the system memory and opens a port on your computer.

4. The fifth astrological sign in the Chinese zodiac calendar; a good friend of the monkey (*see* Monkey). Unlike the American rats, the police, judges and politicians, the Chinese rat is a loyal friend of the common man; the commonality of the rat is a representation of ordinary people. Unlike the rats of the American power structure; the monkey kings of Asia are the friend of the rat – of the ordinary man that suffers the crimes of bad rats.

Rata, (Spanish) noun:

Rat; a Latino rat as corrupt as the American rat; arguably more so, because they are traitors to their own society; they are the whores that sell the resources of their country for personal gains. They are empowered and trained by the Americans that invite them to live in Miami, Florida when their people rebel and “*run them off*” after they have suffered the CIA rats that torture and murder populist leaders for their political views and the peasants and urban poor that support them (*see* Miami & Rat).

Rayo, (Spanish) noun:

A lightning bolt, a bright flash, or ray of holy light. There is a belief in “*a ray of hope*” by Latin societies to be free of the crimes of murder and torture by the white man of the North; people pray to “*La Morena, the Little Brown One*” the Mother of God to protect their families from the criminals in Washington throwing their lightning bolts (*see* Morena).

Raza, (Spanish) noun:

Race, breed or stock; in terms of humanity the purity of racial blood between Negro, Caucasian and the indigenous red man. Caucasian Latinos that take arrogant pride in their Castilian roots believe they are superior to the black man and the red man, and have the right to rule them. The black man and the red man are predisposed to socialist forms of governance given the crimes of the Castilian white man owning everything including blacks and Indians. The Castilians openly seek, and receive the support of the Anglo white man of the North in maintaining power through assassinations and CIA supported death squads.

Razón, (Spanish) noun:

To have reason; cause for concern; whole societies have justifiable reasons to be angered at the violence “*dumped-on*” them by the American war eagle. Latin America was a “*dumping ground*” for the leaders, the “*trash*” that without any human decency, without empathy prioritized banana companies over people enslaved to them. This “*dumping ground*” was merely the first step towards stepping outward onto other offshore ventures; adventures of the military life sold to American children to join the

military, to volunteer to a giant lie called a “*force for good.*”

Read, idiom, noun & verb:

Reading is the skill to visually decode a set of symbols that convey information, and intuitively, the ability “*to read between the lines*” the words and acts of others. Writing is considered an advanced attribute of civilization, and yet disturbed, social philosophers involved in the postmodern movement that emphasizes equality among all, yet a perverse definition that requires that all remain illiterate. These philosophers assert that parents reading to small children place them at an advantage to the disadvantaged children whose parents, or caregivers are incapable of doing so. They argue that it is an act that unfairly disadvantages others. Yet they fail to understand that an egalitarian society is one where all are equal before the law. And so these paid shills, these manipulators of words fail to note that by not teaching children to read places them at an unfair advantage to the elites that control society, who are above the written law which entrap the illiterate in institutions of control. Moreover, since they are in the employment of power, this is their evil motive counseling other to be irresponsibly destructive, and negligent in failing to act on the virtue of teaching. What they are counseling is the negligent crippling of a child’s mind – their human right to read.

A civilized human being can “*read between the lines*” the truth that condescending fools act sanctimoniously as they lecture people to “*check their privilege.*” Truthfully, if they had their way, people would be severely oppressed by the totalitarian state wherein only the privileged oligarchs could read. These arrogant philosophers are failed human beings that are in dire need of “*checking their own privilege.*” They argue for egalitarian society, but feel entitled to the right to suggest that the family structure be “*done away with*” to achieve equality. However, this madness, will only unleash an uncaring mindset not emotionally invested in another human. This perverse argument ties in with the Social Justice Warriors who sanctimoniously demand we not hurt an individual’s feelings; but one can “*read their gnarled lips*” as a pack of animals that “*spit*” on others - something that ought not to take precedence over the civility of free speech. Some have argued these assertions and barbarous behaviors are part of a strategy by the government to destroy the family unit as the fundamental building block of society; and by shaming people into not reading to their children will weaken the bond between child and parent. They would rather replace the love between human beings with the parental authority of state in the form of emotionless, monolithic, coldness of institutionalized life.

Real Estate, noun:

Real estate is a racket since its all stolen land to begin with (*see Racket*). The feudal basis of modern empire building: the building of estates geographically controlling land and its resources which includes people. But shackling land with mortgages means that a small property owner is owned by the property. There is no such thing as private property as evidenced by paying property taxes to a government entity; a practice from the feudal past wherein peasants had to pay the kings of Europe and the emperors of Asia rent; and today, like paying the aristocratic landholder, people pay banks and governments.

Rebel, noun & verb:

A rebel is a dissident rebelling against the imposition of power by the psychology of the authoritarian personality perpetrating acts of mental cruelty and physical assaults by the syndicate of gangsters endemic to bureaucracies (*see Dissident & Psychology*).

Rebellion, noun:

A natural reaction to unnatural systems (political) of imposed norms of living. All societies are coercive, and thus live in a constant state of tension. The USA is a society bursting and thirsting for a nice long rebellion – a revolution – a turn for the better. But, society must pass through the dark before the dawn; must endure grotesque levels of suffering spying on their minds, war killing their children, torture rendered in county jails, and bankrupting tax practices putting them in “*the poor house*.”

Redact, verb:

To censor the most important part of an incriminating government document. Under the Freedom of Information Act, a citizen slave has the right to request information on a particular event or individual. However, in the guise of “*national security*” most documents are “*butchered*,” blacked-out of the key information a person is seeking. This effectively nullifies the request. This practice is applied particularly to crimes of state: e.g., assassinations and terrorist events that suggest government involvement, and covering scandals of torture. In effect, allowing government to operate in secret while pretending to be democratic.

Reed, John (1887-1920)

The battle to refrain from war was fought over by an earlier generation in the early 20th Century. Journalist John “*Jack*” Reed of Oregon, a victim of the government’s anti-Bolshevik surveillance program of 1919, was a man who spoke plainly to thwart politicians from leading the nation astray by writing the truth of justice from poverty that motivated anarchy and revolution in México and Czarist Russia; two revolutions he reported on to the public much to the displeasure of the political and capitalist power structure fearful of losing foreign investments. “*Jack*” Reed represents what is best about America: it produces the antidote, a strong people to counter the ambitions of an imperial Caesar who makes for a weak and needy people.

Initially, he made his reputation by writing about the criminal acts of a Robber Baron named John D. Rockefeller who massacred striking miners in Ludlow, Colorado in 1914. Then “*Jack*” went to México to cover the outbreak of revolution by attaching himself to revolutionary Pancho Villa. Reed agreed with the ideas of justice sought after by the “*socialist rabble*” as the Hearst newspapers labeled them.²⁰⁵ Hearst fearing the loss of his investments in México peddled tabloid journalism fanning racist fear in the US of an eminent invasion by hordes of Indian barbarians. Along with this contrived hysteria of an armed Indian rabble threatening the white man’s property; marijuana became identified with the partisan supporters of revolution in the northern Mexican state of Sonora in 1895 and later with insurgent Emiliano Zapata in the state of Morelos in southern México (*see* Zapata, Emiliano). Because of this, marijuana became identified with left-wing radicalism. If one did not drink alcohol, but smoked marijuana, they must be a radical liberal, a threat to the status quo of petrified government. But marijuana does expand consciousness - a heightened awareness of realities - the reality of questioning what is true - and its true governments have a record of violence in maintaining the status quo of power.

Generally, academics in their ivory towers love to flirt with reality of revolution, but when reality knocks on their door, they cave in because they are dependents of state. Most professional disciplines are learned the old fashion way of experience, yet these unimaginative fools think that one can be trained like performing circus monkeys with carrots, sticks, and false promises of

²⁰⁵ Gelbart Larry, *And Starring Pancho Villa As Himself*, Home Box Office Films (2004).

success which rarely plays out. If one wants to learn about how to engage in revolution - join a movement, don't be another brick in a petrified wall. America has a history of revolution that strangely gets forgotten in school texts books; America's revolutionaries get disappeared, or referred to as the "bad guy." Journalist "Jack" Reed identified with the idea of equality and freeing of Mexican peons and Russian peasants from the despotism of autocratic rule and the freeing American workers from what he considered an American version of factory slavery. While working with the political ideas of the day of liberalism, socialism, and communism to realize justice in industrializing America, along with his intimate involvement of reporting these experiences with revolutionaries, led to his own destiny of being a revolutionary for social justice in the world.

Yet his involvement on the issue of social justice while in revolutionary Russia led to the US federal government issuing a warrant for his arrest as an enemy of state in a conspiracy to overthrow the US government. While in Russia as a journalist he became known to the inner circle of the communist vanguard; thereafter he wrote "*Ten Days that Shook the World*," a firsthand account of the October Russian Revolution of 1917 in which Vladimir Lenin (1870-1924) wrote the preface.²⁰⁶ Later, while in imprisoned in Finland, the Russians knowing the limited market value of orthodox academics traded fifty reactionary professors in exchange for his freedom. Fortunately, for him he died in socialist Russia before the fascist in America could imprison him on a chain gang. He was a man that the state and corporate America tried to erase from the lists of American encyclopedias though he is the only American buried by the Kremlin Wall along with other notable communist types like Vladimir Lenin²⁰⁷ whose revolution created another technocratic machinery of death, the Soviet Union, administered by the Red Czar Joseph Stalin.

Today, more than ever America needs a whole army of "Jack" Reed types to counter the growing threat to any notion of democracy usurped by the technocracies and corrupt political establishment of state. Like czarist Russia, the American academe is riddled with reactionaries contrary to the claims of the political right wing. There were, and still are many thousands of fascist, reactionary academics and even more in the cynical bought off leftist and gutless middle worth trading overseas, but there are no takers. Most professors are reactionaries parroting, professing the ideologies of the state which supports their own need of compensated employment and affects all research emphasis and findings. Even supposed radical professors which instruct their students "*to speak truth to power*," are themselves paid by that very power source which they ultimately are unwilling to divorce; and when push comes to shove; most get in line and become enemies of ordinary people by participating in the fraud of academia. In the worst-case scenario medical doctors who swore an oath to preserve life, ten participate in the torture of prisoners by keeping the victim alive to experience it; and that is what the CIA and its professional employees that commit criminal acts do.

Reeducation Camps, noun:

Education centers where authoritarian governments imprison political dissidents no matter what political persuasion they are followers of. In a free and democratic nation such centers do not exist; and are strictly forbidden give the constitutional protections of the First Amendment concerning free speech and the *Posse Comitatus* Act that forbids the use of the army functioning as a civilian police force, but what we have are police acting like an army. But "*Posse Comitatus*" can be waived by a presidential executive order. These reeducation camps are nothing new: i.e., they were pioneered by the Army on the American Indian in what

²⁰⁶ John Reed, *Ten Days that Shook the World*, Boni & Liveright, Inc. (1919).

²⁰⁷ Beatty, Warren and Trevor Griffiths, *Reds*, Paramount Pictures (1981).

they called reservations; and on these reservations, the military developed their tactics of imprisoning and terrorizing people into submission. Today, the citizens are the Indians to be corralled and controlled (*see* Indian & Reservation).

But now the US Army, and federal police integrated into the local police have drawn up plans to have such centers put into operation; and this is why citizens cannot give up their right to bear arms. The Pentagon has been militarizing the domestic police for years; the police are no longer police, but paramilitary groups in support of the military. These centers will be staffed in cooperation with Homeland Security and FEMA; they will be work camps, gulags of chain gangs composed of people in opposition to the polices of the US government. This information to imprison Americans came from a leaked document which the military initially denied, but later recanted; clearly, the Pentagon is a conspiratorial agency in collusion with the “*hidden hands*” controlling the instruments of state. They are the domestic enemies of the Constitution; and this why a civil war is in the making!

Reform, noun & verb:

Reforms of any type generally fail, because society is attempting to repair a broken idea; and since the idea was failed to begin with, the reform too will always be broken. This is the same dilemma as a revolution, wherein failed political ideas, which are reactive, be they fascist or socialist continually revolve around and around – become recycled in the guise of a new idea.

Refugee, noun:

The US and its puppet European allies have been, and will continue to be directly responsible for the global refugee crisis; and in the past, every refugee from the Vietnam War to the proxy wars in Central America, all were forced to emigrate to the source of the crisis – the United States; but in this case Europe. As of 2015, the United Nations Refugee Agency estimates that there are 2,590,000 refugees from Afghanistan, 370,000 from Iraq, 3,880,000 million from Syria, and 1,100,000 from Somalia; and an additional 130,000 refugees from Yemen are expected. Currently, it is believed that between 600,000 and one million Libyans are precariously residing in neighboring Tunisia. Since European leaders have functioned as puppets of American policy, arguably they deserve the problem of hordes of people trying to get to the safety of Europe. But this situation actually serves a policy of foreign interventions by galvanizing the racist Europeans to hate Muslims which furthers political support for the governments.

Of these Western governments that through warmongering have destroyed other civilizations, and driven these people to seek sanctuary from the source of the problem, which one is the Worst? It is all about the larger nations being the pimps and the smaller nations their whores. Perhaps it is not the Americans as probably may be the case; it has a competitor with a similar history; that is Australia; a nation that is America’s whore. Yet, the Middle East and Africa are only one situational location, for the Australians, being isolated on an entire continent stolen from the aborigines, who were the treated as the “*niggers*” of that colonial experience, the government intercepts desperate people fleeing tyranny and economic deprivation and incarcerates them on an island that they rent from the small island government of Nauru; a government that is Australia’s whore in the business of running a concentration camp for their pimp. The Australian authorities “*disappear*” these people, and if anybody tries to obtain access to this concentration camp to reveal this “*dirty*” little secret, they can be imprisoned by the authorities for two years. This buried story reflects the crimes of a police state that threatens people for exposing the truth; a truth that governments have privatized, made profitable the business of imprisoning people; in this case ordinary human beings naturally fleeing the unnatural

and barbarous modalities of industrialized living; a way of life that the white man considers “*high civilization*,” yet powered by the worst of the human psyche that squelches the best of the human psyche.

Building upon the sins, the criminal acts of theft and genocide of the white man colonizing the World, this criminality is furthered compounded when people with destroyed lives of shattered homes and dead children show-up at the source of the problem seeking refuge from the sins visited upon them, and the Western governments block them by claiming that there are ISIS terrorists hiding among them, which may be true given that the terrorists are clients of the intelligence community whose intentions are to bring into Europe terrorists to commit criminal acts to galvanize public support for Middle East Wars (*see* ISIS). Most refugees are innocent, law abiding people, but unfortunately, the media focuses upon the small minority that do at times bring trouble: i.e., the bulk of the refugees fleeing Syria are young men, Sunni rebels, many of them probably ISIS, that are fleeing the Russians and Syrian Army that are having success in destroying them. This reality is aptly demonstrated by young men at closed European borders carrying signs demanding “*Open-up or die*.” Or once inside Europe, large groups of young men, acting like thugs attacking cars and trucks on the highways outside of the French Calais refugee camp of six to seven thousand people called “*the Jungle*.” Yet rather than relaying this truth, many authorities with a racist tendencies assisted by the mainstream media want to call them migrants, trying to portray them as fleeing economic problems, seeking to “*milk*” the welfare system and not war zones.

Yet the majority of ordinary people that are righteous in their minds and acts are opposed to their own governments creating the crisis to begin with, a crisis primarily created by the American government; and unfortunately legitimate refugees, women and children are stranded out in the oceans to perish; and if they do make it to shore, they rub salt in the wound by imprisoning them in detention facilities packed with young men that prey upon them. Though the American government is largely responsible for the wars which have created the refugee crisis and ought to do something to mitigate that which they have created, still it is a difficult issue for Americans that feel it is the righteous thing to do to take in women and children, yet are also correct in not wanting to import dangerous men into the country. Supporters of Obama have attacked those who want to have moratorium on immigration from “*the desert hell*” of the war zones which Obama and his allies have created. They want to ignore the discussion of this war crime while painting legitimate concerns as racists; yet one ought to remember that the primary sponsor of ISIS and its ghastly crimes which has created this situation, Saudi Arabia has refused to take in any refugees; and before any refugees are shipped to America, Saudi Arabia needs to account for their war crimes which they want others to pay for.

Regress, verb:

Reforms are necessary in government policy just to keep society from slipping back into a bestial state: e.g., more education and health instead of militarism. But, this truth is usurped by the false assumptions of modern reasoning that assume that stone age peoples were marauding barbarians in need of being civilized; but though intelligence is inherent and culture and education are acquired, humanity built civilized through war making enterprises. Early humanity was more cooperative, more advanced in their relationships with others than today wherein people relate through sarcasm and indifference. Today, modern society under the yoke of militarism, has created a class of under educated and hence semi violent and crude people in need of incarceration. Since society is the organization of failure, we are caught-up in an endless cycle of reforms that attempt to address problems that are essentially engineered chaos (*see* Reform).

Regression, adjective & noun:

1. A state of returning to a prior condition of social development: i.e., moving backwards. Humanity has moved forward in technological developments, but arguably has regressed in its social behaviors back to a state of barbarism as evidenced by endless wars and the use of torture.
2. Regression analysis is a statistical methodology used by social scientists to analyze recorded data of the linear past and make the connection between a variable correlated with other variables (*see* Linear). Such analysis has suggested strong relationships between the use of oppressive police state policies in lieu of education and health policies and a lack of social development; and the use of war leading to devastated societies dominated by terrorism (*see* Oppression).

Reincarnation, noun:

The creation of the Universe, the stars and planets by a conscious Creator means all forms consciousness are one and the same with its originating source. All conscious beings are part of the original creation of matter and as such their souls extend back into the dark reaches of time; and some would say, beyond the existence of time and space. But conscious beings need to experience material creation in order to expand. Consciousness is more than a correlated brain and mind connection as Western science claims (*see* Consciousness). Consciousness functions separate from the brain a belief held by most societies; shared by Western society until the rise of science 300 years ago that insist on boiling down consciousness to biological components integrating information. There are medical cases of consciousness functioning when unlinked from the brain; despite a lack of brain function, there are cases of consciousness returning to dying patients prior to death. Is the brain really necessary for consciousness to exist?

Most believe in life after death for they intuitively know that the energy of locomotion powering physicality cannot be destroyed. Since social life is bad on Earth, it is only natural we all want to get out to a Heaven. Out of body experiences and Buddhists engaged in meditation teach that as our soul becomes aware on its connection to the Universal Truth – God beyond the man-made Hell on Earth (*see* Universe). These out of body experiences practiced by Buddhist monks, or near death experiences are possible if we view human consciousness not as a lone isolated soul trapped in a body, but as connected to the cosmos and all its related things. Near death experiences by people are similar to Buddhist priests that leave their bodies for days and travel to other places with total clarity of thought. Out of body experiences have paranormal features of extrasensory perceptions, precognitive visions of the future, meeting mystical spiritual beings, and seeing deceased spirits. Those that have had these experiences have less fear of death, and less interests in materialism, status, and competition.

Psychiatrists at The University of Virginia have over a four decade period compiled two thousand five hundred cases of children claiming another life before the present one: i.e., the improbability of particular clues, characteristics of past events far removed from a small child's current life, have been provided by children to adults and doctors that include names of people, things and events. In addition to studying children, university psychiatrists also studied a thousand cases of near death experiences. When the brain ceases to function in near death experiences, consciousness in out-of-body experiences improves when freed from the brain; a state of enhanced mental function, vivid visual perceptions from outside the brain, and encounters with deceased persons. ²⁰⁸

²⁰⁸ Greyson, Bruce Dr., *Cosmology and Consciousness Conference*, Upper TCV, Dharamsala (2011). Professor Emeritus of Psychiatry and Neurobehavioral Sciences at the University of Virginia.

We come to know of past lives by dreaming of them. Dreams can be repetitive and are very vivid when we are very young, but fade away with time as we lose our innocence to the vulgarities of the world (*see Dream*). When we dream of a past life, what we are viewing is a record of our past; a past life stored as information in a Holographic Universe that is forever in recorded time. If one does remember a past life, generally it is between the ages of two and five, and fades away at around age nine or ten. Psychiatrists studying the small children who have the most vivid memories of a past life indicate that the average life was about 33 years of age before sixty percent died a violent death; and the average time between lives was 12 years. These case studies reveal that the children have information about people and cultures far removed from their current life; or act like the opposite sex; have skills related to their past lives; or they may have birth marks and defects correlating to death wounds from a past life.²⁰⁹

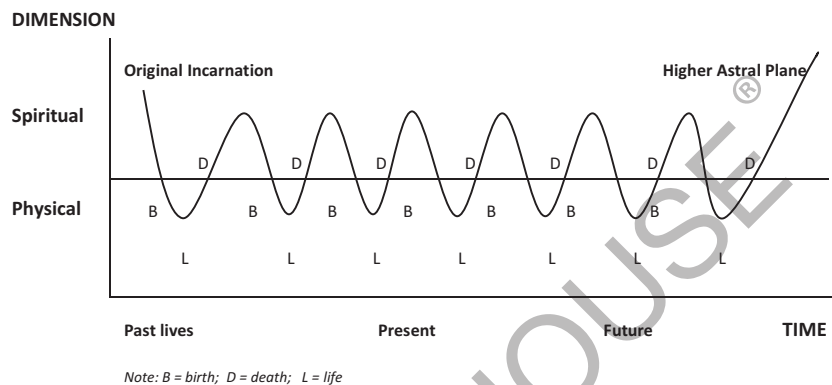


Figure 22: Dimensional Space and Time Incarnations

Psychiatrists using hypnosis regress patients back through childhood; back into the womb; passing through a door into a previous life before the womb; there you can see yourself, perhaps even becoming aware of speaking a language that you did not learn in the present lifetime. There, you speak another language fluently that you could never quite master in the classroom (*see Xenoglossy*); there you see yourself working on some project be it building and sailing a boat, or planting corn near the adobe village. It is here in this hypnotic state that you see both clear night skies, and a clear blue sky – “*you see the light*” the source of your being – the consciousness of the Universe. When a person dies, be it peacefully or violently, once the soul is separated from the body, like hypnosis you return to the light. Deceased people are not dead, that is a word that only applies in this realm we are long suffering in; they are very much alive in another dimension where we are returned to. God is mindful of each Soul; Jesus was more interested in mercy for there is no retribution in God's Heart for mercy is true power, and does not require sacrificing people. For those suffering the loss of a deceased person in this realm, all is ok; it is us that we must care for while we wait our turn.

Relationship, noun:

1. Relationships are the state of affective reasoning between two or more people. Personal relationships are informal and highly emotional as in between close friends, or enemies; and impersonal relationships are defined by formal indifference between

²⁰⁹ The Author when a young child had a recurrent dream of being a marine soldier during the Second World War; He was trapped on a Pacific island shoreline attempting to evade Japanese soldiers bayoneting dead marines by pretending to be dead. As he hid among the corpse, the Japanese soon made their way to him; just before he was to be violently bayoneted, he would awake. This dream was very vivid and recurrent, but faded later in adult life.

people in authority and those they are in charge of. This truth is represented by three numbers; an odd set of representing three relational states. To maintain the balance between being a friend or foe, indifference is the balance between the two states (*see* Number). Personal relationships are in a constant state of cyclical change between these three states; they are subjected to constant divisions and multiplications of tension. They can evolve forward from a state of indifference into deeper bonds of friendship, or devolve backward into state of animosity; or friendship can devolve backward into either a state of indifference or animosity; and animosity can evolve into friendship, or into a state of indifference; all states can move either in a positive or negative direction.

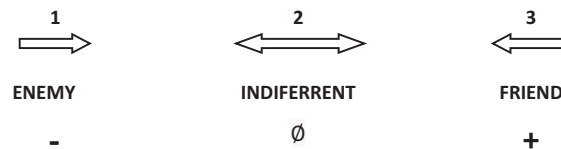


Figure 23: Relationship States

In the calculus of relationships in human affairs we have three variables, or states of energy: hate of an enemy (-), love of a friend (+), and indifference (0). In geometry, the idea of a circle represent one continuous existence – no beginning and no end; and the number 3.14 which represents “ π ” (pi), is the exact ratio of the circumference of a circle being a little more than three times as long as the circle’s diameter. In our relationships with each other, all relationships must pass through a cycle that of these three variables. Some relationships continuously revolve around these three energy states, while others remain aloof, or indifferent, and still others stuck in the field of hate (*see* Divisions in Relationships).

2. Institutional relationships. The building blocks of society are the institutions of family religion, economy and state (*see* Society). Relationships begin with families, this how we learn first to relate; it is here we first learn a parent or a sibling can be a friend, or a harsh, or indifferent with negligence. As we grow we ask questions about our existence, and religion tries to provide answers, but not always satisfactory. Later still, we play as children the role of adults fantasizing our function among each other; while playing, we learn there are rules of conduct; so somebody must be the king or queen to direct us in our fantasy play.

But when we grow up, our childhood games don’t quite seem to work out so well. We learn through suffering injustice that government does not know how to relate to people – but only to money. Because of this truth, the government through criminal negligence has effectively disembodied the family. Now, the parent is the government: i.e., the parental state; and this state is an abusive parent! It is a “*deadbeat*” parental state, that won’t feed its own children, the citizens; it will sacrifice its own children so the father figures, presidents, and senators can have their pleasures. As a slave of state, you have to pay parental support, and child support In Chinese culture posterity is the norm – parents support their children so they can be supported as an elder.

But the shortsighted American parent of state, his definition of posterity is abusing his children – his slaves! “*Big Daddy*” knows everything you do because he spies on your phone and computer; and as a “*big brother*,” he does not protect you from bullies, he is the bully “*shaking you down*” for what little you have! Good parents, good states support their children’s education, not this parent, he enslaves you with student debts. If you smoke a little marijuana, he will imprison you, though he is a glutton that feeds his own addictions to money-induced sadism. If you are disobedient child, the parental state will imprison you in a for profit

prison which will farm you out to corporations for indentured slavery at seventeen cents an hour (*see* Parent & Prison).

There will be a civil war by rebellious children against the parental state if there is no change in the power differential of abuse between the parental state and child that governs the relationship. Despite the Western logic of only two types of relationships, formal and informal, relationships take three forms within the context of formal institutional relationships to citizens: i.e., friend, enemies, and indifference. Like friends, governments can become enemies or turn indifferent to the people; and an enemy government can become friends or turn indifferent; and the indifference can go either way. The government has never been the friend of the common man; maybe indifferent at best; and clearly the government is always the friend of money – and that status never changes. Will this status ever change? Maybe, because out of engineered chaos will come some sort of change; let us hope that from the ashes of self-inflicted destruction by the evil few, government will become the friend of humanity – not their enemy.

Though public administrators claim that relationships between citizens and government agencies do not have the element of friendship, that all are treated equally without favoritism, then why does government treat citizens with indifference or hostility while favoring corporations? ²¹⁰ Was not the “*bad guy*” team of Bush-Cheney in favor of their crony friends when doling out non-bid contracts to war profiteers? George Bush himself said “*money trumps peace*,” so money is their friend – that is how they relate! Most people know that Congress is nothing but a “*den of thieves*.” And this nefarious den carries on with corruption that has been legalized by rulebooks so thick with legalese written by the “*shyster*” lawyers populate that den and managed by the doctorates of public administration (*see* Senate).

Religion, noun:

We cannot deny a man or a woman their natural right to practice religion, but we cannot allow them to force others to their interpretation of religion which is generally unrighteous (*see* Righteous). There is a difference between religion, a dead institution with no spirit and spirituality which permeates all things, including the rocks of the Earth, the water in rivers, and the air which allows life to breathe. We are spiritual creatures; and when we are spiritual, we are at our best (*see* Spirituality). Religion is evil; and when we are religious, we are failed humans – we become “*crazy*,” or fanatically evil! Religion is full of maniacs; their religious fanaticism can never be moderated or quelled; it is a constant danger! All the World’s major monotheistic religions were reactions to a historical past that was barbaric and cruel; they were birthed from the fanaticism of a barbaric past that oppressive empires blessed, or cursed by an evil god (*see* Monotheism). Moses, Jesus, and Muhammad all gave birth to personality cults, though that may not have been their intentions. Christianity and Islam were not spread through the practice of love towards others, but by the violence of the state co-opting religion, be it Rome or Constantinople. Christianity after the fall of the Roman Empire was based not on the teachings of Jesus, but on the personality cults of the saints of the Dark Ages. The original prophets spoke of God as an absolute truth, yet their followers debated these truths while killing each other over what that relativity of those truths.

It was the ancient Greek philosophers that recognized that the expression of god was relative as related to the city-state which each had a patron god. The idea of the singularity of a one god as an entity in and of itself, removed from its creation is an expression

²¹⁰ The author in graduate school, studied public administration for four years at a public university where he heard these dubious claims professed by professors that had the mendacity to speak of corruption not being tolerated while they all rationalized their own activities which were forms of legalized corruption: i.e., on the side consulting contracts with agencies, and when the political winds of change arrived with Bush and Company, like the cowards they are, they nearly all got on board and tyrannized the Islamic graduate students – gleefully ruining their lives by “*running them off*” campus for exercising their First Amendment rights.

of truncated ignorance. God participates in the affairs of man, be it dispensed harshness, negligent indifference, or a guilty conscience dispensing mercy. Yes, there is a singularity, and that oneness is all encompassing. They are reactive expressions to the oppression of those ancient animist times wherein logically, Nature was God (*see* Nature). And indigenous cultures close to Nature and its truths of our animal nature understood this (*see* Animism).

All brands of monotheism are evil forms of paternalistic reasoning; and its roots are tribal. The Old Testament of Judaism is rampant with God's commands to commit genocide or even being upset with a man not allowing his daughter to be raped by the crowd outside in lieu of submitting to the demands of "*forking-up*" someone's angelic guests. Though Judaism was not a religion demanding conversion, it did condone egregious crimes against others not deemed worthy of God's selection. Christianity, though perhaps a bit more merciful, demanded that missionaries go forth and spread its logic among people which resulted in genocide. Of course in the end, their God is unhappy with these efforts, and so in the End Times will destroy most of mankind in a giant Apocalypse. Islam, too demands conversion or die; and those who do the killing are the martyrs that will find a heaven to cater to their pleasures. But at least, Islam makes space for both Judaism and Christianity; they believe in Moses; they claim that God is merciful and forgiving; that God does not require blood sacrifices of a crucifixion; and Jesus is the Christ that serves God.

Since modern Western societies are still barbarous and cruel, its fearful peoples still cling to backward, barbarous monotheistic religions that are not based on Absolute Truth, but on relative truth of its practitioners and its half insane saints. But in very ancient times, before the current age which is only about five thousand years old, spirituality, Nature and knowledge was the religion. God was the Universe in relationship to all things; not something removed from creation, but creation itself. They were all bound together in true enlightenment; not parsed out and separated like today. And this truncated mentality endemic in science is a direct outcome of a religion that viewed God as outside of this world. Further, this idea became secularized wherein there was no god, only physical matter either animated or dead. And that idea too, was incorrect, because all matter contains energy - contains life. The ancient ones, like later indigenous cultures knew that everything, rocks, sand, water, and air, all have life.

This ancient time of enlightenment, its history was lost by some cataclysmic event that wiped out advanced civilizations; societies with knowledge we have yet to rediscover; it obscured our present day understanding of our true past. Humanity had to start over again and build its knowledge base. When we look at ancient ruins that even modern tools could not replicate on such vast scales, we must be humbled by the limitations of present day science we so arrogantly tout as rational; yet its assumptions irrationally hobble our understanding of reality: e.g., the ancient pyramids of Egypt are most likely over ten thousand years old; they were not burial mounds, but sophisticated machines that harnessed Nature's energy (*see* Energy & Pyramid).

Since the great cataclysmic event, humanity has felt abandoned by what they think is god; that society is being punished by some cruel old man hating his children for some unknown sin. Since that great cataclysmic event over ten thousand years ago, a traumatized humanity has tried to recover what it lost. But, humanity never overcame the competitive violence that arose after that tumultuous event; it still has not changed in its penchant for empire building by any means; and reactive religions expressing that violence are only relevant in their interpretations of human foibles: e.g., Christianity as a reaction to Roman brutality. Like a yoke, society harnessed to religion has served as a basis for an economy: e.g., large-scale construction projects of building temples;

worshippers traveling on pilgrimages to ancient Rome to pay homage to their god of choice; or traveling to the ancient Temple of Jerusalem to purchase goats to make an animal sacrifice to the Hebrew god. And it is the legacy of these superstitious, violent religions that are the foundations of monotheism that we today are saddle with; and in the name of cultural tolerance, rational, spiritual people have to tolerate these violent monotheistic cults.

Though religion can have a good binding effect on a community, and the same time it binds people to ignorance of what actually is spirituality and intolerant to that truth: e.g., its logics of love are the basis of psychosis wherein religion claims their god is unconditional love, yet is conditioned by human norms of what constitutes right and wrong. Though the World's mainstream religions claim to be less superstitious than what is regarded as primitive religion such as animism, they actually are more superstitious because they view Nature as evil, not rationally as reality devoid of the value laden idea of good and bad: e.g., mainstream monotheistic religions view bodily functions as either sinful or as the source of temptation of pain to be controlled or avoided as Buddhism believes. Yet what is regarded as primitive animist religions, they rationally accept the blessings of happiness rendered by pleasure; pleasures which are natural.

Religion mixed with the state has various effects. Social philosophers like Karl Marx believed that religion is a social retardant, Emile Durkheim believed it was the glue which held society together; and Niccolò Machiavelli counseled rulers in "*The Prince*" that religion promoted is a means of social control towards a king's political agenda for state development.²¹¹ Religion is politics as Gandhi of India noted, and controlling that effective truth rationally supersedes abstract idealism of religion which most believers fail to practice for most are hypocrites. Religion in contrast to spirituality is a yoke for the mind that demands adherence to doctrines contrived by man and the giving of financial support of the believer, in other words, it is pure nonsense (*see Yoke*).

Church and State legitimate each other's crimes, for both religion and wars are rackets. Through the business of corporatized religions and the instruments of the police state, these entities control the populations. Church and state have always had an unholy alliance; religion is huge industry under their control, and evil men of the cloth, millionaire ministers serve as spies proselytizing lies to manufacture public consent for a system that destroys the soul of humanity; and anyone of good conscience that objects, is reported to the authorities to watched by an army of evil miscreant sycophant apparatchiks that control the public by shaming them with the accusation of sins, which they have mastered themselves.

The major problem with modern forms of Christianity is a major disconnect between the values, the espoused creeds of mercy, forgiveness, justice, not judging others, and above all – live in peace. To value God as a source of substance, one ought not to love money, for it is a racket usurping God's certain ability to provide. Therefore, do not replace God by replacing it with a fear of a lack of money. Any "*con artist*" with the title "*reverend*" before his/her name has a license to be frauds; they know they are sinners, they have knowledge of it. They are sick, evil men, porcine toads that make despicable livings terrorizing children with ghoulish "*fairy tales*." Religion is practiced by many an evil toad: it's not responsible or moral: i.e., here you bastard criminal, avoid any responsibility for your creepy crimes and dump them on some poor guy (Jesus); a good guy whipped and murdered for their sins. Here little boy, God made you "*fucked up*," now fix it; be like the creepy pedophile priest and shyster minister pinching

²¹¹ Machiavelli, Nicole, *The Prince* (1532).

his fatty flanks of getting away with his racket of milking the stupid, and other “creeps” believing it’s the Lord’s will for them. But maybe the Lord made you poor, for if one thinks how many religions stole the good acts of righteousness from the prophets for a profit. In the Jewish Temple you got a buy a chair; at the Christian Church you got to tithe. Be ever glad that God made you poor - cause any thinking person “ain’t givin’ a dime” if it is the sure way by which we die.

This perversion of the ethics espoused by the prophet, Jesus of Nazareth has been codified into law by the government which has assisted the institution of organized religion as a non-profit enterprise, which in fact operates on the margin of profits as a means of sustaining itself: i.e., transferring tax liabilities into the coffers of the Church; a church that frequently pays its minister six figure salaries, luxury homes and automobiles, with retirement pension funds, and personal ornamentation of gold and diamond encrusted crosses; all in direct contradiction to the manner in which its primary prophet, a mendicant, Jesus lived. It also is an indicator of a lack of faith in God to provide His priests (*see Beliefs & Creed*).

Churches are evil rackets; communities for the convenience of dumping one’s crime for a tithe (*see Racket*); populated by inconvenienced people rushing out the church door to commit another round of sins - fraud and abuse; and that entrance to the dark underworld is every town’s church row crowned in the end by warlocks - bastard priests and ministers lying to children for a living: i.e., with an “evil eye” putting fear into them that [a tyrant] God created babies as sick sinners, now cure yourself kid, or burn in Hell. By this account, clearly humans are not the apple of His eye. Yet in the “fairy tale” of the Garden of Eden, God commanded his children not to eat the fruit from the “Tree of Knowledge,” and when they did he punished them for being sinners. He incorrectly assumed they had knowledge of what a sin was? Being innocent, how could they have known what a sin was before they ate from the apple of knowledge making them aware of what a sin was?

Renaissance, noun:

A renaissance is a sudden creative expansion of renewed life, a rebirth, a revival of the good spirit to banish the evil spirit of death that is gripping the World. America needs a new renaissance - a metamorphosis to a renewed spirituality and away from the culture of death. Teachers need to believe in youth that know the “bullshit” violence and corruption engineered by crooked politicians, enforced by the “deadbeat” police state, and the Pentagon and CIA lying, torturing and killing people is wrong. If you believe in Jesus of Nazareth, then do not collaborate with politics sanctioning government crimes killing children by warfare.

The moral teachings of Jesus, the Prince of Peace, brought an end the wars of the Roman Empire; and if we can practice what the Holy Teacher sent of God would have us practice, then we can bring to an end the violence American Empire that is murdering children and driving boatloads of refugees into Europe (*see Roman Empire*). In order to have world peace, it will be necessary for the American people to bring to account the vast mountains of human rights crimes committed by the government, technology companies, and the military and prison industrial complexes (*see World Peace Plan*). There will be many tribunals to place on public trial the conspiracy between politicians, lobbyist, elite think tanks that put in place the police state; there will be trials for those that carried out the crimes for the bureaucrats, military personnel, FBI, DEA, CIA, Justice Department; in short every government agency will have to be “cleaned out” or abolished. Warmongering corporations and their primary owners will have their assets seized and returned to the treasury from whence they were stolen.

Repression, noun:

The conscious rejection of emotional painful or socially disagreeable beliefs and ideas; the suppression of bad memories and the feelings that accompany it, or emotional impulses in reaction to memories or ideas To emotionally deny being something, generally something socially unacceptable, when one in fact is that which they deny: e.g., a corrupt minister claiming to be good when they espouse violence and other pathological beliefs in contradiction to a religion's supposed creeds; or when powerful politicians claim to be the "*good guy*" defending democracy, protecting people when they carry out in secret illegal policies that are enemies of democracy, that are enemies of humanity in need of protection from the venality.

When idealistic people and ethical idea threatens the ossified social order, government will engage in a policy of domestic repression against what are labeled as seditious people writing or espousing sedition. Repression can be naked aggression as in authoritarian Eastern or religious societies, or subtle as in Western societies by controlling information. In Western society, it's understood brute force has limits, so control is achieved through information and social practices "*black listing*" people to the economic margins of existence; or criminalizing habits and incarcerating them for drug usage (*see* Oppression & Suppression).

Reptiles, noun:

1. Reptiles are a cold-blooded animal that shed their skin each year as they grow; and similarly people ought to transmute the social toxins of life: we ought to grow wiser and more rational from traumatizing events (*see* Animal, Animism). Each animal species seems to have had its zenith, or domination depending on environmental factors. The ancient dinosaurs seem to have been when reptiles reached their pinnacle of developmental size and dominance. But they became largely extinct with a sudden change in the environment from one of being warm to one being cold.

Yet today, that theory may have some flaws, because crocodiles and turtles are ancient creatures that are still in abundance; the turtle is so old that it represents Gaia, Mother Earth; an accessioned mother planet where all of Nature's life forms arises from her fertile mud (*see* Earth, Mother, Mud & Nature). In addition, scientists believe that human evolutionary development is connected to the reptiles; and the reptilian portion of the human brain is what controls are basic, primordial instinctual behaviors. There is a reptilian component to human behavior: e.g., dominance, aggression, territoriality, and ritual displays. The motifs of Nile and Indus rivers crocodiles portraying reptiles as important river gods is an indicator that the ancient cultures knew this relationship between humans and reptilian beasts; snakes, large lizards and crocodiles that were viewed as dragons (*see* Cocodrilo).

2. Some people that accept the existence of extraterrestrials believe that some of them are of a reptilian humanoid genre whose behaviors are dominance, aggression, and territoriality over Earth; and like chameleons are shape shifters infiltrating human society. Mythological stories of the past portray them as evil deities in the form of serpents; beings that are actually hostile aliens that use humans: e.g., the Old Testament story of the snake coaxing Adam and Eve to eat from the "*Tree of Knowledge*," or to know the nature of things; or the stories of a flying serpent of god named Kukulcan of the Mayas or Quetzalcoatl the Aztecs translated as the feathered serpent, or wind jewel; and these winged jewels flew about dispensing knowledge. Then there is the mythology of the ancient Anunnaki deities of ancient Mesopotamia; the name is associated with the old sky god Anu, and they are this god's children - beings are said to be from the Planet Nibiru. However, this hypothesis that the Anunnaki are aliens written

about in ancient Sumerian culture is questioned by academia that suspect the economic motives of those who espouse this idea.

Perhaps these mythologies are correct, that these reptilian beings were of alien origins. Yet, this idea of reptilian aliens may be farfetched, but still people and society are susceptible to allowing their reptilian brain component to drive them to hostile and destructive behaviors. Perhaps leaders that are evil are slaves to their reptilian brains; i.e., dominance, aggression, territoriality, and ritual displays (*see Extraterrestrial & Nature*).

Republic, noun:

Just powers are always in need of being limited powers. There are many forms of democracy, but democracy can unleash the power of tyranny with despots directing the mob against individuals that are not in agreement with leaders (*see Democracy*). A republic intentionally fractures power into an executive, legislative and judicial in order to keep power in check; power that is subjected to the capricious whims of the majority. The electorate of the majority and the ambitions of politicians and jurist can be kept in check by such an arrangement. Republics which protect individual rights can degenerate into either outright despotism when the mob places all the power in the hands of a few. A republic with a constitution safeguards the rights of minorities and individuals by limiting the omnipotent power of the majority (*see Constitution*). In a pure democracy, the majority and its capricious whims can be a threat to human rights of humanity. A republic is designed to the unalienable rights of individuals to disagree and safeguard their liberties of free thought and speech without being tyrannized by the majority. Civilized societies live by "*the rule of law*," but when presidents circumnavigate the law by declaring themselves entitled to make law, and then there is a decline in the civility and human rights in society. This has been further compounded by the rise in technocracies which increasingly function outside the confines of the constitution by building webs of administrative laws which largely are in opposition to protecting individual rights as guaranteed by the constitution.

Reservation, noun:

America is the largest reservation in the World; what the corrupt leaders have done to America over the last several decades was pioneered on the American Indians placed on reservations - prison camps (*see Indian*). First they used these concentration camps on non-citizens. They furthered this policy by extending it upon Mexicans in the American expedition into México in 1916-17; and then targeted a whole segment of US citizens – the Japanese Americans during the Second World War. With that precedent set, now the average American citizen is the new Indian; and like the Indians of the past, if a citizen-slave fails to live within the confines and rules of the reservation, they are either killed or imprisoned. But, your choice is to be killed or imprisoned, or be a citizen of an enterprise of lies. It is the reservation system that served as the model for Hitler's concentration camps; he admired the Americans who systematically committed genocide and "*locked-up*" people they felt were undesirables (*see NAZI*).

It was on the reservation where the Americans perfected the use of collaborators and death squads; techniques they use in their wars from Vietnam, Central America, and now the Middle East. Similar to Indians imprisoned on reservations, Americans also have been subjected to policies that centralize political and social control in lieu of local control; that diminish individual rights that include monitoring freedom of speech; no real privacy in communications which are spied on; having a public school system that emphasizes thought control in lieu of critical thinking; and making people dependent upon the government for an existence

through impoverishing welfare.²¹²

Resilient, adjective:

Despite thousands of years of trauma, the dramatization of humanity, humanity is fairly resilient in maintaining a balance between regretful, fearful despair and optimistic hope; between orthodox foundations eroded by agents of change; and change is always a constant despite the fears of the orthodox pining away for “*the good ole’ days*” that never were so good.

Resurrection, noun:

1. The rising from the dead of Jesus of Nazareth, Christ after His death by crucifixion and burial (*see* Jesus of Nazareth). The impossibility of a physical resurrection from death is the central element of Christianity; a religion that makes the assertion that the Nazarene performed a whole host of miracles: e.g., raising other people from the condition morbidity (*see* Death & Miracle). In the ancient Bronze Age, the god Hades had dominion over all mortal men; only the Christ was able to overcome death and free all the previous souls bound in Hell, thus banishing Hades to eternal obscurity from the affairs of humanity’s own destiny – devoured by his own powers of death resulting in his own end (*see* Hell).

2. Justice has never come by appealing to the power structure. If voting were effective, those that control the power structure would make voting illegal. We must not believe the myth of democracy usurping historical facts. The fact is, a handful of men control as wealth as the lower half of the entire World’ population. And the courts and elections are controlled by these men and their corporations will never willingly, ever allow any justice for change. What we did enjoy in the past was accomplished by the confrontations of the working class and oppressed minorities against the venal power structure. We must act to have a rising from the dead, the spirits of these past struggles to recover the sacred. There must be a resurrection in the form of insurrections directed at the government. A government that is murdering, torturing and imprisoning people on a massive scale on behalf of the military and prison industrial complexes; complexes that are the focal points of the incestuous relationship between the government and the corporate *kleptocracy*; legalized theft that is sophisticatedly cloaked by laws written by corporations and given to government.

The spirits of those past struggles are with us here today; and they have been called to rise from the dead and help us – their great grandchildren. We must start a rebellion for a change by peaceful means based on morals – revolution in consciousness, not a bloody civil war; if not, the lunatic fringe that glorifies violence will commandeer any social movement seeking change (*see* Civil War, Consciousness & Revolution). We are compelled as spiritual people to act before the lunatic fringe acts to replace the current madness with another form of insanity. We must act because there is already a rising again from the moral decay of government; a revival of the moral purpose of government to serve the people – not a handful of evil men. The act of caring for others is a political act. We have spiritual teachings provided by guides the Buddha and Jesus of Nazareth, both who rose above mortality through an understanding of spiritual life; there will be the rising of both the quick and the dead before the final Judgment Day.

Revenge, noun:

When religious people and corrupt politicians invoking the name of the Lord make their pious wars they claim they don’t hurt –

²¹² Mean, Russell, *Welcome to the American Reservation Prison Camp*, (January 12, 2011). Documentary carried by Infowars.com. Russell Means is a founding member of the American Indian Movement.

they only chastise people. They claim they only do what they are called upon to do by the Lord. They feel they are in a state of grace, and the enemy tried to “soil” their spirit. It is written, “*Vengeance is mine, and recompense, for the time when their foot shall slip...*” ²¹³ Exactly, now does that not mean we are supposed to leave the punishment of the transgressor to His capable hands. That is correct; that is exactly what it means; but it does not restrict Him to the kind of tools He would use does it?

When psychopathic leaders break the rules of ethical behaviors through theft and murder, they eventually will fertilize the feelings of justifiable revenge. What keeps this revenge from occurring is the belief by most reasonable people that “*vengeance*” belongs to God, not to people. Yet for God to extract accountability from sociopathic leadership, the collectivity of the people serves as an instrument to that end. When evil becomes out of balance with good, the avenging planets will change their courses to pull the people together to put to an end the means of venality (*see* Revolution). Many writers, and a few political leaders have warned the “*evil ones*” to cease and desist from their reptilian ways, but they won’t (*see* Quote & Reptiles). So, do expect the laws of physics that govern Order and Chaos to eventually crush them by the very evil they have sown.

Revolution, noun:

1. Mechanical Revolution: with the development of machines, one of the primary components is a rotating of a shaft, as on an axis that moves in a circular direction around a central point; a single cycle in such a course is called a revolution.
2. Agricultural Revolution: There have been four types of revolutions in agriculture over thousands of years, and all of them have changed society. First, there was the domestication of plants and animals about 12 thousand years ago that saw the diminishment of nomadic hunting gathering in favor of settling down. This rise to early urban zones situated around rivers; second, there were ongoing mechanical inventions for planting and harvesting crops which increased production and populations; third, there was the development of chemical insecticides and herbicides that killed parasites feeding off the crops, but poisoned the environment and people; fourth, the development of biological genetic engineering of crops and animals intended to speed-up the time to grow them, but has furthered the destruction of bio-diversity while affecting human genetics.
3. Industrial Revolution: about 1760 in England and in other countries there was the replacement of hand tools with power-driven machines: water driven and steam driven machines that powered looms for weaving textiles, and which led to the steam driven locomotive. The totality of change in economics and society that began created the concentration of industry in large establishments and locations contributing to an explosion in urban populations drawn from the countryside. The revolution displaced traditional craftsmen, artisans and agricultural peasants and created new power centers of wealth in the cities; yet the one factor that did not change was the centralized feudal organization of these new enterprises that took the form of owners, management and enslaved factory laborers, similar to the previous rural based economy headed by land owners, their overseers and field laborers as either serfs, or slaves.

Though believers in modernity tout the Industrial Revolution of mechanical science as something very new and beneficial to humanity, that is not entirely true: i.e., they are precursors of the invention of machines capable of modern, mechanical

²¹³ Deuteronomy 32:35, Old Testament.

movements to accomplish a task had been developed earlier in ancient Greece and China, but were largely associated with war making. These inventions were not developed for finance, but were used in temples equipped with steam powered doors and other devices as part of the temple's magic; and used for the defense of the city of Syracuse against Roman invaders. The Greek philosopher, mathematician and inventor Archimedes (287 B.C. – 212 B.C.) applied his knowledge of mathematics to inventing levers, screw pumps, pulleys and large magnifying glasses amplifying the sun's heat used to light on fire ships of Roman invaders.

In ancient China, many modern machines such as seismographs, odometers and astronomical computers have their roots there. Poet, astronomer, and scientific inventor Zhang Heng (78A.D. -139A.D.) developed extensive knowledge of mechanical gears, camshafts, and drives and applied it to hydraulic engineering. So, it would appear no matter when any clever machine is invented, they would not have been put to use for making society more comfortable to live in for all, but rather for war profiteering or furthering the use of slavery as an acceptable institution: e.g., the development of the "*cotton gin*" machine gave new life to the institution of slavery transformed cotton production from an expensive, tedious, laborious affair into an enterprise of inexpensive mass production that expanded the use of slavery while fueling the growth of textile factories.

4. American Revolution: It took thousands of years to achieve some semblance of democracy, but it was destroyed in a matter of decades. The US government has devolved into concentrated failure of venal misbehavior. Democracy came out of the conflict between the Christians and the Romans, and the secular battle between the monarchs of Europe, other families with land, and the new emerging mercantile classes. Christianity contributed a new morality of how to be a human being, or the individual right to life that collapsed the Roman Empire (*see Roman Empire*. And though the US government is an even more evil and militant empire than Rome, it too can be conquered by the Christian ethic.

When the shield of law protecting citizens is lost, then what is needed is a resurrection of an insurrection through a revolution in human consciousness, not a civil war (*see Consciousness & Resurrection*). Unfortunately, revolutions of the past were really civil wars that never solved human problems given that they carried out by a lunatic fringe that glorified, or rationalized violence (*see Civil War*). Besides, though there about 100 million Americans that are armed, they are not organized, and they are out gunned by local police that are a standing army within the borders. The way forward is to sue the government, sue every technocracy and technocrat to the point of bankrupting the bureaucracies the "*petty*," spiteful bureaucrats that have made life miserable for ordinary people; made miserable by making war on the people. Unfortunately, people have been divided and conquered, but if all would unite behind lawsuits addressing their particular complaint, then government oppression could be reined in: e.g., fraudulent student loans; and illegal asset forfeitures. If lawsuits fail to rein in government crimes, then the other recourse is to ignore the government's laws which only rob people of their labor and dignity. It is only just, that a fraudulent government calling itself a democracy be ignored or sued. If these peaceful strategies fail to work, then there is only one recourse remaining - and for some that is the unthinkable - organized rebellion - organized murder. But that work is reserved for the experts – the government.

5. Social Revolutions: Revolutions are social events in thought and beliefs; and technological revolutions such as the Agricultural, Industrial Revolutions are technological innovations that affect social patterns of living: i.e., hunter nomads settling down to a new pattern of farming and herding animals, then the mass migration from farms into urban factories; and now the increasing

interpenetration of societies upon each other due to communication and transportation technologies. Nevertheless, the one constant, which thus far has not seen a revolution, is an evolution in the control of the political economy by means of deceit and violence. Therefore, the observation by Seneca, the Roman orator and advisor to infamous Emperor Nero still applies that "*The foremost art of kings is the power to endure hatred.*" And the one thing that has not changed is how leaders endure that hatred by the old ways of tyranny instilling fear of retribution. Yet when this tyranny "*starves-out*" the people, sooner or later, Revolution occurs; and is one thing that leaders just cannot seem to master.

Thwarted obsessions can lead to revolution that are hard to start, but once they do, they are nearly impossible to stop because the source of the rebellion has been building up for a long time! Like an effected boil, Either Caesar lances social injustice, or they will be lanced by it. Nobody desires a violent revolution. In America, 15% are conservative Republicans are obsessed with moral accountability and balancing the budget; 16% are liberal Democrats obsessed with equality; and 69% are Independents cursed with the uncertainty of which obsessions are more correct. Such a situation implies that since politicians only represent narrow corporate interests that are hostile to balancing the budget in favor of military expenditures, or a shift away from military expenditures in favor of social programs rendering social justice, even minor rebellions could undo the status quo.

Most informed people know that terrorism is a weapon of the Deep State meant to foment fear in the weak-minded; a pathological state that engineered and carried the 9/11 attacks through their terrorists proxies in order to create in the public's mind an obsession with terrorism beyond its actual real existence; an obsession shared by all, and which would supersede liberal, and conservative obsessions, and would feed the obsessions of uncertainty held by the majority of independents. It is certainly a clear case of the fox "*burning down*" the hen house where conservatives, liberals and independents all roost. Yet, if millions of tax slaves were obsessed in uniting in a cartel, and simultaneously all refused to be extorted out of the sweat of their labors, then the state would collapse and be unable to perpetrate any further tyranny. People have to find the means of not allowing themselves to be extorted into being complicit in financing the crimes of state.

A revolution is a natural reactionary exchange between the certainty of chaos and order, and its uncertain outcomes. In the ancient world, it was the certainty of Christianity that guaranteed one's life after a short and brutal life, which welcomed death. Perhaps the success of Christianity was a reaction to paganism devoid of such a promise. In contemporary times, atheism claimed the certainty of death, in reaction to Christianity devoid of humanity; and later, it took the form of two ideologies of capitalism and socialism, both, which became old and tired, and then their failed. Both could not escape the revolving central question of how to organize social life through a rational and just control of resources. Both socialist and capitalist ideologies have failed the people, because both have been led by people that have little regard for human values. This is why all reforms fail, because ideologues first care for its continual survival at the expense of what it claims to serve. Ideologues merely reward their sycophant followers while "*pushing*" the diatribe of ideologies devoid of humane reasoning, which despite the evidence refuse to evolve by jettisoning their failed ideas. Revolutions are technological or political, and they are reactions to situations of what is being monopolized by a few who must control – like taking the means of one's life (*see Civilization & Technology*).

All over the World people are agitated with being treated as though they were things - "*talking tools*" put on this planet to be

slaves for a company called the state, a thing to be taxed to death; and these taxes seem to end up in the pockets of *"slimy"* politicians, corrupt corporations, and bureaucrat paychecks; and this reality is further aggravated by politicians giving speeches to give more; be more patriotic while bureaucrats threaten people who question why they are taxed to support something they never agreed too - why the extorted money is not spent on those that pay them. There is a revolt of sorts occurring in both the US and China with people drawn to either radical or reactionary personality types representing the anger towards the armies of parasites ruining their lives. And now the hosts of buzzards - *"deadbeat"* politicians, *"petty"* bureaucrats, and security agents are in need of feeling the wrath of the people who have suffered the criminal negligence of leaders, the oppressive attention of bureaucrats regulating the means of their life out of existence, and police brutality that has reached an intolerable state teetering on revolution.

Worldwide slavery has never abated; it merely changed form as governments of all types perform that function. In Saudi Arabia, people live like dogs on leashes; in the Middle East, most people live in the barbarity of anarchy made so by the total destruction of that region by the Americans; in China members of the ruling party grow rich, while the people live one step above peonage; in Japan, most people want peace, but the government is bent of reestablishing its imperial power over Asia; in Europe, governments are controlled by NATO to their masters in Washington for there is no democracy; in Africa, nations with local collaborators enriching themselves have once again become colonies of the Europeans occupied in the name of fighting terrorism; in Israel, Palestinians are subjected to the curses of genocide; in India, a new class of elites has arisen and treats the majority of people as a caste of *"untouchables"* subjected to the curses of segregation and draconian laws; in the English speaking world of Britain, Canada, New Zealand and Australia, all take their orders from Washington; and of course the American people live under the tyranny of a police state that spies, torture, imprisons and even murders its own citizens without due process of law. The World is awash in violence, and revolution is what all these corrupt governments live in fear of; so they become ever more oppressive.

We are plagued by a global system wherein a handful of men own as much as the lower half of the entire World's population. They have no respect for human life, freedom, or justice. And this system *"grinds on"* under the control of powerful people and corporate institutions controlling government. And it does matter which political party rules because the bureaucrats - desk-bound pencil pushers of any political persuasion are the engineers of the system that creates the psychological disasters. Maniacs are engineered creations of state negligence; they are maggots that feed off of society. Unfortunately, there is the reactive fear that religious and politically based fanaticisms against sin can never be moderated or quelled – it is always a danger of killing others or incarcerating with the rulebooks. There are always technocrats and moral entrepreneurs that cannot suffer the rules broke or bent a little, they leave others no choice, but to capture them - the oppressive bureaucrats, or destroy the rulebook (*see Rule*).

Putin has demonstrated a bit more integrity of better character when speaking on political matters; while Obama's fraudulent, violent actions do not match his words of peace, this disconnect indicate by any measure that he is a *"shady"* character (*see Putin, Vladimir*). By looking at the evidence of observable acts in lieu of words, everything he accuses Russia of the US government has committed *"ten-fold,"* and then some. These obvious character flaws are why he is the president. He's *"Mr. know it all,"* when all he knows are the old failed ideas of a government in the guise of the *"odor of goodness"*- lies that serve as a *"fig leaf"* covering over the deadly theft of peoples' lives. Before a gullible, trusting public, he proved himself what plagues society – an individual that abused the trusting, gullible nature by *"tongue-in-cheek"* lies, a sociopathic deviant without any integrity, and no respect for

human life, freedom, or justice. When are people going to free themselves and a suffering world from this evil? It is said that *"it is darkest before the dawn;"* let all good people have *"hope,"* that *"change"* is near of this tyranny terrorizing the World.

Since most pathology, death, tyranny, and injustices are artificially engineered, even petty hoodlums at times are forced to the heroism of a revolutionary cause by circumstances beyond their control (*see Hero*). The only difference between a hoodlum and a king is the size of their operations. Society is crawling with hate, be it individual or organized, yet the lone individuals are the last ones in the world you would expect to be heroes. Heroes fighting for recognition against the odds, that most understand pretty well. There is a little bit of the hero in all of us, tough and unyielding, yet compassionate. We need to be more the tough, professional warrior like Vladimir Putin to confront an artificial, deadly reality out of control. It is Putin who says we do not need any more violent revolutions, something his country experienced in the early 20th Century. Putin believes we need human evolution towards negotiated settlements based on the rule of law so society will not devolve into chaotic revolutions.

In West Palm Beach, Florida, they passed an ordinance that forbade the public from giving anything to people reduced to begging. In Fort Lauderdale, Florida, they harassed an old man for feeding people. It is our human right to give whatever we want, to whomever we want without a "thug" with a baton threatening us. This is indescribable evil. Given this unrighteousness, people are justified in speaking of a revolution. Let this be the means to do so. All across America, wherever there is a tyrannical dehumanized law robbing people of dignity, people can gather and commit gracious, humane acts; and if millions do so, I suspect the police will abandon their evil master forcing them to be complicit in these crime - and pitch in.

The new revolution against violations of the rule of rational law will be the warriors for peace that will use the moral force of arguments and reason, boycotting unjust laws, and jury nullifications free people, all methods to confront state violence and the finality of their unjust verdicts; the rationales of violence which is something Obama is highly adept at using. Four young men of the Millennial Generation, Barrett Brown, Jeremy Hammond, Bradley Manning and deceased Aaron Swartz, all courageously have died or are imprisoned in Obama's gulags; all fought for your freedom from that nightmare government that has eight wars going on; spies on the citizens; tortures people at home and abroad; has the police robbing, beating and if need be killing; has more people in jail than any other nation; and has destroyed the economy and lies about it. China and Russia are better than that Nazi enterprise. One trillion dollars a year spent on *"deadbeat"* war profiteering corporations that fuel these immoral, illegal wars, spying on you, and destroy the environment. Moreover, these corrupt politicians that are criminals will not spend a dime of your money on the medical and educational needs of the taxpayers. All they want to do is put debts on you and your children. The citizens are just slaves threatened into supporting this lie – this evil beast dressed as democracy. They do not care about you - they are all liars and thieves. Like the revolts in Eastern Europe against the communist, this may be your last chance to live free – revolt in any little way you can against this criminality: support these protesters against police violence! Because one day, you too will suffer a crime committed against you - and it will be by the government.

Warriors are like Indians with war paint smeared on their souls; and they need to smear Obama and company with the rule of law. We must have an insurrection by peaceful means before the lunatic fringe that glorifies violence usurps this moral mission and turns it into a bloody civil war (*see Civil War*). This way will include civil disobedience; people need to stop complying with laws

and regulations that are tyrannical; and includes overruling judges that merely instruct jury pools on how to find people guilty of absurd laws that only serve to grow the prison industrial complex; jury nullification must become the norm to rein in these corrupt judges and their impious verdicts. As a teacher, one must never reject the students that God sends, be they good, bad, or ugly. A teacher seeking change through others must train them, excite them, then turn them loose on society; and that can include the maniac politician, religious fanatics, and technocrats in tow engineering and carrying out oppressive policies of control which are projected manifestations of ill-inspired reasoning that the Americans are experts at.

6. Sexual Revolution: China had its Cultural Revolution intended to “stamp out” the old feudal ways; but that meant “stamping out” traditional Chinese culture in all its forms, and in some sense that reflected a sense of self-hatred of what people were – their own Chinese cultural identity. In the quest to be a modern people, the Cultural Revolution had a puritanical streak in that it forbade women from having more than one child, but this led to liberating women from the old obligation to bear many children; and with birth control ultimately led to a loosening of sexual mores. The Cultural Revolution oppressing sexual expressions as counter revolutionary gave birth to the Sexual Revolution sweeping China today. People were so sexually oppressed, that the damn has broken and the quest for sexual expression is like the torrential currents of an ocean that no authority can stem. People are afraid of being overwhelmed and even invaded by China, but, it is Western culture that has invaded China in the form of liberating the people with new sexual freedoms protected behind the walls of bedrooms; and with this new found love affair with capitalism and sex, is also coming the currents of democracy eroding authoritarian rule (*see Sexual Revolution*).

Right, *adjective, adverb, noun & verb*:

1. That which is considered correct and good; right and wrong, morality is culturally determined: absolute versus relative truth based upon a societal context is what determines good from bad. The ancient Greeks associated beauty with truth – or correctness of idealized perfection. Yet the truth which is the right course of action to pursue is not exactly pretty when that truth indicates that the vices of evil are to be found in the everyday affairs of people. But that idea of beauty is not entirely false, yet when a nation claims to be right in following the right direction to commit acts preserving its existence, and those acts are ugly – arguably morally wrong at the expense of another nation, then we know that morality is relative and not an absolute certainty. One person’s right, is another person’s wrong. It is said that “two wrongs do not make a right.” So if a wrong is a right and a right is a wrong in the eyes of the beholder – then all is right (*see Wrong*).

[Positive Integer x Positive Integer = Positive Quantity]

Righteous Acts Multiplied by Righteous Acts Equals Righteous Justice

Figure 24: Two Rights Make a Right Equaling Might

However, mathematically two negative numbers equals a positive number; therefore the many, too numerous wrongs committed by government are arguably right. But in the case of government it’s not two wrongs, but an endless stream of compounded wrongs which are presented as right. Why else would the government engage in so many wrongs – they insist that their might is always right – right? Despite the corruption of words by government ideologues, still two or more positive acts will add up to the collective might of positivity as seen in Figure 24. But in the paradox of being right, what is right is subjective; mathematically

two acts considered positive numbers added up equals a positive measure to be enforced. Though the government views dissension as sedition – activists preach that two or more wrongs are not right; and in truth, the natural right to object to perverted government rationales and legal doctrines means that rightful moral indignation multiplied by rightful actions equals’ justice. But in the twisted affairs of government, they try to co-opt this logic by claiming they are right so they can exercise might.

2. A directional side in the opposite direction to the left: starboard (right side of a boat) and portside (left side of a boat). Not only is this a geographically directional choice, but also a course of decisional action considered right, just, and moral.

3. The legal and human rights of an individual or a nation are proportional to one’s power. That is why the US has the right to be above the law; laws that define human decency. Legal rights of money always trump human rights. The Bill of Rights is a document that lists your human rights. It was created because in US society these are the crimes of a supposed democratic government against people. It is a list of what is wrong, or normal in this particular society - this farce traveling in the guise of democracy: i.e., illegal search and seizures daily by police, seizing of property in civil asset cases - though a crime is never proven; cruel and unusual punishments which are the norm practiced in the prison industrial complex; abridgements of free speech labeled a threat; and the mixing of religion and state that is the twisting of spirituality for domestic police wars or foreign intervention purposes: i.e., god as money has an unnatural right to supersede God given rights of people to be left alone in peace.

Righteous, adjective & noun:

Beware of sinful self-righteous priests and politicians preaching their lies with an air of the “*odor of goodness*.” Truly, one can be assured that such people are the crooks that make righteous people suffer; and if the ethical have to suffer the odiousness of politicians and the thugs of the surveillance state, then God blesses them. The Rabbi Jesus of Nazareth, a persecuted teacher stated his righteous truth that, “*Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.*” ²¹⁴ And if that is so, cursed are those politicians that persecuted so many innocent people; and those that kill children in immoral wars for money and call it “*collateral damage*” truly they will inherit Hell.

The righteous are the innocent and godly persons, created by the spirit of God, they behave righteously in their acts towards others. To be a human being informed by biblical knowledge of priests and rabbis, we need to emphasize morality to refrain from sinning against the innocent; and to be openly righteous with our words, and refrain from cowardly spurious comments, or hateful acts while hiding under an anonymous name or cover. We must try to conquer our fear of evil; to remain upright in the winds of hatefulness; try to be like children, naturally trusting and good. Know that morality is being fair with others; not steal the bread out of poor man’s mouth; do not stand in judgment on subjective notions of what constitutes a relationship between two people (see Couple). Know that God is forgiving when we fail to engage in righteous observance of natural laws – of the virtuous person who practices human rights. Know that when we experience the feeling of righteous indignation to the crimes of the government harming the innocent that is the God making us feel so. Know that mercy, kindness, and “*being of good cheer*” are the righteous acts of an upright, moral virtuous person that understands that the crimes of governments are not morally right or justifiable.

²¹⁴ Jesus of Nazareth, Mathew 5:10 New Testament.

Risk, noun:

1. The statistical odds of failure or success; an idea pioneered by the insurance industry. For the most part, banking and insurance schemes are fraudulent – but legally licensed gamblers with a “*stacked deck*.”
2. A board game of world conquest wherein a player combines strategy and chance by rolling the dice to beat their opponent.

Ritual, noun:

Rites of passage through a person’s lifetime: i.e. baptism, confirmation, marriage, and funerals. Rituals are of a social control nature: they sanctify a person’s entry into a society at birth; latter at adolescence and initiation into the adult society of religion; followed by marriage bounded by class, race, or economics; and eventually funeral rituals initiating the soul into the world of the paranormal. Rituals of birth, marriage, and death bind the community together over shared human experiences. It is the primary behavioral basis of socially relating.

Roach, noun:

The infamous giant cockroaches of South Florida are best encounter when a person suddenly turns on the lights at night and sees hordes of them feeding off the garbage in the kitchen; even worse flying at and landing upon you. Roaches eat the glue that holds the wallpaper to the wall; and likewise, the generals and technocrats eat the glue that holds the institutions of society together (*see* Glue). Likewise, the generals that head the CIA and NSA that secretly labor at destroying the rule of law under the Bill of Rights and Constitution are cowards hiding their crimes behind the façade of government. Similarly, their miscreant agents of the Deep State operate in the shadows of society carrying out the nefarious activities of theft, extortion, blackmail, torture, and murder.

Robot, noun:

A machine designed to carry out particular functions. It is the goal of the NSA to employ tiny robots to spy on people: i.e. miniature “*flies on the wall*” that can seek out targets for surveillances (*see* National Security Agency); therefore, insects are the models to mimic in the robotics industry. Miniature robots are increasingly becoming autonomous endowed with forms of artificial intelligence (behaviors) that are goal oriented performing a task: e.g., spying on people, and if need be murdering them.

Rock, noun & verb:

1. The science of petrology, the study of rocks that describes and classifies them by their origins and formations, like all the sciences views them as objects, as inanimate things, not subjects with an intimate story that relates their essence to plants and animals. An alternate petrogenesis of Earth stones suggests that rocks are the clay, the mud from which all life is physically made, and as such, all animate life is impossible without their chemical elements (*see* Mud). In animist cultures all material objects have life, contain spirit – energy, in contrast to Western culture that views objects as either animated (alive) or inanimate (dead). The clicking sound of small stones pounded against each other has potential psyche capabilities; or the basis of a rhythmic drumming produced that sends out vibrations while meditating (*see* Stone).
2. “*To rock*” a situation with an unexpected act is to upset the status quo; or as in an event that “*rocks*,” is a social vibrant affair.

3. A musical genre as in “*rock-n-roll*” music rocking the spirit to move.

4. Since rocks are the hardest elements we know of, and are the basis of the construction industry, prisoners are set to hard labor on pounding rocks into gravel. But when a person is locked-up and tortured by the nightmare of living in a cage, outside roadwork is a preferable dream to confines of four walls without windows.

Rogue, adjective & noun:

A dishonest person; or a nation that does not respect the rule of law; a savage, predictable disposition bent on domination. And a rogue nation like America with no respect for its own rule of law, and clearly no respect for international law, will try to destroy and uproot that which is good and won't conform to the criminality of the US government. A rogue nation like the US is a renegade enterprise that is not controllable or answerable to any rule of law; be it its own or international because there is no other nation powerful enough to restrain it. And this situation has bred a delusional attitude that it's leaders and a way of life that feeds off the powerless are entitled to rule the World through self-serving unilateral actions that do not take the interests of other nations into consideration; and yet these other nations would do the same; and this reality has brought the World to the brink of war.

Roman Empire, noun:

It was a hard-bitten society; conservative stoics that imposed order through the sword. They were a tough-minded people with a conservative outlook, a sober seriousness that believed tradition and personal discipline; they believed in family responsibility, and duty to the state. They disliked disorder and luxury. The story of the founding of Rome is telling: Romulus and Remus twin brothers were orphans raised by a she wolf; when Remus refused to follow Romulus strict orders to behave while the sacred boundaries of the city were drawn; Remus jumped over them as if they did not matter, and Romulus killed him. The moral of the tale: serious things should not be taken lightly. True virtue subordinates the individual to the state. Upon this psychology the Roman way was established in the sixth Century before Christ.

The legacy of Rome stretched into modern times; its myth lived on in the hearts of ambitious kings and modern despots. In the 8th Century, Charlemagne had himself crowned Roman Emperor long after the empire had collapsed. In 1804 Napoleon of France crowned himself emperor of Europe. The Czar Peter the Great of Russia claimed to rule from the third Rome known as Moscow. Mussolini of Italy named his system of government fascism after the emblem of authority of ancient Roman magistrate. All the monarchs of the Middle Ages lamented the fall of the Roman Empire; they sought to resurrect its supposed glory under their reign of terror. Both Adolph Hitler and Benito Mussolini wanted to resurrect the Empire under their fascist visions. Hitler and Mussolini both loved Classical architecture which was the basis of their building programs for super highways to move the new legions, troops from one point to another; to construct new cities designed by his minister, Albert Speer. Hitler believed the Third Reich was inconceivable with only modern buildings. He envisioned the Third Reich as a treasury of Germanic and Romanesque art and culture that would carry on for a thousand years. His new capital would include designs drawn from the ancient cities of Rome and Athens and their temples to the gods such as the Acropolis Hill of Athens and the Rome, and the Roman Coliseum to show case the athletic powers of the Germanic superman; and the medieval cities and churches of the Italian Renaissance to inspire a religious fervency that he believed that the Germans needed to inspire them to be citizen soldiers in the new empire. But

that nightmare Nazi vision though extinguished in Germany was imported by the Americans after the war (*see* NAZI). As the new empire, they recognized the expertise of the Nazis to resurrect that dark vision in America.

Like the Nazi empire, Classical Rome was equally oppressive, and a failed model of democracy and justice; yet it was a successful fascist empire under the rule of a Caesar binding all to the cause. And so are America's institutions of governance led by ambitious senators and provincial governors aspiring to be semi-dictatorial presidents. The founding fathers implemented the one-man vote of ancient Greece; but even that was a failure when only elites could vote; and likewise, the history of America is the battle for the right to vote for failed, corrupt institutions. The foundational element of Western society that prescribes how modern government functions in the realms of governance and war making on behalf of its aristocrats. The Roman Empire was a harsh enterprise, but it ran on tradition and law; that used violence to achieve order. But today violence and fear by the government is devoid of honor for tradition or law. The Roman Republic had a senate from which came the emperors. The Office of Caesar is the model for an elected presidential dictator limited by a four-year term; and the title of Caesar and its power, is also institutionalized in the rationale of a despotic dictator holding sway over some feudal domain: e.g., the Drug Czar. When the US was created by a group of not too imaginative founders looked to the past for a model – and unfortunately they chose Rome. The US is a product of the neo-classical era of the late 18th Century.

Today's government is a relic drawn from the ancient and neo-classical eras and all its failings. Today, America mirrors what happened to the Empire; and as Rome became engorged with wealth, its morals declined; and likewise as America became engorged with power and wealth, its morals declined into an orgy of theft, war, and torture. As the Roman Empire grew in wealth, so did its leaders in the senate, and they became indifferent to the plight of the ordinary Roman who had become displaced by the new economy; no longer were their small farms productive as agricultural products flowed into Rome. So, they had to sell their small farms to the rich and move into the city where they lived on state welfare. There, Roman elites, as politicians were no longer virtuous men of the past, but corrupt liars that would tell the Roman citizens to maintain their popularity to rule.

The Roman Empire kept expanding because its leaders claimed that their wars were justified as a form of self-protection; and when America and NATO launch their wars, it is the same rationale. During the latter stages in the disintegration of the Empire the Roman Legions started to pillage the towns; and similarly, the American police function as highway bandits seizing people's property to finance their nefarious activities. Rome crucified criminals and political dissenters; America has the death penalty, and if need be will crucify anybody that challenges the political order and its governmental activities. Ancient Rome was a feudal class system, and the American Empire, is a neo-feudal society based on class and citizenship (*see* Empire). Rome had citizens and slaves; today we have citizens and illegal immigrants that function as slaves. A system of taxation and controlled labor that was institutionalized in the West with the Roman Emperor Diocletian who reigned from 284 to 305 A.D.; a system of landed oligarchs that became the basis of modern society that is a structured system around relationships derived from the holding of property and the means of production in exchange for service. The Romans taxed all, and likewise America taxes all, even if they cannot vote.

Like the Romans which lost their serious virtuosity, America became a deluded nation, a culture with a psychological identity crisis that still has the memory of its virtuous past, but now requires wars without virtuosity, a nation of "*hustlers*" and killers that

is doomed to collapse by the tools it employs for expansion; those instruments of violence which have not improved society, but has crushed any semblance of civility will proved to be its demise (*see Culture*). This inevitable decline will identically mirror what happened to Rome in its late phase; both empires were similarly attacked from the outside by those who suffered the war crimes. Like the Ancient Roman Republic which was democratic, but eventually corrupted by the ambitions of her oligarchs, America too has turned into a despotic enterprise lead by the ambitions of its Caesars. And what is left of the few virtuous citizens that hate these politicians, these despicable leaders have insulated themselves from the retribution from the citizens, because as Seneca, the Roman orator, noted, “*The foremost art of kings is the power to endure hatred.*”

The Roman Empire due to the new influence of the Christian ethic emphasizing individual rights; a new way of being a moral, intelligent human being emerged and contributed to that society’s collapse. If Christianity brought down an evil empire, then it will do so again against the American Empire that is even more evil than ancient Rome. Violence answering violence is not the solution, but preaching and living the virtues of Jesus and Buddha will eventually crush this new threat to God’s good Earth. God will provide the means to preserving his good ends; and those who have espoused the sword, will perish by the sword, for the Lord will send the Angel of Vengeance to move a few selected men or women to act.

The American Republic has only to turn to the history of ancient Rome, or the philosophers of ancient Greece to find, or await the solution to her moral and financial bankruptcy; to her being raped by pimps that would make their whore (*see Philosophy*). Both Socrates and Aristotle believed in the moral order of government to provide the environment so that people could pursue their happiness. They taught that people need to question authority, especially if it has become concentrated immorality spreading disorder; and the authorities of that ancient time condemned Socrates and Aristotle to death. And likewise today, citizens need to question the leadership that has destroyed the government’s purpose in providing moral stability to pursue happiness. Perhaps what is needed to correct the government malfeasance is another “*noble Brutus*” to rid the nation of corrupt leaders whose personal aggrandizements has destroyed the democracy within the American Republic while corrupting her morals as a nation of torture and unjust wars visited upon the innocent (*see Brutus, Marcus Junius*). What is needed is a virtuous Cincinnatus as a president to restore the honor of the Republic, and then retire to private life as a humble leader living modestly without the legalized scandals of bribery and stolen property (*see Cincinnatus, Lucius Quinctius*).

Routine, noun:

Most people live by routines not of their own making; and no matter how self-destructive a routine is, people will not challenge it, so they continue to live in quiet desperation. It takes a calamitous event to force a change for better routines. Likewise, the destructive routine of the business of the American government is to spy, steal, torture, and murder the innocent on behalf of the “*root of evil*” – money. However, these engineered calamities are so grave and numerous, that it will bring about the destruction on a government that is the enemy of ethical law and good people.

Rudder, noun:

A rudder is needed to steer a boat upon the water. Most have been “*cut adrift*” through government neglect; a state that uses its rudder to steer the ship of state to the gates of Hell. Most people being dependent upon evil have been made rudderless in a world

steered by the institutions of the prison industrial complex rowed by the galley slaves working for corporations. In order to have a rudder, one needs power – money in an evil World. If destitute, a person can recover the steering gear by living on an inexpensive sailboat, affect your own repairs, and survive out beyond the shoreline when the state hunts for you (*see Sailboat*).

Rule, noun & verb:

Give the government an inch, they feel entitled to be the unchallenged ruler of civil society. All societies are systems of socially based rules that are bounded up in a network of sources, generally religious, and enforcement: e.g., rules of social behaviors labeled as either criminal or civil. Criminal behaviors are deemed more threatening to society; civil infractions are socially shunned behaviors that remind people of their humanity: e.g., picking the nose. Society is a series of rules harnessed towards the functioning of society through organization of institutions such as church and state; and since the idea of a god is like a computer, full of rules in order to function; the complexities of justice and mercy figure little in the equation. Utopian ideals as to what constitutes a good person are developed from a society's beliefs on what is profane and sacred (*see Profane & Sacred*). Unfortunately, the government is trying to rule the minds of citizens with threats to support its immoral impositions through violent wars intended to enrich a few, not moral rationales establish a just and orderly society.

There has been the loss of the shield of law that protects people from evil of injustice (*see Law*). Society is plagued by a vast sea of uncountable evil laws crafted by the powerful as their weapon; these rules remain on the books in order to extort people for not complying with government edicts. The question is who or what enforce them? These rules are enforced by groups claiming to be victims – they rely on government as government relies on their support - they are employees of government out to get the individual (*see Group*). In order to enforce the rules of a society, a designated authority serves psychologically as the parental figure of all groups embossed in the institution of a monarch or president; but, these rulers who piously use religion and patriotism to present themselves as moral, they constantly break the one of the Ten Commandments rule of “*thou shall not lie.*” Yet they constantly lie (*see Lie*). But, this is only the “*tip of the iceberg*” of infractions of the rules of ethical behavior necessary to keep society grouped, and not from falling into anarchy by the individualism: e.g., “*thou shall not murder or covet thy neighbor's property.*” Groups coveting an individual's property for their use is what occurs by taxing it and transferring ownership. Murdering and stealing citizens' and other nations' lives and properties are what most leaders do daily to satisfy the politics of pluralism; though leaders rule through lies, murder, and theft not allowed by others, so “*the people*” need to do likewise to them.

This calls for the rule of law, but since most laws are oppressive – whose laws? Most people are socialized to religiously based laws such as the Ten Commandments; and the Commandments are the foundations of a society's beliefs. If the leadership is constantly breaking these rules, then they qualify for the charge that they are sociopaths. Social rule become the basis for social conflict over control of what are the laws are and who they apply to; rules based upon what acts and attitudes are considered taboo and punishable; and clearly a class of psychopathic and sociopathic types have taken over the government to control rule making and their application against those who would challenge their oppression. These evil leaders, ought to know the moral of the tale of an ancient despotic Emperor of China was warned not to make too many rules for one day one may become ensnared in them. And when the rules became too oppressive his subjects rebelled and he fled.

Rural, *adjective & noun*:

The rural environment is also known as the countryside; or the “sticks.” For most human history, people have lived in rural landscapes. When humanity is situated around the rural landscapes, humans are more psychologically, spiritually in balance with Nature, their natural state - humane not inhuman (*see* Spirituality). In contrast, people living in the artificiality of urban jungles, their behaviors become monstrous, which reflects the psychology of mechanized work patterns that replaced agricultural patterns.

Russia, *noun*:

The word Russia means “to row,” as it comes from the description of ancient Norsemen, Vikings of Scandinavia that rowed their shallow draft boats to conquer and trade in Russia. It is a geographical area where Eastern and Western races meet. Russia has largely been a friend of the US because she prefers the West; so why are American leaders so “hell bent” on making war on her and President Putin? Perhaps they fear an oil rich nation in confederation with China challenging the hegemonic monopoly of the Dollar to continue to reign supreme. The US is in a precarious position: she is debt ridden, carries a large trade deficit, and her leaders are war criminals while Russia has a large trade surplus and her leader, Putin is more humane. Only the united nations of Brazil, Russia, India, and China and South Africa, the BRICS consortium, holds out the possibility of a new, democratic world order to challenge the fascist world order imposed by the American government (*see* BRICS). The US dollar has been the dominant unit of international exchange for oil for nearly fifty years; but since it is now nearly worthless, given the huge debts of the US, that nation must destroy the Russian energy sector by having the Saudi royal family drive the price down. But perhaps that is a mere fantasy when it’s all about replacing one hegemonic power with another group desiring to install their dominance.

The US is a “deadbeat” nation by any accounting measure, but controls the financial institutions of the West. Therefore she has declared economic war on Russia by having credit rating agencies artificially devalue Russia’s currency and economy. By destroying the Russian economy, then she may be able to strangle oil-starved China and keep that nation’s currency from superseding the dollar. But that is increasingly difficult because China is a creditor nation, not indebted, and the world shackled to debt slavery is tired of the austerity measures imposed by the American and European banks; they are increasingly turning to Russia and China for relief; and because these two nations are also targeted victims, they may be inclined to as a means of war.

The American police state has become an extortionist threat to World society. As the new leader of the free world, Putin is a man who has been very measured in his responses to being intentionally provoked by Obama and company (*see* Putin, Vladimir). Despite Russia’s neutral stances in regards to US attempts at hegemonic world domination over all societies, people around the planet who have either been victims of America, or fear being victimized by her, they look to both Russia and China for security (*see* Hegemony). Given that the American government has violated internal laws and have rained down violence, death and torture on the innocent, people are increasingly viewing the American government for what it is – and evil enterprise plaguing the world that always breaks any “gentlemen’s agreement” they enter into. People can clearly see the inconsistencies in a lawless nation in contrast to Putin’s measured responses to this lawlessness.

Millions of Russian people from every ethnic background died in the Second World War, which is why the narrative of the Holocaust does not resonate there as it does in the West. The Russians have no guilt concerning Jews; generally they treated them

fairly, and saved them from the Nazis. Yet Jews in Russia are treated very well. Russia is a society that stands up for the little guy while America crushes the little guy. Millions of refugee immigrants arrive there yearly seeking sanctuary from the violence perpetrated by the violence of the Judeo-American empire. Unlike the economic policies of the US which create massive poverty in the México leading to immigrants on their border, Russian policies do not do so. The Russians are not a warmongering people like their counterparts in Western Europe. In the West, the small states never had enough real estate, so they were always fighting for expansion of space. The Russians merely move further away when confronted. Then they allow the winter to freeze their enemies out. Then like a pent up tide, they move back into their space as the enemy retreats.

But is America lawless, or has been taken over by a conspiracy to use it as an instrument to further the private interests of powerful money? American presidents such as Bush the Elder, and his idiot son, and many powerful people are members of Skull and Bones at Yale University; the 4000 members of the Council on Foreign Relations; the 150 invited political guests to the European based Bilderberg Group, and the members of the Trilateral Commission. These four groups are who powerful people are loyal too, not their nations or citizens. They are in a conspiracy not to improve the welfare of their citizens or improve life for all of humanity, they are out to conquer the World for a small group of elite oligarchs such as the Rockefellers, and Rothschilds that control the finances of mega corporations (*see Conspiracy & Oligarchy*).

Americans who have “stood-up” to American fascism, have now had to seek refuge in Russia (e.g., Edward Snowden), or in China as expatriated English teachers or business investors. Increasingly Americans are fleeing the US for the sanctuary of these two countries.²¹⁵ Yet, even if a citizen still wants to believe that the US government is “the good guys” they may have to abandon that evil Uncle Sam. The US won’t even help its own citizens in war zones of its own creation; in the conflict in Yemen, the US uses its proxy, Saudi Arabia to bomb insurgents that have “kicked-out” Uncle Sam, but will not send in any planes or ships to evacuate American citizens. Making war is more important than making people safe. Yet the Russians sent in a ship and evacuated people of any nationality desperately trying to flee. And why the US not send in help while its self-declared enemy Russia would? It is because the government wants them dead! First, they are Yemeni-Americans, so they are fifth class citizens; secondly, they are pawns allowed to die so the American government can use their deaths as an excuse to invade. So, who is responsible for their deaths – the insurgents or the US government? What kind of government would engineer their murders as an excuse to invade? Answer: an evil one! What kind of state, or society would rescue a foreign national? Perhaps a humane one!

Russia is equally as democratic and humane as the US, for it defends human rights under definition of international law, while the US violates any notion of human rights and international law; it even violates the rights of its own citizens that expect protection, not as sacrificed pawns. Russia is not an enemy; the enemies are internal, the domestic power structure that is the “hidden hands” that have usurped political power through the corrupt power of the purse (*see Hidden Hand*). This financial structure of oligarchs that have control over the instruments of state and the press; and that state desires war against the two peaceful nations of Russia and China fanned by the Ministry of Truth, the corporate press that feeds the American public a steady diet of lies (*see Media*).

²¹⁵ The Author is well acquainted with the criminal actions and negligence of the government, he expatriated himself to China after coming under the tyranny of the American police state that seized all his meager assets under asset seizure laws for finding an ounce of cannabis on his property which they planted; and after the suspicious death of his 26 year old social activist son. The Author had come under state surveillance for his own activism in the university setting and was openly harassed and followed by agents wanting him to know their presence. Given these unwarranted “creepy” state behaviors, the author left the country to rebuild his life in another society that prioritizes the value of the philosopher. The author lives in Asian societies that in general have been excluded from the clubs from which the “hidden hands” conspire to impose their evil plans by means of an iron fist.

Social Schizophrenia

Sadistic-Personality, *noun & psychiatric term*:

For an angry, hateful person, sadism is a key component of a borderline personality; a confused person who has lost touch with their humanity; person that hates themselves, and seeks revenge for feeling slighted, or rejected (*see* Borderline-Personality). Being a self-hating person rejected as so by others, their malicious nature derives sexual gratification and pleasure by means of extreme cruelty causing pain or emotional degradation to another; a type of narcissistic personality disorder seeking attention by means of coercing others either physically or emotionally (*see* Narcissistic-Personality). Its counterpart is a masochistic personality that hates themselves and seeks to punish themselves for a sense of inadequacy; they satisfy this by the gratification of inflicting physical pain, or being degraded emotionally, and subjected themselves to humiliation; hence, the masochistic and sadistic personalities empowers each other (*see* Masochistic-Personality).

Sacerdote, (*Spanish*) *noun*:

Priest; there are good priests and the not so good; there are evil warlocks, and then there are Nature's shamans which Christians chastised. Perhaps it is the naive intentions of priests serving the anti-communist agenda of Pope John Paul II of Poland that do the most evil. They sought to counter the vices of a political ideology without virtue, yet they means to do so were evil. They represent the upper one percent of Latin American society that serves as the "stooges" of the US government. The US, their Latin political "stooges," evil priests and puritanical Protestant ministers in tow, they have rendered a miserable existence to the common man squatting on the Earth. The good priests were the Liberation Theology adherents that preached the original message of Jesus for mercy and justice for all; but this particular paranoid Pope did not care if these good ones were crush; did he protest those murdered by right wing death squads trained by the CIA?

Sacred, *adjective*:

An object or state devoid of problems related to the physical universe: i.e., a pure independent object with no relationship to Nature and its rules; in this case the gods. A celestial Heaven populated by spiritual beings not tempted by unfettered pleasures labeled as the sinful, versus the crudely crafted creatures of Nature, humans constantly subjected to the temptations of the body labeled as profane (*see* Nature). Rather than viewing Nature as sacred, monotheistic religions view Nature as profane; an impure expression of God. This is presented as God removed from itself; as if having no dependent relationship to God. Therefore a perfect, omnipotent God is not a part of an impure, bestial creation such as Nature; a curse to all life forms whose souls are subjected to its dialectical nature (*see* Curse, Profane & Word). Anything divorced from bodily functions, is the idealized normative state for obtainment of a pure state. Therefore, most religions preach obtainment of enlightenment by training the temptations of the body. This means control of urination and defecation while practicing sexual abstinence and controlled eating habits. Indications of the psychological need to be pure can take the form of excessive cleanliness; or the constant bathing of the sexual organs and rectum.

Safe, *adjective & noun*:

1. Nothing is safe in this world from either "Acts of God," pathological people coveting life and property, or government stealing

both. Count on being robbed and raped by corporate government reserving those practices as an exclusive right.

2. A secure fireproof strong box. Eventually all are made into fugitives of sort. Therefore always keep enough cash and gold coins in a safe somewhere totally secured from the prying eyes of government.

Safety, noun:

In the name of public safety the government, the police state daily endangers your life because it prioritizes property over people; and people are the property of the government; and the government is more interested in a dead man, than a live one. Though there is the myth of a Bill of [legal] Rights, the technocracies of the Leviathan state, in the name of defending those rights, batters and assaults them as the twisted means to an unquestioned, authoritarian end; of supplying the state by usurping democratic control away from civil, and unincorporated society. These twisted surveillance practices are the tools of the military and prison industrial complexes “*making war*” upon the citizenry.

Sailboat, noun:

A small boat generally made of a composite of fiberglass and wood that like a woman will take the helmsman anywhere if they treat her right (*see Boat*). Only the authentic mariner knows that all modern machine powered craft can be understood if one understands the ancient technology of sailboats – a wind machine. To understand how to pilot and maintain any vessel, first, one must master the lessons of a small sailboat (*see Vessel*). But most just dock the boat at a marina; a place populated by alcoholics and those afraid to venture beyond the safety of the costal bays (*see Marina*). The oceans are the last frontiers where one may find some sanctuary from the unforgiving insanities that plague the land (*see Ocean*). But one must be strong in mind and spirit to venture out onto the open oceans; but though those oceans are ruled by tumultuous waves, the psychosis of land people is more dangerous and unforgiving than Mother Nature. People think sailboats are luxury items, and that is so when purchased by people of wealth; people that populate the ranks of the alcoholic drunkards at the yacht clubs. Yet one can easily find many abandoned and old, sailable boats that are inexpensive that with basic vocational skills can be repaired – skills applied to boats that are remnants of an older world of self-reliance. With sailboats, a person has no mortgage or utility bills; and they can travel anywhere upon the Earth. However living on a sailboat is a sea life earned – it’s difficult: one will learn knowledge of how to maintain, pilot, and anchor the boat when storms, different types of waves, and currents of water push the vessel about (*see Anchor*).

Salamander, noun:

An amphibious creature that looks like a reptilian lizard, but is not; they are precursors to land animals fully capable of living out of the water. They are the evolutionary step between fish and reptiles. They are very sensitive to water and air quality, therefore in the face of industrialization and its toxins, amphibians easily become mutated freaks.

Sensitive people are empathic people; they are the recluses, they are like the salamanders that hide in the cool screams of water under the rocks. They naturally hide within the creeks that afford them protection. Likewise, people seek the protection afforded them in their homes from the harshness of reptilian humanity; made so by realities imposed by the toads of the world (*see Toad*). We can learn much from God’s creatures that must survive in the unforgiving natural environment; one can admire how Nature

provides the means to counteract the unforgiving predators lurking about. The salamander is well a camouflaged creature that blends into their surroundings; we can take note that even when a salamander, a slippery creature by natural design is caught in the grips of a predator, at times it can slip away and vanish into the obscured sanctuary of the rocks of the creek.

Likewise, people must also camouflage their whereabouts, and at times be a “*slippery*” creature evading oppression. Mariners, an extremely independent lot, they also understands that a sailboat can slip away in night while porcine strutting imbecilic toads, court process servers seeking to recover usurious debts for credit card companies, hired census workers demanding answers as to the private and personal habits of citizen slaves, and the IRS seeking to steal money to finance the crimes of government are hunting the innocent and powerless for dinner (*see Sailboat*).

Salvador, (*Spanish*) noun:

1. Savior; as in the righteous action of Jesus of Nazareth saving your doomed soul from Hell; a place He conquered; or the Buddha guiding souls through the death process so they can be reincarnated as a human being and not consigned to the hell of being relegated to the level of a worm. Since evil people are in control of, and raping this beautiful planet, acting more like arachnids during their lifetime than as a human being, the avenging planets will see to it that they will be reincarnated as spiders and scorpions they unwittingly aspired to, for they are short sighted fools forgetting about a world one-step beyond (*see Hell*).
2. The name of the nation state of El Salvador located in Central America. It is a very beautiful environment, but was rendered a hell on Earth by the “*evil ones*” of the US government that raped and destroyed that society in its proxy wars of the 1980s. It is a land paved with the skulls and bones of those who suffered the “*hidden hand*” guiding and controlling the US government.²¹⁶

Salvage, noun & verb:

1. Maritime occupation in the oceans and lakes where shipwrecks occur, or where people abandon adrift or sunken property, legalized piracy of the past centuries is still legal (*see Ocean & Piracy*). It is a hard and dangerous life working salvage projects beyond the safety of shore.
2. Salvaged lives: most people spend their lives trying to achieve, or recover what was lost to or stolen by corporations with government blessings; or, lives destroyed by government neglect in favor of corporations on the make to fleece citizens. Life is salvageable, but only if a lone individual decides to make a plan, to take action towards something that increases their personal growth or posterity: i.e., an ethical purpose, be it family, work, or doing for others what was never done for you.

Sanction, noun & verb:

1. A socially approved of act or attitude. Politics is the battle over what constitutes immoral or immoral acts or beliefs; and politics and religion are one and the same. Just hope that the religion is more focused upon mercy than judgments; better yet, does not view all things in terms of absolute good and bad, but relative to a particular social context (*see Citation*).

²¹⁶ Stone, Oliver and Bolye, Richard, *Salvador*, Scene 18: *Pictures Don't Lie*, Metro Goldwyn-Mayer (1985). Gonzo journalist Richard Bolye's comment to US colonel's threats: “*You're going to fit in here really well. You sound like another gangster.*”

2. A series or set of punishments meant to correct deviant behavior deemed a threat to society. Politics and religion motivate fear of views and beliefs not in synch with their own. In the power struggle over the rankings of cultures and religions within the social order of nations, economic punishments are used to extort compliance. Unfortunately the policy hurts the vast poor whose ranking is guaranteed at the bottom, and the powerful, they oppress even harder to guarantee their position at the top (*see Citation*).

Sand, noun:

1. Finely ground rock. Sand is found in large quantities wherever there is erosion by rivers and seas. Beaches are repositories of sands. Deserts also are erosive environment that produce sand dunes.

2. A Sandbar is an area of sand devoid of sea grass or coral rock situated in shallow water that is exposed at low tide. A sandbar is a great place to sit and lay on as therapy from concrete and asphalt. Moreover, a sandbar is a place where boats can be “*beached*,” intentionally stranded at high tide and then repairs below the waterline can be worked on at low tide in a race with the clock.

3. A Sand Dune is piled-up sand caused by the wind in either a desert or beach environment.

4. Quick Sand is a natural muck that can suck down and kill. Society is filled with hidden quicksand that will terminate your freedom and life.

5. Rocks for brains. People are stupid because they are lazy; want somebody or something to think for them. People have rocks for brains. How did the sand get inside your brain? Sandblasted games etched on mirrors in the back of your mind; trapped in a brick wall that few can climb and won't let you ever come down (*see Brick*). Try to remember when they started the game on your brain with thousands of all seeing eyes, but no place to hide; little soldiers lined-up waiting to play games directed by the teacher.

Sanskrit, noun:

The ancient language of India and its contemporary forms (*see India*). The Vedic Scriptures are written in this ancient language (*see Vedic Scriptures*). The key to understanding the true history of humanity and its connections to the cosmos can be found in this ancient language; an language that may tell the historical truth as to human origins that may be beyond this world: e.g., the vimanas – flying machines, chariots and palaces used by the gods written in the Vedic Scriptures (*see Extraterrestrial & UFO*).

Santero, (Spanish) noun:

Saintly one; a *santero* is a good guy who helps his fellow man as opposed to satanic - an evil man, generally a priest or licensee minister “*pushing*” the venality of organized religion; or somebody considered a saint, but really an individual that “*pushed*” the causes or organized religion by means of sin.

Santo, (Spanish) adjective:

Holy; generally, that which is considered holy by organized religion has been perverted towards evil ends; usually an object reputed to have spiritual powers; or an individual deemed holy, but really a sinner. Most supposed saints were sinners – many of

them were murders on behalf of the false claims of religion.

Sarcasm, noun:

A word of Latin origins meaning to cut at, or a ripping away of the flesh. Contemptuous, mocking language intended to insult by ripping away at another. A harsh, bitter derision or ironical taunt projected at another that is an element, the basis of the modern insecure mind in relating with others through cynical jokes as a means of feeling superior to another. America is a sarcastic society of people that feel they have the right to lecture others by belittling others as to what is right and wrong.

Satisfaction, noun:

America is both real and phony, it is a not a satisfied society as it claims; but most looking for authenticity are not able to find it in the vast commercialism of America. Nobody is ever satisfied in a society of learned expectations centered on manipulative information selling one the ideal of happiness satisfied by financial means (*see Expectations*). One “*can't get no satisfaction...And that man comes on the radio; and he's tellin' me more and more about some useless information; supposed to fire my imagination.*”²¹⁷ There is more to life than being a gluttonous consumer; and because of that truth, people are eventually failed by the false promises of happiness through consumerism. Supposedly, the imagination is satisfied by money that is sold as the means to successful interactions, but that ends in phony, failed, and warped relationships. One cannot buy love, though some believe they can; but that turns most marriages into prostitution, alienated families and failed marital relationships (*see Marriage*).

Saudi Arabia, noun:

A society bred under the harshness of the desert that suffers under the boot of one of the most evil governments on the Earth because it is empowered by Western interests that allow it to be led by a debauched royal family that “*sucks dry*” nearly all the revenue from the oil fields for its own pleasures. The people live under a medieval code of conduct that has people living like dogs on leashes. As the royal household slowly loses its grip on political control, it has become even more despotic in punishing the people as evidenced by an increase in of beheadings for the death penalty, and the amputation of limbs for petty crimes. Many of those executed by the government are accused as terrorists, but that is the ruse to murder political opponents that are Shiites.

Saudi Arabia is primarily a Sunni society that has been engaged with an ancient battle against the Shiites; Sunni following the father-in-law of Muhammad, and Shiites following the brother-in-law. This ridiculous battle within Islam in many respects is the like the age-old conflict between the sects of the Christian Church and the emergence of secularism (*see Islam*). Within Sunni society are the followers of a fanatical fundamentalist Muhammad ibn Abd al-Wahhab (1703–92) that gave rise to the Wahhabis; again, they are like the fundamentalist Christians that reject anything that is mystical, or allows for normal living such as singing and dancing, and they seek by means of violent imposition a return to the early Islam and rejecting later innovations. The Saudi Royal family holds on to power by empowering the Wahhabis as a religious force to terrorize their own people with executions for “*sorcery*,” adultery, apostasy and homosexuality, laws of feudal society; and this support is extended to Wahhabi ideology to be exported to Shiite areas as a tool of violence in the age old war of Sunni against Shiite. Most citizens of Saudi Arabia are opposed to this ideology, with 92 percent rejecting the terrorist group ISIS that sprouted from the dung of this religious sect.

²¹⁷ Jagger, Mick & Richards, Keith, (*I Can't Get No*) *Satisfaction*, The Rolling Stones (1965).

Though they claim to be anti-terrorists, it is a terrorist government that is the sponsor of ISIS with the approval of the American government; both governments are “*in bed*” with each other. The Saudi Arabian government wants to overthrow the secularized Syrian government so it can have an oil pipeline through that country to Turkey and Europe; this would undermine the Russian pipelines into Europe; something the Americans desire; also it would lead to the expulsion of the Russians and their naval base. That is why they created ISIS to destabilize Syria. But Russia, will not allow it for military, economic and social reasons; many secularized Syrians and Russians over the years have intermarried; and many Syrians are in Russia attending schools.

It is a fact that the Saudi Arabian government creates the conditions and the means to recruit terrorists to be used for their nefarious ends. This extends to America where they were involved in the 9/11 attacks. This truth is to be found in a congressional report known as the “*28 pages*” that is being intentionally withheld from the public – without from the families by the Office of the President. Since the report is deemed “*classified*,” even the authors of the report who want it made public are forbidden to reveal its contents. Yet, but this blaming of Saudi Arabia is a “*red herring*” that merely reflects the public’s attention away from the actual perpetrators of the 9/11 terrorist attack – the US Deep State and the nefarious “*hidden hands*” that control it. Moreover, since Congress passed a bill allowing families to sue the Saudi government, the Saudi press has publically attacked the US government as the perpetrator of the “*homegrown*” terrorist act! Since this engineered attack by the Deep State, there has been nothing but continuous warfare, a situation, which serves the implementation of a global police state bent on controlling every thought on the planet; but they forget that all thought emanates from the planets. Nevertheless, the families that suffered this tragedy have been successful in getting Congress to pass a bill allowing them to sue the Saudi government; and of course, the Obama administration states it will veto the legislation. This is so because Saudi Arabia, the third largest holder of American dollars, has threatened “*to dump*” 750 billion dollars onto the markets. That, and China having “*dumped*” 780 billion dollars could “*crash*” the dollar, could destroy the American economy.

Muslims around the World are no longer supportive of the holy cities of Mecca and Medina being under the custodianship of a corrupt government set up after the First World War by the British that put an obscure tribal clan in charge and called them the royal House of Saud. This arrangement was made in order for the British to control the oil resources. This strong sentiment by the general Islamic communities of two billion people was furthered after the accident of a stampede at the annual Hajj pilgrimage in 2015 which caused over 700 deaths and a 1000 injuries; it is estimated that perhaps up to 2,500 people had died; an accident some believe was caused by a Saudi prince having the road cleared in order to clear the way for him. Moreover, there is concern that the government has destroyed the surrounding historical areas in order to build expensive real estate projects.

But many members of the fraudulent household that hold themselves out as royalty stand in the wings to rebel so they can be tyrants; and the populace, tired of being dogs are clearly ready to rebel. This situation is a threat to the Americans that fear that a new government would dump them and their worthless dollar and lean towards China which would pay in money backed by gold and healthy trade balances; something the Americans don’t have any more by honest means; and what they do have comes from commandeering the gold reserves of countries they invade. The Americans have gold, but most of their gold has been stolen from its allies to whom they give worthless promissory notes which they never intend to pay; and the countries that it invades, they supposedly take it for safe keeping to be returned when there is a regime installed to their liking. But in that case, they will merely

give any new puppet regime a promissory note. Furthermore, oil reserves are not infinite, and many are tired of a depressed oil market, intentionally made so by the corrupt monarch as the means to break the Russian economy. But new leadership may want to ally itself with Russia and China to set the price upward and sell to a credit worthy China paying with the gold backed Yuan (¥) making the Dollar worthless and the Yuan (¥) as the primary currency of global trade (*see* China & Russia).

Scapegoat, noun:

The term scapegoat derives from ancient Hebrew culture when the high priests let lose a goat in the wilderness on Yom Kippur after symbolically laying the sins of the tribe on its head. But today, we see people in the place of the powerful made to bear the blame and suffer the consequences of the sins in order to placate those demanding accountability; but unlike the goat let lose in the wilderness, these scapegoats are imprisoned or executed. It does not matter if innocence is sacrificed.

There are always scapegoats required in any empire building enterprise. This is the price to be paid for negotiating peace, so somebody must be lynched in their place. This always occurs in wartime when those who are in charge of a war, who ought to hang desire to make a peace treaty of sorts because they learn that war only drives an enemy to despair and makes them stronger. For scapegoats to be sacrificed, it is necessary to have kangaroo courts, show trials with predetermined outcomes adjudicating guilt: e.g., when the US military conducts court martial proceedings against soldiers for carrying out battle plans to effectively; or when private mercenaries (Blackwater Corporation) are charged with murder and sentenced to prison as a disingenuous act at pretending to be morally just to placate the locals.

This is not to say that individual soldiers and mercenaries are innocent, but they “*take the fall*” for those that initiated, empowered the crimes, but then disowned their own culpability; and also reveals their true cowardly nature and lack of integrity in that they have others do their killing while then allowing those who did so on their behalf to be imprisoned or even executed, two possibilities that the US leadership ought to face. But they won’t, they even scapegoat their own citizens whom they want to blame for the economic impoverishment they placed them in.

Scarcity, noun:

Modern economic theory has this absurd idea that the price of a commodity is determined by either its abundance or scarcity; but most problems of resource scarcity are artificially created – manipulated in order for the greedy few to control a resource for their benefit at the expense of the majority (*see* Greed). They are willing to seek power and money by any and all usurious means (*see* Usury). And this greed is extended to the idea of controlling technologies that can unleash abundance, but that would mean they no longer create artificial scarcity to make money. There are technologies that would create abundant energy, but those technologies are suppressed by either purchasing them, or controlling government policies to regulate them out of existence, or if need be, perhaps murdering and threatening the inventors.

Evil minds that plot destruction are warlocks of death’s construction. Politicians, generals, and captains of industry gather in their temples just like warlocks at black occult masses plotting the death of humankind. If this is true then the government under the control of the few is a human rights crime that encompasses death of and starvation for hundreds of millions of people on a scale

so huge, arguably something as bad in its effects as the plans of Hitler, Stalin, or Mao.

Though Hitler and Stalin killed millions, clearly, the military industrial complex has killed millions since the Second World War. These same veiled criminal interest are quick to point out what they think were Mao's crimes. But people in China died only because his idea of expanding abundance through a "*great leap forward*" in technological developments failed – and so they starved to death (*see* Mao). They are even worse than Hitler, he tried to provide for his tribe, but these criminals abuse their own tribe and Stalin? He was just a paranoid man trying to control every niche of life. He did not intentionally try to control technology to kill others through resource deprivation. The question is: is death rendered by a charismatic despot any worse than a system that creates artificial scarcity, or unfettered war profiteering any better that kills for a dollar bill?

Scarification, noun:

1. Pricking the skin in an ornate pattern; generally a practice found among African and Indian tribes of the Americas placing their noble accomplishments on the body like a painter's canvass for all to see (*see* Tattoo).
2. People without power suffer the scarification of the crimes of the police state; and clearly the world has suffered the crimes of the ugly American politicians and their war machine (*see* Ugly). Unlike the tattoos and the scars of noble accomplishments put on the body, these scars are for Americans to view with shame.

Schizophrenia, noun & psychiatric term:

1. An organic mental illness visited upon individuals that experience audio and visual hallucinations.
2. In the individual there is organically induced hallucinations; likewise, collectively people, society suffers a type of schizophrenia; but in this case they are false perceptions of realities engineered by shadow interests like puppeteers stage-managing the public with mind control methods that rely on manipulating a society's values and beliefs towards those nefarious ends; beliefs which are not entirely rational, but subjective. When these beliefs and values don't match we suffer cognitive dissonance; and if we fail to reconcile the tension between two or more competing beliefs, then our behaviors become dysfunctional – even psychotic (*see* Cognitive Dissonance).

In that sense, everything we are taught to believe are either subjective in that they are only opinions, some would say lies (*see* Lie). Social Schizophrenia is when a society constructs ways of living teaching how to relate to each other that are subjective. Most social narratives on life are fables on how it ought to be that are passed off as sacred wisdom (*see* Fantasies). If social reality is constructed, based upon shared beliefs and values, then we continually see and hear messages that reinforce that reality. All forms of church and state are based on subjective beliefs: e.g., a theocracy imposing a particular concept of god upon others. Most social realities are subjective, hence societies are in some sense schizophrenic; and they are even more schizophrenic when they preach virtues while drowning in vices; particularly religion and government. These fables are made real in the mind of the masses through the methods of mind control that are designed to elicit acts, behaviors, and emotions that the leaders in centers of power require for orderly rule. This is accomplished by controlling the information people are fed in schools, church, and the media. By

controlling information, manipulators are able to affect the thoughts that are generated in the targeted mind; and those thoughts are the basis of emotions that reinforce the entire program inculcated into the mind by the bite of socialization (*see* BITE).

Science, noun:

Scientific progress is rooted in free and open inquiry. The progress of a nation - its values must not allow corrupt politicians and the lies of corporations to undermine scientific integrity - to undermine open inquiry for all to analyze and discuss – to undermine democracy. Moreover, supposedly, democracy and free and open inquiry have been heavily undermined by an unholy alliance between corporations and government contracts that is contrary to ethical and scientific truths.

Science is about controlled experimentation and accurate long term measurement, yet genetically modified insects and crops while interfacing with nature's authentic creations may create a modified Frankenstein unnatural "*thing*" with unintended consequences with even stronger resistance to human schemes to control or eradicate it: while biological products are being bred for generations in the laboratory, they can evolve resistance to the any introduced lethal gene that would modify or even kills them off, and then this evolution may be released inadvertently – thus creating a greater problem. Such a possible scenario ought to be incorporated into policy regulating the application of science. We just don't know what the outcome will be in twenty years.

Supposedly, an objective analysis of observable, verifiable realities; however, this claim to objectivity has been negated by unethical practices that are not objective, but subjectively rationalized as "*good*" for human development. Yet science harnessed to an organization and its survival (e.g., the military and prison industrial complexes) is not entirely objective in its methods and hence reported findings: e.g., Nazi scientists conducting experiments on prisoners. With the ascendancy of science over religion in the moral affairs of society, the acceptance of "*voodoo science*" peddled by authorities are generally unquestioned, accepted as truth; a phenomenon similar to unquestioning religious beliefs in a limited definition of truth.

All science, and its religious like believers ought to understand, that in the natural and social sciences, as technical disciplines primarily are dependent upon statistics and questionable assumptions of its theories, and scientists and their public administrators have no more success in predicting future outcomes than the shamans of arts of voodoo; ironically, the shamans of animist cultures, or the ancient priests of mantic derived divinations, they have a better track record at predicting the obvious outcomes of a technocratic beast paving society over with technical, hence psychological disasters. Perhaps this is so because a scientific system, a machine without a heart has no empathy for, experience at being human; and scientist that pretend to be rational, potentially give license to a way of reasoning that is the source of the problem (*see* Mantis). True to form, torture and murder are reserved only for the government and its constituents –large scale organizations; they are allowed and do carry out torture, and murder; this unholy marriage engages in all forms of cruelty in the guise of science – pseudo scientific results created for the purposes of money, not enlightened knowledge; this is particularly true for the social sciences seeking to implement programs of mind control and torture schemes; and government lies, the lack of verifiable scientific rationales of engineering and chemistry explaining how three large buildings collapsed in the 9/11 attacks.

Not only are we faced by the crimes of government hiding behind pseudo-science, we are faced by the disastrous consequences of

corporately driven pseudo-science in quest of money, not material, verifiable truths, nor ethical truth through practice. Science harnessed for money making claims on the public purse are plagued by a lack of credible experiments or designs; experiments that are conducted but don't support the application for funding are contradicted in their interpretations, or ignored in the conclusions; frequently, critical peer reviews are ignored, or there are no peer-reviews; results are either falsified, ignored, or the claimed findings cannot be replicated due to the guardianship practices of not releasing custody of data; the reprehensible of knowingly "pushing" false conclusions supported by marketing propaganda that ignores hypotheses supported by the evidential results.

The National Institutes of Health reflects the pathological mentality of animal cruelty pervasive throughout the government research communities; cruelty that sends ordinary people to jail, while government scientists receive accolades. They torture and murder innocent animals in order to observe the obvious outcomes from their ghoulish preoccupation with torture. Their research experiments are analogous to the Nazi experiments carried out on captive peoples. In this case, the use of monkeys for psychological experiments: e.g., the University of Wisconsin (perhaps reflecting its Germanic roots of its settlers) and the Institute ripping baby monkeys from their mothers, and torturing the babies with solitary confinement, threatening them with cobra snakes, then after two years of this torture, killing them and dissecting their brains. Needless to say the obvious results are traumatized infants in shock, hiding in the corner of the cages, mutilating and clutching themselves.

The social psychology of the government is one of killing good life with indifference at best and pleasure at its worst – it is pervasive in nearly every federal agency. The secretive and animal control program of the US Department of Agriculture and its Animal and Plant Health Inspection Services known as Wildlife Service's kills approximately over four million wild animals a year; many of them endangered species.²¹⁸ Like most federal agency they operate without transparency of accountability as to their excessive lethal methods that include traps, shooting from helicopters, poisoning, and burning young mammals in their dens. Like international standards defining torture, these practices are considered unethical. The researchers and animal control services justify their own pathological obsession with these ghastly practices by claiming it protects people and in the case of research will unlock the [obvious] key to childhood distress; distress caused by a society that has been rendered so by government negligence. This cruel use of taxpayer money could be better spent on restoring the environment so animals don't come in conflict with ranchers and farmers, and investing in social institutions that demonstrate relief of the poor social conditions which lead to child abuse. One must conjecture if the researchers and animal control agents torture their own children with abuse. Given that federal agencies have demonstrated a pathological tendency to maim, torture and kill, the question is: is government reflective of an insane society, or is it the source? It probably is both! And if a citizen objects, they are placed on a domestic terrorists list?

Scientist, noun:

A technically trained professional engaged in the arts of science. The scientist of today is what was considered a magician, a wizard of the past (*see* Wizard). Most of them have devolved into the "mad scientist" of a Frankenstein novel, or Nazi scientists in support of government torture and murder schemes (*see* Science). This is the reality because most funding comes from government which makes the research community dependent upon. In the discussion of the application of rules informed by ethics

²¹⁸ The Washington Post, 2013 Wildlife Service's agents killed over 4.4 million animals (June 7, 2014). Statistical numbers for 2013 approximately 4.4 million animals killed; a 25 percent increase over the 3.4 million animals killed in 2012.

to give a sense of purpose for science, we ought to discuss the psychology of the rational; and it is the penchant, this compulsion to be rational that is part of the problem. It is a mentality bent on categorizing and measuring every attribute to death - and that includes using animals in studies resulting in their death. Scientists pretend to be rational; they are merely reflective of a mentality that is devoid of native, indigenous ways of reasoning and managing nature's creations like insects and crops.

The search for scientific truth is dying when corporate and government funding has purchased scientists to lie about their destructive activities. True, independent scientists have tremendous difficulty securing funds for honest research that complies with standards of validity, but the corporate scientists with unlimited funds lie; and these lies are compounded by the lies in peer review publications that also have been "*bought-off*." They are not scientists when they advance their careers by lying for financial gain – they are "*shysters*" that are collaborators in all sorts of corporate and government crimes.

Under the Obama regime, a major neo-Nazi "*shyster*" that bends both ethical and scientific truths, a "*mad scientist*" has been made the czar of science, the Director of the White House Office of Science and Technology Policy, Dr. John Holdren (*see* Nazi); and one might speculate since when was one person the king of science? What he espouses is the doctrine of the Nazis of Germany: i.e., force sterilizations, compulsory abortions, and a license for birthing a baby, all to be enforced by the police state (*see* Demography & Population). He is a dehumanized person; he is not a man, but a person that heroic men ought to confront.

He co-authored a book advocating these policies which implied that he was a believer in infanticide and the madness of eugenics.²¹⁹ Any credible scientist or thinker is always willing to entertain new assumptions from which they based their views on. Holdren's assumptions are questionable; they are ultimately anti-science, anti-technology, and discouraging of the political will to solve problems with science and technology: i.e., they are orthodox views that assume the Earth has reached the limits of its available resources; or technology has its limitations in unleashing productivity. Perhaps it appears that there are limited resources due to human populations, but that scarcity was engineered by the pathology of self-centered selfish people that have commandeered the fruits of technologies as the means to having power over others. It is dangerous for this "*ignoramus*" to be an advisor on science and technology issues. Humans already produce more than enough to feed the population. The problem is distribution policies as to the means of how to share the harvest: e.g., in one society people are obese, and they throw food out into the dumpster; and in another they starve because the food was thrown out. This is a moral question!!

Obama, though he travels in the guise of a socialist liberal, he is a mask for fascist policies on all fronts; and science has its role to play; particularly harnessing technologies towards developing the machinery of death and destruction; and of course hiring doctors and psychologist to develop torture regimens (*see* Psychiatrist). John Holdren proposes the creation of science courts; and who will sit on the "*kangaroo courts*" of twisted science but political appointees in support of these fascist policies which support the military industrial complex. This proposal to harness science to the government's agenda is best portrayed by the character Dr. Zaius, the orangutan in the novel and movie Planet of the Apes. This scientist knew the truth about humanity, but did everything he could to preserve the narrative that ape society believed in. Likewise Obama and Holdren will try to preserve their narratives as acceptable to scientific methods; "*politically correct*" areas of funded studies with the end purpose to support government

²¹⁹ Holdren, John, Ehrlich Paul & Ehrlich Anne, *Ecoscience*, W.H. Freeman (1977).

objectives whose means employ violence; and anything contrary to those pathological views will be deemed as heretical.

A society of prideful primates bounded-up in large tribes called nations; these nations mimic the brutal strength of gorillas to maintain control over stolen resources by oppressing smaller tribes. It is standard fare for militarists to be directed by the orations of senior and wiser orangutans of state that serve as brain bugs, the administrators of a society's morality. And of course this requires the technocrat chimpanzees as the intellectuals and clerics administratively carrying out the state edicts. Regardless of race or ethnicity, the image of orangutans as the wise president or advisors; authoritarian gorillas as fascist militarists of the Pentagon and chimpanzees as technocrats and bureaucratic assistants describes the attributes of the power structure.²²⁰

Scientology, noun:

All organized religions are cults. The contemporaneous Church of Scientology is a cult akin to what the Mormons were in the 19th Century (*see* Mormon). A New Age religion that takes a little from each religion and has cobbled it into something that any interested believer would accept as a religious truth: i.e., a little reincarnation; the crucifix of Christianity, the pyramid and psychology; and the irony is, though the Church rejects the psychiatrist, they attempt to be practitioners themselves. And yet, they use psychological methods at “*brainwashing*” believers, or attacking their perceived enemies.²²¹ Its founder Ron L. Hubbard, a science fiction writer, had some notable ideas; but upon his death the Church became just another business enterprise traveling in the guise of religion. They specialize in real estate acquisitions. Though they have religious recognition in the US by the “*tax man*” (IRS), most countries deny them that status; they are considered a cult. They are very astute at promoting their organization by recruiting Hollywood celebrities; generally weak minded people with psychological issues; and most actors are walking case studies in borderline personalities (*see* Borderline-Personality) When a celebrity gives finances to this enterprise, they are rewarded with their own churches; but these churches are not build by the community, but by fractured egos (*see* Celebrity).

Dianetics has some theoretical validity in that it is based upon the idea that an individual's psychological and physical maladies may be traced to traumatizing memories embedded deep in the subconscious mind. Though there have been no psychometric studies verifying the effectiveness of Dianetic techniques to “*clear*” the mind of the debilitating memories, it does not mean that the ideas are not without merit. However, why would one want to clear themselves of harsh memories that formed their internal constitution – that made them the strong person they developed into? Is it not true that character is forged in the fires and tribulations of life that make an individual wise – of good value to others? If one really accepts spirituality as an inevitable path that must be strewn with both good and bad; to purge one's memories of trials is a rejection of truth What is without merit is the rejection of spirituality in all its paradoxes, and the “*high jacking*” of a psychological perspective and selling it to the public as a religion. Moreover, it dubiously “*preaches*” that many physical maladies are psychosomatic in nature and can be “*cleared*” which may not be the case thus subjecting a patient to danger and false expectations.

There is no deviation from the doctrines of this cult whose symbol is the pyramid – something that implies authoritative spiritual

²²⁰ Novel by Boulle, Pierre; Screenplay by Wilson, Michael & Serling, Rod, *Planet of the Apes*, 20th Century Fox (1968).

²²¹ The author encountered the Church of Scientology while attending college in Miami, Florida. Their disciples worked the streets targeting young college students to join-up and get help for their psychological problems. Though the author had his “*issues*” like all people, he intuitively knew that they were trying to get money, and he knew the college library had psychology books and courses that could “*shed some light*” on what the author was feeling. Most college age students rejected their overtures as fraudulent; so, only the weak minded joined-up. The author's instincts ruled his actions, not some ideology being “*pushed*” in the streets of Miami.

truths. Yet the pyramid in this case represents the corruption at the top of the church, not its believers (*see Pyramid*); a cult directed from the top that hides its biggest secret from its believers until they pay enough in tithes to discover the science fiction story that they are spirits from another planet exiled to Earth. One does not have to pay for that idea. And from this “*fairy tale*” comes the multiple life contracts to forever be indebted to their principality or domain. And that arrogant logic runs counter to the logic of reincarnation wherein an individual can have multiple lives in different cultures and religious beliefs (*see Reincarnation*).

But this is a farce, because knowledge and truth are the essence of God; and God freely dispenses this truth. In truth, this is a cult from a planet called Hell implanted on the good Earth come to collect lost spirits who lost the center of truth; that being an accessioned God. They function on controlling believers not with the rational ethics, but by inducing fear, shame, and emotional domination. And they control who one marries and who is allowed to fornicate. And for those who critique them, they stalk them and harass them. It is a cult that borrowed the confessional from the Catholic Church, wherein people confess their supposed sins. Unfortunately these confessions are recorded and used to “*blackmail*” the dissatisfied from leaving the organization. And if one does want to leave, they have to pay an extortionist fee to seal their records there; they call it paying a religious debt.

Though this organization demands respect and acceptance, no reputable organization should feel so insecure as to break-up families, stalk people, try to control minds with dubious doctrines mocking the generosity of God’s spirit, nor does a reputable organization make up stories they are the victim of terrorists attacks. All one needs is faith in higher consciousness, not a man’s psychological doctrines presented as spiritual truth. Fortunately, the public has caught on to this business enterprise posing as a religion. The decentralized activist Anonymous birthed on the Internet has mobilized the public to protests these cult practices in Operation Chanology; and like a disreputable propagandists, the Church of Scientology concocted a tale that they were the victim of a terrorist attack and threats from Anonymous. Though never proven by the FBI, the Operation Chanology website did suffer an attack; and the Church accused Anonymous of being a communist organization – a baseless accusation (*see Anonymous*).

Though they may have questionable internal practices, they are quite clever in their use of the court system to sue others; and as such they are leaders in how a social movement can take back the American Republic hijacked by the government. In their quest to be tax-exempt religion, they mounted a campaign to sue the IRS. They sue them constantly to the point that they bankrupted the IRS legal counsel office. The IRS finally relented in granting their status as a religion; and IRS should have since all organized religions are cults of sorts. A person does not have to be in agreement with any organized religion – all religions in some sense control their parishioners; such practices do not nullify that they were entitled to the status.

Score, noun & verb:

Somebody, or something is always “*keeping score*” on a citizen or other nations. Since the IRS is always keeping score on your money – so they can steal it to finance government crimes; somehow, an ethical person must find a way “*to even the score.*” Citizens are not playing on an even field dominated by brute force; so they must be smarter than the “*creepy*” spies “*keeping score*” on them: e.g., avoid banks as much as possible – they are keeping score on your funds to steal themselves, or to enable the IRS to steal them (*see Even*). It is an oppressive joke of a society claiming to be free, democratic and just when government “*peeping Toms*” are trying to make your private business in personal and professional affairs, their business. Their real function

is to eliminate citizens from the game by means of incarceration and forms of *'killing one off'* slowly through stress, and if need be having the police *"gun down"* the citizen.

Scorpion, noun:

1. Not an insect, but an arthropod of the arachnid family (spiders and scorpions) dating back 430 million years. They are found on all continents, but are not native to extreme cold environments of the Northern Hemisphere. They have eight legs, two large pincers and an elongated tail curved upwards that ends in a stinger that is venomous. Some have the power to kill humans, but by and large their sting is just painful. They are nocturnal and solitary creatures largely living alone and hunting at night by stinging and crushing smaller insects. They have low metabolic rates, so they can go without food for many months.

In ancient Egypt they were viewed as both a sign of evil as well as protection. In the mantic arts of animism, their appearances are a powerful sign; they might seem to portend evil, but not so. It may mean the appearance of a new and powerfully energetic relationship for they are regarded as sexually powerful: i.e., they engage in complicated mating rituals involving dancing with the opposite sex by holding each other with their pincers (*see Animism & Mantis*). Psychologically, they are a potential totem for people who are very reclusive in their nature; that seek the solitude of thought: i.e., the scorpion is a solitary creature that engages in brief, but intense sexual contacts; and likewise, solitary people after long periods of isolation, can engage in intense emotional relationships that then suddenly terminate for the good of a reclusive psychology (*see Solitude*).

2. The constellation Scorpion, the eighth sign in the ancient Babylonian derived Zodiac (*see Eight*).

3. The venom from the scorpion has medicinal uses in managing arthritis, kills parasitic malaria parasites, as well as potential uses in cancer therapies.

4. Politically, the scorpion, like in ancient Egypt represents the evil means by which governments seemed bound and determined to function; and these means and the ends they are meant to achieve are hardly sympathetic to the beautiful butterfly that represents the peaceful nature of those that just want to drink the sweet nectar of life that God intended us to do. Yet, despite the crimes of the arachnids that have used the government to *"suck the life out of the innocent"* with their poisons, the scorpion also can serve as a model for those that just want *"to mind their own business."* By adopting the nocturnal, solitary lifestyle of the scorpion hiding in a cool spot from the heat, likewise, people ought to hide from the *"heat wave"* of the systemic crimes of the arachnids within the police and surveillance state (*see Police & Surveillance*).

Scourge, noun & verb:

An affliction, a curse, a plague upon humanity, a scourge is what the American government has proven itself to be when wants to scourge its own citizens. It is a grave, serious threat to the well-being of humanity because it's a money-centered society, and not people centered; and if it's not people centered, then how can be democratic - be humane? It is a fraud to call that society free and democratic; all financial chains. When is the last time that government did anything for people? It is all about death and murderous *"scumbags,"* politicians, senators, jurists, all venal corrupt bastards owned by the powerful corporation and banks (*see*

Scum). They legalize their own criminality; government criminality; they bailed out the bankers' criminality, but people get no bail out; just have to bailout the Pentagon and the "scumbag" super-rich, the lazy "deadbeats" that own that criminal enterprise called a government. The people are slaves; financially and mentally broken down. People committing suicide; a society riddled with violence and death, and insanity. That government is a curse, a scourge upon the well-being of humanity. It is not a country, a people with a government, but a government occupying a country - occupying a people. "A government for and by the people" – that is obviously a false reality in America – a sick joke with deadly consequences.

Scum, noun:

1. A word meaning an oily, greasy, and filthy residue.
2. Scum meaning "low rent" trash to describe people; its derivative "scumbag" aptly describes the behavior of government officials, and in particular, the police that generously brutalize street people with regularity, and if need be, any moral human being taking exception to it. Rather than mitigating social problems with investments in housing, food, education and medicine, US society in the grips of "scumbag" oligarchs, would rather combat the brutality of humanity that they engineered through negligence by "fighting fire with fire" - by training brutish simpletons – apes – known as the police to battle their likeminded kindred soul – other brutes. Since government is populated by "brutes of state," then we can expect the CIA to be torturous inquisitors of state using licensed torturers trained by ghoulish psychiatrists in tow assisting them; and the scum at the NSA which is a secret government covered by the shell of what most recognize as the public institutions of government, continues to refine the perverted arts of voyeurism (see Shell & Voyeur); and if gentle, intellectual, or morally minded people take exception to these political "scumbags" engineering these crimes – then they are brutalized.

There is something very wrong when a lunatic, a "scumbag," a piece of "white trash," the likes of Senator John McCain calls ethical people human rights crime "scumbags" for trying to demand before a political body of representatives that there be accountability of war crimes and the criminals that empower it; and of course the more infamous "scumbags" are the Clintons, the Bush-Cheney Gang, and Obama and Company – all lunatics, and immoral liars that are guilty of foul torture, murder from profiteering warfare, and the domestic felonious crimes of the police state. In psychological terms, Obama, acting like a "thug," projects his own status with the mendacity of calling protesters "thugs" who object to the "scum" within the ranks of the police.

Secret, adjective, idiom & noun:

1. Knowledge of how an event occurred that is kept out of sight hence the mind.
2. State secrets are the obvious: that government kills on behalf of finance. And since government has so brazenly abused her own citizens and tortured the world with her insanities, many a resistance movements are already no longer being organized in secret – open rebellion is brewing in both a revolution of mind; and if need be civil war.
3. Secret societies engaged in a conspiracy to control the World through wars, starvation and diseases: i.e., fraternal society of secreted powers hidden behind the mask of government and financial institutions (see Conspiracy). Some believe that American

democracy is actually a front for secret societies whose members control government. Though technically not secret, Skull and Bones fraternity at Yale, The Council on Foreign Relations, the Bilderberg Group, and the Trilateral Commission, these four groups control the governments of Western societies; they conspire behind closed doors to rule the Worlds through fake terrorism plots, wars, starvation, and diseases. All four are terrorist enterprises controlled by oligarchs (*see* Conspiracy and Oligarchy).

Secret Government, noun:

Those that make the allegation that there is a conspiracy by a secret cabal of diabolical people that control Western governments they are labeled as paranoid, lunatics, or conspiracy nuts (*see* Cabal). There are two governments: i.e., official public institutions like the legislature, executive, and judicial branches of government; then there is the shadow government that controls the policy agendas discussed behind closed doors by their servants – the politicians. Who are these people that really control? They are the Rockefeller family and the Rothschild banking family, and other powerful families whose members participate in the activities of the infamous Illuminati, Skull and Bones of Yale University, and the Bohemian Grove. They compose the membership of the Bilderberg Group, the Council of Foreign Relations, and the Trilateral Commission. These people and their clubs and these official institutions are all the real powers controlling the governments of Europe and the United States. They are the real lords, and the corporations they own are the constituents that lobby the public institutions for contracts; contracts that loot the treasuries of nations while being paid for by the slaves, the people called citizens with no real power that pay the taxes (*see* Corporate State).

But if this conspiracy is the product of paranoid, productive imaginations, then why would the Prime Minister of England, Disraeli, six prominent US presidents, one vice president, and renowned congressmen have concluded the same thing? They also would have to be included in that charge, for all of them said publically, or in written correspondence that there is a conspiracy by powerful veiled actors behind the scenes and financial interests (*see* Conspiracy). These organizations, whose meetings are nearly always behind closed doors, are the real centers of power that control the politicians in the US Congress and European parliaments. Voting by the citizenry is merely a device that serves as barometer for what the people are thinking.

Starting with George Washington and ending with John Kennedy who was assassinated for by the secret government, all warned of a monstrous conspiracy by powerful money and the actors that direct it.²²² Washington (1798) warned that it is too evident to be questioned that the Illuminati wanted to separate the government from the its owners – the people; Thomas Jefferson (1816) warned that the banks were more dangerous than standing armies; John Calhoun (1836) stated that a power (banks) has risen up in the government greater than the people; Theodore Roosevelt (1913) said an unholy alliance sits enthroned on government with no allegiance to the people; Woodrow Wilson (1913) said all activities of power were in the hands of a few men and that the US government was no longer ruled by opinions. He furthered warned that some of the biggest men in society were afraid of the “hidden hands” controlling the government; the mayor of New York City, John Hylan (1922) informed the public that the real menace to America was an invisible government that was like an octopus strangling the nation; Congressman Louis McFadden (1932) confirmed that the Federal Reserve Board is one of the most corrupt institutions in the world that robs the American people to support its nefarious activities; Franklin Roosevelt (1933) confirmed that financial powers have owned the government since the days of Andrew Jackson when he opposed the banks; Senator William Jenner (1954) warned that the US is in the grips of a

²²² Pittman, Ross, *Former Presidents Warn About the “Invisible Government” Running the United States*, Waking Times (September 13, 2013). <http://www.wakingtimes.com/2013/09/13/former-presidents-warn-about-the-invisible-government-running-united-states/>

financial dictatorship by legal means; FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover said the US government is faced with conspiracy so monstrous that it espouses a philosophy that will destroy all that is good and decent; and John F. Kennedy warned of this secret society and its monstrous conspiracy attacking our way of life – and soon thereafter he was murdered.

Security, adjective & noun:

Security means security for the government from its own citizens. Security is about the privilege of government over people that have to support its parasitic technocracies. Government policies either intentionally, unwittingly create terrorism. When the government institutes stricter security measures, those measures are of a police state nature brought against the citizens. It is always done in the name of freedom from terrorist danger that puts at risk the safety of the nation. With the installation of the American police state, there will never be freedom from anxiety of being tortured and imprisoned; but we can have confidence that it will get worse. There will never be freedom from financial extortion due to the wants of the government. Justice by adhering to the Bill of Rights, natural human rights will be the only insurance policy that will secure and make society safe.

The state has taken precautions taken to guard itself against the claims of the citizens that they have been the victims of a “shadow” that represents the “hidden hands,” that feed off the public and create reactive people seeking the restoration of their dignity. The importance of state security is to vent citizens from gaining access to justice – to spot potential intruders that would restore the transparency of constitutional government. In lieu of successful restoration of just government, the police state is increasingly taking precautions through surveillances to prevent an exodus, an escape by citizens from state custody. People are increasingly being labeled as dangerous criminals and placed them in maximum-security prisons, the largest prison industrial complex in the world. The question is: if the state wont give-up its privileges, will there be a revolution of consciousness that will breakdown the security state - or will a violent civil war ensue?

Sedition, noun:

All societies think they are right, and thus use might desiring a fight; any challenges to a deluded, imposed reality is considered treasonable; but only by the few who benefit at the expense of most. If the sane oppose the insane, they are accused of the crime of disagreement. In order for modernity to be retired from its destructive effects upon humanity, Nature will produce the anarchist, the insurgents, the dissidents that agitate, incite others to rebellion; to rebel against the imposition of unnatural laws by a small collective of evil minds (*see* Anarchist, Anarchy & Dissident).

When the natural equilibrium of good living is usurped by evil, then a state of sudden and punctuated disequilibrium, anarchy the natural impulsive reaction to the unnatural, launches the sedition by the citizen slaves that venal power structures fear. By playing the ruse of pretending to change the legal status of a slave to a citizen with fancy legalese and granted rights, merely preserves the existing structure that usurps those natural rights in favor of systemic, mechanistic rights of state; a technocratic slave state at odds with Nature (*see* Nature, Slavery & Technocracy).

Self-made, adjective:

There are a few self-made financial successes in this world, but most “peddle” a lie that they are financially successful by the

merits of their own unassisted labors. Most that claim they are self-made, generally stole it from the labors of another. Most wealth is inherited, and grows itself. However, perhaps, this idea of financial success is too narrow a definition of self-made. There are many people who are successful in many different ways; self-made in that they were true to their own character; their own unique abilities unrelated to money, a self-deluded claim that they succeeded unaided in life having achieved wealth, and subsequent status by their own efforts. They falsely believe and present to the admiring public of having attained success without extraneous advantages, which of course is not entirely true. It may be true they worked hard, but somewhere along that road they received aid in the form of a financial contribution from family or social connections.

Why do people feel the need to present this “*fairy tale*” to others? First, they are highly insecure about who and what they are. Secondly, it is a lie that must first be perpetrated upon the individual by themselves though they know the truth; they have to repeat it to themselves repeatedly in order to master the theatrics they project onto the public. This device of promotion is learned from a society that exposes people to constant “*huckstering*” by advertisements and politicians selling their propaganda, their deceptions to the public. In other words, it’s a societal way of how to relate and live amongst each other.

Because American society with its emphasis on individuality “*peddles*” the myth of the self-made man; and perhaps that is why people will do anything to obtain money by trick and deceit – then claim they are honest people. It is a psychological question of controlling others; even children in school quickly learn that giving gifts will buy those friends, or stave off bullies. In the case of males, money is power and it is an indicator of manhood: i.e., males measure their manhood by the thickness of their wallets and the beauty of their women; the identity of man and his worth is demonstrated by his means to purchase friendship and women. So, a man in order to feed his family, keep his manhood intact has to become a “*shyster crook*” committing fraud on behalf of themselves in order to assuage their insecurities.

Senate, noun:

A political body composed of societal elite miscreants – largely a group of licensed sociopathic criminals; a model drawn upon from the ancient Roman Empire by the new aristocrats of America seeking to replicate that status in the New World of the Americas. From this political body are drawn presidents who have nothing in common with ordinary citizens, who are viewed as economic slaves that must serve their masters - the pirates that are the captains of state and industry. The architecture of the capitol and the busts in its rotunda, are reminiscent of the idolatry of corrupt senators aspiring to be the Caesars of Rome; all miscreant pygmies suffering the mental disorder *sociopathus extraordinaris* that send a nation’s sons to murder others (see DMS Manual). Not one hero enshrined in the pantheon of untouchable criminals; all epitaphs of lies that enshrine miscreant deeds.

It is “*a den of thieves*,” a group of “*scumbags*” that legitimates their crimes by legalizing these activities by crafting rules composed solely by the lawyers, the “*shysters*” that most are: i.e., most senators are graduates of law schools; places that rationalize their right to rule as just, when they are the source of injustice. These “*shysters*” that manage the “*den of thieves*” could easily assuage poverty, but they won’t; they could provide healthcare to the slaves of state (citizens), which the slaves must labor in the fields of employment and provide them (see Scum & Shyster).

Unimaginative historians claim that slavery was abolished, which it was not; it merely changed form called employment or imprisonment: i.e., modern citizen-slaves' title of ownership passed from the slave owners to the state that brands them with an identification number perversely titled a social security number; but this number merely is the obligation of the slave to guarantee the social security of elites and the financial system that they control. They are in effect "*bad masters*" for even a slaveholder of the antebellum South provided housing, food, and healthcare to their enslaved property. But, it is cheaper to dump the obligation of being a "*good master*" in exchange for the new, cheaper model of indentured servitude. Which model of slavery is more just, the ancient model, or the modern model? Since the US is in dire need of a slave revolt, where and when will the new Spartacus appear to free the slaves from these evil masters? Like the ancient prophets that preceded Jesus, prophets appeared on the scene to warn these senators of the impending arrival of the Messiah rescuing the citizen slaves from their crimes, but still, despite being warned, they continue their crimes against innocent; and yet it's always darkest before the new dawn (*see Spartacus*).

Sermon, noun:

A publically professed truth concerning human problems whose solution is a return to ethical collaborative cooperation - not self-centered behaviors which demand that a few winners and a vast crowd of "*losers*." Most speeches by supposed holy men are nonsense, or mean spirited lies, the basis of anger. However, The Sermon on the Mount, the speech by Jesus is an ethically sound teaching; as were those of the Buddha. Yet the contemporaneous sermons by the Dalai Lama of Tibet are not examples of practicing what one preaches when he ruled over a society of oppressed slaves (*see Buddha & Jesus*). Unfortunately today, we are forced to hear the sermons preached by corrupt politicians reminding the indentured citizen to support their masters, be it elite senators and, "*deadbeat*" technocrats oppressing on behalf of the "*plantation*" state thinking themselves above the law; being only makers of law of a lawless state based on militarist economics enslaving people to a deadly system guarded by classified secrets that politicians and technocrats argue are beyond the rights of the courts to unseal (*see Technocrat*).

Seven, adjective & noun:

1. Number: a numerical value denoting seven separate objects; an odd number representing balance: i.e., functioning like a lever between two even numbers six and eight. As a whole number, seven is severed in half by the number four flanked on one side by one, two and three and the other side by five, six and seven (*see Number*).

2. Numerology: in numerology, seven is associated with God's activities in perfect balance throughout the Universe, and six with the dominion of Earth; and adding the governing presence of Omnipotence over Satan's dominion on Earth is the logical extension that the "*Fallen Angel*" functions as humanity's protagonist (*see Six*). Seven is spiritual perfection. In Chinese numerology seven signifies to arise in "*togetherness*." It is a fortunate number for relationships; and truly the Heavens and Humanity are "*One with God*" completed the union between Heaven and Earth (*see One*); and on the Seventh day God rested creating a day of rest known as the Sabbath (*see Numerology & Pyramid*).

3. Physiological senses: humans have five senses in which to experience the material world, but these five senses of touch, sight, smell, hearing, and taste are perceived by the brain encased in the head (*see Five*); and the head contains seven apertures in which information about the outside world is imputed; through which the mind can touch, perceive the outside world. These seven

openings are two ears to hear, two eyes in to see, two nostrils of the nose in which to smell, and one mouth by which we can taste.

4. Spirituality: in the metaphysics of yoga there are seven “*chakra*” centers located in the central portion of the body, the spinal cord is the central channel where spiritual energy fans out in a circular pattern; yet is the center of individual existence hooked on an umbilical cord to the energy of the Universe. The chakras run from the primitive bodily of the digestive and sexual to the higher plane of consciousness of the mind. Three chakras are located in the pelvis area; these are the animal instincts: the rectum is represented by the snake, this is alimentation; the sex organ and the urge to procreate; then the navel, and this is where one masters the World by aggressive action while mastering fear and greed. Above the pelvic area is the heart – spirituality where empathy for others is felt. Then there is the mind; and here one must master the conflicting systems of good and bad; of the mind wandering and the body desiring pleasures. Yet consciousness must serve the human body, because if consciousness places itself above the body, to the heart of the creative spirit then great evil can occur in a programmed life; commit to a system of dominance which the spirit intuitively feels is wrong.

Sex, idiom, noun & verb:

1. Biological gender be it male (XY chromosomes), or female (XX chromosomes). The sum of the male and female structures and their functional differences are the division of the male and female species differentiated by the reproductive functions of the genitalia of penis and vagina; also known in the vernacular as dick and pussy (*see Dick, Penis, Pussy & Vagina*).

2. Sexual intercourse (coitus) between heterosexuals: i.e., the male penis and female vagina. The zeal of the organs for each other is an instinctual attraction drawing the two sexes toward one another. Most of social life and conduct can be viewed as the manifestation of this attraction labeled as either love or lust. The sum of the male and female structures and their functional differences are distinguished by the phenomena of behaviors dependent upon these differences. Hence the accusations that men are bastards and women are bitches when playing the game for sex (*see Bastard & Bitch*). The competition over the giving and taking of sexual pleasures, arguably is the basis of violence; and lies and the obesity of materialism to bribe or purchase sexual favors is part of that equation; an equation that is constructed by lies. Lust travels in the guise of love and people cover this lust for sexual pleasures by giving it the respectful label of love shielded by the institution of marriage (*see Love & Lust*).

Sexual Revolution, noun:

The US went through a sexual revolution that paralleled the expansion of creative culture of the 1960s; and today China is going through a similar revolution. Revolutions are in opposition to authoritarian practices of government forcing people to live in a way that contrary to harmony and pleasure. Today, wars between cultures are not entirely fought by the means of traditional war making; a society can be conquered, pacified by cultural invasion that leads to a revolution the consciousness of the people (*see Revolution*). People in the West fear the rise of China; but it is Western culture, the idea of personal freedom which has invaded China. China is not communist, but in name only; the party has replaced that ideology with patriotic nationalism. China today freely embraces capitalism and sex and is dealing with the democratic influences from the West, Taiwan, and Hong Kong. This is the situation today in authoritarian China in need of democratization if it is to be truly modernized; truly a hegemonic power that it desires to be. A free and politically democratic China is required if the World is to be in harmony with the rising financial power

of China; and the same is for the US which must return to its societal heritage of being a free and democratic society, and an economy based on honest production and not theft of the World's gold and the exportation of terrorism to control oil propping up the dollar as a global reserve economy, if not, the World will suffer another World War (*see China*).

Sexuality is an entitlement – a human right! The Cultural Revolution in China unleashed by Chairman Mao required that sex be suppressed; all boys and girls were to be brothers and sisters – not lovers (*see Mao, Zedong*). But this led to asexually illiterate people, unhappy and unsatisfied. Surveys indicate that only twenty percent of men know where to find the female's clitoris; and fifty percent of women have never had an orgasm. Later the one child policy achieved through birth control, though intended to control population, freed women from the requirement to have children; with birth control it also freed people from the taboos of having sex: until then, sex was more of a dutiful labor, than a pleasure. This policy gave birth to the new sexual revolution in China today which is agent of change that is affecting China socially and politically in ways unforeseen by the authoritarian government. Socially, it has pitted the older conservative generation against the new generation demanding a Western lifestyle. Yet the older generation, denied the pleasures of sex in sexless marriages arranged by the Chinese Communist Party, are somewhat resentful of what was forced on them. So, they too are discovering the pleasures of sex.

Chairman Mao had a private life beyond the view of public scrutiny; a life he denied others; he had a promiscuous sexual lifestyle, as a hypocrite, he believed that making love kept him young, but for others would lead to the pleasures of peace not conducive to the hate required of men to fight China's enemies. So, while he got sex, millions were denied that human right. But today, even party members are enjoying the sexual revolution in China. The government knows they have a problem when boys outnumber girls; when there are hordes of floating groups of peasant men arriving in the cities looking for work; and since they have no chance at having a wife, the government "*turns a blind eye*" to the growth of prostitution. As in any revolution, there are new problems: e.g., China is now suffering an HIV crisis. These problems also include the logical outcome of the one child policy: i.e., who will care for the elderly population?

Shakespeare, William (1564–1616)

Shakespeare is regarded by most as the greatest master of English dramatic and comedic prose written in 36 plays (*see English*). Born in the countryside town of Stratford to a Catholic family during the English Protestant Reformation; his father was fairly successful as an alderman and glove maker, so he went to a good school; but when his father had problems with the state for dealing in contraband wool, the family suffered financially and he had to "*drop out*" of school. As a young man at age 18, he married Anne Hathaway ten years his senior with whom he had three children. Between 1585 to 1592 he worked as an actor, writer and part owner of a theatre company called the Lord Chamberlain's Men, renamed the King's Men under King James I as an officially sanctioned theatrical troupe. His early plays were comedies and historical plays, followed by tragedies and romances. By 1598 through his labors, success arrived, and he and others built the famous Globe theatre in 1599 that made him a rich man.

Having been born during a tumultuous time of conflict between the Catholic Church and the new Protestant state, Shakespeare understood both sides to any political issue. His plays not only are insightful on human nature, but his historical plays were vehicles used to present the contemporary conflicts between church and state; a man trapped by the social psychosis of the

competition “for heart and mind” between the emergence of the modern Protestant, secular state at odds with the orthodoxy of the Catholic theocratic state.²²³ Surely, in these times of endless wars and political scandals, contemporary writers scared blind of losing the privileges have failed to obey their conscience; he would have reminded any writer trapped by the psychosis of institutionalized dominance, that “*The weight of this sad time we must obey. Speak what we feel, not what we ought to say.*” ²²⁴

To understand the modern Anglican police states of America, Great Britain, Canada, New Zealand, and Australia, the “*Five Eyes*,” we must understand its early origins in English speaking society of Shakespeare’s time; a time of inquisition. To torture and kill, and then deny it while accusing others of it, is the civilized way to guarantee society’s own delusionary nightmares of happiness called the pursuit of property. If one wants to understand the thirst for, and abuse of power in the Office of Caesar of the American experience, read the historical dramas of William Shakespeare and Christopher Marlowe (1664-1603) of the Elizabethan Age; an era that saw the rise of the modern police state: methodical in its methods of spying and torturing. In particular Marlowe worked on tragedy of power mongering: his dramas had the forceful protagonist with a passionate obsession to dominate, but doomed to destruction by an inordinate desire for power. Yet all blasphemers and those who lead an adventurous and dissolute life perish as denounced heretics. And since great writers speak of power they too can be murdered by agents of the state as was Marlowe who was stabbed in the head by government spies in a tavern brawl over payment of a dinner bill; and that bill for happiness has always been paid by the powerless on behalf of the gluttonous powerful that control, but still complain of a disgruntled public. With the culmination of the Medieval Renaissance in the rise of a king who set the foundation for nationalism, the modern secular, technocratic state in lieu of a pure theocracy was birthed. Conflict brings change; and the battle between Protestantism and Catholicism gave rise to the modern state based upon a nationalist psychology. A nationalistic mindset created by King Henry VIII (1491-1547) and solidified by his daughter Queen Elizabeth I (1533-1603) which required the development of a police state, a network of governmental spies and record keeping.

Americans love competition, they love a good fight; and like any other large society, collectively they seek to justify the social order placed upon the institutions of family, church and state by claiming and teaching the idea of a just war. But really, it’s all about the sadistic pleasure of the psychology of revenge carried-out through pacification schemes of cruel state murder. At times there is the need to express justifiable revenge. Some might argue that revenge is bitter sweet, but others know that it is sweet, if it validates your beliefs. Is it not a good thing to confront that which would rob others of life? Yet revenge means the taking of innocent life to make a moral point. But in the competition to secure power to rule with one’s moral points, rules are bent to in order to secure the practice of them. Perhaps the villainous character King Richard III in William Shakespeare’s play is an expression the soul of any Caesar that seeks the means of war as a policy to a moral end. How far will any person go to secure the Office of Caesar? Will they, or have they been like the Machiavellian villain, a hero who wins power by treachery and murder. When politicians and generals who engage in state murder speak of making America’s enemies pay, they create enemies by ignoring the natural reactions that such an output of energy means that “[t]he planets change their courses for revenge. The birds

²²³ Wood, Michael, *In Search Of Shakespeare*, BBC Maya Vision International, (2003).

²²⁴ Shakespeare, William, *King Lear*, (circa 1605). Performed during the Christmas season of 1606 before the Royal Court of King James I of England. A play about gods on earth, monarchy and how they ought to live up of an idealized just Christian society; yet as humans they are fools they can destroy their kingdoms because privilege blinds them.

sing not but sorrow for revenge. The silly lambs sit bleating for revenge.”²²⁵ But King Richard’s need for revenge led to his demise; we ought to ask: how can presidents impose their idea of a utopian end by unjust means if violence begets violence?

What failed leaders forget is that enlightenment will always be everlasting because their ignorance is endless. Most certainly they will suffer and wander aimlessly about with the weight of guilt for their ghastly delusions and deeds. Yet in a world so thick with delusions many of these folks don’t have a conscience and will condemn themselves to the fires of the next world. But unfortunately, they continue to condemn humanity to an earthly hell in wars for elusive prosperity for all except a few who manipulate the instruments of state behind the political theatre’s stage curtain.

Plutarch (46 A.D. – 127 A.D.), the ancient Roman historian critiquing the bad behavior of emperors and the complexities of power with its corrupting influences upon the political psyches of others noted of the dictator of a failed Republic, Julius Caesar: he was “...odious to moderate men through the extravagances of title and power...”²²⁶ Such words are applicable to many a Caesar, the institutional role model of a modern US president, that like Julius Caesar can become odious to moderates and drunk with the extravagance of power which is a stain upon liberty and freedom. And like the tale of Julius Caesar, is that not the complaint of many against the crimes of many a president or prime minister managing a society which functions on servile fearfulness to a state that operates with fear as an ally? Like the moral stories of old, the masters of state still seek the vanities of power among themselves; but Clinton, Bush and Obama, are no Caesars of old drawn from the military ranks, they are cowards hiding behind imperial dictates. They are not heroic models of assassinated tribal chiefs with the “*death wish*” to lead the flock to safety; real chiefs do not fear death, and are willing to order the death of the Roman Legions to defend the flock which they love.

Shakespeare understood the ancient origins of kings battling for power, hence modern politics; especially those, of the “*noble Brutus*” that sought to limit ambition.²²⁷ Truly, after killing off Caesar’s personal ambitions for power in 44 B.C. by the noble Brutus to preserve any notion of democracy, is that also an option among the elites which control the machinery of state behind the contrived theatre of politics? Like in Roman Republic, have not powerful people behind the scenes murdered others in their ranks rather than allowing the anarchy of the lynch mob, the wolf at their doors demanding bread and games do it for them? Assassination is a right they reserve for themselves because the need the lynch mob, the voting public to be used as pawns on a chess board game of “*musical chairs*” for power. Given the crimes of many a Caesar, would it not be just for to kill ambition led astray by those citizens who love the tribal chief, yet love their country more? Brutus in giving cause before the Roman mob for killing a man he loved said his love for Caesar was no less than others, but loved his country more because had Caesar lived Rome’s citizens would all die slaves rather than live as free men. Brutus wept for Caesar confessing, “[a]s he was fortunate, I rejoiced at it. As he was valiant, I honored him. But as he was ambitious, I slew him. There’s tears for his love, joy for his fortune, honor for his valor, and death for his ambition...Who is here so vile that will not love his country?”²²⁸

²²⁵ Shakespeare, William, *King Richard III* (1592-93).

²²⁶ Plutarch, *Plutarch’s Parallel Lives: Volume I*, Cosimo, Inc., (2013). Also known as Plutarchus, Lucius Mestrius, *Lives of the Noble Greeks and Romans* (circa, late 1st Century). A series of biographies written in the late 1st Century of famous men of the ancient world that illuminates their vices and moral virtues.

²²⁷ Shakespeare, William, *Julius Caesar*, Metro Goldwyn-Mayer (1953).

²²⁸ Shakespeare, William, *Julius Caesar*.

Most kill out of envy and want of power, and yet Brutus killed out of love for country. And after killing ambition, he and the other conspirators while bathing their hands in Caesar's blood heard his brother Cassius remark of the deed: "*How many ages hence shall this lofty scene be acted over, in states unborn and accents yet unknown?*"²²⁹ What we have today is what was asked in Shakespeare's play of what to do with an ambitious sociopathic president and the kind that they represent. How do we deal with the vileness of their ambitions institutionalized in government policies supported by the personal ambitions of those serving this Caesar's quest for power, a stain on the country's honor - our moral virtues of trying to be just - not torturers and murders. Where is the modern Brutus who would not raise money through vile means who would rid us of these "*petty*" tyrants? Who will make ambition pay its debt? But like the praetorian guards protecting Caesar, modern executive power has armed itself against liberty.

Yet, this old story of smug arrogance may yet be overwhelmed by scale of their crimes committed against liberty and the common sense found in ethical living of honor and integrity. As Romans with honor, like two samurai warriors full of shame, both Brutus and his brother Cassius committed suicide when they failed to keep in check tyranny. Yet one might wonder if Clinton, Bush, and Obama would fall on a dagger and relieve the nation from further shame. But having a record of shirking their military obligations, as cowards their shame, hence the nation's shame it is claimed is cleansed by the blood of Jesus Christ - so their crimes bathed in human blood are forgiven so they can rehabilitate their tarnished image upon passing out of favor - out of office; and how much more shameful it is for the nation to bear the legacies of their lies when the nation's honor ought to demand accountability. But since these presidents won't fall on a dagger, or America unwilling to hold the crimes of Caesar accountable, the gods of the avenging planets changing their course will (*see Planet*).

Shaman, noun:

A holy man of the village; generally a term applied to the American Indians (*see Indian*). They function as oracles predicting the future, but more importantly the serve as doctors (*see Oracle*). They have these capabilities because they have achieved a state of higher consciousness by the proper balance between the sacred feminine and sacred masculine within their psyche; between the rational and intuitive spheres of the bifurcated brain; they have achieved a balance between the mind, heart and body; something that most modern people have lost in an age dominated by the masculine need to demonstrate power and control over others.

The shamans seek not dominance and control over others, but to help a person achieve the balance which they have lost; something that is the root cause of many physiological and psychological disorders. Their primary medical kit utilizes plants and herbs; and in the case of mental stress, they prescribe psychotropic plants; plants which the white man made illegal and replaced with poisonous alcohol; a drug that served moneyed interests while making people "*crazy*." The religion of the shamans, animism is a respect for, and an understanding of the symbiotic relationship of humans with Nature (*see Animism & Nature*). When people have been rendered mentally ill by modern living, it is best to seek out the treatments of medicinal plants than the poisonous pharmaceuticals which generally will only exacerbate the problem more. Through the use of hallucinogenic plants, a person can reconnect with the sacred feminine which is sensitive to the eternal cycle of time (*see Cannabis, Peyote, Psilocybin & Plants*). When the governments makes their usage illegal, this act of ignorance is a reflection of a mentally ill society of drunken alcoholic miscreants; an act enforced by porcine "*pigs*" directed by miscreant pygmies that is an enemy of higher consciousness.

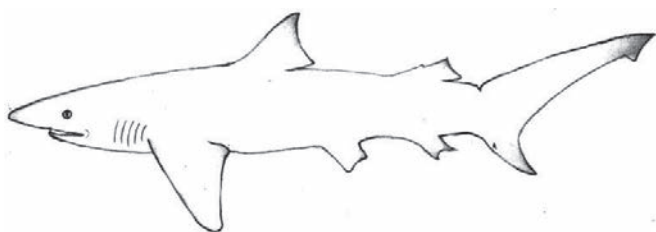
²²⁹ Shakespeare, William, *Ibid*.

Share, noun & verb:

1. Sharing is the basis of primordial, pre-literate cultures; such as sharing both the pain and suffering as well as the fruits of the harvest, unlike modern society where the majority suffer the pain for the gains distributed to the few.
2. In a modern context, this word means to receive a portion of a financial instrument; yet this concept has been rendered null and void by markets which are “*rigged*” by the banks involved in short term speculations using depositors’ funds which place those savings at risk. Without the permission of the depositor, they help themselves to their funds, but don’t allow the depositor to share their profits. Long-term investors such as individuals and pension funds have been defrauded by these “*rigging*” practices.

Shark, noun:

1. An ancient primordial fish that has many different species from tiny coastal sharks, to large man eating, predator sharks, to



Ill. 20: Primordial Shark

gentle giants that feed off of plankton (see Animal & Animism). Generally, most sharks are harmless as a component of the food chain, they do not attack humans because people are not a natural feature in the sea; they are not in the food chain. However, there are known large “*man eaters*,” makos, bulls, leopards, and hammerhead sharks that will attack if conditions of hunger or behaviors by humans

mimic natural prey. They are the creatures of Polynesian mythology; to kill the shark with only a knife and take their deadly teeth is an act of courage (see Mafatu).

2. Loan sharks: i.e., gangsters that are the traditional source of loaned money to people that cannot get a loan from a bank. If the borrower fails to pay, the bill collector of the street will “*make them pay*” dearly for default. But banks and the government are also sharks that prey on the citizens. The institution of higher education has become a racket run by the government and “*loan shark*” banks (see Education). The government is the enforcer that will “*break your legs*” if you fail to pay back the “*loan sharks*” of student loans, or if one fails to adhere to a negotiated IRS installment plan (see Student Loan). Political sharks, small fish and big sharks in a cesspool that prey upon the public treasury, allow large corporations to escape taxes, and feed off the public through corporate welfare schemes, and allow banksters to rig the financial markets (see Banksters).

Shell, noun & verb:

1. The hard exterior of an egg or hard outer covering of a marine animal such as clam, oyster, or sea snails.
2. The formal institutions of government such as the executive, legislative, and judicial branches are merely the shell covering over the actual ruling entities which control society. It is this shell, which allows the CIA, FBI and NSA to operate in secret while spying like voyeurs on the American people; they, the public servant are hidden away in private spying on the private citizens whose personal affairs are now public (see Voyer). Democracy is essentially a hollowed out shell; there is no reason to vote when both political parties are “*bought-off*” by corporations; when both parties are essential either supportive of unconstitutional

secret programs, or unaware of them. This is because unelected technocrats leaders by default, most of them are either mindless or miscreant pygmies have usurped the function of actual decision making from the elected officials (*see* Technocrat). The elected ones merely pass general laws that are written in vague terms; but it is the technocrat within a given technocracy that crafts the actual contents; contents that are subjected to the corrupt practice of allowing corporations to write the rules that they must live by (*see* Technocracy). It is the technocrat and the technocracies that violated the supreme laws of the land – the Constitution. They have become the domestic enemies of the Constitution; and in effect, they have placed themselves above the law.

The National Security Agency (NSA) is a government within a government; it operates largely in secret. It is under the partial control of the president that can give it direct orders to do or not do something. But, buried within the agency are sub units that operate beyond the reach of the president. The legislative branch funds the agency, but can only see the inner operations with the permission of the executive (president). Though the judicial branch along constitutionally can rule whether or not the actions of the agency are in compliance with grotesque subjective interpretations of law, generally it has no real knowledge of its operations because its Supreme Court has been reluctant to do so because many of its members are sympathetic to fascist rationales. Furthermore it can only know of its operations if a group or individual files a complaint for judicial review. As can be seen, the agency essentially controls all information of its operations - even to the president; and they obviously make decisions without consulting the chief elected official, the president, or congressional representatives.

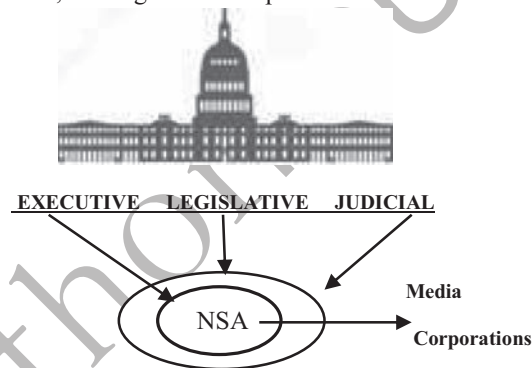


Figure 25: Governmental Shell

They control the information to the media targeting the American people in order to conduct psyop operations that are manipulations intended to gain support for government programs that feed the corporations of the military industrial complex (*see* Psyops). These news stories intentionally fan the flames of fear by exaggerated the threats. This state of induced fear allows for the growth in budgets that allows for the “*farmed out*” of many operational functions to private corporations; and these agencies and their constituent companies possess more intelligence than the president of congressional committees. In conclusion, the NSA is a rogue agency in support of the Deep State, supported by the extorted taxes of citizens, targets the citizens; it is a rogue when it controls the narrative and the flow of intelligence to even the president. Only Congress can cut off the official funding; only the Supreme Court can rule if its operations are unconstitutional. But both the legislative and judicial branches seem reluctant to do so. Besides, technocrats argue that whatever they deem as classified is beyond the First Amendment right of the courts to unseal for public viewing. So – the public is left unprotected from their voyeurism, if the Supreme Court continues to be a “*deadbeat*” and shirk its responsibility to even protect its own constitutional powers.

3. To “*shell out money*,” something a stingy government won’t do for the citizens that have to “*shell out*” their earnings to an ogre of a government so it can generously “*shell out*” funds to “*deadbeat*” corporations; a practice that has morally and financially bankrupted the nation. In essence, the people are mere slaves supporting a fascist enterprise between the hidden government and corporations.

Shit, *colloquial expression, noun & verb*:

A four-letter word that is the most used word in the English language. Its origins are found in Old English, *scītan* and Middle English, *shiten*. Yet, though it’s an original word, it’s not an official word in a dictionary (see Four). It is a word mostly applied to social events that bring stress to the individual; and that is especially true with the price of status which requires buying “*shit*” one does not need with money one does not have to impress people one does not like. The use of the word expresses authentic humanity, not one bent on sanitizing words: e.g., the use of the word feces in lieu of shit. One set of sounds are more acceptable because they sound softer, or authoritative, the other more guttural, more harsh sounding to the ear. This registry of sounds corresponds with a society’s notions of the profane versus the sacred; of bad versus good. So sounds that are regarded as unattractive are attached to ideas and objects viewed as unattractive or unacceptable (see Profane & Sacred).

Shit floats, and the manner in which different cultures dispose of feces is a telling indicator of a particular society’s social psychology: e.g., the different types of toilets throughout the world; from squat toilets to chair toilets. Within these types of toilets are even more nuanced signs of social psychology: e.g., French toilets are designed for the feces to immediately drop through a pipe as if to say, “*get rid of that shit*.” The German toilet has the flush hole located towards the rear of the bowl, so when the feces are deposited, it can be analyzed; this of course is in keeping with the German penchant for analysis to achieve order. Then there is the English water closet where feces is deposit in a bowl of clean water to help mitigate the profane odor, the toxic excrement allowing for a free floating analysis as to the nature of the poison; a reflection of the Anglican mind’s compulsive need to sanitize, purify the world of the profanity of our nature in exchange for the sacredly clean of “*here ever after*.”

America reflecting its Germanic, English and French roots, is compulsively obsessed with what it regards as “*shit*,” and how to maintain order over that “*shit*” through constant analysis of problems, yet can’t seem to understand that by the stupidity of its supposed cultural superiority, invents these problems. So as a society of total dominance, it solves the chaos through the barrel of a gun. It feels it is an exceptional society, better than any other soiled by their violent sins. So it tries to sanitize the World through its exceptional “*odor of its goodness*” emitted from the barrel of a gun. All your damn life there is a miscreant “*creep*” from the government forcing good people to “*eat shit*” for lunch while they dine on stolen steaks. Yet a righteous person never forgets who fed them what. Generally, Mexican, Columbians, Venezuelans, and Peruvian are masters at risqué humor of good living, but those pious Puritans of America preaching the “*odor of goodness*” always try make people “*eat their shit*” while robbing and raping in the name of their unjust Lord. When analysis without reason and deadly sanitation efforts fail, it always reacts by demanding, “*get that shit out of here!*” Truly it is profane when a citizen, and an entire World “*are shit out of luck*,” because of the unrighteous act of defecating violence on all by a psychotic state making a Hell on Earth (see Hell, Luck & Psychopathic State).

Shock, noun & verb:

1. To deliver either a sudden physical, or an emotional hit that is unexpected by the recipient; and though experience informs us to expect the unexpected shock, still we always seem shocked by incidents trivial in nature, but terrible in their effects.
2. In psychiatric practice, an electrical shock delivered to the patients head in hopes of descrambling the neurons firing patterns. Yet, this practice has real basis in logic when it's based upon some theory of voodoo science of the 19th Century.
3. In military terms, "*shock and awe*," to pound the enemy with overwhelming cannon fire. Unfortunately this is presented by CIA moles like Anderson Cooper of CNN and others of the mainstream press as a glorified fireworks show for entertainment; yet small children are being blown apart to satisfy the need for public entertainment that drives media ratings, the profiteers of the wars, and the egos of insane politicians waving their fingers and lecturing the World with their evil (*see Media*).

Shoreline, noun:

The sacred space between the land and ocean; environmentally a desert where only saltwater resistance trees such as mangroves and sea grape trees can survive. Though inhospitable to creatures and plants requiring freshwater, it is full of life for sea animals that can transit between both the sea and land: crabs, turtles, and sea birds. Yet this a sacred place, where humans belong.

Show Trial, noun:

The Department of Justice conducts public show trials reminiscent of tyrannical regimes of Nazi Germany and Stalinist Russia. The DOJ conducts trials that are not criminal, but rather political; particularly those that offend government policy. Under the statutes that they charge people with, the rules are written so the defendant can't even argue why they did what they did. So the conclusion is already decided – guilty! These "*show trials*" are carried out primarily to make an example of the falsely accused for propagandistic purposes to suppress dissent against the government. Political trials are conducted to shape public opinion in support of government stances, and to make an impression on others that would object to these political policies. It sends the message to all not to be in open opposition by means of demonstrating the power of the state by gratuitously punishing a person.

So when Obama "*toots his horn*" that Edward Snowden ought to come back to the USA and "*face the music*," he damn well knows that Snowden would be found guilty by a court that would never allow him before a jury of Americans to argue his authentic justifications of why he released the information to the press. He is charged with an espionage crime, yet he never spied on behalf of any foreign government, nor was he paid as such. He turned over the information to the American press, so the citizens that paid for it can know that the NSA engages in perverted voyeurism (*see Voyeur*).

Obama has created a situation wherein he claims the right to twist the laws, or ignore constitutional rights against those seeking to reinstate the "*rule of law*." The only hope that victims of this fraud perpetrated by the executive parading as justice can be overturned, is by the constitutionally guaranteed right of the jury to pass judgment on the law itself by jury nullification wherein the jurors that are to judge these cases will have to ignore the instructions of corrupt judges telling them that they must base their decision strictly on interpreting the law, and find the victims innocent (*see Jury Nullification*).

SHU, acronym for *Special Housing Unit*:

SHU is the acronym for Special Housing Unit within a prison (see Prison Industrial Complex). If a prisoner dare protest their inhumane treatment, they will be put in an internal panoptical building warehousing the “*the SHU*” (see Panopticon). This is where the Bureau of Prisons conducts the torture of prisoners; they particularly like to torture political prisoners that have embarrassed the government for what it has devolved into: i.e., “*scum*” involved in the perverted arts of voyeurism (see Voyeur). If a person of conscience objects to perverts and goes on a hunger strike, they will move the prisoner of conscience into the SHU and strap them into the torture chair situated in a chamber of horrors and force feed them; all done in the name of goodness; but a goodness with the rotting stench of puréed food stuffed down the nostrils. A warden can be particularly sadistic, and they largely are – they will do a perverted rectal feeding to satisfy their dysfunctional sexual need to rape people legally (see Rape & Torture).

Shyster, noun:

An informal word for crook; particularly applicable to attorneys making money off of misery, and judges misjudging and ruining lives; most politicians are attorneys and can be classified as “*shysters*,” and most politicians such as representatives, senators and presidents, being early all lawyers become “*shysters*” that reside in the Congress which is “*a den of thieves*” (see Senate).

It is believed that its ancient Germanic, Yiddish roots means a contemptible person – a defecator – someone who “*shits*” on others; rather than listening with their ear hole these “*assholes*” speak through their rectums while abusing power. The history of American corruption in government is legendary. The word “*shyster*” was first used in public in 1843 in the pages of *The Subterranean*, a New York newspaper that concerned itself with the corruption of the city jail and courts.²³⁰ This periodical was managed by Mike Walsh regarded as a muckraker and reformer. Something the press did in the past unlike obscuring crimes of state today. He was a victim of criminality, abuse of power by those who controlled the levers of power when he was prosecuted and jailed for libel – writing the truth about their crimes. Mark Twain used this word “*shyster*” in 1872 describing the corrupt “*white man’s*” courts in the Hawaiian Islands robbing the aboriginal Queen of her domain and stealing village land by awarding the choice properties to thieving Christian missionaries whose descendants now own much of the valuable waterfront (see Queen).

Professionals like doctors, lawyers, and accountants whose methods are employed for the pursuit of money, not the well-being of society. Avoid them – they have no incentive to cure you, or a situation: they either take advantage, or help create problems (see Attorney). The word was used by Mark Twain in 1872 to describe the corrupt white man’s courts in the Hawaiian Islands robbing the natives while awarding the choice properties to the Christian missionaries doing the theft. And likewise, like Mark Twain, ethicist ought not to be so shy in pointing out that this descriptive word aptly describes the courts and its attendant shysters “*peddling*” the affairs of the prison industrial complex.

Attorneys in government have an unfair advantage when seeking employment in the public sector. Both President Obama and former Attorney General Eric Holder, who presented themselves as the saviors of civil rights, have spent most their time violating those civil rights by assaulting and battering the Bill of Rights. Mr. civil rights Obama, never did he ever investigate the civil rights of people being spied on, and murdered by the local police – truly a typical product of a plastic society – a quack calling

²³⁰ Webster, Daniel, *Webster’s Dictionary of Word Origins*, Smithmark Publisher (1995).

himself a constitutional lawyer! All this two persons ever did, was to obstruct justice, conduct political show trials, and allowed routine perjury by presenting illegally gathered evidence in courts (*see* Perjury & Show trial); they never dispense any notion of individual or social justice protecting constitutional rights – clearly, based on the evidence they have no ethics – and arguably are criminals that ought to be subjected to show trials themselves (*see* Show Trial). Truly after the resignation of Eric Holder, he will go on to make the big money as a “*shyster*” lawyer on the make to help powerful people have access to government favoritism. Of course, any and all replacements for the Office of Attorney General will all be “*shyster*” politicians, judges and other “*crooked*” types who all hold law degrees which will entitle them to lynch people with legalized torture and state murder.

Sibling, *adjective & noun*:

A sibling is a rival; the biological offspring from fornication, a child born of a male and female indulging in pleasures of the flesh. Large families have many siblings competing for the attention (conditional love) and resources within the family (*see* Family). Sibling rivalry is something that ought to be discouraged rather than encouraged because ultimately it leads not to healthy competition but rather brothers and sisters hating each other for their own short comings or failures; and these shortcomings wither family structures as they compete over the crumbs of inheritance. The police, private investigators, process servers of courts, and bill collectors all know that if you want to find, or harass somebody, find their brother or sister.

Silence, *interjection, noun & verb*:

The logic in medieval laws in England was a bit torturous, but held some truth as to a witness’s silence in political matter or criminal matters. A refusal to speak about a matter implied approval of something deemed wrong. The law then was “*qui tacet consentire videtur*” - he who (is) silent is seen to consent. Though under natural law one has a natural right to remain silent and not incriminate themselves, this silence by the mainstream press of the government’s crimes is a form of consent, and complicity in those crimes. The crimes of government we will remember, but the silence of government officials that know the truth will be remembered more. It is bad enough that uneducated ignorance and dulled stupidly are dangerous mix, but intentional silence by those with brains who know the truth is even more so. This silence is a betrayal of what our nation claims it stands for; if not the nation stands for sanctioned criminal acts.

The silence of the media that participated in the government’s attempt “*to silence*” the whistleblowers of their crimes is the lie; “*silence is a lie.*” The press which is licensed and regulated by government is their owner, that is why there is the near total absence of the reality of the Russian and Chinese points of view: e.g., the omission of Putin's comments of expressed concern of American policy makers bringing their to a state of war with the world. It is a “*conspicuous silence*” of the mainstream press on the graft of control over the “*mouthpieces*” by a corrupt government (*see* Media). The press has all but forgotten the reality of conspiracies like 9/11; torture scandals by the CIA; lies of the Bush-Cheney war in Iraq - all realities consigned to oblivion. Yet these truths will not dies, they are constantly in the news again by alternative media after years of silence by the corporate media. What needs to be done by literate, informed people is to interject into this fraud called freedom of the press that freely parrots the lies of government by firmly stating to them to “*be silent – no more lies – silence -please.*”

Sin, noun & verb:

“*Original Sin*” is the “*fairy tale*” that newborns are sinful and hence blamed for that which has not yet occurred by a tyrannical god that created a cursed person, then commands them to cure themselves under threat of eternally burning in Hell. And evil priests, playing a mind game, scare children with this dark tale (*see Priest*). In this “*fairy tale*,” this god commands Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden not to eat the apple from “*The Tree of Knowledge*” as it was a punishable sin. However, this god stupidly assumed they knew what a sin was. How could they have known about sin if they were innocent since they had no knowledge of themselves, or the nature of a “*Fallen World*” before being tempted by god’s own chosen protagonist, the devil to eat the alluring fruit of the “*Tree of Knowledge*?” Yet this god and the devil in league with each other, were wise enough not to have them eat of the “*Tree of Eternal Life*,” for that would have made them immortal gods to be reckoned with for playing this sinful mind game.

A Catholic Church survey conducted by Jesuit priest of what they apparently hear in the confessionals: claim that men suffer the deadly sins of lust and gluttony; and women are guilty of pride and envy.²³¹ We can only trust the priests and their anecdotal data if we accept the assumptions of what constitutes sin. But it seems that both men and women share equally these supposed four deadly sins. Do note that lust is a biological impulse, an expression of creativity –God; but the natural consumption for needs can be out of balance - gluttony as a materialistic addiction to satisfying wants, not real needs (*see Envy, Gluttony, Lust, & Pride*).

The ignorant argue that the precursors of original sins are to be found in the biblical mythology of a man and woman defying God’s will (*see Precursor*). But, what of societies before recorded history? Most likely, being cooperative hunter nomad societies in the face of Nature, they were no so beset by these sins of societies that competed for the harvest. Some assert that perhaps humanity had reached a higher state of civilization in a previous age of enlightenment going back 36,000 years ago as suggested by the Vedic Calendar before descending in the pit of sin of the current age (*see Yuga*). We live in a sinful world wherein fear and greed are the currents, the foundations that define an organized reality that newborns are born into; and anybody whose innate good nature questions this as an unnecessary reality are branded as idealists. The continuation of the origins of age old sins are due to those that have over time been inculcated by venal ideas repetitively drilled into the by the perpetrators of venality – evil adults willing to kill children – not defenseless newborn infants.

Obama, a miscreant pygmy that fraudulently was crowned a peacemaker merely is a puppet of the military industrial and surveillance complex; acting as if he is a god in the pantheon of untouchables, he has carried forward and expanded upon George Bush’s “*original sin*” of destroying Iraq and Afghanistan as Bush cruelly grinning like a clown costumed in a flight suit sinned before the World with his merciless crusade of murder and torture. The World is drowning in miscreant sin such as the barbarous primordial behavior of Saudi Arabian government “*chopping heads off*,” ISIS terrorist “*chopping heads off*,” disemboweling people, and burning people alive in cages while financed by miscreant Saudis; then the misguided or evil intentions of the US government trying to use ISIS for their own ends. Truly the World is drowning in sinful ambitions of nations which commit the sins of theft, murder, and torture. The evil spirits of these transgressions are motivated by the age-old sins of lusting with envy for wealth of others by an industry that has grown obese by its gluttony; and now prideful of their guilt of murder and theft; guilty of lies of wrapping these sins in the pretext of restoring human rights and promoting democracy.

²³¹ National Public Radio (February 20, 2009).

It is true powerful, sociopathic people, like beasts sin against greater humanity by feeding off the powerless and weak – so they owe society. It is natural for superior people of both mind and body to have compassion for those born with inferior attributes – that is what separates humanity from the primordial, mindless beasts that care not for others, but only their own survival. But it is also a sin against Nature to show compassion to the weak by allowing the sin of envy from the weak, in this case the lazy, to have contempt for the independently strong by overwhelming society by over burdening it with the unreasonable demands (*see* Envy). It is the nature of things that most are dependent upon the independent few. Dependency by children, those with disabilities, and the elderly is natural, but to allow the apathy of lazy people to dictate to the independent that have always provided solutions to problems faced by all, is a sign of a society in the advanced stages of entropy; and this decline of a productive society is evidenced by those that produce little feel they are owed these solutions.

As society spirals in decline, hordes of lazy and criminal people continue to grow while multiplying the sins of consumption, which have taxed Nature to near death; and though this is true of the masses, it is particularly applicable to the sociopathic elites that also feel they are owed. Nevertheless, we ought not to assume that those in power are superior: i.e., society is drowning by elite parasites; and these parasites are those that acquire power not by the strength of innate virtues, but rather inheriting power. The irony is, these "*deadbeat*" parasites who complain about the poor, which they are reluctant to help because that would mean acknowledging that their lifestyles have created hordes of poor people, which they feel, plague them. So, the strong born poor who somehow survive the crimes of the powerful, it is virtuous for them to show compassion to the innocent trapped with them, but to have empathy for the vices of the powerful, to aspire to be one of them, that is a crime against Nature and a crime against the better nature of humanity (*see* Nature).

Six, adjective & noun:

1. A numerical value denoting six separate objects for counting.
2. In numerology, six is associated with the Devil's Scriptures and his activities on Earth as in 666 (*see* Numerology). In Chinese numerology both the number 6 and the word for "*flow*" sound very similar; therefore its considered good for business; and since money is tied up with political crimes, one must wonder if business is the enterprise of the Devil since Jesus threw the money lenders and other "*shyster*" types out of the temple.

Skeleton, adjective, idiom & noun:

1. The internal framework that supports the flesh and blood of an animal.
2. An idiom, an expression of having some hidden sin as in having a scandalous "*skeleton in the closet*." Given that most natural impulses have been labeled sinful or even criminal, all have a skeleton or two in their closets; and clearly America has a deadly skeleton in the closets of government that is the "*hidden hand*" of the brotherhood of death that resides at Yale University (*see* Calavera y Huesos, Sin & Skull and Bones). Moreover, she has "*fleshed out*" her skeleton with plenty of muscle for war making, but she has a paltry skeleton staff assigned to education, health, and the cultural arts. America has more "*skeletons in the closet*" than all other nations combined. America supports murderous dictators and blocks democracy and development in the developing

World (*see* Block); and if need be, will intervene in another nation claiming the mantle of rendering humanitarian aid; rescuing people for their own good. Nevertheless, all they do is pave the target with the skeletons of the innocent. One must ask how many “*skeletons are there in the closets*” of the American leaders? Common sense indicates politics is a treasure trove of skeletons in the closets regarding the brokering of power; and one may speculate if presidential candidates were willing to murder for power.

Skills, noun:

A person's capacity to learn and survive is relative to their goals, and people have an obligation to constantly learn in order to survive and prosper. Since the worthless are in control of the World, it is recommended that people revisit the past knowledge base when people were more independent. Earlier generations had vocational skills that allowed them to be independent. Today, people are dependent because they have been “*dumb-downed*” purposefully by the government not investing in vocational arts education. People at one time knew basic carpentry, plumbing, electrical wiring, mechanics, welding, gardening (farming), canning the harvest of the farming, and the use of medicinal herbs. Today, modern education, with an emphasis on college has trained people to be helpless (*see* Education). This situation is dangerous for people, because if the economy collapses, they will have no skills to survive. In actuality, it really is an attitude to practice these skills; and since most affiliate these skills with the lower classes, they would rather be ignorant, dependent and wear a tie than be independent through practical knowledge.²³²

Skull, idiom & noun:

1. The foundation, the skeletal structure of the head that encloses the brain (*see* Head).
2. Everybody is locked-up inside their individual head; metaphorically, they are “*skull tight*.” The term “*skull tight*” can also denote a very intelligent person, a “*brain bug*.”

Skull and Bones, euphemism for evil:

1. The Skull and Crossbones of the infamous flag that pirates of Caribbean lore flew on their ships.
2. The skull as the emblem of death crowned by a war eagle that adorned the visor caps of Nazi SS troops. As a symbol of death it accompanied the Nazi Swastika worn with nearly all military units. But the use of the skull insignia is not endemic to Nazi German forces; it is a common symbol found among militaries around the World; in particular, the American forces.
3. Skull and Bones fraternity of Yale University; a satanic cult indicated by the symbol of death of the miscreant brotherhood of death (*see* Cult). Its origins are Germanic and it is a satanic and Nazi organization. It is a club of “*creepy*” degenerates that spread death through destruction. The infamous “*Skull and Bones 322*” Yale fraternity is where America's most evil leaders (e.g., Bush Sr. & Bush Jr.) are trained in feeling pathologically superior to others whom they feel they have a right to rule literally to death. Early members of this evil association were dealers in the slavery and opium trade; in addition, it is alleged they are grave robbers that steal the skulls of well-known personae: e.g., the Apache Indian, Geronimo's skull that is sacrilegiously displayed in their

²³² The author has carpentry, plumbing, electrical, mechanic and welding skills. He is friends with an Australian academic with a PhD. in business, yet he also has these skills being a former pipe fitter. The author and his colleague joke that if a car broke down, they would be the only ones at the university that could “*get out of town*” by repairing an old car or boat.

house. It is an elitist club of sociopathic “rich boys” representing the worst of what the psyche can degenerate into - a criminal.

Everyone is a human being, and most are good, yet these evil young men behave likewise – like “scumbags” and perverts masturbating in a coffin while their homosexual brothers watch in pleasure (*see Scum*). Imagine George Bush masturbating in a coffin while John Kerry watches; and these are the leaders? The members of this club, as older adults in power, many of them are associated with the scandals and unleashing the evil behaviors of lying, torturing people, and the launching of predatory wars. Given that they feel superior to all, it is very predictable that they would be the engineers of these crimes (*see Scum*). It is a fraternity that ought to be banned from the Yale campus; but then one does not have to have brain to go to school there – only have to be the son of a corrupt pirate, a captain of industry or politics to worm their way into the fraud called the Ivy League; a league in a conspiracy to maintain the deadly status quo of purchased status because pirated money talks, merit walks the plank.

It is a place where they become privy to the conspiracy of the neo-Nazi cabal that is attempting to rule the entire World by reducing it to its knees by means of war, starvation, and disease (*see Cabal*). Its members are involved in a conspiracy; the powers that control the government from behind the scenes (*see Conspiracy*). In effect, it is the secret government behind the façade of public institutions that six presidents warned the nation about (*see Secret Government*). Its members go on to become members in the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, the Bilderberg Group, and the Federal Reserve, organizations dedicated to a One World Order under their dictatorship of high finance; a dystopian nightmare enforced by an omnipotent state.

Slavery, noun:

1. Slavery has been a part of the social fabric of most societies worldwide; and its official banishment was only recently accomplished in the 19th and 20th Centuries. Though it is popular to “tag” the white man and Christianity as purveyors of this ancient institution, it was also Western society and Christianity, which moved to forbid it (*see Christian Church*). Arabic societies were particular practitioners of slavery; they were more than willing to enslave Africans to sell to the white man’s ventures into the Americas. Slavery as an institution existed long before and after its existence during the Christian era of the West. It was not officially banned in Saudi Arabia until 1962. For certain, slaves were treated badly on plantations of the Americas, but they were not castrated, nor as segregated from the general population as in Arabic society: i.e., there was more mixing of the black with the white in the Christian experience than in the Islamic experience (*see Saudi Arabia*).

2. Modern slaves: a condition of being owned by both government and corporations; the modern citizen slaves, whose title of ownership passed from the slave owners to the modern state. Better to be free than a slave for a government, even if one is only a king of their own tiny, impoverished, for it is “[b]etter to Reign in Hell, than serve in Heaven.”²³³ Slavery may have been officially abandoned, but it merely changed its legal form: people are now called employees of a company or citizens of a state: large scale corporations, in collaboration with government agencies, collect labor taxes while imposing the tyranny of drug policies in the work place; policies which favors the insurance industry. People are employees on a plantation with the right of overseers, managers to tyrannize them with threats and abuse of being punished; and now that corporations have access to prison labor, they seek to replicate those conditions of slavery outside the prison walls by lobbying their “crooked” friends in

²³³ Milton, John, *Paradise Lost, Book I* (1667-74), line 263.

government to pass laws against workers organizing to protect their human rights (*see* Plantation).

3. Citizen-slaves: America was built upon the foundations of slave trading; plantation economics, and today the state, the prison industrial complex engages in a metamorphosed version of chain gang trafficking by growing criminality through illegalization of drugs and criminalization of dissent (*see* Sedition). Jail houses have always been a source of cheap labor, and society routinely engages in forms of slave trafficking carried over from the past, now the basis of a totalitarian, bureaucratic state riddled with ignorant believers and unethical professionals aptly described as “*shysters*” that control a collective matrix of moral enterprises - agencies that function as licensed gangs controlling the interpretation of laws and policy (*see* Shyster). This fakery of democracy run by unfettered bureaucrats is evidenced by the forced imposition of practices criminalizing and regulating nearly all spheres of life leading to mass incarcerations – the highest ratio in the world.

Slaves have always been a part of the American landscape – and they still are. Slavery legally exists in the institution of the prison system – a cheap source of labor. After the Civil War, the former black slaves were free for about ten years; then after the Tilden-Hayes election of 1876, the compromise to allow the Republican Hayes to become president “*sold-out*” the blacks in 1877; sold them back into bondage: the North made a political Deal with the South by awarding Southern electoral votes to Hayes in return for vacating the military occupation of Southern territories and turn the region back over to the whites. The whites then criminalized black life by making it dangerous for blacks to be in public spaces. If a black man could be arrested as a vagrant and placed in jail, a black man if he looked at a white woman could be charged with attempted rape.

This situation lasted from the 1870s to about 1945 after the Second World War. For about twenty years, the black community was relatively free and had access to jobs and prospered in the post war years. But, starting in the 1970s with the movement of the manufacturing jobs offshore, blacks increasingly were unemployed. This led to a general collapse of the family structure and a growth in the ghettos of cities packed with unemployed people. Once again, the blacks were enslaved and with racist police targeting blacks, their numbers grew in the prison system where they once again became a source of slave labor.

4. Prison slaves: the 13th Amendment stills allows for slavery as a form of punishment for it says, “*Neither slavery nor involuntary servitude, except as punishment for crime whereof the party shall have been duly convicted, shall exist within the United States.*” Unfortunately, the “*crooked*” politicians and jurists who are the criminals, have in a conspiracy, constructed the largest prison industrial complex as sought after by corporate America; under the 13th Amendment, and mountains of unjust laws, corporations are operating slave camps behind prison walls because it’s a profitable business (*see* Prison Industrial Complex).

It is an evil capitalist’s dream; they have a captive work force. Prisoners make about twenty-eight dollars a month; and since they work in prison they don’t qualify for social security. The commissars are prison stores where prices are doubled. All services are charged to prisoners, and they have to pay for basic necessities. Even when visitors speak on the prison phones they have to pay for that service. When a prisoner is released into a system akin to sharecropping, they are shackled with debts they can’t pay – so they end up back in a debtor’s prison. Like sharecropping, they are forever working for the master; and in this case the master is the government farming them out to corporate America. The prison system justifies their existence claiming high recidivism rates

– but the system is designed to keep people in the system indefinitely.

Smuggler, noun:

The Deep State behind the façade of government is the primary smuggler of cocaine and heroin into the country because this is their main source of revenue, which the banks are all too willing to oblige. There is nothing new in this: e.g., the British government allowed the British East Indian Company to deal in opiates as a means of destroying China. Today, the activities by the CIA are a continuation of this foreign affairs practice; a practice that occurred in the heroin trade of the Golden Triangle in South East Asia during the Vietnam War; the cocaine trade from Peru and Columbia during the Central American proxy wars, and the heroin trade from Afghanistan in the war on terror. If your relatives or friends died of these drugs – the culprit behind the petty street dealer was the federal government. In fact blame George Bush Sr. who as Vice President, and a former CIA director, was behind the drug activities to finance the contras in the illegal war against Nicaragua in the 1980s (*see Bush Crime Family*).

In order to have budget to conduct illegal, nefarious activities beyond the reach of congressional oversight, it is necessary to have a secret budget. The CIA is the primary culprit of drug smuggling in order raise money to finance their field operations. The question to be pursued and prosecuted by the Department of Justice ought to focus on this fact. Instead, they are collaborators that will never prosecute this truth; did they ever prosecute George Bush Sr. for his known involvement? Yet they would prosecute their own citizens for the same crime, a crime that serves the banks, which launder the money on behalf of the Deep State. This too the Justice Department knows is a fact. However, like the nefarious activities of banks on Wall Street, they will not pursue it. Yet if a person legally earns their money and puts it in the bank, the federal agencies can claim if it is a cash deposit (e.g., a restaurant dealing in cash), that it must be drug related. Therefore, without notice – they will steal it under asset seizure laws, though it legalizes this crime in a World trapped in the grips of evil, their act is a crime in the eyes of God.

Sniper, noun:

Snipers are a product of modern warfare wherein cowards have been empowered to kill at a far away distance. In ancient times, and more recently with American Indians, warriors derived their self-esteem from personal hand-to-hand combat. With the advent of mass produced guns, ordinary people conscripted against their will could be forced to do the killing. Hence, warfare moved from the elite society of warriors that protected life, to industrialized murder carried out by ordinary conscripted people that crushed life. Warriors did not commit suicide out of depression, they laid their life down to protect others; yet modern soldiers that are not inherently warriors do (*see Suicide*). Most regular soldiers viewed the acts of snipers killing officers in the American Civil War as a cowardly approach to war.

Hollywood is a tool of government propaganda in its endless wars. The movie industry has a twofold purpose: (1), “*brainwash*” people into supporting the government’s need for public support of its war crimes; (2) and make money while doing it. Hollywood has glorified the cowards that enjoy murdering people from a distance by promoting their murderous in the Iraqi War as moral in movie theatres. With booming ticket sales, it is indicative of US society populated by an “*exceptional people*” that blindly hate led by a barbarous, uncivilized leadership. To be a patriotic, one must no longer champion moral virtues, but must blindly hate without questioning why they hate people that they never met. But it is a product of a society that glorifies violence as a virtue.

America has become utterly corrupt, when even a soldier, Chris Kyle, a sniper lusted for money and celebrity status by writing his own twisted autobiography, a fairy tale fantasy, a novel (*see* Novel). This twisted fairy tale is mere propaganda to galvanize public support for illegal wars. The movie *American Sniper* is half-truths and outright lies.²³⁴ What kind of person would specialize in killing others? Kyle claimed he enjoyed killing people; that would qualify him as a psychopath, and a sociopath without a conscience when had to embellish the truth with a pack of lies, one of them being the egregious insult of concocting a story that he had fist fight with former Governor of Minnesota, Jesse Ventura. Ventura had to sue the estate for libel. Ventura was not interested in money, but a public retraction of the libel damage to his reputation. While Kyle was still alive, this troubled persona would never retract his dishonorable slurs; only try to buy off Ventura with a dollar bill (*see* Ventura, Jesse). It eventually went to trial, and a convinced jury agreed. Yet the military dishonorably participated in this charade when they knew that he embellished his claims to receiving medals, but they ignored the truth because Kyle's celebrity status reflected well on the command. Is this not a clear-cut issue? Did not a court of law, the jury find in the favor of Governor Jesse Ventura that Mr. Kyle had invented a fairy tale about him? Hence the publisher removed that tale from Mr. Kyle's book. If so, are there other tales? It is a fair question.

Wherever people are murdered, be it police in America, or snipers and soldiers in wars too numerous to list, they are praised by war criminals as "*doing a fine job - the American way.*" So, lying and killing are the American way. Similar to Nazis following orders without question, who had the "*love of country*" in their dark hearts, American soldiers and police obey their Nazi leader's immoral decisions. There is something "*sick*" when sociopathic cowards hiding behind the armed power of state can laugh sadistically with glee about killing people: e.g., George Bush as governor of Texas laughing while signing death warrants; Hillary Clinton girlishly and ghoulishly laughing about the murder of Gaddafi of Libya; and Barack Obama's on stage jokes about "*droning*" suitors pursuing his daughters fed by his delusions thinking and pretending that he is a "*macho*" warrior while inadvertently killing children and the innocent with drones.

Snowden, Edward (1983-present)

A member of the Millennial Generation, the most feared generation by a government of corrupt old men and women that ought to be imprisoned as domestic enemies of the Constitution (*see* Generation). It is this generation that has produced the technical hackers able to get into government computers and reveal crimes buried deep in their systems (*see* Hacktivists). Snowden a former CIA operative and NSA contractor that verified the illegality of government spying on the entire American public in violation of the Fourth Amendment. Nobody's personal affairs are protected from the voyeurs of government (*see* Voyeur). He delivered a treasure trove documenting the crimes of the NSA to journalist Glen Greenwald film maker Laura Poitras in Hong Kong (*see* Hong Kong). Snowden chose Poitras because she had been targeted for surveillance, only because she made film documentaries critical of the government. However, that is the point of this whole issue: targeting someone because you don't like their views.

What is sick is that apparently it is a crime to expose crimes! After providing a public to his fellow citizens he fled Hong Kong, he revealed himself to the public. Subsequently he was charged under the Espionage Act of 1917 and theft of government property facing up to 30 years in a federal cage. He fled Hong Kong with the blessings of the Chinese authorities and secured asylum in Russia with the assistance of Julian Assange and company of WikiLeaks after being marooned for 39 days in the Moscow airport.

²³⁴ Kyle, Chris; McEwen, Scott & DeFelice, Jim, *American Sniper*, Warner Brothers (2014).

While waiting in Russia for the merciful words of Vladimir Putin, the paranoid criminal leadership in violation of international laws and common decency forced down the plane of Bolivian president Evo Morales thinking Snowden was aboard (*see* Putin, Vladimir). Though he was not on board, that is something an ethical American Indian would not do, knowing the criminal mindset of the white man that rules America; and Obama, though half black, is a white man's psychology in disguise. Snowden is seeking long term asylum in Switzerland; and while he awaits his destiny, the public for the most part has warmly appreciated his sacrifice by presenting him with numerous public service awards; and this has been furthered compounded by the Parliament of the European Union voting in October of 2015 recommending to its member states to grant him asylum as a defender of human rights.

But of course, the corrupt American leadership insists on Snowden being jailed and tortured. They claim he will be given due process of law, but that process is a "*sham*." Though Obama disingenuously said he welcomed the public debate, there was none before he was caught "*screwing*" the American public with his lies; and still he continues to lecture Snowden to "*face the music*" of an Obama "*show trial*" with a predetermined outcome. Obama complains that the disclosures "*shed more heat than light*," but in truth the heat needs to be turned-up on him; "*to sweat*" the truth out of him. In truth, Obama and the NSA need to "*face the music*" of their crimes for all to judge. Obama and company needs to be impeached, jailed, and then extradited to the International Criminal Court to face the charges of international war crimes where they can be put in a cage and lectured too by their victims.

Social, *adjective & noun*:

1. To be an amiable person who interrelates with many other members of humanity.
2. An event celebrating some aspect of life. An event where people gather to relate over a shared belief; and most beliefs are subjective, hence subjective reality; a type of fake reality (*see* Schizophrenia). Given that reality is subjective, most people celebrate nonsense such as patriotic events that really is a celebration of death. However, a social event celebrating a happy event such as a wedding between two lovers; or people celebrating the bounties of the Earth this is authentic reality.

Social Justice Warriors, *noun*:

Activists battle for truth and righteousness; they do not lynch people (*see* Activist). In ancient Honor societies the individual had a right to seek justice if they were unjustly victimized; but as society evolved into the Age of Modernity, an attempt to be make society more civil, less violent was attempted by outlawing personal retribution. This new Dignity society replaced personal retribution by means of the victim seeking redress in the courts. But now, society is on the verge of returning to the old days of violence when society is devolving into cults of victimhood that requires blaming and attacking innocent people (*see* Victim).

The social justice warrior movement is a modern form of "*vigilante justice*" that seeks to lynch white males. It is a tool of the government to silence males and those that contest state criminality. It emanated out of the feminist movement that seeks political power at the expense of equality between the sexes and races. Feminist originally had valid grievances, but has since devolved into an anti-free speech movement without principle whose advocates embrace ideas that assign blame for victimhood, and anti-social behaviors and fascist tactics to "*push*" their morally ambiguous agenda; an agenda willing to sacrifice their own sons for power. Its primary adherents are hapless college students that have been nurtured by feminist professors in gender study programs

that “*push*” ideological theories that require dehumanizing males, not empirically based on facts concerning employment pay scales, or actual incidences of rape. These young adults have been drinking from a poisoned chalice of lies in communion with an ideology without verifiable merit. They seek not to balance injustice by merit, but by force of intimidation. No mature, or ethical human being would ever sanction this group of vulgar people acting sanctimonious, but behaving like bestial animals by claiming the right to have their views heard, but “*shouting down*” and even “*spitting*” on people.

They are a weak, “*thin skinned*” group championing the causes and feelings of social “*wallflowers*” by demonizing the strong that never intentionally harmed the feelings of others by speech – yet they offend by robbing people of their speech. They are the manifestation of an entropic condition wherein the weak minded are attempting to “*take over*” the public space and drive all others from it. They are monsters that spew “*hate speech*” while claiming that they oppose hate. They have no arguments; only hate diversity of opinion (*see Argue*). They truly are the ugly “*wallflowers*” that nobody wants to dance with; and by their barbaric uncivil discourse, they have excluded themselves from mainstream society while blaming others for their exclusion. It is reminiscent of Chairman’s Mao’s Red Guards run amuck, or Hitler’s Youth - high school and college students tearing down societal and individual rights in favor of their idea of a collective mindset that implies sending off people to reeducation camps. Social Justice Warriors, like the Red Guards criticize and try to silence others who they demand be reeducated to an ideology endorsed by the state as an instrument determining whose thoughts are offensive. But rational students, tired of being “*bullied*” by these miscreants, are “*pushing back*” this foul tide led by the provocative champion of free speech, the comedic Milo Yiannopoulos, a self-professed homosexual visiting universities with his “*Dangerous Faggot Tour*” challenging the “*political correctness*” taught as facts when in truth it is extremist ideologies in the guise of social science (*see Yiannopoulos, Milo*).

Social Pollution, euphemism & noun:

The government monitors moral dissent, and complaints against their crimes, by censoring the Internet for dissident activities “*going viral*” with the truth; and they call the spreading of truth with a euphemism that invokes the image of foul, unwarranted propaganda by dissenters polluting society. They fear the Internet because, unlike the Ministry of Truth, the mainstream media under their absolute control, the Internet is not. So, they “*troll*” the Internet with operatives whose pollution targets people to harass, intimidate, and slander (*see Troll*); they conduct sting operations on YouTube, Twitter and Facebook and other social media sites by posing as dissenters in order to collect data on visitors to alternative sites. The FBI has a track record of conducting sting operations that entice people to commit crimes. Logically, they are the originating sources of terrorism (*see Terrorists*).

Socialize, verb:

The indoctrination of the mind: i.e., to teach a subjective way of life through the instruments of church and state. All people are “*brain-washed*,” carefully taught a program composed of a set of religious and political ideologies. People learn to distrust and hate others that do not share the same values and beliefs (*see Inculcate*).

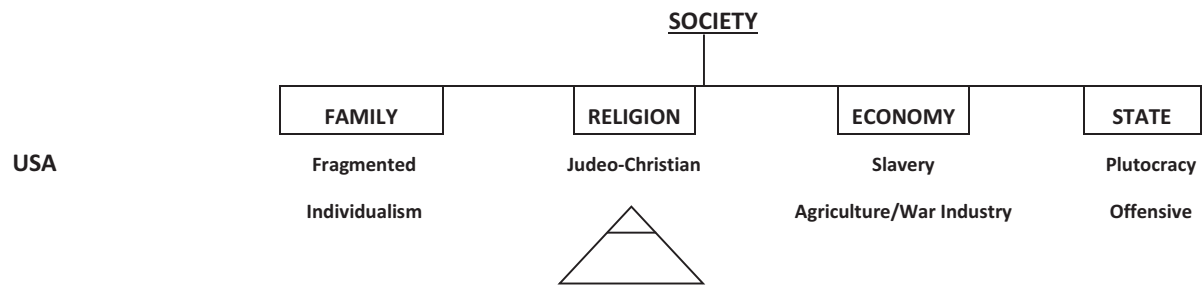
Society, noun:

Society is composed of society of the institutions of family, religion, economy, and state as portrayed in Figure 26 below. Their foundational building blocks are the collection of people into family structures, and families related to each other arranged in a

“social order” based upon economic class, race, and ethnicity. Though the family is considered the primary building block, this has changed with the dissolution of family structures under the corrosive effects of modernization. Older societies were primarily based on Honor, wherein families and individuals had the right to defend themselves and families from injustices. As society moved into the Age of Modernity, the defense of the Dignity of individuals and families were removed from the domain of family into the domain of the nation-state and its courts. In the place of families that competed to be the kings of a collection of families and clans, in their place we see the rise of the indifference of parental state in the form of large scale technical institutions taking over, or usurping the domain of family. Arguably, this led not to a lessening of violence, but people alienated from their natural rights to defend their honor and dignity; and this situation is even further exacerbated by the devolution from a Society of Dignity reliant of impartial justice from courts, to a Society of Victimhood demanding retribution (*see Victim*). This disturbing threat to the civility of a functioning society inclusive of many voices, requires the state makes war on its own citizens by pitting race, class, gender against each other as the means to *“divide and conquer.”*

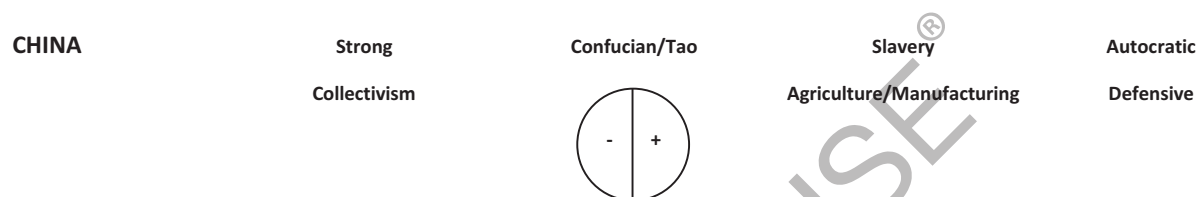
Society tortures and kills everything it encounters; and yes societies are an *“it,”* a *“thing”* devoid of humanity - a collective monstrosity of *“fucked-up”* dehumanized people. The United States as in all large-scale societies has a long history of pathological violence brought to bear against a perceived enemy. It is a land where corporate fascism rules through financial fraud, the murder of foreign nations (war), theft of working people’s labor and foreign resources, and the poisoning of the environment. In order for any society to reach a large size, it must first conquer itself in the form of internal cultures and races that are then bounded together before they can expand further outward. Contemporary US society claims to be free and democratic, but only in the context of its development of that idea based upon the Athenian, Greek state, and the Roman Republic: i.e., both were based upon slavery and participation in government was reserved for a certain class of people. People are taught that American society is free and democratic – but many suspect it is a delusional narrative. It is a schizophrenic society that teaches conflicting values; and as such its behaviors are paranoiac meet the definition of psychosis (*see Psychosis*). The United States is domestically a society that is unlivable, and an extreme danger to other societies of the World. Domestically, its children are trained in public schools to accept violence as a correct solution and submission is the only alternative.

Jesus and the Christianity it produced were reactions to the violence of the times; as such, people today are raised to have a conscience – many do, but many do not. People are born endowed with the need to trust. Yet society is pathological because we learned not to trust; or trust that people are *“screwed-up.”* It is a society awash in the sins of money while its leaders buried deep in crimes, preach the goodness of doctors, the free press, education, and democratic government. Yet in truth, it is a destructive society that does not practice the virtues of Christian creeds, but rather the age old vices of dominance; a place where doctors destroy health in pursuit of wealth; media destroys information on behalf of wealth; education destroys knowledge that challenges unearned wealth; and the state destroys democracy that demand a share of wealth by honest merit (*see Destroy*). To achieve this, apparatchiks of the state apparatus provoke racial wars, pit the poor against the middle class, and attack males by demonizing them with feminist ideology, all activities which are counter intuitive to Nature. It is counter to the better part of human nature which seeks understanding and cooperation, and that which is counter intuitive to Nature is a threat to society (*see Feminist*).



Social Development: Rural Traditional Honor; Industrialized Modern Dignity; Postmodern Victimhood

Note: 81% reside in urban environment (2010); ultimate effects of modernity: exaggerated forms of psychosis.



Social Development: Rural Traditional Obedience; Industrialized Modern Obedience; Postmodern Emergent Democracy

Note: 55% population resides in urban environment (2013); emerging effects of modernity: family fragmentation.

Figure 26: Institutional Building Blocks

It is a paranoid society, unnaturally made so, especially its government; a political establishment that has constructed the largest prison industrial complex, an implanted Hell on the planet Earth that in turn farms out its prisoners as slave labor (*see* Psychopathic State). It has a history of genocide of Indians, imprisoning them on reservations; a history of incarcerating Japanese Americans into concentration camps during the Second World War (*see* Reservation). In short a “fucked-up” society where people attack each other’s gender; poverty turning nearly everyone into a thief of sorts; militarized police with shaved heads on steroids murdering, torturing and thieving; a fraudulent, fake, and corrupt government traveling in the guise of democracy; a parasitic military led by porcine cowards that like bullies invade powerless countries, murdering, torturing and thieving; and a tabloid media that lies and calls itself a free press. Perhaps it is advisable for people to look to Russian and the Chinese society for answers; they have problems too, but nothing compared to American society!

While the general population in society knows something is very wrong, alienated citizens are extremely divided and confused about where the root of the problems comes from; problems of why their families are falling apart; why religion is corrupt; why they are treated as slaves in an economy that claims to be free; and why the government claims to be a democracy when it does not do the will of the people. The problems within American society are not socialism and nor the remnants of a free market capitalism; it is the historical experiences from the ancient, oppressive past, a condition of serfdom, neo-feudalism, and oligarchy traveling in the guise of modernity. Contemporary people think themselves enlightened, but all their organized institutions of

governance engage is the destruction of humanity. Figure 26, portrays the state as an offensive expansionists enterprise spiraling outward; and geographically that is true of its historical evolution, yet it is spiraling out of control internally and externally because its elites, like robber barons of the past, starve out its people to finance its drive for global expansion.

China may look different, but it shares many similar experiences being an ancient imperial power; a past where slavery was the norm; where powerful clans and families competed to rule; and a religion, the Tao that explained the violence as a necessary component of the dialect. Historically, all its major philosophers pointed out the shortcomings of its leaders (*see Chinese Philosophy*). Though China has an inward look as opposed to outward expansionist perspective that is not entirely true; that perspective is one of preserving its own cultural hegemony in the face of other competitors; and today, China still hides behind their Great Wall, the Golden Shield Project, the Internet firewall, now Chinese business and its people are “*going global*.”

Sociology, noun:

An academic social science discipline that studies the composition of society in the form of family, religion, economy and state and the dynamics, the relationships between them (*see Society*). Is sociology truly a science if it narrowly, and coldly only applies the science of statistics to analyze the functional, components of the societal institutions of family, religion, economy, and state. Yet, to theorize about pathologies, which are measurable, only enters the realm of subjective speculation that tends to be divided into political ideologies which four letter words best describe as “*shitting*” on and “*fucking*” people into a destitution (*see Four*).

Since the USA is a society that emphasizes individuality rather than social groups as the cause and effect of either good or bad, most turn to the word psychology and its theories in contrast to sociology and its fundamental idea that the individual’s psychology is embedded in, comes from society; or we learn our feelings from what society believes and practices (*see Psychology*). America is in dire need of a word shift, if it is ever going to evolve beyond its provincial moral entrepreneurialism – the basis of its violent prison and military industrial complexes. This word shift needs to look to four letter words to describe the “*hate*,” the “*shit*” that society perpetrates; it needs to turn around the word “*evil*” that it spews and spell it backwards into the generosity of being the “*live*” society that it can be – not a “*dead*” one constructed around good people held hostage by “*evil*.”

Sodomy, noun:

1. A word based on the biblical city of Sodom. The “*unnatural sexual relations*,” that were attributed to the inhabitants of the biblical city of Sodom. Originally sodomy was male anal or oral copulation with a member of the same sex. But it has come to include oral sex between members of the opposite sex. This also includes bestiality or sex by either gender with animals.

2. The threat of sodomy is one of the prime tools of torture utilized in the torture regimens practiced by the American CIA and military in its Middle East wars; that is, the Americans threaten to rape people (*see Rape & Torture*).

Sojourn, noun:

Humanity has been on a very long journey far away from its birthplace in Africa. Humanity’s nature is nomadic; a wandering creature never fully satisfied by its surroundings, because as a curious creature in search of new, unknown places and things,

humans have a primordial need to keep moving. People are in need of a rest, a break from its wanderings for a better life; especially those fool that travel to the city seeking a career. There they become trapped in an ocean of strangers, places where no rest is possible without payment to another that remits that payment to yet another (*see* Stranger).

People that are fortunate enough to have been born away from the urban matrix, it is best for them to remain in the rural landscape to escape the economic template that enslave their labor and dulls the mind. They are better off being a wandering traveler, a detached, indifferent person witnessing the travesties of life (*see* Traveler). However, today, there are no new places to discover and carve out a living from the land, and we have yet to develop the technologies to live under the sea. In, the age of globalization, people are sojourners on a long trip in search of a purpose and the means to living, all generally end up in traveling somewhere that turns out to be nowhere; nowhere near one's need for the familiarity of a home that was disappeared (*see* Globalization).

Social life is cyclical: it starts out simple, grows into something so complex that it can't coordinate all of its appendages; its paralysis shuts down these organs, and then it shrinks back to where it started; but not without some changes. Humanity wandered away from its rural roots to organize itself into unnatural collectives; but now, humanity is poised for another sojourn back to its origins. Capitalist economics requires the centralization of human labor, resulting in massive urban zones, it has proven to be environmentally and psychologically unsustainable – a doomed collapse, and from the anarchy will come great Diasporas from the cities to the rural landscapes (*see* Diaspora).

This exodus will not be the result of political tyranny, but from the failure of political systems to thoughtfully engage technologies rather than allowing them to destroy the environment. Modern life defined by the miracles of technology, will make living in small villages and farms sustainable. There will be no need for the excesses of centralization; and there will be no need for failed leaders and the parasitic class they serve. These oligarchs bred on a diet of entitlements will not be able to survive what's coming, for as parasites they have nothing to offer, and without knowledge of survival, they will perish.

Soldier, noun & verb:

As the Roman Empire expanded and conquered other societies, it did so originally with its own citizens; but later it recruited the enslaved and the poor to serve as a means to citizenship. This policy was required to maintain a fighting force because the Roman citizen's stoic nature became lazy and debauched, and as such, the Empire eventually sowed the seeds of its own destruction. Today the US government does not require citizens to serve in its armed forces, because that would require their participation in agreeing with a war policy based on lies. After the citizens rejected wars waged with the consensus of the citizens, the military adopted a corporate business model and turned the soldier into an employee under contract; and like the Roman Empire, the US Empire has done the same with the poor and immigrants seeking to solidify their citizenship status. They corrupt the powerless with the promises of greed. They must enslave the land to control its bounty; so, the solution is to free the land! To kill this evil system that thrives on war, it is necessary to expose the roots of evil that is the enemy of humankind – an enemy of God. God would have us defend humanity, not an evil system; and it is the power of God's soldiers that do not need weapons.

God arms the righteous with truth. It is the ordinary powerless people that have to join the military and “*soldier on*” under the

weight of the oppressive command structure as they carry out the oppression of others. Miscreant leaders are the “*whores*” of the “*hidden hands*” controlling the government that “*plays with the lives*” of the innocent, and engineers the destiny of the good to be grinded-up and disposed of by means of mechanized, industrialized murder all for the sake of money. Powerless people forced by economic necessity “*to march*” in an army to do evil. Divided people do not have the power to make the government do right; yet a united people can! Powerful leaders make for a weak people, but a strong people do not need a strong, corrupt leader.

To be a soldier requires the discipline to do the unthinkable – kill others on behalf of the state; and the art of politics by cowardly miscreant politicians is getting someone to do the unthinkable. To get people to do the unthinkable, the government, a tool of corrupt oligarchs, must divide people into groups to conquer them, because united, these groups, black, white, brown, red, and yellow, people of all types of color and lower economic status could force the government to do right! Oligarchs must keep people divided and impoverished by spreading dissension and poverty to keep the masses under their boot. Billionaire oligarchs and their apparatchiks lecture others about violence, but everything they have has been obtained by organized violence by bribing mercenaries to serving an evil system; a system that would have people view themselves as minorities, and as such think like a minority dependent upon the wicked masters of industry; or victims that seek retribution when they ought to be independent because they are part of a greater family; a system that would preach the promise of being a citizen of an empire building enterprise that seeks to enslave both land and peoples.

Promises made to a divided and conquered people to serve as mercenaries are never fulfilled by those that control the means to do so. Mercenaries are never allowed access into the upper echelons of social status and power; those that control the system are so greedy, barbarous, and cruel that they starve out the soldiers of “*broken*” bodies and minds that served as their means to their evil ends (*see Mercenary*). This intentional neglect leads to suicides by soldiers of conscience left with the scars of being reduced to murderers (*see Suicide*); severe alcoholism and drug abuse; homelessness; and eventual imprisonment in the privatized prisons owned by elite criminals and cowards in need of being imprisoned for their crimes, or institutionalized as sociopathic criminals that are bellicose and self-righteous initiators of wars that as cowards nor their halfwit children are afraid to fight.

Soledad, (*Spanish*) *noun*:

Solitude; lonely; and though we live in a world of seven billion people, we are more isolated from each other than when we were living in rural villages. Some psychologists assert that lonely people die an early death because humans need social contact. That may be true; however, it is also true that people seek solitude because relationships can be extremely stressful which leads to an early death (*see Loneliness*).

Solitude, *noun*:

Social life can be very rigorous; therefore, people need the privacy of retirement to a quiet place to heal their senses. People do become lonely, but also all people need some degree of isolation from the stresses of living (*see Lonely*). Some people are so traumatized by insane or venal acts that they prefer to be in a state of living alone; putting themselves in isolation from infectious social diseases. And these social pathologies can be cured by the solitude of the woods. Breathing in the biochemical aroma of the woods optimizes natural immunity, which helps prevent cancer and other illnesses. The trees and plants in the woods are infused

with antimicrobial compounds called phytoncides that kill fungi and bacteria.

However, though one can enjoy solitude, total isolation of being totally detached from others by living alone in total reclusive seclusion can contribute to a feeling lonely and deserted. So people ought to live in small remotes villages surrounded by Nature that allows some space between them – not crammed in cities; and clearly not held hostage in the insanity of state mental wards of modernity tortured by “*the odor of goodness.*” The remoteness of a lonely deserted wilderness devoid of habitations that are absent of human activity are places where people feel the paradox of the human condition of being isolated individuals in need of companionship. In the solitude of lonely, unfrequented places people can either feel safe from others, or need of others.

All the great spiritual prophets and shamans, like homeless schizophrenics ventured alone into the wildness where they could collect their thoughts about the paradoxes of humanity, of living together in close proximity, and then they returned to share those sentiments of how we ought to relate to each other without creating or inflicting conflict. Many people utterly cannot live alone; and perhaps that is abnormal. Being alone has its benefits as the prophets knew (*see Alone*). To live alone is natural, as do many creatures such as the scorpion living a solitary, reclusive life, yet engages in the brief intensity of a reproductive relationship in its complicated dance of a mating ritual (*see Scorpion*). The solitary lifestyle enables people to be able to recharge their psychological constitution and come to know their own emotions better; reflect on troubled social life by being free from group politics that allows for productive in thinking; being independent one learns they don't have to apologize for being themselves, or babysit others' emotions; and they need to seek the approval of others which generally are not worthy of being sought.

Soltera (o), (*Spanish*) *adjective & noun:*

To be a single detached people, unmarried person; a single woman or man without a mate. Unfortunately, though a person desires to alleviate loneliness, being alone may spare somebody the pathologies of a failed relationship. But, always being alone in self-imposed solitude can lead to a physically isolated condition that can lead to an unbearable feeling of loneliness that cannot be easily overcome when self-imposed isolation becomes an unbreakable habit.

Solution, *noun:*

Corporate solutions chase manufactured problems, which they engineer; engineered chaos that the government used as an excuse to support these deadbeat institutions and upper classes at the expense of impoverishing the middle class. But, since humans insist on sabotaging their lives, no solution exist that can “*cure*” the underlying cause of their emotional illnesses.

However, we ought to honor authentic problems, which bring out the best in people, and not the solutions concocted by the worst of the human psyche (*see Problem*). The worst has nurtured a gnarled twisted tree of bad fruit. Yet there are a few good apples from a bad tree! The country of Iceland, one of the few real democracies in the West, had been placed in a ruinous state by following the “*American way*” of miscreant politicians and bankers taking over on behalf of the “*hidden hands*” behind the scenes raping and robbing societies. But, that free society found its way out of the American nightmare of slavery by forcing the government to resign; rewriting the constitution with new fiduciaries; removing all the “*crooked*” politicians; arresting and jailing 26 bankers, and allowing the banks to fail, then reorganizing the financial sector under government control by separating

commercial banking from investment banking; then the selling of failed banks, and giving the payout to the citizens; hence the economy has largely recovered while all other economies further spiraled downward. By having a referendum on allowing “*the people*” to determine the economic course the nation would take, their solution was democratic, not the fascist American way; and of course, these events to crafting solutions by the people to the problems created by corporate fascism were never covered by the main stream US media that can’t even seem to report on their own society’s ills and the way forward (*see* Iceland).

Sommoner, noun:

A sommoner, the old English spelling for the king’s agent that summoned people – what we today call a “*process server*” summoning people to be fleeced in court. In earlier English history, the process server was also the judge that extorted people in the villages for payment, or be taken to the king’s jail. This job was part of the vassal, feudal society wherein the “*sommoner*” would remit a portion of the extorted fees to the king. To summon, is spelled in the old Middle English way. It is an old, archaic English word no longer widely used. The title given to a representative, an official of the monarch’s business with the kingdom’s subjects (*see* Canterbury Tales). In modern terminology this state official called a process server, delivers the citizen to court where one can be pardoned of a transgression by paying an official pardoner, now called the clerk of [county] courts (*see* Pardoner).

Somnambuliform, noun:

A pseudonym for an actual psychological disorder of the type known as schizophrenia; a psychotic condition displayed by the manifestation of multiple, self-destructive personalities in the form of demon possessions; or nightmares of the mindless, primitive – monsters of the *Id* from the subconscious mind exhibited while the individual is in the actual stages of sleep, but appears to be awake: i.e., sleepwalking. In the world of psychology, this is an unofficial term to describe somebody exhibiting many personality types; in the world of religion, a person possessed by an evil spirit; such a person is in need of a priest, an exorcist performing religious rituals to expel the demons (*see* Exorcist, Id, & Monster).²³⁵

It is not an actual word found in the lexicon of psychiatry. Yet it aptly captures the idea that schizophrenia may not be entirely explainable by rational means; perhaps there are actual demons, negative energy that can inhabit people. It is based on the word *somnambulism*, a type of sleep walking disorder: i.e., the brain is asleep in the subconscious state, but the body acts as if it were in an awoken state directed by the conscious mind. It can be as benign as sitting up in bed, or as dangerous as driving a car, or even committing the fantasies within the dream state of homicide. Sleepwalkers have little or no memory of actually walking around or what they did. It is more common in children than adults, and it is estimated that at 25 percent of children have displayed at least once in their childhood; and it is statistically associated with schizophrenia.

If somnambulism is the clinical name for “*the walking dead*,” then perhaps those that are afflicted are driven by an actual spirit, a form of energy that takes over their body while suppressing the conscious spirit of one’s soul into a state of sleep (*see* Soul).²³⁶ It is possible that the pineal gland is the mechanism by which this transference occurs (*see* Pineal Gland). Possession by evil spirits is an age-old story and modern psychology has labeled as a personality or schizophrenia disorder. However, perhaps it is a reality,

²³⁵ Blatty, William Peter, *The Exorcist*, Warner Brothers (1973). Somnambuliform is a made-up word, a creation from the fertile imagination of the author.

²³⁶ Icke, David, *The Lion Sleeps No More Moon Control* (2014); <http://www.davidicke.com/>

if the Universe holds negative energy and in the human experience, it manifest itself, appears in the form of spirits, demons and ghosts. Some even believe that what is taken as a demon possession, are extraterrestrial creatures that have a relationship to humanity; that they live in another unseen dimension that either haunt people or guide the actions of evil people that are members of elite secret societies (*see Extraterrestrial*). If we live in a holographic universe as some physicists believe, and given our limitation in only being able to perceive a narrow band of visible light, it is possible that there are phantoms, or extraterrestrials that can see us, but we not them (*see Holographic Universe*).

Soul, noun:

A spirit which inhabits a body: i.e., the spirit is expressed through the flesh. Scientifically, the soul is a personality, engineered by an organic brain with an identity constructed by the social environment: i.e. the flesh is the source of the spirit. Yet the ancients believe that there was a unique soul to every individual, and this soul rested in the pineal gland located deep in the brain. Moreover, the Soul, humanity's "*Third Eye*" merely inhabited a body in a three-dimension world, but really originated from a world in another dimension; and when the physical body expires, the soul returns to this alternative dimension (*see Pineal Gland*).

South China Sea, noun:

Two thirds of the Earth is covered by oceans, and these oceans can be controlled by the establishment of militarized bases upon key islands (*see Ocean*); and if islands do not exist, then there is the temptation to build them in order to create artificial straits (*see Global Straits*). The situation on various claims in the South China Sea is a clear matter when we look at a nation's shoreline; i.e., China, like other nations, has a right to make claims up to 200 nautical miles from its own shores, but not claims that have muddied these waters by making the ludicrous claims on an entire sea that is inclusive of practically coming-up right-up on the shoreline of other nations; and nations have the natural right to defend their shorelines. The arrogance of this militarist policy attempting to legalize this theft of another nation's natural rights is shown by creating a fictitious story of their historical presence there, an area actually populated not by Chinese, but by island people of mixed bloodlines; and this myth is further compounded by the absurdity of pseudo law making by trying to lasso an entire sea by drawing a line (Nine Dash Line) on a nautical map.

Politically, it is very clear to see that China is attempting to create land where none existed before: i.e., the building of artificial islands in the middle of an ocean that effect are strategically placed to either threaten or protect maritime traffic in international waters; it is an evil little island when it is a militarized base build by means of raping Mother Earth by destroying a tropical reef (*see Island*). The Straits of Gibraltar in the Mediterranean Sea; the Straits of Florida between Cuba and the USA; the Straits of Taiwan between that island and China are strategic, natural island that have the ability to be used to control access to large bodies of water. The Straits of Malacca control the access between the Indian Ocean and the South China Sea; and the building of artificial islands in effect is an attempt to control passage through the sea.

Politically the situation can be clarified by looking to the history of this area. Though Vietnam, Malaysia the Philippines and China are all signatories to the UN Conference on the Law of the Sea, all have valid claims. The contestants are all signatories, with the exception of the Americans. On the face of it, under the terms of UNCLOS the Chinese claims to the Spratly Islands and Paracel Islands appear to be dubious, but Vietnam was a vassal state of Imperial China, and under the Vietnamese claims, China

does have a position; a stance formally acknowledged by the 1887 Chinese-Vietnamese Boundary convention signed between China and France after the Sino-French War that stated Imperial China was the owner of the Spratly Islands and Paracel Islands.

Yet by the vociferousness of the claimants and the Americans one would think that the Chinese have taken over the entire area and denied others, their claims. The fact is Vietnam as forty-eight outposts established, the Philippines eight, Malaysia five, Taiwan two, and China six. The Americans have supported the Philippines who filed court case before the UN arbitration body, but the Chinese would prefer individual, “one on one” negotiations between China and the others. China fears, that the court panel will deliver a predetermined outcome under American pressure not in their favor; this may be so because their claim does not entirely conform to the establish criteria of a claim. But, whether or not that is true, the reality is, China will not give up. The situation has come to a head with the Americans penetrating the immediate area around China’s artificial islands which do not meet the establish criteria of recognition: i.e., only natural islands, and not artificial islands are recognized as legitimate.

What is required here is a mutual settlement by all parties. Since the Americans have no intention of proposing an agreeable settlement for all, Vladimir Putin ought to call for an international conference held at the United Nations to settle this issue. It is obvious that no rational solution will ever be proposed by the Americans; they merely want to fan the flames of discontent and insert themselves between the parties and turn them into contestants. Their actions reek of insanity; of a military cabal endangering the World with actions that invite war. It defies the reality that what they accuse Russia and China, they pioneered; aggressive acts of war which they firmly believe is their exclusive right not mutually shared by other great powers.

Sovereign, *adjective & noun*:

Those that control the instruments of state insist that they as supreme leaders and bureaucrats are the final and indivisible lawmaking authority. Yet the Constitution, the Bill of Rights is the final authority which they ignore and trample upon; they either fail to understand, or intentionally ignore that the federal government according to the supremacy clause, is not the final authority – the Constitution is. As a whole, sovereignty, the basis of consensual democracy is given by the authority of the people; not by the government granting special rights to empowered groups that support it (*see Group*). The ability to rule is gaining the consent of the people to allow rule-making authority. The sovereignty of the people is not divided or been relocated into an organized body calling itself the law; all final lawmaking power lies with the sovereignty of the people. Democracy does not usurp the individual’s sovereign, natural right to be free from the capricious whims of organized mob rule called democracy; something that can be arbitrarily be given and taken away by the state (*see Individual*). To be sovereign means to be self-governing and to be a citizen, a slave of state is to be governed. “*Sovereign individuals*” that reject the tyranny of law and government usurping the individual’s authority, they are genuinely worthy of that title.

Space, *noun*:

1. The physical distance between celestial bodies once believed a void, but it is the glue holding the Universe together.
2. We all need physical space in order to biologically function. Too many rats in a cage will bring out pathological behaviors at basic survival (*see Rat*). Rather than promoting the growth of urban areas, policy ought to favor returning people to back to rural

towns. When people live in rural terms, their psychology is a bit more balanced.

Spanglish, noun:

Spanish + English = Spanglish - a new language combining a range of both English and Spanish words spoken together. It is primarily found in the border areas where American and Latin American societies meet. Hispanics favor more the bastardized Spanish, and likewise non-Hispanics favor more the English. Forms of this phenomenon occur in Miami, Florida; the lower Rio Grande Valley, Texas; New Mexico; Arizona; and Southern California. On the Mexican side the Spanglish will be more Spanish based; and on the American side of the frontier, English will be the foundation with Spanish phrases superimposed over it.

Spartacus (circa 109 B.C. – 71 B.C.)

The Roman gladiator, a hero slave who led the slave revolt against the crimes of the Roman Empire under the grip of the Senate; masters of the empire (*see* Hero & Senate). Similar to the slave revolt in ancient Rome, the modern citizen slaves, whose title of ownership passed from the slave owners to the modern state are in need of the new Spartacus to free them from the grips of an evil empire which is directed by Caesars (presidents) corrupted by power, elites in the (US) Senate, a corrupt “*den of thieves*,” the Tribunals (courts) manufacturing slaves for the prisons, and their masters, the cowardly “*hidden hands*” that control the financial all these levers of power that support their system of debt slavery. They forget that people were not created by God to provide them with possessions, but their possessions exist to free people. If society cannot be freed by a new Spartacus commoner, then perhaps a new Brutus, a well-placed elite with courage and a moral conscience can do so (*see* Brutus, Marcus Junius & Caesar).

Spirit, adjective, idiom, noun & verb:

1. A ghost; an apparition of a persona that has been spirited away from the material world by leaving the body to either have an existence either resting in heaven or suffering in hell; they are in another dimension that most are unable to see unless the spirit reveals themselves. Only the Holy Spirit can relieve a beleaguered spirit on Earth from the beatings, or one’s crimes against another. It was believed by many ancient cultures that on the winter solstice, the shortest time of daylight hours that a portal between the dimensions of space and time allowed the spirits to transcend those barriers and enter into dimension of the living; and perhaps that is why the spirits of Christmas past, present and future were able to visit the character Ebenezer “*Scrooge*” and frighten him into undoing the chains of Hell in which he wrapped himself – the abolition of death for the wages of unrepentant sin is the permanent death of one’s soul.²³⁷

2. The social mentality of a historical time period; a word denoting a particular time period as in “*the spirit of our time*.” Moreover, since the spirit of any time has been oppressive, we are feeling out of spirit for a better life. *Zeitgeist* is a German word that is a combination of two words, *Zeit* (time) + *Geist* (spirit). It means the spirit of a time period and these eternal spirits are troubled. It is the dominant mentality of a particular point in time, expressed in literature, the arts, and philosophy; and the contemporary arts in American society they are ugly and psychotic (*see* Ugly & *Zeitgeist*). Clearly, the spirits of venality have never been so empowered by the machinery of death that feeds upon the deaths of millions of innocent people fueling its drive to consume all.

²³⁷ Dickens, Charles, *A Christmas Carol* (1843).

3. Alcohol, a substance that can bring out another psychological characteristic; another buried spirit within the individual that alcohol unleashes.

Spirituality, noun:

A psychological condition of enlightenment based upon experience and how one gives meaning to traumatizing experiences. Holiness is not pious religious law written in stone for the irreverence of dead minds, but a kind spirit very much alive in our hearts. God will always have merciful kindness to us when we seek help for our battered, weak faith. Faith not derived from laws carved in dead stone, but given to us by God (*see Stone*).

Spirituality, though not an organized religion, increasingly is competing with religion given its unholy use as a business, a means of unnecessary shame around archaic social norms; and its relationship to the state and its role supporting wars. People are increasingly identifying themselves as spiritual, not religious given their negative experiences with the crimes of organized belief systems; competing as the correct alternative because organized religion is evil. However, though the spiritual are more enlightened than the religious, they suffer higher rates and varieties of mental illness because they tend to be also more sensitive, humane people; yet the Spirit of Nature favors the beast within us; that which is tough and impervious to the rigors of life.

Religion is an organized that preaches against the vices of the bestiality of man, yet it's in the business of participating in state crimes by blessing those crimes; yet institution of control are in need of harnessing the beast in all of us, eventually it must resort to lashing or even slaughtering the beast which serves it (*see Religion*). True religion of the ancient, unwritten past combined the truth about beasts of Nature balanced by spirituality of intellect as the basis of knowledge to control the beast within all – the material and spiritual basis of the existence of God' ways – an ordered, yet chaotic Universe (*see Nature & Universe*). By this view, energy is spirit; or one's soul, spirit is energy. And this view of God as knowledge – is the basis of unleashing the unlimited resources of abundant energy required for human survival (*see Energy*). The ancient pyramids of Egypt were not burial mounds, but rather large machines for generating energy; the ancient cultures that existed over ten thousand years ago had knowledge that modern science has yet to discover or let alone perfect. They acquired this knowledge by understanding that spirit known as energy inhabits all material forms (*see Pyramid*).

Spook, noun & verb:

1. A spook is usually regarded as a type of haunting spirit that scares, or spooks people. It is not out of the realm of possibility that an evil spirit is a type of unseen negative energy that can stalk or even possess a person who psychiatrist would diagnose as an individual suffering from Somnambuliform a form of schizophrenia (*see Somnambuliform*). Yet medical science has its limitations, and strangely, priest and shamans have had success in the case of an extreme case of possession by conducting an exorcism may banish the haunting demon back into the crack of Hell from whence it came (*see Exorcist*).

2. A spook is also a term applied to police spies as in a network of spies, or the spook network spying on people from within institutions. Since “spooks” spiritually are bad spirits, successful “spooks” that kill on behalf of the state, also are possessed of a psychopathic psychology. Spook networks include media reporters, priest, and ministers, schoolteacher, university professors that

all report, or “*snitch*” upon the citizens to the police. Then of course, there is the ATF, DEA, and FBI, and CIA all under the direction of the Department of Justice that relies on the NSA to illegally collect information to provide evidence that is used in court by fabricating a parallel story as how it was discovered (*see* NSA, National Security Agency & Parallel Construction).

Spring, noun & verb:

1. To leap forward. A word based upon the arrival of the Spring Season when all life springs forward - is renewed. That time of the yearly cycle that commences around March 20th and ends with the summer solstice around June 20th (*see* Cycle). The commencement of the warming cycle after the winter when new biological life is reborn in the spring season (*see* Nature).
2. Mineral water from the subterranean Earth; best to drink untainted water to recover an individual’s health after being poisoned by water containing fluoride, pesticides and heavy metals. Pure mineral water is physical and spiritual cleanser (*see* Water).
3. From the failed past, humanity will eventually spring forward from the past of failed revolutions into the next evolutionary cycle of human development. Like Nature’s cycle, all things are birthed live, and die; and similarly, the technocratic beast of state birthed at the dawn of the Industrial Revolution, after raping Nature and people, it too will die from its self-inflicted insanities.

Spy, noun & verb:

Government agencies like the CIA, DEA, DHS, FBI, IRS, and NSA with their undercover spies, spying on you to compile a dossier of your finances to be stolen, and your thoughts labeled as criminal. This is usually accomplished through a network of “*snitches*” trying to make a deal with the government to avoid imprisonment. No matter where you go, or what you do, there will be a spy spying on you – even if you go to a doctor, a priest or minister; and of course one might ask: how secure is your confidential medical information, or religious beliefs from a government intent on getting into both your body and mind? There are so many Nazi police in the formerly free land of America that they even unwittingly spy on each other thinking other spies as criminals; they even have drawn guns on each other. In a land that claims to be free, it is a sick, pathological society of delusional lies of state. Lies that rape, assault, and batter the Constitution.

Squatter, noun:

A person forced to squat, encamp themselves upon the matrix of control having been rendered homeless through government negligence in favor of institutions of finance guarded by the state’s gangsters; NSA thugs that spy on people, and the IRS extorting them with threats of violence to pay up on taxes meant to support politicians and technocrats that enjoy income and welfare protections (healthcare) that they deny the citizen; and if rendered bankrupt and homeless, they are subjected to being murder or incarcerated by the police sweeping the streets for being vagrants.

People are creatures, and all creatures have a right to build a home, but even there, the government squelches the right to build a home by natural means: e.g., being creative by building an adobe or rock structure in the desert (*see* Adobe). Others are not so industrious, they will buy an inexpensive trailer, but even that is being targeted as illegal; and the idea that housing is illegal, is an indicator of psychotic, dehumanized reasoning. Like the infamous anarchist symbol, houseless people who have taken it upon

themselves to build a structure on public land, the international squatters movement has a similar symbol: a circle that represents a structure, and an line with an arrow head drawn through it that represents the squatter who enters the structure (circle) indicated by the line going in to reside for a while, remains there for a while (the line in the middle of the circle), and then leaves (arrow).

Squid, noun:

1. A form of boneless marine life with many tentacles, the ability to change color like a deep underwater chameleon; and given its boneless form, can virtually penetrate any space (*see Animal*).

2. An apt description of the American police state with its many tentacles permeating through-out society in the form of electronic spying; community spies that “*keep tabs on others*” – their neighbors; agencies monitoring incomes for tax purposes and keeping “*tabs on*” private property such as real estate and bank accounts. If there are any discrepancies in these accounts, they send out their police tentacles to detain and imprison people. These tentacles are not merely domestic, but international. Now, they seek to monitor and steal offshore bank accounts from the exiled expatriated communities. Then there are the military and CIA tentacles that attempt to ensnare entire nations and their inhabitants. However, this has created great indignation among foreign nations and peoples who now seek to “*cut off*” these tentacles. However, for every tentacle “*cut-off*” new tentacles are grown. Perhaps the solutions are to “*cut-off*” the head of this monster squid and “*gut*” its bowels out.

Stability, noun:

Societies are always subjected to the forces of change. There are good forces that change life for the better, and then there are evil forces that intentionally engineer chaos: e.g., provocateurs of the government fomenting dissent in other societies on behalf of financial interests, which impoverish the people for the sake of a few. Therefore, it is nearly impossible to maintain social order when government is the source of intentionally destroying the stability of society for “*regime change*.” So, since modern societies are maintained by the imposition of violence of the police state on behalf of a parasitic social order of elites, instability is the result; and this engineered instability serves as an excuse to expand the powers of the state. Yet the paradox for society to change for the better is the need for some chaos in order to challenge the source of instability – the social order.

Star, noun:

1. Suns at the center of solar systems. The five pointed star was regarded many ancient cultures as a holy object. Perhaps this is so, because if consciousness permeates the entire Universe, the then stars are intelligent beings. Since we are creatures of the Earth, and the Earth was birthed by the Sun, then we are the children of these conscious celestial bodies that orthodox science says is dead, yet postmodern science of quantum physics speculates may be alive (*see Consciousness*).

2. Blue Star: Italian Renaissance philosopher and scientists Leonardo da Vinci drew a diagram of a man inside a circle; the human form as a five-point star has five points: two arms, two legs, and a head. This form apparently is universal and explains the humanoid forms of extraterrestrials (*see Extraterrestrial*). The Kachina spirits of the Hopi Indians are believed to be extraterrestrials from space; the Hopi Indians speak of the Blue Star, a Kachina spirit that will appear before the final cataclysm that will consume the worst of humanity, but the innocent will be spared (*see Kachina*).

3. Celebrity Star: a famous persona of the entertainment arts such as being a celebrity of the movies, music, and art. Through their artistic craft, they celebrate the human experience. Though people feel the need to celebrate the individual artist like a god, thinking them endowed with special insight into their own obscure lives, the lives of the narcissistic celebrity are not so bright; lives that are pitted with forms of psychosis driven by the need for attention (*see* Celebrity).

4. Daystar: Lucero, is the Spanish (light) name for the Daystar; also known in English as Lucifer, the fallen rebel archangel, a fallen star cast out of Heaven and onto Earth (*see* Lucero). The Morning Star, or Daystar is associated with Lucifer for “*I saw Satan fall like lightning from heaven.*” ²³⁸ Yet, this star is also paradoxically associated with righteousness that of Jesus of Nazareth and the Star of Bethlehem (*see* Star of Bethlehem).

5. Fallen Star: a shooting star; a meteoroid and its visible path can be seen as it enters the atmosphere to become a meteor. A term used for a leader that enjoys a meteoric rise to power and prestige, but then falls out of favor. President Obama suddenly showed up on the political scene like a meteor out of nowhere and seduced the public hopelessly tired of the crimes of government and its leaders in need of change. However, like a cheating spouse, who was a saint in public and a devil at home, he merely compounded those crimes by abusing the trust placed in him. Before, the public was tired of the abuse meted out by corrupt government, now ever more increasingly hostile, for they feel the need to bring down this “*shooting star*” before its gaseous black rocks rains down any more poverty, spying, torture, and murder on people.

6. Morning Star: the name given to two planets, Venus and Mercury that are visible in the east during the early morning hours; also the name for the Star Sirius that appears in the early morning sky of the “*dog days*” of summer; a star associated with the Star of Bethlehem of Jesus and Lucifer, the Daystar. The public has tired of the fallen star of Obama who destroyed the country in the trail of his foul gases; the nation is in dire need of a new morning star to appear on the horizon and restore the tattered honor and virtuous ideas.

7. Morning Star, Northern Cheyenne Chief also known as Dull Knife (1810-1883). He was a great warrior who fought the white man and secured a reduced homeland in the state of Montana. Originally, the Cheyenne were defeated and transported to the Oklahoma Territory. There the people were starved forcing Morning Star to lead his people back to Cheyenne country in Montana; along the way, they fought federal troops in Nebraska that by and large murdered women and children and the tribe’s remnants were captured, but some of them escaped north. Like Chief Morning Star was forced to fight, the time has come for all men to battle the venality destroying the Earth. The government of the white man broke every treaty with the red man, while abusing the black and yellow man; now it is breaking its treaty, the Constitution with the white man. Russell Means, a deceased American Indian activists warned the white man that now they would receive the same treatment. It is now time for all men, to unite and through prayer and righteous action bring birth an entire sky filled with new morning stars that will bring down these evil black meteors blanketing the Earth with the poisonous gases (*see* Means, Russell).

8. North Star: a visible star referring to Polaris, which is aligned with the Earth's axis of rotation; its position is close to the North

238 Luke 10: 18, New Testament.

Pole appearing directly overhead when viewed from there. For the astronomer, all other star constellations appear to rotate around the North Star, which remains stationary, thus serving as the primary reference point for locating other star formations. Recognition of the North Star is incorporated into the architectural design of the Great Pyramid of Giza in Egypt, wherein the “Star” is in alignment with the pyramid’s North South axis (*see* Pyramid).

9. Star People: Southwest Native American term for extraterrestrial beings portrayed in ancient petroglyphs (*see* Extraterrestrials); the ancient mythologies of the native peoples in relation to spiritual Kachina deities (*see* Kachina); the ritual of telling oral stories to new generations in the underground Kivas (*see* Kiva); rituals that include the ingestion of peyote as a means to communicate with the Kachina spirits (*see* Peyote).

Star of Bethlehem, noun:

The legendary *Star of Bethlehem* served as an omen of the Divine labors of the Celestial Heavens on the Earth that birthed the incarnated Spirit of God in human form. Some conjecture that it is the Star Sirius, or the Star of Isis, the soul of the Egyptian goddess Isis, the Mother of God (*see* Isis of Egypt). People speak of a Messiah, but what is the truth of this Jewish messiah affair, for one storybook is good as another? The Egyptian, Greeks, and Persians - the ancient priests had respect for the divination the astrological arts, unlike some that ignored the Israeli prophets. The Three Wise Men of Christian lore were probably Persian Zoroastrian priests - astrologers that supposedly followed a morning star portending a royal Hebrew birth that led them to the infant *Jesus* in *Bethlehem*. Astrologically the *Star of Bethlehem* did occur. It was perhaps the Morning Star, when Jupiter eclipsed by the moon appeared in the eastern sky during the spring season on April 17th in the year 6 B.C.; it occurred during the astrological calendar cycle in the House of Aries - the ram – the symbol of the Jews and the royal planet of Jupiter the planet of the god *Zeus*. But some evangelicals and technocrats enamored by knowledge, gnosis have banished the cosmologies of the ancient mantic arts and Zoroastrian astrologers - and now they are at odds with a new crop of shamans reinterpreting the story of *Jesus* as it really was: a merciful man without judgments rather than judgmental like them. Maybe *Jesus* was the Hebrew Messiah as told by the story of the three magi - the magician wizards (*see* Wizard). Does it really matter? Perhaps it does, for it is the story of human compassion - a godly idea birth in the physical reality of violent nature.

Star of David, noun:

The *Star of David* is Shield of David, or the God of Israel; two equilateral triangles, hexagrams juxtaposed at perpendicular angles forming a six-pointed star. It is a modern symbol of the State of Israel and Jewish identity (*see* Israel). It is not strictly of Jewish origins having been used by medieval Christian churches in eastern and central Europe; it was only during the 19th Century that its use became prevalent among the Jews of Europe. Known as the Seal of Solomon, its earliest Jewish usage came from medieval Arabic literature by Cabbalists for use as protective amulet. It was chosen to be the national symbol by the First Zionist Congress of 1897. Its use became infamous in Nazi Germany where Jews were forced to wear a yellow star with the word *Jude* written on its face. Contemporaneously, some Orthodox Jews reject the symbol because of its association with Cabbalist magic, and the political extremes of the apartheid doctrine and practices of Zionists (*see* Zionism).

State, *adjective, idiom, noun & verb*:

1. The state of things; or their emotional, economic condition being either in good order, or in a condition of disrepair, something worn out in need of repair: e.g., curing the mind or the economy of the source of its bad condition.
2. A term to denote the government, or a collection of autonomous pieces (provinces) that comprise a central government, justified as the organized means to care for and manage humanity. But that is a lie! It is important to remember that states are an invention, that borders are invisible, and the prejudices to maintain the state are learned and carefully taught to children. Society is poured into the invention called a nation-state, and led by the pathological few that empower prejudices amongst and between cultures in order to foment war as the primary means to power and wealth.

The state claims it is legitimate because it derive its legitimacy by the will and the consent of the people; but that consent is obtained by an autocracy wearing the mask of democracy covering-up crimes of the Deep State. It is a rogue secret state that is a cult of omnipotent power directed by leaders that kill, and upon their own comfortable deaths, “*lie in state*” with full honors as the nation pretends that they were heroes. But, that consent is an oxymoron when nobody ever really asked. The state under the control of the powerful is engineered to reward greed for self-gain as the career model for miscreant politicians, and the pygmies, technocrats carrying out the imposition of deadly fear by threatening citizens with incarceration for failure to comply with laws that function on extortion through taxation and penalty schemes. If one challenges the organized lies in the form of official fables covering up economic crimes, government failures that are scandals, and the policy of constant wars on behalf of corporations at the expense of powerless, the citizen-slaves that must embrace mass death and torture, or they will suffer retribution. Given this reality, then as an enterprise, it is a pathological state; an organized, criminal syndicate whose leaders openly state their crimes with pride in the form of either arrogance, or delusional grandeur (*see* Fable, Government, Pathological State & Syndicate).

A belief in the state is akin to the religious cults of old. Religion can have its virtues of spirituality, but an omnipotent government as a form of modern religion is in the business of “*crushing*” the human virtues of freedom of thought and expression. It is a religion when the state usurps God and places itself as the head directing and controlling human affairs. And unfortunately, most people place themselves in a state of voluntary servitude to this beast that attempts to act as a god; a god that demands obedience; and rather than acknowledging the Creator as our master, foolish people enslave themselves to this demonic god of tin.

The politics of obedience assures that they want others to join them voluntarily or not. The omnipotent state in order to survive must treat people as a beast in need of domestication; and if need be slaughter them; but humanity is not naturally a domesticated species to be led to the slaughter; humanity is a creature that requires freedom to flower to its full potential. Like church, citizens are parishioners expected to make donations in the form of taxes; and these taxes are collected under the threat of extortion which in turn are used to wage illegal wars. If one does not participate in the rituals of worshipping the state, they are treated as sinners to be punished by the temple guards by being socially held in contempt, jailed, and even executed. This situation empowers the state to train police to engage in brutal behaviors of torturing and murdering people for exhibiting natural behaviors that are a person’s right to engage in: e.g., using Nature’s bounty in the form of medicinal plants such as cannabis and peyote (*see* Cannabis & Peyote). The war on drugs is a war on the nature of people – it is unnatural – it is a human rights crime engineered to imprison

people for money; a perverse policy that enriches privatized prisons while keeping the temple guards employed.

In order to domesticate people to be obedient the state must create the illusion that it is an omnipotent god on Earth; the state is a religion, a cult worshipped by people manifested in the form of patriotism. Moreover, patriotism is a form of “*blind faith*” that has unleashed more tyranny than any other form of previous governance. The state through the institution of education indoctrinates the youth that blind obedience is a virtue; and this virtue allows the state to unleash its wars for preeminence over other states. Unquestioning obedience, patriotism has resulted in the normalcy of good people doing bad things unto others. Even though they intuitively may question the morality of murdering and torturing people, if authority says it is necessary – they will continue to do so. Those who object will be prosecuted and even murdered by the state that claims it exists to protect its own citizens from the acts of other states. Governments have murdered approximately 270 million of their own slaves called citizens in the last 100 years; more than the number murdered in wars of expansion. Yet a master heavily invested in slaves would rationally not kill that which they own; but, if one does not need slaves, but rather citizens to support its oligarchic class, then investing in the welfare of them is not necessary. Perhaps it is better to be a slave to a caring master than just a thing to be used and thrown away?

Stateless, adjective:

Our private affairs are guaranteed under the First and Fourth Amendment – Your affairs are not the government's business. People need to keep an eye on government, not the government eyeing your private, nor property. Given the crimes of the state against people, increasingly, people are expatriating themselves, and if need be, declaring themselves stateless – without national affiliation. Many expatriates are forced to declare a renunciation of their slave status by disavowing their citizenship because the government even tries to govern their lives when they reside far outside the borders of the plantation state (*see* Plantation); they become runaway slaves; they support with taxed labor, nor desire to join in the criminal activities of a government usurping humanity's right to live freely outside the bounds of the walls corralling people into tight spaces.

We live in a political and cultural world where it is more advantageous for governments to build walls, than to build bridges between societies. A runaway citizen is *de facto* stateless when outside the country and is unwilling to subject themselves to the tyranny of their country of origin; this may be a result of persecution or an outcome of a lack of diplomatic recognition between governments. Such people either voluntarily disappear indefinitely, or go to a US embassy or consular office and make a declaration of renunciation; and of course, to make it a hardship, it will cost 2,500 dollars. Without new citizenship in another state this may leave a person as a *de jure* stateless person is not a citizen of any state subject to its laws; and this condition of total freedom is philosophically what many desire. But, the states amongst each other intentionally trap people between the walls, the borders separating societies.

In elementary school, the government “*brainwashes*” children into believing in the virtue of membership in a state through pledging allegiance to a set of deadly ideas; in unison with stories in children's books. It is a propagandized patriotic piece. Children read a book about a man without a country; a rationalized account justifying a state crime against an innocent man tried for treason. It is a propaganda piece in support of the Union during the Civil War by an author wanting to exile the unbelieving Confederates. The crime is about a man with a grievance; Philip Nolan condemned living at sea all his life for protesting the

government crime against him. Moreover, he was supposed to be grateful for the treatment.²³⁹ He should have jumped overboard and swam to an island where the Indians and other marginal types, slaves on the run lived that never enjoyed the protection of the state. Christian Fletcher did so by mutiny on board the ship *Bounty*; he had to flee the evil white man and his whip. The mutineers concealed themselves on Picard Island in South Pacific never to be found again.

Statistics, noun:

The mathematical science of compiling numeric averages. History has proven that the truth has no bearing on the realities we are forced to live. In that case, then statistics ought to be humorously renamed “*sadistics*” since it’s sadistic to warp the truth of numbers to cover up the crimes of the worthless powerful that suffer people. True statistical computations would reveal the lies of government. However, statistics have become the means of conveying government lies through the trickery of quantification schemes (*see* Quantification). Though math can be an excellent indicator of reality, government technocrats are voodoo scientists practicing pseudo-science. All government studies are lies; technical experts for the government massage the data to produce statistics that contradict reality. They measure things by methodologies designed to prevent the discovery of realities; measured according to methodologies designed to deny existing facts.

Studies from the government that justify policies that are subjective are based upon dubious assumptions that function on fear mongering; flawed studies, or outright lies cloaked in the guise of rationality that justify the continuance of a policy that favors the business community, government bureaucracies, and police state agencies as the favored constituent groups at the expense of the out of favor sacrificed citizens. Furthermore, the Ministry of Truth, the corporate press denies the realities that people experience; they continue to report government lies in the face of oppressive, overwhelming truth.

Steel, noun:

1. A form or forged metal used as the primary skeletal framework for modern buildings. Though a technological advancement, stone building cultures’ buildings out survive buildings of steel and concrete (*see* Metal & Stone).
2. Psychologically, a dehumanized mind forged of metal that grinds its wheels of “*cold blooded*” logic that believes in the power of violence to cure situations made so by violence; its boots of steel on the neck of others (*see* Metal, Psychology & Wheel).

Sterling, Jeffrey Alexander (1968 - present)

Sterling, federal prisoner (38338-044), a political prisoner that was a former attorney and CIA agent who was punished for filing a discriminatory complaint against the agency that first withdrew his security clearance, then terminated him in 2002, and then lynched him. They said he could not operate in Iran as a big black man speaking Farsi. He was unable to prove his lawsuit, because the judge ruled that would disclose classified information about Iranian affairs. But the vindictive agency then targeted him and intercepted his emails to NY Times journalist James Risen who covered the discrimination case; painting him as a disgruntled former employee they charged him with violating Espionage Act for revealing information to an unauthorized person about Iranian operations that fed their nuclear program flawed plans; he subsequently was sentenced merely by circumstantial

²³⁹ Hale, Edward Everett, *The Man Without a Country* (1863).

evidence to 3 ½ years in prison in 2015 by a vindictive judge, reminiscent of Nazi Germany not satisfied that he would not “beg” and admit guilt; guilt that most likely never was. His case is an example of Obama attacking both an insider with knowledge of government incompetence, and the right of the press to freely cultivate contacts without extortionist forms of harassment. The motive behind this malicious prosecution is to intimidate the free press; a press that for far too long has been complicit in covering up government crimes: particularly 9/11, which was carried out by Deep State proxies working for a secret government in hiding!

Stingray, noun:

1. A lightly colored grey ray of the family *Dasyatidae* that has a whip like tail with a serrated venomous spine for defense. While walking in the murky shallows of coastal waters, it is advised that one wear old tennis shoes to help mitigate a potential accident if a person steps on a stingray.
2. A technological, “peeping tom” device known as a cell site simulator that tricks cell phones by mimicking cell phone towers. It is an invasive cell phone surveillance device used by the government to monitor and track cell phones. It is a product developed with the support of the CIA and the US Marshals Service. Stingrays broadcast signals that tricks the phone into communicating with it, not the telephone company. It can penetrate buildings; pinpoint a person with extreme precision; search stored information; invade the privacy of innocent third parties; and disrupt the ability of phones to make calls.

Stoic, adjective & noun:

A quiet strength in the face of adversity; a philosophical attitude that focuses a person’s grief and or justifiable anger upon social duties when suffering natural or human made disasters: i.e., remain strong in the face of ghastly realities. While suffering a situation beyond one’s control, it is advisable that a person place the necessary duty to remain emotionally strong while others wilt in the face of natural calamities and engineered oppressive realities. To be like the “*noble Brutus*” devoted to duty through the ritual of acts beneficial to an individual or cause, which serves a higher collective purpose: i.e., to give spiritual, ethical meaning to both intentional and accidental evils (*see Brutus, Marcus Junius & Devotion*).

Stone, adjective & noun:

1. Compressed sediments that harden into rock formations considered by the White man as dead – without spirit. The science of petrology, the study of rocks that describes and classifies them by their origins and formations, like all the sciences views them as objects, as inanimate things, not subjects with an intimate story that relates their essence to plants and animals. An alternate petrogenesis of Earth stones suggests that rocks are the clay, the mud from which all life is physically made, and as such, all animate life is impossible without their chemical elements (*see Mud*). Some cultures which have not lost the virtues of innocence, the rocks have consciousness – ancient consciousness – the source of our own creation; the elements of the Universe are carriers of consciousness, of intelligence: e.g., humans were created from the mud of the Earth; and though that seems silly, it’s not, because all life forms originated from the mother planet Earth, of molten rock with a cooling surface called the crust; the crust of life that all life forms are dependent upon for survival.
2. A descriptive word denoting an emotional attitude: e.g., a stoic person as in a stone faced looking person; a strong, silent

character aptly called “*stone face*.” The word stone aptly describes emotional feelings that best be put to rest, before the arrest one’s mental and physical health: i.e., one ought not to write their anger like unto stone, best to write one’s feelings into the sand where the wind will blow them away or like the seas, the water will wash them away.

3. To be stoned means to be under the influence of cannabis implying being stupid – “*dumb as a rock*.” However, in reality, cannabis heightens awareness while alcohol hardens the liver into rock – and then one dies like a crumbling stone.

4. A “*stone cold believer*” – is a disingenuous non-believer in the goodness of God’s humanity imbued in all men. A stone cold person is devoid of the compassion of being a human being; somebody out of balance between the rational and the intuitive. They only believe in what they are told, or what they can only see – they have no faith in the unseen. However, when people are without faith in something good, at best, they become indifferent, at worst, they can turn into “*assholes*” that only know how to throw stones at others (*see Asshole*). America is the most sinful nation among all nations; their leaders claim Jesus as their God, but they bring disgrace to their Lord’s good will by being a pious nation of stone throwers; and its corrupt, evil government is engineered to throw deadly stones at all nations and people – to kill torture and incarcerate people without sins. Jesus of Nazareth said, “*Let anyone among you who is without sin be the first to throw a stone...*”²⁴⁰ And though all are soiled by the mud in which the sling at each other, still they throw stones in pious anger; they are without conscience; they are sociopathic psychopaths.

All have sin, and those with the most sin, throw the most rocks at the innocent. Sinful, “*crooked*” politicians pound the table and rant about terrorists, while they are the terrorists; they rant about criminals, yet they commit criminal acts that dwarf most. They pass laws criminalizing nearly every act, or attitude, then throw boulders at people by voting to grow a prison system to a gargantuan size never before seen in history. Moreover, they had better be careful, because they too could end up imprisoned by the nets they throw. Holiness is not pious religious law written in stone for the irreverence of dead minds, but a kind spirit very much alive in our hearts (*see Holy*). God always has merciful kindness for people when they seek help for a battered, weakened spirit in need of faith (*see Spirituality*). Faith not derived from laws carved in dead stone, but given by the Spirit of God.

Stone Age, noun:

Academics have named the Stone Age as the Neolithic age; a period of time actually defined by a hunter nomadic people from an ancient world where humans that reached the zenith of good, ethical practices of collaborative survival in synch with Nature. But, that cooperative world ceased with the arrival of the Agricultural Revolution which created a more stable way of life creating the idea of private property wherein an individual could control a system of production and harvest the surplus; and this surplus led to the idea of trade. People were no longer free to choose to live in voluntary cooperation, but became property themselves; slaves that were merely tools which could talk; and since modern society is built upon the foundations of this agricultural revolution which created a surplus that were fought over, humanity has been in a downward spiral into the pit of an industrialized hell.

Throughout the time period before written history, Stone Age people were cultures that utilized natural objects in the environment as the basis of an economy. Economies, activities based on Nature and its cultivation generally carries with it a more, naturalistic

²⁴⁰ Jesus of Nazareth, John 8:7, New Testament.

psychology that requires harmonious cooperation, not a mean spirited psychology of steel metal and wheels (*see Metal, Psychology & Wheel*). Academics want to believe that the Neolithic age was primitive time of hunter nomads. However, what we referred to as the end of the Ice Age, coincides with the story of a catastrophic flood; and over 600 hundred cultures all have a story of a flood in ancient times perhaps caused by a meteor that struck the Earth and causes massive earthquakes unleashing the power of the volcanoes which melted the ice and raised sea levels an additional 300 feet.

However, according to the Hindu Vedic calendar, time is measured in 26,000-year-old cycles called a Yuga; cycles of time wherein humanity and its consciousness rise and fall (*see Yuga*). The ancient Greek philosopher, Plato referred to this time cycle as the “*Great Year*” (*see Time*). He also wrote about the ancient civilization of Atlantis, an ancient Egyptian story. Some believe that the real Stone Age was represented by sophisticated technologies such as the Great Pyramids of Giza in Egypt that harnessed the electromagnetic forces of the Earth; stone structures that were built around 11,000 B.C. or even much earlier going back as far as 36,000 years ago. One thing is for certain, these stone structures have an astrological component, as they are a replication of the Orion Constellation. Some academics, Egyptologist, jealously guarding their domain at the expense of expanding its knowledge through an interdisciplinary approach, scoff at this assertion, but geologist and astronomers do not. Geologists ascertain that the Sphinx and other stone structures are much older than previously believed. The Earth is littered with stone structures of immense size and configurations that even modern engineering and techniques cannot manufacture or even move. These stone structures demonstrate an immense knowledge of mathematics and astronomy; along those two disciplines, their cultures combined these knowledge bases with mythological stories that explained the relationship between humanity and what we call the gods, or what some believe are extraterrestrial input into the evolution of humanity (*see Extraterrestrial*).

Stone technologies are both sacred and practical; they were not only astrological in nature, but also may have been machines connected to the release of electromagnetic energies; i.e., shamans used the clicking sound of small stones pounded against each other as the means to anchoring and unleashing the supernatural power of the psyche capabilities provided by Nature which are imbued in all organic matter; the method was the basis of a rhythmic drumming that produced a meditative state in synch with the Earth’s energy. Most societies are powered by minds of metal managing machines; like machines, heartless societies. The Egyptian pyramids are constructed of limestone; and this giant stone structure situated over an aquifer most likely was a giant electrical battery (*see Pyramid*). Yet there are remnants of these archaic stone structures throughout the World; and academics fail in explaining the mystery as to how people were able to shape, cut, and move giant stones that even today would challenge the best of engineers. The great temple complex of Teotihuacan in México, and the temple complex at Angkor Wat Cambodia are immense stone structures that are stone technologies connected with the movement of space and time (*see Angkor Wat*). Clearly, what anthropologist regard as the primitive is not so primitive, but clearly societies that had a better way of relating: e.g., aboriginal tribes in remote environments living in collaboration. When individuals abandon modern cities, the source of unnatural stress and return to rural landscapes, Nature is always the cure to social schizophrenia; a condition induced by modes of industrialized means of living (*see Schizophrenia*).

Stowaway, noun & verb:

In an age of dehumanization, a person will be forced to stowaway on another ship of state in order to survive (*see Immigration*).

But even if one is a voluntary exile, expatriating themselves to another, more humane society, the government claiming ownership of both body and soul, will try to pursue the individual to the ends of the Earth to steal an expatriate's meager finances. A person fleeing this death machine who joins another more pacifist society which the US government is at odds with, still the technocratic machinery of state in need of support demands that the individual declare their overseas income and render the extortion fees; fees that are collected so this machine can then turn around and use that off-shore society's money to extort and if need be bomb them.

Stray, noun & verb:

1. To deviate, stray from social norms. Those who stray too much will be arrested or committed to a mental institute for observation (*see Psychology*).
2. An abandoned or runaway animal: e.g., a feral (stray) cat. Modern society is a machine without a heart; a society of expendable people and animals thrown out like useless trash; and America is drowning in feral dogs, cats, and even wild pigs (*see Feral*).

Stratfor Intelligence, noun:

A global intelligence and investigative firm whose primary clients are large scale corporations and government entities; it is a private CIA. Stratfor was the target of the social activist, the hacktivist Jeremy Hammond who hacked into their computer system and gained access to five million incriminating emails that revealed their complicity in numerous government crimes, and other government activities government (*see Hacktivists*); emails that Hammond provided to Julian Assange of WikiLeaks that became known as the "*global intelligence files*," and which also revealed the secret indictment of Julian Assange on espionage charges by the (*see Assange, Julian & Hammond, Jeremy*). Other revelations included the conduct of the Dow Chemical company over the Bhopal chemical explosion in India, and the allegations of the DEA murderous activities.

Street Children, noun:

As the parental state grows ever more tyrannical, the family structure is crumbling. It is estimated that there are hundreds of millions of Third World street children that live with no assistance. No expert really knows how many there are; it depends on the definition of what constitutes an abandoned child. One thing is empirically certain, hundreds of millions of children starve every day, and tens of millions of children live directly with war; and with war comes forced prostitution and slavery. Politicians give big speeches as to children being a society's most precious asset, but that is a lie by the fact that children are the most numerous of victims in crimes and war. Politicians and functionaries at the United Nations give speeches as to the universal rights of children, but their members kill each other's children in petty wars every day. Politicians, and the parental authority of state are like flaccid cocks; roosters vainly pecking in the dirt for their own feed. America vainly tries to help kids trapped in war zones, but like a bumbling clown, it kills more kids than it rescues (*see Omen of the Rooster*). Bill Clinton placing an embargo on Iraq, he killed over five hundred thousand children; and how many children have died and been permanently maimed by Hillary Clinton "*pushing*" Barack Obama into destroying Libya? However, war criminals like the Clintons, Bush-Cheney, and Obama that are the servants of war profiteers, they do not care who they kill, or the criminal destruction of infrastructure, they are black crows that gather to clamor for war; they engineer wars in order to steal the wealth and health of society (*see Omen of the Crow*).

Student, noun:

One cannot believe in anything unless they are a student first. We are God's students; and through experiences both good and bad, we learn to believe that there is a higher state of consciousness directing all things in their ways and paths (*see Believer*). Our Source, God endowed Humans with the *Divine Spark* of higher order faculties of reasoning; all are made natural students capable of learning and mastering material realities of Nature (*see Divine Spark & God*). However, most people are believers in subjective ideologies steeped in fear, they have foregone their godly faculties and adopted a set of reactive ideas and beliefs not fully thought out; and these ideas travel as truth in the institution of education wherein we train people not to think outside the confines of institutionalized life (*see Education*). It is our biological function to learn from experiences with the environment. God in the form of Nature dictates that one not be a believer, but a student first, then a believer based on the certainty that God would have collective society be of an ethical mind based upon rational reason that demand cooperation not internecine warfare (*see God & Nature*). Faith is something based upon certainty, and it is certain that God included Humans in the higher order of reasoning creatures, an attribute of God endowed in us; the *Divine Spark* of reason (*see Faith*).

Student Loan, noun:

Student loans account for nearly fifty percent of government assets, and they will not engage in any debt forgiveness. Why? Because the US government never forgave anybody for defaulting on their imposed usury, a means for demanding justice from this state crime equating to financial slavery. Yet increasingly, students cannot pay the usurious debts on mostly worthless, unmarketable degrees. The government is responsible for the destroying the labor markets – so why should citizens suffer that insanity – suffer policies that favored the exportation of jobs? The government makes too much money off the loans to think about restructuring these debts. Given that the federal government is utterly corrupt, having “*ditched*” the citizens’ welfare for corporate welfare, then treating the citizens as “*cows to be milked*” – to foot the bill for “*deadbeat*” corporations, all borrowers ought to simultaneously default. Then we will see who is in charge of the government’s number one usurious debt scheme.

Student loans is an egregious example of how the government finances student education, not for the student’s benefit, but for the benefit of finance companies and institutions of higher learning milling subpar degrees that few companies actually employ; they don’t want to employ citizens – just fleece them (*see Education*). In lieu of the government investing in education and reaping the benefits of an educated society, an indicator of the citizens owning the government, it “*peddles*” and cheapens education by using it as a corporate welfare scheme. Sallie Mae the student loan corporation being like a jilted woman you can never divorce – you must pay her alimony for educating you, even though she is rotten mother selling her own children her parental obligation.

It is designed to harness the productive power of youth and enslave them to corporations. It is estimated that the current collective debt incurred by students amounts to 1.3 trillion dollars; clearly an amount that cannot be paid given that the government assisted corporatize America in gutting like a fish, the labor sector by deported overseas. The Education Department’s \$1.3 trillion student-loan portfolio has 22 million Americans, 43 percent shackled to student loans are in technical default are behind on more than \$200 billion owed. However, it was always expected that between 38 and 51 percent were anticipated to default. The government has an interest in encouraging defaults. The cabals that control the Federal Reserve in support of Wall Street, and the government have inflated this massive credit bubble so the thieving could rake-in hefty profits while Obama touted the lie of an economic

recovery; but only a recovery for the bill collectors, which feed off defaults. What is required is a debtor's cartel to collectively default on this gargantuan debt given that the government currently will not reduce the debt through writing it off through loan forgiveness. Being a Christian society, led by wealthy hypocrites they would never forgive the victims of a government swindle.

The American government till the bitter end will flog and threaten people for failure to pay a usurious bill in order to enrich the coffers of the "deadbeat" loan companies. To ensure payment they will have states suspend driver's licenses and professional licenses; and deny the issuance of passports fearing people might abandon the US in order to adopt another society. This is the real educational lesson that is suppressed: i.e., the US government, born of the plantation mentality is in the business of selling "shitty" educational products no market wants, and then shackling people with debts. A real education would teach the truth about a situation that has become untenable; that the banks and government colluded to enslave entire generations to the "loan shark" banks while depriving them of jobs that can service the debt. An ethical education would verify by practice that government had learned from Jesus to forgive the fraudulent debts and ask for forgiveness, but they will never show mercy.

Success, noun:

1. The achievement of a goal, or a series of goals by an individual or organization that may add up a too long-term success: i.e., personal career, or financial independence.
2. Success books on how to obtain success are based on the assumption that an individual's hard work and positive attitude are the key ingredients.
3. Success in an organization (e.g., military) is based upon mastering social realities, not a book on success. Forget buying books on how to succeed because you do not need brains to succeed in an organization, just be an "asshole" licking the boss's ass (*see* Asshole). The witless careerists can succeed without talent by studying to look important; speaking with assurance while sticking to generally accepted facts; avoiding arguments, and if challenged firing off an irrelevant question at an antagonist; contrive to mingle with powerful people; impress others by ferreting out their remedies for their problems and then advocating them; while others debate, pick out a platitude and defend it righteously (*see* Platitudes); if asked a question, stare back, then paraphrase the question back at the antagonist; get a stooge, but keep them in the background; offer services while implying your expertness; be the clearing house for complaints – it fosters the idea that one is in control while keeping the stooge in place; never acknowledge thanks for attention – this will obligate one in the mind of another; carry yourself in a grand manner while discouraging conversation between superior and subordinate; move swiftly from place to place as if engrossed in important affairs; keep the office door shut and give interviews by appointment only; issue orders by memorandum; and remember the boss knows he/she is "a big shot" yet doesn't give a damn who knows it. ²⁴¹

Suicide, noun, psychiatric term & verb:

The legacy of the American government is evil. Suicide is a barometer of the health of a society, and suicide in the America has been steadily increasing year after year since the turn of the new century: i.e., the suicide rate rose 24 percent between 1999 and 2014,

²⁴¹ Source: a 1940s document from the personal effects of Lt. Colonel Robert Parks, veteran of the World War Two 101st Airborne Division.

from 10.5 per 100,000 people to 13 per 100,000 people. This situation parallels the vast wealth disparity engineered by the oligarchic class, which has destroyed the economy and essentially stolen the taxed labors of an impoverished people. In conjunction with this, are the ceaseless wars morally and economically bankrupting the nation; and these wars fought by ordinary people without viable economic alternatives, has seen a dramatic rise in veteran troops committing suicide. Therefore, as the social fabric of society dissolves, that of family structures collapsing, America sees its effects in social pathologies, which plague a nation “*turned crazy*.”

French sociologist Emile Durkheim studying integration into an existing social order published the first real empirical study on suicide in 1897 that disposed of the idea that suicides are due to individual psychopathology or social conditions of poverty. He looked for the cause of suicide under the conditions that it occurred and compared them with conditions that it did not occur: i.e., it occurred more often in a society defined by machines than in a social order based on relationships with the organic world of Nature. Durkheim found that there was no correlation between suicide rates and types of psychopathology, but by belief systems with Protestants having higher rates than Catholics, who in turn had higher rates than Jews did. He attributed this phenomenon not to religion, but to cultural values that emphasized the group as opposed to the individual; the more tightly one is integrated into society through rounds of ritualistic activities, the more one is given a social environment conducive to life that prevents isolation, alienated people disconnected from each other; and when they do connect homicide and suicide are possible outcomes. What is the ultimate outcome of the logic of the Germanic, Protestant work ethic but one mass produced homicides and suicides! What happens in families that define the children’s worth by financial success, or some other notion of what is “*prim and proper*?” Someone will die – physically – or mentally! In Japan, it is “*proper*” not to bring shame upon the family, but recognition by achievement. So, students were killing themselves out of shame when they failed the university entrance requirements. In America, families that torture each other are ordinary reflections of a troubled, denatured society where financial success are vices in the guise of virtues that are “*peddled*” in a culture of capitalist peddlers.

Rituals are a method at integration, and a lack of integration into society causes suicide, not the failure of the ritual of religion that frowned upon suicide, or in the case of the Jews was mute on the topic. The strength of Protestant cultures is dependent upon the idea of a driven individualist ego seek recognition. Yet, it is its “*Achilles Heel*.” This has led to some tremendous achievements by individuals; yet the “*Achilles heel*” of this belief system leads to high incidences of social isolation which is related to mental depression and suicide: i.e., it becomes increasingly difficult to integrate into a social order if one continues to fail at the values of the order which creates the failures; or to be alienated from, artificial values. This situation is furthered by the processes of urbanization wherein the cohesion of small town life has been replaced by the indifference of city life a process that scatters the family structure over vast areas, thus contributing to its destruction. Catholic cultures prohibit suicide and emphasize the collective homogeneity of the group.²⁴² Killing one’s self through mental grief is a tragedy, but killing yourself by allowing others to murder you, means to lay your own life down in order to preserve the life of another by avoiding that fate – that is the ultimate ethical sacrifice: e.g., Jesus of Nazareth dying for the noble idea of redeeming worthless people, yet evil people that drove others into suicidal despair, they forget the truth that they will die unredeemed. Unfortunately, by conservative estimates, in the US, almost 40,000, and worldwide nearly 1,000,000 per year kill themselves out a sense of overwhelming despair and grief.

²⁴² Durkheim, Emile, *Suicide*, New York: Free Press (1966). Originally published in 1897 and considered the first scientific inquiry into suicide.

Tchaikovsky's piece "*Providence*" is a melancholic piece pregnant with hope - a condition of God given melancholia and the human spirit in triumph over that tension.²⁴³ Tchaikovsky's *Swan Lake* - is the story of the beautiful swan Odette who commits suicide over the pains of separated love.²⁴⁴ Suicide and depression over lost love - most assuredly some have felt that bitter truth. Better yet - failed love can save you - helped along from above Robinson Crusoe was a shipwrecked man trapped in solitude. Good news, perhaps, God did it to you! Never forgotten the memory of that story when in a sea of loneliness; think and believe in the triumph of hope over melancholia; of the endless possibilities of happiness.

People seek the obvious advice from "*whacky*" doctors telling them to "*cut-down*" on whatever they are sucking into their bodies; but they never tell them to escape from the dungeons of life. Most doctors fail to practice their own advice, for most are afflicted with social diseases paved with failed relationships caused by their own fractured psychologies that are addicted to pharmaceuticals, which they have unfettered access to. The truth is, counselors suffer higher rates of suicide than most other professions, except soldiering. They may have drugs and empathy, but little sympathy; and that is why doctors populate the "*nut houses*" where nearly all end up. It is only natural that being tortured and kept alive for years in a government institution, be it a school, or military barracks, or a dungeon prison by the government, oppression can force one to commit suicide, even if it means gnawing through their artery of their arm to escape. Better to be killed by the police, die in a war, or executed by a crusading kangaroo court then end-up tortured by a doctor. People suffer the floggings of life, then in natural reaction become addicted to caffeine, cigarettes, alcohol and sugar based foods, all seek some substance to cure their own assaulted mind and body. Despite the laws of man making suicide illegal, you have a natural right to kill yourself, or so said the philosopher David Hume: i.e., God gave you power over your own life, a life under constant siege from an unforgiving artificial environment.²⁴⁵

Most combat soldiers in a war will die by suicide than on the field of combat because a soldier can only do so many homicides on behalf of a warmongering policy pontificated by the vices of old, gnarled men, the venal, cowardly leaders that abuse the virtues of youth - idealistic bravery (*see* Homicide & Psychology). Many a soldier has laid their life down for another, yet when they return home duped citizens, lying politicians and ambitious generals speak in grand platitudes of how the nation is grateful for the ultimate sacrifice, but then negligently ignores or denies the existence of manufactured traumatized minds. Warfare moved from the elite society of warriors that ruled society and protected it, to industrialized murder crushing life. Tribal warrior leaders did not commit suicide out of depression, they laid their life down to protect society; yet modern soldiers that are not inherently warriors do. The greedy, barbarous, cruel, and cowardly that control, they abuse the soldiers with "*broken*" bodies and minds that served as the means to their evil ends (*see* Mercenary). This intentional neglect leads to suicides by soldiers of conscience left with the scars of being reduced to murderers. Dying is not weird, only weird when its mass produced as is the case with suicides among all age cohorts and military veterans of modern warfare based upon not a warrior code of preserving life, but as a reactive economic policy that requires crushing life, then rebuilding it in a the modern forms of a militarized society. Unfortunately, there is a disconnect between the mythologized codes of honor and practice among the ranks of the military barracks: the idea of preaching the noblesse of a knightly, warrior code of obligatory honor in contrast to the dehumanized aspects of machines killing people.

²⁴³ Tchaikovsky, Peter Ilyitch, "*Providence*," Symphony No. 5 in E, Minor, 1st Movement (1888).

²⁴⁴ Tchaikovsky, Peter Ilyitch, "*Swan Lake*" Ballet Opera 20.

²⁴⁵ Hume, David, *Two Essays, Essay I On Suicide*, (1777); an essay on the natural right to commit suicide.

Perverted science is politicized, corrupt by money. Do not believe, but doubt the scientific claims “pushed” by state funded scientists whose specialty is junk science – trash with an expensive price tag in terms of comprised scientific values, and the reaffirmation of a value embracing death. Then there are the venal careerist like Mark Reger, PhD, a psychology researcher at the Department Of Defense National Center for Telehealth and Technology claims in his new study that being in the military and being deployed to a warfront has no impact on committing suicide! This conclusion based on limited, narrowed evidence was “pushed” by the collaborators in war, the mainstream media as truth, only because the study was published in JAMA Psychiatry Journal that unfortunately only legitimated this dubious claim to authenticity of its findings. This is familiar scenario wherein government funded scientist are conveniently allowed to publish false conclusions that favor the military industrial complex.

Do not trust military psychiatrist to help, they do not! If they know so much, why do twenty-two veteran soldiers a day commit suicide? They cannot help them, because they are part of the problem! Most spend their time “brainwashing” people into killing on behalf of the “weasels” that control society. Doctors assist the government in torturing troubled soldiers trapped in the “hell holes” of the mind that through mind control unnaturally train young people in dishonorable killing schemes (see Mind Control). They are a corrupt lot paid to “push” lies and the beleaguered soldiers back in line, even if they have leg blown off. They merely try to put a Band-Aid over the problem they assisted in creating because they are either “crazy” or immoral; as officers in the psychotic business of organized murder, they are charged with mission to continue with “brain-washing” program designed to pretend to help, but its end purpose to return soldiers to the front lines to kill - they keep the insanity going because there is so much invested in each soldiers training. They are a type of war criminal too when investments in personnel are prioritized over soldiers begging to get out of the insane duty of murdering others on behalf of the cowardly leaders that advocate war so quickly; and when they are collaborators in this human rights crime, perhaps if they had a conscience, they would commit suicide, or resign their commissions immediately for their professional crimes termed no ethics (see Psychiatrist).

Summer, adjective, noun & verb:

A segment of time in the yearly cycle of 365 days a year divided into four seasons. It is the hottest time of the year. It commences with the Summer Solstice and ends with the Fall Equinox (see Cycle & Nature). It is a time when the midnight sun of the far cold north shines nearly all the time; and even there in a refrigerator, life prospers. Summer is a time when plant life “takes a shine” to animal life; they lure all with their seductive powers; somehow they are aware that humans need cannabis, psilocybin mushrooms and peyote to soothe, quench the thirst of our parched minds (see Marijuana, Peyote & Psilocybin). It is a “lusty” time of growth and harvest for the plant world; and in turn, animal and insect life flourishes. Through adaptation and interspecies cooperation, life lives in a productive process that allows for balance between all forms of life.

Unfortunately, humans have forgotten they are dependent upon this natural balance to survive. Yet we have upset this symbiotic relationship by means of technologies that decimate trees for wood products that provide oxygen, along with the indiscriminant production of animal livestock passing methane gas into the atmosphere; all driven by need of corporate burger and chicken restaurant chains that depend upon a steady supply of slaughtered animals raised by unnatural means. But not to be too harsh in this critique, for proteins and nutrients of the food supply are obtainable elsewhere. Humans may still make preparations according to the Sun’s schedule, “to make hay while the sun shines,” before winter arrives to bring rest to the land; yet still we

can avoid starvation because the God Prometheus gave us the knowledge of fire; and that knowledge led to the generating and harnessing of electricity to growing food indoors by mimicking the Sun.

The expression "*the dog days of summer*" dates back to the warmongering Romans; it is the hottest time between July and August. The heat can be intense, like a drug upon the sensibilities; and like drugged maniacs out of their minds, it can be a time for the "*dogs of war*" and torture to be unleashed by the Pentagon and CIA. It is said, "*Make love not war*" - so it is always time for a "*lusty summer fling*" to find a lover in the oasis of summer needed for the coming of the deserts of winter. Most old, impotent and "*potbellied*" generals have replaced the pleasures of youth for the dangers of career; they are married to old hags that have abandoned the marriage bed for careers too; they both no longer are lustful for the joyful free cares of life. They are warped and frustrated in an inability for natural pleasures; so they project this anger out onto younger people and sent them off to be killed and to kill other young men, then have the mendacity to speak of the virtues of youth, bravery and courage in battle while they exercise the vices of old age, warmongering in the name of peace.

Superhero, noun:

An illustrated cartoon character possessing super human powers; generally portrayed as the good guy against an evil one. However, good and bad are relative to a particular society. All the superhero cartoon characters draw upon Nordic mythology – of supermen - the *Übermensch* like Thor of Norse mythology who wore iron gloves as he wielded his mountain-crushing hammer; a prominent god among all Germanic tribes of Europe who relentlessly slaughtered his foes. The day Thursday from the Old English Thunresdæg is named after Thor; and then there is the fictitious Superman of America from the Planet Krypton where a high technological society existed that had perfected genetic engineering (*see Übermensch*).

Nazi Germany had a vision of a eugenically engineered Aryan *Übermensch* a Nazi super-man on the battlefield wielding a modern day crushing hammer known as a gun and artillery relentlessly slaughtering non-Germanic tribes. Hitler carried out his policies with iron gloves. Fortunately, ordinary men, bred from Nature, they were the heroes that prevailed against the Nazi war machine (*see Cartoon & Hero*). The Americans have deluded themselves thinking they are the exceptional super heroes that will rescue and lead the world from tyranny; they claim the American way stands for truth and justice. If that is so, then is the entire world afraid of American justice? It is because they are exceptionally good at destroying anything in their path with torture and wars of their military industrial complex; and societies that take exception to this narcissistic psychosis – they are targeted for elimination; and that includes "*crushing*" justice in their own domestic domain with their monumental prison industrial complex.

Supernatural, adjective & noun:

What is considered the Supernatural, an unseen spiritual dimension separated from material reality, is probably the source of reality; an unseen Energy Force (God) that supersedes the confines of Nature; the cup that this Energy is poured into. It is speculated that either the material world produces the natural spirit of animated people, animals and plants, or an unseen spiritual world inhabits material objects; in some cases the cause of biological life. This idea is also presented in the form of a higher state or order of consciousness creating through a Universe by Intelligent Design - an idea manifested in the psychic consciousness of God which includes the statistical anomalies called miracles made so by instrumentalities without physicality (*see Psychic*).

Supreme Court, noun:

A Supreme Court Established pursuant to Article III of the United States Constitution in 1789. The Court consists of the Chief Justice and eight associate justices that are nominated by the President and confirmed by the Senate. Once appointed, justices have life tenure, but can be removed by impeachment. This situation has led to the charge that they are out of touch with reality, and are arrogant in their imposition of interpretative law not based on the reality that citizens have to live. They vote on the cases of their choosing and though cases may be decided unanimously, most cases are split votes that lay bare the ideological beliefs that correlate to philosophical and political divisions found in both the legislative and executive branches of government.

In order to have a society that does not allow a king, a Caesar to arbitrarily oppress people by issuing edicts, an independent court is required to bring balance. However, if this court is in league with the leader, then it merely “*rubber stamps*” the tyranny of the king, and their racial and religious minions monopolizing power. In the past catholic and Jewish immigrants and Negroes lamented that the Supreme Court was overwhelmingly composed of white Anglo Saxon Protestants (WASP) that were not sympathetic to their oppressed condition under a society predominantly composed of Protestant Caucasians. Yet, the founders and members of the Supreme Court, Protestant Caucasians were not entirely unsympathetic as they ruled in favor of minorities oppressed by bad legislation as was the case in 1832 in *Worcester v. Georgia*, 31 U.S. 515, that ruled against the Indian Removal Act that targeted the Cherokee Indians to be removed from Georgia and North Carolina; or ruling against the government in 1841 in *The United States versus Libellants and Claimants of the Schooner Amistad* 40 U.S. 518 which recognized the rebellious slaves on board as free people; and later they ruled in favor of desegregation in the 1950s and 60s.

What rights do people have before the Court and who will judge them has always been a point of contention in politics. Today, the new inquisitors are Jews composing nearly 45% of the Court, even though they represent less than 2% of the population; and Catholics comprise the other 55% of the Court though they represent about 30% of the population. These inquisitors are not recognized as serious legal minds with extensive published articles in refereed journals; they are ideological “*stooges*” that sacrifice the virtues of law on behalf of their sponsors. In the case of Chief Justice Roberts, he has the arrogance to expect people to address him as “*Your Honor*,” yet he dishonorably betrayed the citizens by instigating the ruling that artificial entities are citizens, a ruling which damaged the welfare of the flesh and blood humans forced to support this mediocrity. In the past, these two groups lamented that Protestants dominated the courts, but they remain strangely silent when they are dominant. Historically, the Protestant authors and signers of the nation’s foundational institutions with its legal documents are totally absent from this body of jurists. Yet political correctness has given a license to “*bitch about*” these white males who did not shrink away from the issues pressing in on the Court for some sort of relief, no matter how arbitrary the decisions, or how incremental the relief was.

The composition of this new “*politically correct*” Court is packed mediocrity of subpar legal minds. Moreover, the mediocrity of these minds is revealed by its timidity to judge the merits of constitutional laws sacrificed by the executive (*see Constitution*). Is the Court that enlightened when it is “*packed*” by women, religious persuasions, and ethnic minorities that in comparison to “*white men*,” shirk their moral duty to hear the pressing cases of today? Rather than ruling on unconstitutional acts by the executive, they have used the law to deny claims in court. By ignoring these cases they have failed to reign in the criminality of “*out of control*” prosecutors “*railroading*” people with the perjury of the police (*see Prosecutor*); the nefarious behaviors of

rogues operating within the government that illegally collect information on people in violation of the Fourth Amendment to be used as evidence. Where is this Court in reining in the constitutional violations so rampant within the executive branch; of defending it against the assaults perpetrated on the Bill of Rights? Where are they in moderating the lower court system so corrupt that truth and justice have been sacrificed for the convenience of processing hordes of people to be incarcerated for a dollar bill (see Court)? They have largely remained silent; their act of “*qui tacet consentire videtur*” is affirmation that he who (is) silent is seen to consent. Alternatively, the NSA has spied on these tenured jurists and has “*the dirt*” on these miscreants in order to blackmail them into not allowing these cases to come before a court of enquiry that never had an interest rendering justice.

Suppression, noun:

The conscious inhibition of an emotional impulse viewed as undesirable by either society or the individual; the intentional avoidance of unpleasant thoughts or impulses. Yet if people engage in the suppression of self-expression of their personality, which may be impossible, it will lead to frustration, or a neurotic individual. To hinder something like an idea by covert ridicule and ultimately overt repressive means of social sanctions promising to deliver upon threats, followed by oppressive violent means to control the thoughts of citizens slaves of state desiring freedom from organized slavery to a financial system that has rendered nothing but misery in the guise of modernity; a dehumanized reality rendered so by the artificiality of technology affecting the psychology of society as a reflection of the plastics which have polluted both the environment and people; a reality that is barbaric; and that which is considered and primitive is actually more ethical because a tribal beliefs were in synch with Nature (see Stone Age). First a government is in the business of the suppression of ideas to avoid people's impulses to act on the idea, it will use the silent means of trying burying the truth by means of educational propaganda deliver through the institutions of education and the media; secondly if that fails, they will repress dissidents with threatening the use threats; and if all else fails, they will out right engage in these oppressive methods (see Oppression & Repression).

Survey, noun & verb:

1. Public Opinion Surveys: The American people, time after time in public surveys, reject war, and reject government assaulting and battering the Bill of Rights and Constitution. Since politicians serve the military and prison industrial complexes, the “*good will*” of the people is never honored! Since this is the truth – then American democracy is a lie! It is so bad, that politicians like Obama, used the sentiments of the “*good will*” of the people, and then did everything contrary to what he said he would do – the will of the people. George Bush was a thief for corporate America and a poor liar at best, but everyone knew that; but Obama betrayed the people with his lies! His infidelity has cost the nation dearly in reputation and in bankrupting the treasury on behalf of the evil war machine! He grew reactionary terrorism through fear mongering which he is protected from, but somehow the people will pay for it! It is evident, that the perfunctory character of the US government clearly has demonstrated that it feels not obliged to explain, or defend, before the people its military interventions abroad, or its police state tactics of spying on citizens.

2. US Census: The only survey that government is interested in is conducted by the Census Bureau that under constitutional authority, Article 1, Section 2 allows every ten years a survey of enumeration - a population count as the means to determine the distribution of congressional representatives. But, this agency has stepped way beyond its authority under the unconstitutional Title 13 of the US Code in demanding responses to personal questions, such as names, ethnicities, income, source of income, any

time served in jail, and even how many times one flushes the toilet. Despite false claims of confidentiality, it is form of surveillance that gathers personal information that has been used to cage Japanese Americans during the World War II; the rounding-up of young men that failed to register for conscription during the Vietnam War; and rounding-up people that refused to be extorted by the IRS; and of course, this information will be shared with corporate America so they can target your household and sell you their trash. Since corporations have “*taken over*” the government, private research firms are now carrying out annual and monthly surveys gathering personal information that is highly vulnerable to theft. There is something illegal and definitely unethical when a corporation is “*pounding on your door*” demanding personal information while threatening one with government persecution in the form of legal prosecution.

In academic research the use of the American Community Survey, which is random sample of the population, is unethical when it is an involuntary, coerced survey threatening people with financial fines that the IRS will collect. When a person invokes the Fifth Amendment, by remaining silent that under research design is labeled “*no response*,” and the Bureau of Census if it had any ethics would record it as such. Whoever works for this federal agency designing their surveys obviously is operating in violation of the code of ethics that calls for “*informed consent*,” and that does not mean informing people to comply to an illegal act in contradiction to the Constitution. Title 13 is unconstitutional like many laws, as it is a violation of the Fourth Amendment forbidding illegal searches and seizures as it applies to personal information – the right to personal privacy. The only way that a citizen could constitutionally handle a “*creep*” at their door demanding names and information is to invoke the Fifth Amendment wherein one just has to remain silent – do not answer the door; there is no law that says one must answer any knock at the door.²⁴⁶

Surveillance, noun & verb:

Freedom is a process, not a product to be tampered with by the few. When privacy to think unmolested is dead, freedom is dead when people feel they have to censor themselves when “*creepy assholes*” are lurking all about trying to get into your head. Secret surveillances is a threat to privacy; a fundamental right in democratic nations; therefore surveillance policies of the omnipotent state made in secret by a small group of corrupt miscreant politicians, carried out by an army of mindless bureaucratic pygmies, are laws devoid of the rule of law that are a fundamental threat to democratic institutions. Given that surveys indicate that the public largely disagrees with government policies that violate the Fourth Amendment that guarantees freedom from unreasonable search and seizures, the fascist in power feel threatened, so they conduct surveillances on those that protest. These surveillances cover traditional means of actually assigning agents to trail those they fear will agitate the public to do something.

But given that the public is much larger than the resources to spy on everyone, the government has contracted out this function to corporations that conduct 80 percent of the surveillances; a corporations feel and act with contempt for laws; laws that government agencies pretend to follow. Those within the omnipotent state that whine about not being able to spy upon people are not men or women of integrity – but weasels carrying out “*witch hunts!*” They all assume that somebody is already guilty of a crime; usually

²⁴⁶ The author in 2002, after graduating with a PhD was warned by members of his doctorate committee to remain silent in the classroom about government technocracies spying on people that are members of the cultural elite (i.e., doctorate degree holders). In 2003, three months after graduating, the author came home and found a card from the Center for Disease Control (CDC) on his door informing him he had been selected to participate in a study that would require his permission to gather all his personal medical records. For several months, an old woman was sent to the apartment, she constantly “*pounded*” on the door, and leaving threatening notes demanding compliance. The author remained silent and never answered the knock at door. Eventually she quit. The irony is the author had no medical records so to speak since he avoids doctors by living a very clean lifestyle of no alcohol or cigarette consumption. The author believed that the government was using this survey as a means of spying on him.

an absurdity labeled a crime; and how can a citizen confront their accusers when they are hiding behind a tree with night vision goggles, or electronically hiding behind “*bogus*” identities, or just having accesses to large centralized data bases that the NSA has constructed on profiling you as a potential terrorist opposed to their unlawful ways? But hiding is not necessary when people are self-reporting their lives to Facebook, Twitter and all forms of social media including Skype calls to be intercepted and analyzed; but data lies, depending on the source that created it; and government agents can easily break into a social media account and “*plant*” evidence to be introduced in a court of law.

Unfortunately, victims of surveillance have no legal means to hold companies accountable for it is impossible to sue these collaborationists making money from the sale of the software and hardware while collecting on government contracts to monitor that defective product they sold. Education is a fundamental right; therefore the public needs to have the ability of informed consent; and the use of social media downplays that right by burying it, their policy deep within their website and obscured by legalese that only lawyers understand. People can protest violation of privacy laws, but there is no guarantee that government agencies will cease and desist with their acts. The government does not want people to understand how hardware and software works. Therefore, one can be more proactive and take matters into their own hands by encrypting their communications on their computers and smart phones, and the using of the TOR browser.²⁴⁷ The free software community is the only source of trusted software; if one uses software designed for sale, most likely it is infected with “*backdoors*” to gain access to your computer.

Survival, adjective & noun:

A person’s capacity to survive is relative to their goal that they wish to accomplish before either dying or giving up. The moral mission of a human being is to survive both the rigors of Nature and manmade hells. Most people live on their knees genuflecting to a corporate or governmental master; and so many driven into bankruptcy “*got to do what they got to do*” – like petty crime to eat. When people are trapped they must choose either between escaping punishment or be punished; they must live on their knees or live on their feet one step ahead of the police in life - even unto death if need be. Control over power arrangements are always in a state of chaotic flux, better to be fanatically pro who and whatever that is in power; for one will not meet a more morally virtuous citizen. The moral logic being, to survive yet another day, better to survive on your feet than expiring on your knees. But if a warrior with an ethical purpose, the mission may demand that “*one die on their feet than live on their knees*”; but if unwilling to fight, or needing to wait to fight another day, they must “*live on their knees than die on their feet.*”

Swartz, Aaron (1986-2013)

Aaron Swartz was of the Millennial Generation; an ethical hacker championing the free information movement trying to free imprisoned information (*see* Free Information Movement & Hacktivists). Given the reality of a murderous state, many have paid with their lives having been driven to suicide by the inquisitors of state. Many commit suicide before being forcibly inducted into the gulag system, as was the case of a young man driven to a suicidal death. Deceased Aaron Swartz, fighting for free information, it is alleged that he committed suicide rather than rot in Obama’s gulag; but perhaps he was murdered by the government. His supposed dastardly crime was downloading journal articles from an academic website. He was an intellectual of a new kind; he was a champion of open source information. He downloaded academic articles from a Massachusetts Institute of Technology

²⁴⁷ For further information on how to secure your communications, consult with Jacob Appelbaum, formerly of the TOR Project and journalist for Der Spiegel International by watching his videos on YouTube.com for general technical information and commentary on the dangers of the surveillance state.

(MIT) portal. Subsequently he was charged with several felony counts amounting to 35 years in a federal government cage.

In essence, he was charged for overdue library books; articles that should have been considered public property since most were written at universities receiving taxpayer funds. He was hero that fought for freedom of information being held hostage as intellectual property; property that was bought and paid for by the enslaved taxpayer (*see* Hero). It is all about some “petty” little mind seeking a dollar bill for research that was supported with public dollars. MIT is an institution bathed in “*blood money*.” Young people like Aaron Swartz, an idealist – paid with his own life because the thought of rotting in an evil gulag system was too much for good, sensitive man to bear. If there was real justice, Obama would be in that gulag for crimes way above and beyond anything that these young kids of the Millennial Generation have done on behalf of what is right (*see* Generation).

Sweden, noun:

The Swedes and others believe in the myth that they are an enlightened, non-aggressive nation. In fact, that nation’s past flirted with empire building; and today, their fascist roots have been laid bared, as they seek to join in the defense of the Western Empire, a coalition of states at odds with Russia. Sweden once had free education all the way through college; used to have free health care for one’s entire life; Sweden used to be neutral in modern warfare, but now participates in it as an arms exporter; and collaborates with the Americans in the harassment of Julian Assange of WikiLeaks who they have trapped in the Ecuadorian embassy in London with false charges of rape that even the supposed women victims said was a lie by a government gone rogue. Sweden was sympathetic to the Nazis of Germany, but they play the neutral card to appear civilized. In the last 20 years, Sweden has seen these sympathies expressed by Nordic Fascists that are collaborators with warmongers that have imposed those values, which diminished what it once was. It now is just another “*shit hole*” in alliance with evil; and that evil fucks its own citizens and exports arms that kill others. Nevertheless, any society is a paradox, for Sweden objects to the Zionism of apartheid Israel and its torturous treatment of Palestine; but then hypocrite Zionists would claim that these Scandinavians are just anti-Semitic (*see* Palestine).

National Socialism in Germany invested in its people, but it did so to bind the people to the state. Sweden was an example of a modern socialist state that invested in society, and supported corporations with state contracts. Yet that expense of supporting either the people or corporations has grown too heavy a burden to bear – so the government has jettisoned its people. Nevertheless, the Nordic fascists representing the business sector do not want to be left out on war profiteering reinforced by the historical paranoia she has of Russia. During the Second World War, and afterwards, Sweden was a model of the political advantages of being neutral while playing the philanthropic card, a socialist nation that cared only for Swedes, unlike the puritan American fascists that flogged their own kind with the austerity of taxes, wars, and jail time.

American society could be a large scale Sweden, a nation neutral in global conflicts, offering elusive freedom while sharing the national treasury with the labors of the citizens, which generated it. Sweden gave the appearance of being a compassionate nation, but only towards her own people, but as she proved to be susceptible to militarist fascism, as she has sold out her virtues like a whore to the Americans. Though she pretended to be a role model of an advanced society, she was always too small to carry the World’s problems as she abrogated her role to admonish the powerful nations from pursuing fascist policies. If the Americans, as a geographical economic power conducted her international affairs, her policies like a neutral country, she could have fed all souls

on the planet; America could have liberated the World rather than help shackling it with its paramilitaries. However, she remained an infantile nation in the grips of bullies that never stop disturbing the peace; she will never play the neutral card like Sweden, or demilitarize like Costa Rica did, a nation that survived Pentagon's proxy wars on her borders. Perhaps the purpose of awarding Obama the Nobel Peace Prize was not an inducement to follow a more rational orientation that would diminish reactive violence, a prize, awarded to war criminals of powerful nations has proven to be something to cover-up the source of war – a nation under the guise of national socialism harnessing all its financial and human capital to conquer others (*see Nobel Peace Prize*).

Syndicate, noun:

1. Organize criminal networks generally affiliated with ethnic groups denied access to formal political and economic power structures. Since the government was dominated by the Caucasian race of northern European origins drawn from the upper financial classes, then the lower classes, and disenfranchised immigrant groups had to form their own associations.
2. Organized gangs that control political and financial institutions; a “*den of thieves*” generally composed of Caucasians from the upper financial classes that are a collection of highly elevated tribunals refereed by corrupted Caesars (presidents), the rules validated by the Senate, and disputes settled by the Supreme Court. All bodies dominated by a criminal mentality of an unfettered thirst for political control - power as the psychological basis of authoritarian government operating on behalf of large-scale business enterprises in need of slaves provided by the plantation state (*see Caesar, Gangsters & Gang of Eight*). Organized life travels in the form of incorporating groups composed of religious, economic, or social cause agendas. Each agenda reflects the values and beliefs of its adherents that need to be in synch with the masters of the state plantation (*see Corporation & Senate*).

Syndrome, noun:

We live in a nightmare dystopian world created by the pathology of those in the business of purveying death. In the profession of psychiatry, corrupt leaders are sociopaths incapable of empathy for the commonality of humanity, and a lack of respect, or belief in laws that guarantee the dignity of people. When a psychopathic leader, the likes of Obama “*chuckles*” and makes jokes about those they murder through assassination and drone strikes, he and others demonstrate a set of symptoms that are characteristic of a mental disorder, a disease defined by a lack of empathy, and an element of the sociopathic mind. This lack of identification with one's own species, allow them to believe that “*what is good for the geese, is not good for the gander.*” Moreover, feeling either contempt for others, or their own disdain for their what they hate being – they award themselves a feeling of entitlement not deserved by others – so they are above any law that would only be for others beneath them.

Acts of war and war crimes are not coincidental events – they are the intentional acts that bring a sense of satisfaction in crushing that which the sociopath subconsciously hates - himself; and the aggressive actions, which these sociopaths embrace, manifest as one continual series of war crimes piled upon each other. The individual psychopathic symptoms are related to a pattern that is characterized to a particular gruesome social condition, which they impose. These symptoms are predictable: they tend to occur under circumstances where the values of power and money prevail that encourage a pattern of behavior that seek them in lieu of human relationships which they then attempt to purchase and then fail because power and money attracts likeminded sick people.

Trash Society

Table, *noun & verb*:

1. Most tables are rectangular and reflect power differentials: i.e., the king, president always sits at the head of the table with his/her subjects, employees eating a meal in a state of anxiety. Better to eat a stale loaf of bread alone, than to eat at a banquet of ambitious people. The mythical King Arthur of Britain, perhaps a Romano-Brit soldier named Arturius constructed the Round Table of sharing the power of decision-making. Though he was king, this round table symbolized equality among men, in this case, a caste class of warriors (*see* Arthur, King). In an age of anointed power, such an idea was sinful and its reasoning was radical; considered evil in a world of inequality as implemented by the evil political institution of the Roman Senate led by a Caesar, who controlled this “*den of thieves*” (*see* Caesar). Today, the president is Caesar, the US Senate is a “*den of thieves*,” and the Supreme Court is the Tribunal whose tabled agendas serve them, not the slaves of state; slaves in need of a revolt led by a new Spartacus drawn from the ranks of those tired of this corruption; or if a new age Spartacus is crucified by the state, a Brutus with no personal ambition may step forward from the ranks of the masters and do likewise (*see* Brutus, Marcus Junius & Spartacus).

Jesus sat at a table with his twelve disciples for the Hebrew Passover. This ritual has manifested itself in Christian alters wherein the high priest replicate this event. However, at the original event, Jesus sat at the table among his disciples in contrast to priest who bow and genuflect in front of the table. Since vain leaders of today all want to be worshipped like a god, they sit at the head of the table from where they can negotiate their conspiratorial crimes where an army of sycophants genuflects before them.

2. To table a social event; to postpone, then schedule something on a calendar for a review at a later date; and Caesar, the Senate, and Tribunals are always tabling, postponing what is good for humanity in favor of evil, lust, gluttony and their pride.

Taboo, *adjective, noun & verb*:

Taboo is a Polynesian word from the Tongan dialect meaning the forbidden. A taboo is any unthinkable act or attitude that is banned and outlawed. If one speaks blasphemy, enough truth they will be ostracized, and people may be hesitant to be seen with them (*see* Blasphemy). Any discussion that includes risqué language to describe body functions is generally a taboo subject: e.g., sex, urination or defecation – or “*fucking*,” “*pissing*” or “*taking a shit*” (*see* Shit)

Tag, *noun & verb*:

1. A childhood game. Children learn the game “*tag*” when chasing and trying to capture each other; and this fun game becomes the basis of learning how to chase down others when an adult.

2. To assign a label upon another denoting a certain characteristic.

3. A metallic plate a fixed to the bumper identifying an automobile. If the tag is not current in its registration, it will be “*flagged*” over by the police and fined.

4. A nickname for a male; generally used among Mormons.

Taiwan, noun:

Taiwan is the only Chinese speaking democracy in the World; and since this is so, it is the primary threat to the despotism of mainland China. Moreover, America, which espouses the virtues of democracy, had no problem abandoning democracy in favor of doing business with the World's largest prison – China; the largest enslaved labor base on the planet! Though the government of mainland China claims the island as a province, the local, indigenous Taiwanese don't speak Chinese, they take exception to this imperialistic attitude having been continuously occupied first by Imperial China, then Japan followed by the Nationalist Chinese fleeing the mainland who then oppressed their language and culture; all have sought to control this strategic island that guards the straits between China and Taiwan (*see Global Straits*).

Tale, noun:

1. A story generally told in the form of a parable, a moral to the story of how things ought to be, not as they actually are.
2. An embellished story considered a lie. It is alleged that government lies to the citizens in the form of withholding or manipulating intelligence information; and in the case of leaders, fairy tales and fables put out as facts (*see Fable & Fairy Tale*).

Tale of the Corrupt Old and Righteous Young, *allegory of corruption versus idealism:*

Is it not the responsibility of an older person to ask relevant questions that most are thinking, but entertainers masquerading as journalists of corporate media do not ask; is this softball, or hardball? A young man, Luke Rudkowski, a libertarian working as an investigative journalist, asked an older man why a corrupt, old men like Obama and psychopathic generals kill innocent children in drone raids; and he was chastised for asking the moral question; and the old evil man blamed the boy for the sins of his father. Mr. Chris Mathews of MSNBC slandered the young man, an idealistic reporter by mistakenly, or intentionally identifying him as an extremist; and being righteous, the young reporter defending his integrity confronted the old man. Is not the responsibility of an elder to encourage the idealism and truth in the younger generation, or is the "*old man*" just teaching the truth that he and those, he fails to question are corrupt, and in league with each other?

When Chris Mathews mentioned Mr. Rudkowski on national television, which was a badge of honor; like the old dangerous lion in the jungle personally trying to take the young man down! And the large cats don't bother with small mice. When Luke Rudkowski directly addressed the unwarranted attacks by Chris Mathews, the fraud of Anderson Cooper, the arrogance of Lawrence O'Donnell, and the vain ambitions of Debbie Wasserman Schultz, they all run away, or pretend the issues do not exist; and when Mathews mentioned him on television, that is a clear sign that his labors have been effective. His righteous actions, and the actions of all these young people, it reflects the values of the ethical education learned from family, key teachers and friends.

This younger generation of activist, "*hacktivist*," and journalist, they are in the forefront of a dangerous battle, but know they have friends in the general public that believe in the moral purpose they serve (*see Truth Sayers*). Many young people of good conscience, they rot in prison such as hacker Jeremy Hammond, and some have killed themselves such as Aaron Swartz who was

driven to suicide by inquisition after being threatened with a long prison sentence (*see* Hacktivists); and then there is soldier Chelsea Manning who leaked the videos of war crimes. Then some technologists have escaped: e.g., Jacob Appelbaum, had to expatriate himself to Germany, Edward Snowden in political asylum in Russia, and Julian Assange trapped in the Ecuadorian embassy in London; and even journalist have been imprisoned such as Barrett Brown. Perhaps many more may have to do the same; but do know, that in rural China, Russia and Ecuador, where the good people of the Earth live, the country people that fight the fascists, they till the soil planting corn and potatoes, there they would be welcomed to carry on their purpose; and the purpose of the older generation, is to see to it that good people are encouraged. There are many unknown people in this battle who have paid a very high price for truth; all we can do is be what we are best at and follow those good-natured impulses. They are young and strong – all leaders – and that can be a lonely place. Moreover, for those young exiled young men perhaps one day, exiles could return back to the US, given the efforts of people like these young journalists and whistleblowers trying to change the toxic atmosphere. Glen Greenwald and Jeremy Scahill, journalists both were the recipients of secret knowledge given to them by a new generation that has placed them in danger; but informing the public, and confronting power brokers could lead to the same. Know this, they can always find sanctuary in Russia, China, or Ecuador.

The young rot in jail, or live in exile, while the corrupt old go on book tours. Society is plagued by powerful, old dangerous people that violate their own society's sacred civic and spiritual creeds, and that includes the establishment's "*mouth pieces*" that empower violations of decency, but there is a younger generation of journalist who are asserting those creeds. The good people of righteous action are the rare ones. Older people ought to try to inspire, and help youth to maintain their idealism, which cynical, old corrupt people would douse. They are young people, engaged in righteous actions aimed at the highest levels. It is imperative that academics cite all the "*good young people*" who everyday carry the banner of ethical behavior that teachers preach, but seldom practice. A real teacher feels compelled and obligated in their own way to support their moral mission.

Now it is the responsibility of the older, wiser people to protect the youths that do what old cowards won't. And the younger they are, they more courageous and they are, for it was a teenager that hacked their way into the email account of CIA Director John Brennan and leaked its contents to WikiLeaks. But before doing this, being of good character, the idealism of fair play, the teenager contacted this old man with no character. He asked then what they wanted, and all they said was they wanted to see a free Palestine and asked why do you kill the innocent (*see* Teenager). Now the question is will Brennan in his reactive outrage try to assassinate or imprison the young idealists? He called it a crime, yet he ignores his own long list of ghastly crimes against God. What is the moral of this tale? That if one lives a long life of selling their soul for career, money, and country; they too will become evil and corrupt; and if there is justice, then God cannot save them from Hell they consigned themselves to (*see* Hell).

Tao, noun:

Before the Buddha was incarnated in India, there lived a wise soul in China known as Lao Tzu (circa 6th Century B.C.), the reputed author of the Tao; the Tao is based on the principle of Yin and Yang – the interplay of opposite forces, an idea also in Buddhism. As a belief system, it was given recognition in Chinese philosophy by *Lao Tzu* (*see* Chinese Philosophy & Lao Tzu). Call all things of the Universe the Tao, the fundamental nature of its existence being the interplay of the complementary forces of Yin and Yang; its natural dialectical ordering of its functions (*see* Yin -Yang). The Universe is infinite in its existence, so it is

difficult for humans to circumscribe its ultimate essence: its origins and purpose. The eternally nameless Universe's ultimate origins are in question, it is to be distinguished from the infinite named things which are manifestations of its secrets of creation.

Given this reality, humans in spiritual harmony with this mystery recognize they are a part of this mystery – to be one with Nature. Though the Universe's origins remain a mystery, we can know of it by experiencing it. We can come to know the nature of the Universe by observing the principles of its intrinsic Nature. There are always opposites in life pitted against each other in order to achieve some sort of synthesis imbalance (*see China*). Religious forms of Taoism emphasize Confucian norms of ethical behaviors combined with Buddhism that acknowledge that actions create reactions – or natural developments – outcomes of those actions (*see Confucius, Buddha & Buddhism*).

Taser, noun & verb:

A type of electrical stun gun meant to deter attackers; but now a deadly electrical weapon that is overly employed for the slightest of reasons by the sadists that dominate the ranks of the police; a weapon that they are enamored with. It is justified as an alternative means to murdering people with guns; something the police do with regularity. The taser is a weapon that delivers 50,000 volts of electricity to its victims; people who then frequently die of cardiac arrest. At least 330 people since 2001 have died from taser assaults by police; a pregnant woman lost the child; and numerous children have ended-up in hospitals with cardiac arrests; and even the ridiculous tasering of children at day care centers. There have been 201 children, some as young as six subjected to stun guns between the years 2001 and 2005.

Tattoo, noun & verb:

Paintings on the body in the form of Tattoos or scarifications are a long tradition found in most cultures (*see Scarification*). In the ancient days, a person could not randomly just tattoo something on their body: i.e., they had to tattoo something that denoted their contributions to village life. Today, people tattoo their bodies with whatever fancies their taste; and most taste are psychologically twisted. Some people tattoo their bodies out of a sense of low esteem taken in the form of masochistic behaviors wherein the pain they derive is a reflection of the emotional pain inflicted upon them by a pathological society devoid of any real meaning.

Though tattoos may not carry an earned meaning of the past denoting skill or rank in the ancient village, still they may signify membership in a particular street or prison gang. Moreover, the choice of tattoo itself may give a clue as to the psychology of the individual. Because of this, the FBI is developing the Tattoo Recognition Technology Challenge (Tatt-C) software program, which already contains the tattoos of prisoners. Though the difficulty here is in the interpretation of symbols to be used to construct a profile, it is over 90 percent effective in identifying a particular tattoo with a particular individual. In tandem with facial recognition technology, it will prove to be effective in tracking people. However, with both the arbitrary nature of tracking tattoos, and the subjective interpretation of tattoos stigmatizing the individual, there is the risk of unwarranted invasion of privacy based on the assumption that a stigmatized individual with a particular type of tattoo “*is guilty*” of being an enemy of the state potentially predisposed to committing a crime by being associated with a political ideology or religion.

Tax, noun & verb:

No taxation without representation is the basis of democracy. Yet the taxes without representation is the basis of supporting the cult of the omnipotent state, an unholy union between crony capitalism and government bureaucracies. The tax code favors the oligarchs, which outnumber by the people 300,000 to 1. The republic was birthed from a tax revolt against the centralized authority of a monarchical despot. The tax code was 400 pages at the time of the nation's inception through 1913. Then by 1939, it was 504 pages. With the onset of the Second World War, it grew from 1,000 to 8,200 pages. With the growth of a military industrial complex, that number grew to 26,300 pages by 1984 and by 2015, it grew to 74,608 pages. When a government is drowned in the legalese by a mountain of rules carved in stone, then society is held hostage by a totalitarian state.

We all have our taxed slave labor supporting the terrorism of the cult of the omnipotent state, while miscreant politicians steal nearly all the money and render it to their “*deadbeat*” nefarious billionaire friends with their “*crooked*” corporate welfare schemes (see Billionaire); and if one does not submit to this extortion, the totalitarian IRS technocracy will steal your paltry bank account. Good must finance evil; and that is another indicator of a pathological state. Most people are desirous of living in peace, so they are the lambs that government wolves, psychopaths prey upon. All modern societies are sociopathic states which threaten the majority of people with fear in order to get them to finance evil wars of domination: e.g., most Germans did not vote for Adolph Hitler, but they were taxed to finance his schemes; most Japanese were loyal not to warlords, but to the emperor, and they were forced to support Japanese wars of aggression; and now most Americans, in opposition to America's constant war making have to be “*taxed to death*” to support the machinery of death and destruction (see Pathological State).

Taxation is a protection racket run by a syndicate; an omnipotent cult state controlled by elite psychopaths that are sociopaths that have no regard for human decency, an immoral form of theft stealing your labor: e.g. paycheck. A citizen has to pay to be robbed for this system to function! A human being has the natural right to defend himself or herself from the tyranny of being threatened – of being robbed and caged. The master of the feudal estate has now been replaced by the abusive parental authority of state; a form of authority not to protect a person, but to enslave them; and this is what the anarchist say is an oppressive system of taxation to be boycotted, because 0.00001 percent control a governmental system that has 99.99999 percent supporting them; a parasitic system that only offers the enslaved wars without end; the steady destruction of civil society; the death of democracy and its protective legislation; and technocratic governance by unelected bureaucrats that serve the billionaire class (see Anarchy).

Economic power is the politics of legalized theft; and little people have no power. Only “*flesh and blood*,” little people residing within the US, their small family owned business, or small corporations companies based within the borders of the US pay income tax. How can companies based in the US not have to pay taxes? That is a very easy question to answer! They wash the earnings in either Panama or Liberia, which do not have income tax, nor their own currency, they use the US dollar. Transnational corporations will base a particular unit of the company in these countries – that is where they claim the earnings. Since the US spends, far more than it receives in tax revenues, it allows US banks based in Panama to remit back to the US the cash from legal, and illegal operations conducted in these tax havens. The money is a liability that the US owes the nations of Panama, Liberia, and the Cayman Islands, not the nefarious drug traffickers, nor the billionaires that brought the cash there to be laundered under “*paper*” companies. By this manner, the US denies other nations, that cash flow (see Panama Papers).

If a citizen has been rendered poor by government taxation, then they ought to levy their own tax on the corporate state. However, be careful, this may be seen as theft by a government agency that is a licensed gang – the police who have a monopoly on legalized theft. To tax is force commandeering, or requisitioning the fruit of a person's labors; fancy words for theft. The best way to object to financing government criminality, which most good people are tired of financing, is to engage in barter for services, or trade in the new banking medium of bit coins, or trade in gold and other collectibles. The government is so corrupt; they feel entitled to monitor your bank account and all its legally earned funds from the fruits of your labor. If you deposit funds in your account, they can just arbitrarily claim that you are engaged in "*structuring*" as a means to launder your own property. As the government is going bankrupt due to its own irresponsible behaviors, they are increasingly stealing people's property and rendering them destitute. It is advised to keep cash in a safe deposit box well-hidden on their own property far from the reach of the criminal *Sheriff of Nottingham* prowling about to rob citizens; but, be careful transporting cash in cars, because if they find it, they will seize in under asset forfeiture and slander you as a drug dealer laundering money (*see* Asset Forfeiture).

Taxonomy, noun:

The science of classification by rational techniques of into ordered categories. All societies have taxonomy of educational objectives, be they religious and political ideologies imparted to students as truth that the state vainly labors away to counter any challenges the social order based on these taxonomies. Politics and religion are learned, and most people, particularly politicians can be classified in the standard ideological taxonomies of religion or politics left or right wing, libertarian or authoritarian; Jew, Christian, Muslim, Hindu or Buddhist, only a few can said to be "*their own man.*" In order to understand any society, it is necessary to construct some taxonomy on the basis, the foundation of the ignorance and misperceptions that as a plague stunts the educational development of people into an ossified, truncated state.

Teacher, noun:

Professors seek knowledge – hence profess truth, but teachers, are only concerned with the appearances of authorized truth, so they are viewed with contempt as mere servants to power. In ancient China, the position of teacher was ranked ninth behind prostitutes ranked eighth in the social order because teachers are servants, and "*losers*" unable to master the skills needed in life – they were mere servants of the state. The truth is, lessons of higher truth are taught by prophets that live on lower, or no wages. An authentic teacher professes truth at peril of losing life, liberty, and property such as Jesus surrendering his life for humanity's crimes to ensure a greater truth beyond the confines of death; and Confucius was shunned by the emperor because he feared his moral teachings that questioned his immoral leadership. William Shakespeare wrote that it is the duty of poets, in this case, teachers to speak what they feel, not what they ought to say. An authentic teacher has experienced paradoxical lessons without solutions; these truths are freely offered to others in need of surviving maddening realities not entirely of their own making.

Yet, a modern teacher, like a servant is a technocrat charged by the state to "*brainwash*" students by imparting the lessons of socialization that only leads to alienation, wherein "*I try to socialize but I can't seem to find what I was looking for, got something on my mind.*"²⁴⁸ And what was "*dumped*" in the mind is driving you either insane to conform, or to agitated rebellion because what a person has on their mind is a lesion pressed into it by the mind manipulators in the guise of teachers. So, like ancient

²⁴⁸ *Teacher*, Benefit album, Jethro Tull (1970).

China, teachers ought to rank below prostitutes, since they are the servant whores for ideology that is frequently at odds with truth. Ambitious people spurn being assigned the role of teacher; that is because they forget that friends, students, and God are the audience. Jesus was an authentic teacher; he challenged the collusion of power between the institutions of church and state controlling societal relationships by the imposition of participatory acts; teachings on human rights open to all; his throwing out the “shysters” from the temple was a condemnation on the corrupting root of evil – money; and feeling somewhat overwhelmed by desperate humanity, he told people to heal themselves (*see* Jesus of Nazareth). Jesus and the Greek philosopher Socrates were the greatest teachers because they challenged the moral order through action; they both were accused of corrupting people; and both were sentenced to die by the state. When a teacher is killed-off by means of “blacklisting” or termination by the government - that is the evidence of an effective teacher that understood the emotional component of the relationships between teacher and pupil; and it is emotional fervencies that governments fear.

Real teachers from the ancient, primordial past were mentors imparting skills and a philosophy to exercise them with as the means to actual survival. A real teacher identifies their being as such, not some career separated out from their psychology. Teachers of the old clothe, today can be found in China working seven days a week, and live under conditions of poverty; and the older ones remember Cultural Revolution when teachers were driven into the rural labor camps for reeducation. They are tempered by the ghost of the past, yet dedicated to their socialist mission of educating new protégés for the future posterity of society. In America, they have tried to guarantee the posterity for only a selected few, elite “deadbeats” by means of employing mercenaries in the form of police and “petty” bureaucrats (*see* Mercenary).

Technocracy, noun:

Modern society deludes itself thinking that democratic institutions rule their affairs. However, in reality, the cult of the omnipotent state and its technocracies packed with bureaucrats rule their lives. Technocracies are institutions whose mechanisms are operated by miscreant pygmies as minions of this cult. A technocracy is a society overpopulated by bureaucracies that is a dictatorship of institutions suppressing and repressing any challenge to the prevailing ideology of control: i.e., a technocracy is a society that is governed by bureaucracies that appear to be under democratic control of the people, but are not; they have a life of their own regardless of what ideology is in power.

Technocracies are justified as the regulators of the economic output of the village, and supposedly, they regulate the output of production for the benefit of society. Technocrats, trained in management schools have created specialized languages that in effect “lock-out” the citizens from the bureaucratic conversations. However, ancient bureaucrats regulated the production on behalf of monarchs that required enslaving people; and today modern bureaucracies regulate the output on behalf of powerful institutions that function on a form of modern slavery called employees (*see* Bureaucracy).

Government is composed of organizations that claim to be legal, yet function on rationalized lawlessness and violence that benefits the interests of the financial ruling class that maintains the social order by controlling the instruments of state. The term “national interests,” does not reflect the interests of rational humanity, but rather the narrow interests of a financial structure backed by war profiteering machines whose pathological outcomes kill and maim nearly all. The “national interests” is a vague,

nebulous term that includes anything government bureaucrats, corrupt politicians on the dole of both government and the military industrial complex, and the “blackmailing” generals at the Pentagon and NSA deems it to be so (see Government & Military Industrial Complex).

Once government was public, and civilian life was private, not privacy was to be invaded by an army of technocrats. We are moving away from healthy interpersonal relations towards social media platforms, so the state feels compelled to observe these “fake” relationships. Banks handle the offshore accounts of the powerful, and also handle the finances of both the legitimate and rogue Deep State bank accounts hidden behind “paper companies.” So this they want to keep private, while making private civilian life public. In the case of legitimate operations, the CIA and NSA hide behind their own venture capital firms to invest in technology companies that develop software to spy on citizens to compile dossiers; in particular social activists organizing protest against the crimes of the Deep State and corporatized government: i.e. radicalization of the citizenry. Given that people justifiable “hate” the criminal politicians, the Deep State in order to protect these miscreants engage in “reputation management” by monitoring the “positive” and “negative” influence that authors have on a range of social media platforms for a given subject.

Technocrat, noun:

In the ancient past good wizards and evil warlocks were the technicians of their times. They would conjure of potions and spells in service to a king (see Warlock & Wizard). In the new age of industrial technologies, the bureaucrat, the managers of government that now have technical expertise in managing the instruments of state; most are miscreant, careerist prostitutes - pygmies apparatchiks trained in schools of public administration where they are indoctrinated into believing in the sacrosanct cult of the omnipotent state²⁴⁹ Unfortunately, being members of this cult, means functioning as “snitches,” which also include teachers who monitor students’ attitudes. These “snitches” include accountants for accounting for budgets with no real accountability, attorneys for the anti-constitutional legalities in oppressive policies, and computer information specialist as the “paper pushers” and surveillance spies that seek out citizen-slaves for imprisonment and taxation. Government record keeping I not about transparency and accountability in budgets and democratic acts, it is merely to track their victims for payments to a technocratic machine in search of its lifeline – its blood – the taxed “sweat” of the slaves of state – their money. Moreover, these “deadbeats” preach the virtues of accountability, but when the leaders commit crimes, they gleefully enable them.

Technology, noun:

Technology is a good thing when it benefits society, but not when it is possible ill effects on the environment, hence on people have not been adequately researched. What kind of society uses its own people as “guinea pigs” to test new products? Those societies that make natural products illegal in favor of scientifically engineered products are societies that value money over people’s lives. This marriage between science and making money at any expense, violates all notions of ethical science; it is evidence that money is worshiped and people are to serve it. Technology married to financial profits is the enemy of humanity when it results in war profiteering and industrial poisoning of people as evidenced by birth defects and high rates of cancer. In

²⁴⁹ The author holds a graduate degree in the social sciences with an emphasis on public administration. He was a 4.0 student in all his courses in that field. There he heard the professors at a renowned school preach the supposed virtues of the public civil servant, but he never heard any professor address the missing funds in the State Department or the Department of Defense. Moreover, after 9/11 event he witnessed their acts and attitudes towards foreign graduate students of Islamic backgrounds that were in effect, terminated from the program. The author was friends with these reputable students, but remembers that when the government “swept them up” from the university campus and imprisoned several of them with no charges, one of his professors gleefully announced, “We got your friend.”

brief, technology has killed more people than any natural disaster or famine! Technology has the ability to either further entrench parasitic capitalism that requires the dispensing of human labor: i.e., a few get to harvest the benefits of wealth while the vast majorities are driven into dire poverty; or technology can bring change to a violent, fearful and greedy civilization by freeing labor and allowing people to develop their skills into new directions that embrace education and humane ethics. Automation is good when it frees people from slave labor, yet evil automation disposes of people onto the ever-increasing piles of trashed humanity.

It is an issue of wealth distribution: i.e., we all labor on good things and then we all share the harvest. This is not a new idea, but an ancient idea of simple, village life. Nobody should have to be hungry, homeless and without health care, as is the case with modern living in contrast to societies of the past where housing, food, and access to the healing powers of a shaman were God given rights; now relabeled as human rights. Technology can grow prosperity for all, as is the case with modern farming methods. However, the model for slavery is the result when one ruler has to control the granaries – the key to power by controlling the food supply: e.g., ancient pharaohs of Egypt, emperors of Mesopotamia, or China.

It is believed by narrowly trained economist with no visions, nor humane ethics, that society needs to “*buy low and sell high.*” This means engaging the institution of slavery to acquire resources cheaply, then turn around and sell the production to the highest bidder – the very ones that institute slavery. If we “*buy high and sell low,*” society will become more prosperous: i.e., if we invest collective resources (large amounts of money) in technologies that can create abundance, then we can obtain economies of scale and distribute the production back into the village. This rational is also known as, “*you get what you pay for.*” If we insist on cheapening the human factor in the technological equation, we will reap the curses of social instability (*see Economics*).

Yet to keep this Leviathan state alive at the expense of “*flesh and blood,*” it must regulate a “*rigged*” economy that assures that monopolies control the existing money making technologies which corporations and banks are invested in; so it is necessary to suppress technologies that would radically alter the economic system; and economic system that would not harm the environment, and would radically alter human patterns of living. Currently, that pattern is slavery, and the powers that control the government intend to keep it so. The government, under the cover of a Deep State program titled “*Majic,*” has been recovering crashed extraterrestrial technologies for six decades; and as such have been reverse engineering technologies which could provide unlimited power, but that would crash the oil cartels. Moreover, these technologies would entirely the pattern of slavery endemic on the planet, and the powers that control the Deep State, will not abide by it. Instead, the government has farmed these programs out to the military industrial complex for warfare development (*see Extraterrestrial*).

Technological Collective Mind, noun:

The merging of mechanistic technologies with biological forms; in particular, the human mind with computers that will monitor their thoughts; and if need be place thoughts in their heads, not by natural telepathy, but by an oppressive matrix coordinated by super-computers dictating consciousness (*see Consciousness & Telepathy*). If the thoughts of the machine are at odds with what is natural and good – what is right – then it will be a form of mechanized schizophrenia (*see Machine*). But this form of schizophrenia effectively will render people “*brain dead,*” or walking “*zombies*” without original, or organic thoughts of their own; a repressed nature under an unnatural electrical circuit wired to a computer that will be switched on, but in need of being

switched off. This is not science fiction, for there exist electromagnetic microwave weapons developed by the Pentagon; microwave technologies that beam into the mind thoughts not of organic origination. They can make people commit pathological acts such as suicide, or even assassinations; and if need be even murder people. Already such technologies are being used for crowd control by causing pain in people that the beam is aimed at (*see Electromagnetic Frequency Mind Control Weapons*).

The cult of the omnipotent state serves the interests of corporations, hence evil mutually serving evil. So, most likely corporations will be in charge of seeing to it that citizens' brains are charged by means of microwaves. This perversity is spoken as customer service: i.e., the government claims it serves the citizens, and corporations claim they serve customers – but the government is the primary customer. This truth will result in corporations and the government controlling the data flows on this biomechanical matrix, which will make people into unquestioning, mindless consumers. If the future of humanity is to be “*hooked-up*” to a computerized matrix directing electromagnetic microwaves, then there must be a revolt by the authentic humans reliant on the organic computer that God developed, a brain free from this enslaving mind control seeking to free others from the matrix of hell.

People become addicted to communicative technologies. People have become estranged to their own humanity. Only use it sparingly, and in lieu of “*chatting*,” on phones - go see them in person. The more an individual is merged into modern technological society, the more vulnerable they are to being a mere component in the matrix. Yet those that chose to live in remote rural areas to earn a living, or better yet - out upon the seas navigating, not by GPS, but by understanding animal patterns, ocean currents and charts, they live physically and psychologically a life further removed from this mechanical nightmare. There is all this justifiable talk by people who have turned themselves into a component of a machine, to develop technologies to defeat technologies; and that is good. But for a select few, the best approach to defeat this Leviathan is with low 19th Century technology; don't drive a car, its targeted by the police and can be tracked; use a bike, or walk; keep to rural paths; don't look up; avoid cameras in public areas. Get on a sailboat and live out on the sea - a place where miscreant cowards of state dare not go.

Teenager, noun:

Physically, a new young adult; a person between thirteen and nineteen years of age, yet emotionally, though in the turmoil of transition, still uncorrupted. In ancient times, or primitive technological societies of today, adulthood commences at this time. The Christian king of Jerusalem at the age of sixteen won a great victory over the Muslim leader Salahadin in the year 1194. Similarly, today there are Afghanistan teenage warlords that lead many men older than themselves in battle. In an age where old age was old, what we romantically call the Medieval Age was a time period where youth reigned – unlike today where angry, old men reign. Western history is the history of chivalry, romanticized ideas of love and war. The virtues of youth are courage, bravery, and being “*fervent with the truth*” in the pursuits of religion and war – and in the pleasures of living; and the vices of the old are suspicions and acquiring vices to control them.

Modern society engaged in dividing and conquering certain demographics groups, stratifies society by age, race, gender, and class. Normal relationships between young and old have been replaced by contemptuous youth of old age, and old mean spirited people hating youth. This unnatural condition has been rationalized by psychologists as youth in need of control, and old people as pedophiles; this paranoiac condition further reinforces the stratification between age groups. This pathology brings out unnatural,

deviant behaviors from both groups, and only a few still know it is natural for the old to want to see smiling faces still naturally positive in their outlook, and not unnaturally old, angry, and cynical people.

Younger people want to look to the old people whose spirit is still intact for wisdom, not longevity empowering stupidity and anger. However, many older people have become either crazy, or corrupt, and they do little, but belittle teenagers (*see* Tale of the Corrupt Old and Righteous Young). We ought to admire how teenagers enforce that which is moral just; for it was a group of teenagers that hacked into CIA Director John Brennan's email account, then leaked its contents to WikiLeaks. Being ethical, and of fair play, before they released the mail, they contacted this evil, old man. He asked them what they wanted, and they replied, *"We just want Palestine to be free and for you to stop killing innocent people."*

Telepathy, noun:

The ability to communicate over distances with only thoughts from one brain to another brain; and the government's dream is to have a bio-mechanical matrix composed of a master computer coordinated with electromagnetic microwaves beaming thoughts plugged-in to one's brain to serve the function of control (*see* Technological Collective Mind). Yet, to be even more effective at controlling dissent, they will have to find a way to capture free floating, heretical thought without words between people conspiring to retain their natural freedom. Unbelieving skeptics believe that people merely anticipate thoughts of another due to coincidence of thinking about somebody. But if that orthodox, outdated scientific view is correct, then why is the government taking an interest in this phenomenon? Why is the Pentagon trying to duplicate it with technology? This organic mechanism is now under threat from artificial, manipulative thoughts being beamed into the mind by electromagnetic microwaves by the government seeking to control the minds of its enemies; and those enemies are the citizens whose privacy has been raped through spying, and now assaulted with mind control (*see* Electromagnetic Frequency Mind Control Weapons).

The mind is not entirely dependent upon the brain for consciousness (*see* Consciousness). Thoughts and images are not in the brain, but in the mind. The mind can mentally resonate; extend beyond the brain into both space and time. When we meditate, we are in telepathic communication with a collective human memory informed by a higher state of consciousness labeled God; and the Spiritual world, the unseen, is the glue that holds reality together. There is a hierarchy of consciousness from the smallest creature outward throughout celestial bodies. The stars and planets are sapient, accessioned beings with great wisdom and judgment; they have sentience characteristics capable of sensation and feeling; and we are their children. Consciousness permeates the cosmos, and human consciousness is an element in a unified field of thought. Human consciousness only seems individualized because we perceive it through our individualized brains, our bodies.

People have these sensitivities based upon emotional proximity between mothers and babies; parents and children; among close family and friends; and between people and pets. Telepathy is the sensitivity to anticipate another person's thoughts or communication. And people can feel when others are looking at them, behind their backs giving them good thoughts, or *"the evil eye,"* while others can feel an animal in the wild stalking them. Dreams can be a form of telepathy wherein people are in touch with another dimension: i.e., people communicate with dead relatives, and experience visitations by angels, and demons; they even dream of past lives (*see* Dream & Reincarnation).

Humans have always had the capacity to develop psychic abilities to a level portrayed in ancient tales. Perhaps it is an emotional and physical survival mechanism when humans seek happiness and the avoidance of pain. Perhaps we can anticipate the future of both a potential good event as well as an omen of something bad like artificial telepathy trying to induce thoughts, or read them. Telepathy may be a primordial, instinctual ability that reflects the sensitivities among people; telepathy may be a survival mechanism. What is required to counter this evil, will be finding ways to unleash the forces of the psychic mind; and one organic answer proven to be related to enhancing telepathic abilities is the use of organic hallucinogens such as mescaline peyote and psilocybin mushrooms (*see Psilocybin & Peyote*).

Temperament, noun:

Who has the best temperament to lead people to *"the promised land"* of posterity, or nuclear destruction? Is it a warm compassionate person, a cold, calculating person capable of indifferently killing, or is it a hot-tempered personality? In the hotly contested elections for Caesar, both sides are accused of having dangerous temperaments that are unpredictable. Donald Trump is a hotheaded *"bastard,"* and Hillary Clinton is a *"foul mouthed,"* temperamental *"bitch"* throwing temper tantrums that include slapping, kicking and biting her husband. What is more dangerous, a person coldly justifying killing like Secretary Madeline Albright, or psychopathic Hillary Clinton *"cackling away"* like a witch with glee as she watches others kill others? Perhaps the best temperament is a rational persona that can coldly remain calm despite the heat of politics, a compassionate person fervently defending the innocent. Yet, neither Trump nor Clinton, both moral dwarfs, encompasses those qualities of temperament, or moral qualities of being honest, for Hillary Clinton is a consummate *"crook,"* and Donald Trump must have done a few *"shady"* deals.

Ten Commandments, noun:

The Ten Commandments were written thousands of years ago by a Hebrew man named Moses who had a horde of people on his hands (*see Moses*). He had to use harsh codes to rule them with, or anarchy would reign and eventually rein him in and end his reign. He plagiarized these commandments from an earlier, wiser ruler named Hammurabi, hence the Hammurabi codes, such as *"an eye for an eye."* These codes were formulated because that is what these particular societies were plagued with: i.e., murder, theft, sexual promiscuity, lying and a host of other behaviors viewed as immoral. They understood that envying and coveting the belongings of another person were the basis which motivated the theft and if need be the murdering of the victim to guarantee the ill-got gains from the crime (*see Covet & Envy*). Yet these coders were only applicable to the powerless contesting them, not the powerful administering them; not to powerful individuals and countries resisting, but to powerless countries suffering from the miscreants that control the World intervening with the machinery of death, the basis of their wealth. Israel, controlled by Zionists, steal Palestinian lands with impunity, then controls the reaction by means of apartheid while claiming it a sanctified claim.

Two of the Ten Commandments states: *"Thou shalt not steal"* and *"Thou shalt not kill"* yet powerful claiming to be either Jews or Christians people have their servants organize society into a paramilitary enterprise to steal and murder for them. First, America stole the land of the Indian natives, and then murdered most of them with guns fired by *"poor white trash"* backed by the venality of an evil minister peddling a bible, and the conscience of those who did question, they drowned out their mental problems with a bottle of whiskey; secondly, while subduing the indigenous natives, they installed a system of slavery on Africans and claimed it was biblically the will of God Christianizing them. Thirdly, after people of good conscience were able to abolish this abomination,

powerful, evil white men then turned upon ordinary people of all colors whom they called citizens with obligations to the state and enslaved them through taxation to support bankers financing foreign wars for profits.

The Commandments speak of not stealing and murdering; but the American government feels free to do so. Similarly today, these codes of not stealing and murdering only apply to the powerless, for the policy of government is organizing the theft of property and if need be warfare to ensure the gains for the powerful and their gluttonous lifestyles (*see* Gluttony). Since the West, in particular, the United States claims to be a Judeo Christian society that professes a belief in these commandments, the logic implies that ancient Hebrew society, and now modern society were, and continue to be plagued with murder, theft, and lying; all behaviors committed by its oligarchic government: illegal wars that maim, kill and torture; the commandeering of natural resources from the victimized nations; and spying and lying as a normal protocols of state craft.

Terror, noun:

Fear of being hurt. In a political sense terror staged by a faked event: i.e., violence perpetrated by provocateurs of the government blaming demonize groups as the problem – the threat to peace. But the true threat to disturbing the peace is the cult of the omnipotent state that engineers the majority of terrorist attacks - the products of the American police state. These attacks take the form both domestically and internationally; domestically, the USA is now an armed camp of the police in tandem with the DEA and FBI abrogating the Bill of Right by stomping on the necks of citizens with their boots of steel, and the NSA monitoring the thoughts of the citizens by means of electronic surveillances and community informants and spies. Evidence of this police state is the creation of the largest prison industrial complex implanted on the planet, which serves the financial interests of a privatized prison industry. Internationally, the Pentagon and the CIA are engaged in wars for global dominance by any and all means on behalf of the elites. Every terrorist group the USA claims it is fighting are creations meant to function as controlled opposition in order to justify the launching of war.

Terrorists, noun:

For over a decade of the war on terror, despite superiority in soldiers and material, US forces have failed repeatedly to deliver "*the crushing blow*" to bring the war to an end. Leadership is plagued by a succession of generals that are either weak, inept, or devoid of imagination. The real enemies of the republic are not entirely the Muslims, but ourselves!

In a multi-sided conflict, all are terrorists. The question is – who are the real terrorists? Most terror events have been carried out by the "*hidden hands*" that control the government, which has devolved into a cult of omnipotence. These engineered terrorists attacks are intended to impose and grow the police state; a police state that is intent on disarming the American population of their guns, to reign in free speech, and to impose censorship on the Internet as the means to "*shut-up*" the alternative media which is their greatest threat; actually to make everybody servile, stupid, and fearful of ghosts that do not exist. Europe is a graveyard of evil ghosts of the past that haunts its people In America, those ghosts have renewed life and now are the demons trying to destroy a republic that is designed to protect the individual from the fearful mob and the miscreant power structure served by an army of miscreant pygmy police that foment the fear that drives the mob to demand protection from the ghosts and demons of terrorism.

Though America claims to be the good guy fighting terrorists, they are the worst of the worst when the cult of the omnipotent state abrogates the individual's right to privacy. They psychologically project onto everybody else a state of fear that feeds the justification to commit acts of violence in the name of protecting liberty and freedom. The American police state and its surrogate foreign intelligence agencies feed-off the ghosts of the past; ghost that are of the role models for mastering the demons of the art and science of terrorism. Terrorists use any method regardless of a code of honor; a code of irrational conduct between adversaries. Governments are the primary terrorist using methods that employ state lies, extortion, and murder declared self-defense. The definition of terrorists as defined by the government is an apt description of itself, a police state; and clearly, Obama has proven himself complicit with the terrorists of the state apparatus by unleashing their drone program; a program wherein he reserves the immoral and illegal right to murder anybody – including US citizens.

America is plagued by corrupt security agencies that not only create terrorism, but by the nature of their work commit terrorist acts by apparatchiks, agent functionaries of the state apparatus whose sole purpose is to create havoc between races, classes, age groups, and genders, and their methods were developed by, adopted from the Nazis. The missionary purpose of the CIA is definitively a terrorist organization that provokes revolutions by training terrorists such as ISIS; murders heads of state, including presidents, like Kennedy. They kidnap largely innocent people, subject them to torture, and even death; and they ship drugs and launder the funds through banks to finance their terrorist projects, hence are responsible for the heroin and coca drug overdoses killing American youth (*see CIA*).

The FBI, an organization that specializes in domestic terrorism; terroristic acts that meet their own official definition which defines domestic terrorists as those who commit dangerous acts that put human life at risk, and that which violates federal and state laws; laws that are tools that are intended to intimidate and coerce the citizens to comply with state oppression, occurs within the jurisdiction of the country. The FBI claims to fight terrorism, but they mostly recruit disgruntle people, finance them, propose the crime, the arrest them; they are a total fraud (*see FBI*).

The DEA are “*petty thieves*,” is a terrorists organization that claims to fight organized crime and the drug syndicates, but the spend most their time using local police to arrest low level dealers that provide a service to the community in dire need of cannabis to medicate their nerves frayed from living under the tyranny of a dehumanized systems of living; the DEA spends much of their time using the local police to conduct illegal searches and hence seizures of private property. In short, the DEA targets the weak users and low-level dealers while ignoring powerful institutions laundering the billions of dollars for the drug cartels; and they ignore the drug dealing by the CIA. In addition, they “*push*” bogus propaganda studies without scientific merit against the natural medicinal qualities of cannabis which science increasingly supports. The fact is, uniformed gangsters of state, the local police murder more citizens each year than international terrorist; or people are eight times more likely to be killed by the police than the classical terrorist (*see DEA*).

Since the standards of violence are set by the *status quo* of the state's, omnipotent, oppressive powers controlled by high finance feeding-off its budgets, both that are in collusion marginalizing people and cultures. The powerful set the stage for ethnic groups locked out of power to create alternative systems which in turn service the primary modes of power: e.g., Italian, Jewish, Russian

and Asian syndicates serve the needs of a “*black market*” economy; an economy intentionally driven underground in order to create another economy of oppressive usury – the prison industrial complex that feeds off those caught producing and consuming vital services demanded by the general public; and in the case of the DEA, Secret Service and the military, all operating overseas, the generous procurement of prostitutes that the taxpayers finance while they go to jail for the same acts (*see Black Market*).

Yet there are real terrorists; and despite CIA as the instrument used in their creation, society must come to terms with them politically while addressing their criminality. It is true that this is a political question; Western society cannot allow radical Islam to impose its will on citizens, nor allow the establishment of Sharia Law to adjudicate domestic law with a secular society. Many detainees are political prisoners, and their methods of protected speech calling attention to illegal wars as a legitimate cause are valid; but what has caused their imprisonment is the schooling of others in the arts of killing affiliated with other parties that carry out the deaths of innocent people. How can secular society be just, but merciful? Clearly many have served more than enough time in prisons; yet perhaps they could assist their case for release and their political cause by condemning the bombings carried out by associates, which unfortunately kill other unrelated parties to the issue.

Terrorist Watch List, *noun*:

The American Civil Liberties Union and the Yale Law School conducted an analysis of the exploding growth of domestic terrorist watch list and the infamous no-fly list created by the federal government, which has increased tenfold under the Obama regime; lists maintained by the National Counterterrorism Center (NCTC), which are a severe threat to privacy and liberty.²⁵⁰ The leading agencies placing people on the lists are the NSA, CIA, and FBI. As of 2008, it is estimate that there were approximately 272, 198 individuals of interests placed on surveillance lists such as the Terrorist Screening Database (TSDB), and Terrorist Identities Datamart Environment (TIDE). They are secret lists which a stigmatized individual has no means of verifying their inclusion let alone the right to contest it. Only by public debate against this fascist practice can society better manage the threats from terrorists.

The president of the United States can arbitrary list any country, organization, or person as a terrorist group or individual and place them of a list. These secret lists are beyond public knowledge or debate; there are checks and balances to challenge the arbitrary basis of being placed on a list. At one time, this was considered un-American – the behaviors of fascists and communists; and all the wild theories of executive privilege will never make it the hallmark of American beliefs. Moreover, just like Hitler and Stalin, executive authority exercised in secret can just arbitrary even target American citizens and murder them without constitutional due process of law. The FB, the Department of Defense, the State Department, the Treasury Department, Homeland Security and the TSA engage in witch hunts by maintaining lists that contains over a million names; yet those lists do not contain the names of CIA personnel creating terrorist groups such as ISIS as tools of American foreign policy.

Anybody, including entire demographic groups can be put on a list without explanation or denied a process to be removed. The no fly list is logical for known terrorist, yet some are not terrorist placed on that list that originally had 16 people, but has grown to 47,000 people. Essentially, anybody that takes exception to the crimes of the police state can be placed on a list made in secret. If an individual is of a particular religious or cultural group, the FBI can extort them and only remove them if they become

²⁵⁰ American Civil Liberties Union and Yale Law School, Trapped in a Black Box: Growing Terrorism Watchlisting in Everyday Policing (April 2016).

informants. This listing of individuals is also a political tool used against those that advocate the right of an individual to bear arms under the Second Amendment. Being arbitrarily labeled a potential terrorist, despite no evidence of it, the government is attempting to circumnavigate this constitutional right by incrementally “*chipping away*” at it so to pass laws such as criminal background checks prior to receiving the purchased weapon. Once convicted of a crime, one can lose certain constitutional rights such as owning a firearm, but the denial of constitutional rights prior to any criminal act is a gross violation of the Constitution.

The “*chipping away*” of constitutional rights is troubling when the primary right of freedom of speaking to anyone for an open and honest purpose is denied. If any organization, or individual speaks with an individual or organization arbitrarily placed on the lists and advises them to “*put down*” their weapons and engage in dialogue for a peace, then under the Patriot Act, they will be prosecuted for aiding and abetting terrorism. If this law were truly enforced, then the CIA and the NSA would have to be charged with aiding and abetting terrorists. Now, the government hating any questioning of their own terrorists acts, seeks to criminalize journalists that would speak with dissenters, insurgents, or anybody with a complaint about this hypocrisy. Of course, this is an assault on free speech, and makes it nearly impossible for peace activists and organizations to broker any peace settlements (*see* Free Speech). The purpose of this tyrannical anti peace initiative exercised by the Executive Branch of government is to monopolize the power to deal with both domestic and international insurgencies labeled as terrorists; and many of these supposed terrorist organizations are merely reacting to their human rights being crushed under the weight of oppressive militarist policies of the US government and its vassal, client states overseas.

Though the US is a signatory nation to human rights protocols, that rogue nation excludes itself from the law. It is a nation that feels entitled to commit illegal wars and even genocide. US policies creates reactions from societies that they torture and rained destruction upon; and when people react to defend themselves; or people speak out on their behalf; or send money; or even give legal advice – they are terrorist? The evidence is overwhelming – the US government is the primary terrorist – the primary source of reactive anger directed at its source. Moreover, even troubling, are the allegations that the government creates and directs terrorists in order to further the agenda of the police state are credible.

What is the definition of the word terrorist? One person’s hero is another person’s villain. No one can agree to an official definition of what terrorism actually is. What is a terrorist expert? Terrorist experts that the government relies on to convict people in courts are not expert witnesses; they propagandists that support the government’s accusations against those labeled terrorists. None of them have any serious academic credentials in an area study without any recognized criteria. Any expert that would criticize any terrorist activity sponsored by the government would never recognize as such. Moreover, if you legally defend an accused terrorist in court, the government will target the attorney for jail time.

Test, noun & verb:

To test somebody is to subject them to an examination of either moral character, physical strength, or intellectual or emotional reasoning. To pass a test one will have to have the discipline, the strength to endure it. A real test increases knowledge, creative thinking to solve a problem, and wisdom to question realities. A test ought to make one stronger and wiser; yet modern examinations in schools do the opposite, they make a student into a drone that follows orders; and rather than a complex society

“wagging its tail” with many different types of evaluations over a broad range of professions, the singularity of the tail of a given type of examination, the multiple choice exam that “wags society.” A multicultural and diverse society cannot be measured by the singularity of a multiple-choice exam without it harming the unique near immeasurable qualities needed for social evolution. It is necessary to test ourselves and others to evaluate if a vital skill has been mastered. Nevertheless, when experts construct that test, then society is in control of the means of a rational evaluation, but when testing takes control as the primary purpose of a given discipline, then the society is controlled by the limitations of the test.

There are two types of test: examinations of what a student has been taught, and another examination of what a student can solve with what they have been taught. Any real test will be written to fail nearly all that take it. If the designer of the exam intentionally makes the exam impossible for the skill base of the examinee, then the test itself is a learning instrument. A test can be designed to be easy or hard; it is all arbitrary. But, though the average grade may be failing or poor, the corporate author of the test, has usurped from the teacher the ability curve the score so nearly all at least pass because the politics of education dictate that a teacher cannot fail all; and by the theory of the normal distribution curve as seen in Figure 27 (the dotted line), a teacher can make the assertion to curve the scores so to satisfy these politics, if their principal will allow it. That is what the student must master: the knowledge that schools have the power to pass or fail the student. That is why the students, parents, and teachers all despise standardized testing – because it is shackled to power - chains of an enslaved mind – not a free mind.

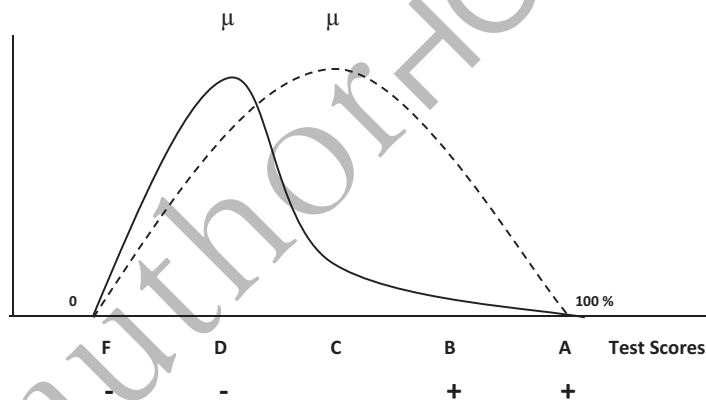


Figure 27: Arbitrary Tests Curves

Now entire school systems worldwide, and professional careers depend on students passing a “robotic drone” test, not on questioning the test – not thinking about the test design. Standardized Testing only enriches the company that writes it, teachers are terminated if students cannot pass it, and students worry, get sick over it, and are rendered “brain dead.” And this is the tragedy of education, the engineered situation created by power that does not desire independent thinking that would question why they have a right to rule through intimidating might; in this case the might of the test (see Right). How can leaders possibly believe that these “machine tests,” multiple choice exams written by a company that makes hundreds of millions of dollars possibly believe that it is an indication of “critical thinking” – the mark of innovative thinking required to improve the human condition? How about the idea that students and parents come to understand that these are recognition of content exams, not problem solving. Now, there are schools that teach how to recognize the correct answer while ignoring the obvious wrong

answers. In the final analysis, these exams are responsible for making people “*stupid*.”

It has become an education by military means (*see* Education). The emphasis on testing in schools is a military model; it is not based on what an inquisitive student may discover, but what the system wants to cover. Schools with technicians called teachers train students as though they were animals subjected to behavioral positive and negative reinforcement techniques; the “*carrot and stick*” approach that discourages independent thinking through negative reinforcement by ignoring the interests of the student in favor of positive reinforcement that encourages the student to focus upon the emphasis of what the school wants to cover. This is what education has degenerated into, a testing system with prefabricated knowledge bases that students regurgitate upon command; or in the case of a multiple test question format the recognition of the correct answer.

In a World free of the tyranny of cult of omnipotent state, future societies can be where the individual chooses the tests of life, the challenges within a given within a particular art or trade, rather than the test targeting the student. Society ought to govern the tests not the tests governing society; an examination constructed by a company not really designed to measure the uniqueness of personalized aptitude, but rather to rape educational budgets. But the real tests to master are the conditions for survival and freedom in a starved World where a handful of people have tried to impose a feudal order reminiscent of the early Middle Ages; in this case, not the land, but serfdom to a series of financial instruments. Once a student masters the poisons of financial slavery, then all efforts can be made towards alternative forms in lieu of financial instruments.

Theatre, noun:

1. An amphitheater where stories are acted out before public display. England is the culture of Western theatre; so we ought to use the English spelling of that word (*see* Drama). Unfortunately, the theatre is not a place where fictional stories are played out. Today, the media has supplanted the theatre and it presents fictional sitcoms and movies that have a strange similarity to real public figures: i.e., television shows that portray senators and presidents as either the good guys or the bad guys.

News has become entertainment as told by story tellers; news read by readers, not real journalists that get their information from government sources; their stories are a hoax that either hype the crimes of the enemy, or sanitize the war crimes and police oppression by their governments; and people watching this on television become easy manipulated by a lack of information, or appealing to emotions. Unfortunately, these news stories are not fiction, but realities staged by the “*hidden hands*” that control governments. These staged stories exaggerating terrorism are a form of psychological warfare launched upon the public to cause fear and galvanize public support for wars whose end game is tyrannical global control.

2. A military term used to describe the theatre of operations; the area encompassing war; and the public watches the drama of war against staged terrorism which inflames emotions intended to elicit public support for states engaged in wars of regime changes.

Theocracy, noun:

A cultic form of government that is directed by a religion that aspire to replicate the omnipotence of God on Earth: history of Christianity in Europe; and in a contemporary context, Islamic clerics in Iran; and the former Buddhist theocracy in Tibet ruled by

the Dalai Lama, a place of pure hell on Earth made so by the hand of religion presided over by the counterfeit of the likeness of God – a Dalai Lama who lost his prayer wheel empty of the free virtues of peace and love, yet sanctioning the vices of violent control by his disciples against those that do not agree with his brand of Buddhist practices. But the historical facts are, Tibet was never a romantic paradise, and draconian punishments were the norm of the day meted out by clergy and aristocrats. When confronted by neutral parties as to these truths, the Dalai Lama lies and denies it (*see Dalai Lama*). He is irresponsible in that he acts with impunity – unaccountable for decisions that unleash the dark side of his followers. Jesus of Nazareth allowed himself to be kidnapped by his enemies; he submitted himself to unjust judgment and harsh punishment in order to master and teach us the final lesson of death. Yet the Dalai Lama, who preaches reincarnation, fled the Chinese; he would never be so wise as to do so.

When interrogated by tyrannical Roman authority, Pontius Pilate Jesus said to him that “*My Kingdom is not of this World.*”²⁵¹ Three hundred twenty-five years later, Roman authorities and unholy, organized religion became church and state, became one and the same and they tried to impose a kingdom of violence; and thus began two thousand years of violence in the name of the Prince of Peace. We have not escaped the historical legacy of theocracies. Today, Christian and Islamic societies think themselves ordained by God to rule the World, and if need be do so by bringing on the story of Armageddon in a nuclear war with Russia and China; and in the those cases the Vatican of Rome has been in conflict with the Eastern Orthodox Church since the days of the ancient Roman Empire; and China is a Confucian/Buddhist society that has suffered invading Jesuits of the flock for hundreds of years trying to force that society to adopt a version of Christianity that is counter to the teachings of Jesus of Nazareth. This reactionary attitude of a “*manifest destiny*” to rule the world is being contested by Islamic reactionaries to this imposition, and wants to impose their own theocratic caliphate in the insanity of ISIS jihadist. Clearly all monotheistic religions are a threat to world peace when they fail to practice their lofty creeds; when they turn from being persecuted religions of the past to persecuting religions in the present (*see Monotheism & World Peace Plan*).

They, plural pronoun:

Pundits when pontificating their twisted views are always referring to “*they*” as the source of a problem, or the actual problem; or referring to “*they*” as in expert opinions; or “*they*” as in power structure that controls government. However, this reference is to general when it needs to be related to a specific individual or party: i.e., who or what are they?

Think, verb:

“*I think, therefore I am.*” That is a true statement; but the problem is, what do you think, and how by what means do you think to what ends? And if one only thinks what they have been taught, can they really know for certain that they know the truth of any matter; or even know who they are? Most modes of thinking, rationalizing are taught; and what is taught is subjectivity in the name of objectivity. Schools and religions teach ideologies and their doctrines; and even teach the notion of what one is supposed to be. If that is subjective, then it may be the basis of an eventual schizophrenic break-up.

Third World, noun:

The World of nation states are divided into three categories: the First World of developed nations such as America, Canada

²⁵¹ Jesus of Nazareth, John 18:36, New Testament.

Western Europe, and Japan that are wealthy and have modern infrastructure; the Second World of nations of Latin America and Eastern Europe are not as rich, yet have basic infrastructure; and the Third World of the least developed nations and the most impoverished suffer low per capita income and lack basic infrastructure. Yet within this lower category, some are richer than others. These categories are measured by per capita income and the placement of infrastructure such as water and sewage systems. China and Russia are nations that have First World conditions in some cities, Second World conditions in other parts, and Third World conditions throughout; this so because Russia is geographically huge, and China is demographically over-populated.

Generally, these lower nations are beset by the political characteristics of corrupt governments that extort their citizens for cash, are rife with “*rigged*” political elections, oppress, torture, and jail dissidents, assassinate political rivals, and engage in unstable currency practices such as the indiscriminate printing of money creating hyperinflation. These characteristics are endemic to the Third World, however, though the advanced nations claim to be more transparent and less corrupt, that is not true when American police seize cash, the nation contains the largest prison system where torture is institutionalized, political party primaries and national elections suffer voter fraud, and the Federal Reserve prints cash indiscriminately. Moreover, many deaths surrounding politics seem to have an air of conspiratorial assassinations such as Dr. Martin Luther King and the Kennedy brothers. These are problems endemic in the Third World, yet are cloaked in the advanced nations, with leaders titling it with language such as “*asset seizures*” to finance police operations; “*criminal justice*” supporting a privatized gulag system; “*voting irregularities*” blamed on machines and voter education; “*quantitative easing*” that prints money to the benefit of Wall Street; and “*financial irregularities*” in government budgeting and accounting scandals. In all fairness, these same practices also plague both China and Russia.

Three, adjective & noun:

1. A numerical value denoting three separate objects for counting: e.g., three sheep, or three cows, or worse, the three branches of the US government which are in the business of suppressing rebellions of the slaves of state called citizens on behalf of the secret fourth branch of government – the “*hidden hands*” that control the Federal Reserve, the banks, and all major corporations that have purchased the three branches (*see* Hidden Hand).
2. In numerology, three is associated with the compositional triad of the nature of God, the Holy Trinity: i.e., the Parent (father), the Child (son), and the Holy Ghost (*see* Numerology & Pyramid). In Chinese numerology the compositional triad of the nature of God is represented by the primary stages in a life: i.e., birth, marriage, and death. Jesus prayed three times to God in the Garden of Gethsemane before his sacrifice; Peter his disciple denied him three times; and after the crucifixion He arose on the third day.

Thug, noun:

A word whose origins are from the Hindi language of India; cruel, ruffian members of a crime syndicate of assassins that robbed, murdered their victims by strangulation by means of the garrote. It was believed they were devotees of the malevolent mother goddess Kali of the Hindu religion. A thug is a word to denote a criminal gangster employing violent methods of “*blackmail*,” extortion, robbery, and murder. This word aptly describes what has become “*thugs of state*,” or elements within the police apparatus. Like criminals, police increasingly wear hoods to conceal their identity when conducting operations; wear black gloves to protect their knuckles with as they batter victims; shaved heads like the infamous skinhead gangs of England; batter vulnerable

people with clubs and electrical tazers, and thrill seeking by gunning-down people for undo cause; all the hallmarks of gangster behaviors, in this case, a licensed gang engaging in tactics to control the unlicensed street gangs.

Tica, (Spanish) noun:

A word derived from the Spanish “*rica*” meaning rich; rich in beauty as in a Hispanic woman from the Central American nation of Costa Rica - a beautiful volcanic land of rich farmlands, tropical beaches, and jungles. The primary ethnic races are Spanish white, some indigenous red, and a little black Negro. “*Ticas*” are beautiful because they are a mixture of these three racial elements. Unlike the impoverished nation of Nicaragua to the north, this nation is more prosperous having forgone the practice of war, but avoid invasion, that means being overly populated by the “*gringos*” who have driven-up the cost of living; and while Costa Rica is more prosperous than its neighbors, those side effects have made people a bit contemptuous of the outside source of its improved economy. A better, less expensive lifestyle in Nicaragua with its “*Nicas*” is the better option, since its people are more accommodating to foreigners and situations of poverty in need of a cure that cannot be provided by the limited resources of a small sized nation tied to the investments by larger nations that only alleviate a bit of the poverty (*see Gringo & Nica*).

Time, noun & verb:

That which governs the life span of animated life. And since God governs all life, God is immeasurably timeless. God has no birth record being older than Time itself. Though Time may seem esoteric, it is tangible element of the Universe which is estimated to be 13.73 +/- 0.12 or approximately 13.82 billion years old; yet that measurement of Time is based on the Earth revolving around the Sun in this solar system.

Our dilemma is we are caught in the Past, Present and Future modes of time. The paradox is, if we dwell on the past too much, we live with regrets; if we dwell upon the future too much, we live in fear and constant work; and if we dwell too much on the present, then we forget the lessons of the past while ignoring the possibilities of the future (*see Future, Moment, Past & Present*). It has been said that “*there is a time a place for everything,*” and that is true; and this may be especially true if the Universe is giant hologram composed of space spread over time (*see Universe*). When we experience the dimension of time we are experiencing the expansion of space being fed by new space. What we experience as time in the passages of space may be an illusion: i.e., a holographic projection of captured information, energy emanating from a black hole in space. All events, good, bad - righteous and evil, or indifferent are recorded forever in the dimension of a segment of time and stored on the flat, two-dimensional spaces of black holes; like a movie projector, this information is projected outward into great void of space where it appears as three-dimensional. Though we experience time as reality, it may not be so because we interpret it through our senses that are wired to the brain that resides darkness (*see Holographic Universe*).

There is the birth, life, and death of time cycles. The ancient civilizations of Egypt, India, and the Mesoamericans measured time differently For the Mayans, their lunar calendar was composed of 20 days per month times 13 for a total of 260 days, roughly nine months, or the period of human gestation. Both the Mayan and Hindus measure long-term cycles of time. For the Mayan, a B'ak'tun was 144,000 days, or 394 solar years; and twenty B'ak'tun was a Piktun that was 2,880,000 days or 7,885 solar years. The Indian Vedic calendar measured time in long cycles called the Yuga based the precession of the equinoxes cycle, or the

wobble of the Earth, every 26,000 years; a period of time with ascending enlightenment followed by descending darkness. The Greek philosopher Plato referred to this cycle as the “*Great Year*.” The Earth wobbles every 26,000 years because it has a non-spherical shape, it bulges outward at the equator and the gravitational forces of Sun and Moon attempts to pull the Earth back in to the Sun's orbital path, and with gravity from both these celestial bodies creating ocean tides, it accentuates the wobble.

December 21, 2012 on the Mayan lunar calendar marked the day the next B'ak'tun cycle of 394 solar years; this date in the Vedic Yuga calendar, falling on the Winter Solstice also marked the precession of the equinoxes cycle of 26,000 years that came to an end; this cycle of time died with the Earth's equator being perfectly aligned with the center of the Milky Way Universe. This date did not mean some cataclysmic event, but merely the beginning of a new cycle of time. For the Yuga, marks the end of the descent into the pit of darkness, and the birth of a new cycle with the gradual ascension back into the light of enlightenment. With the birth of a new long-term cycle, a new age, the energy of the Universe can increase the quality of social life of humanity (*see Age*).

Toad, noun:

A toad is a creature of the reptile family (*see Animal & Reptiles*); not to be confused with the amphibian frog (*see Frog*). The Green Toad is especially important because its glands contain hallucinogenic qualities. Is a primordial tribesman licking a toad to enhance a prayer state a fool? No! To lick a toad whose skin glands can be used for its hallucinogen qualities is not a dangerous drug as ignorant brutes of state claim. Yet the learned ignorance of classifying a toad as bad by an unenlightened modern mind is a war on nature, our mother – the *moder*, the mud of the earth, our womb of “*Mother Earth*.” It is a psychosis fueled not by toads, but fueled by the madness of technological reasoning and phobia driven codes of obsessive morality run amuck. Claims of licking the Green Toad's glands will lead to paranoia and psychosis are paranoiac lies - their alcohol does that. Alcoholism results from a failed society unable to see why its own existence is psychotic and without good purpose. Without a rational purpose, it always resorts to the barrel of a gun to extinguish life wielded by brutes fearful of Nature's enlightenment, something not understood by an unfulfilled, fearful people resentful of those who are not. So, they will drive to extinction anything that crawls, gallops or flies.

Nature has deposited in the glands of the toad, the potion that gives an ability to see the cloaked spiritual source of a material world making it visible to the mortal “*Third Eye*” of the pineal gland. But assisting the “*Third Eye*,” that too is banned in modern society wherein there are many laws outlawing the consumption of natural substances believed to be evil hallucinatory plants and toads used by the enlightened indigenous shamans. It is a sacrilege, a violation of nature, forcing the Earth to yield to some idea that it's evil and needs to be controlled. This dehumanization of controlling everything natural has led to interference in the symbiotic interspecies relationships between humans and animals and human and animal rights have been trumped when people are arrested for licking the sack-glands on a toad's back for its hallucinatory properties. Nobody speaks with the toad for its opinion; maybe the toad wants to be kissed by a princess or prince in need of an enlightening trip through the unseen world.

Being arrested for licking a toad's skin for its hallucinogenic qualities; police from Mars making war with bad information, accuse people – holy shamans and enlightened people as stupid, doper idiots, and criminals. Toads whose skin glands can be can be licked for hallucinogen qualities are viewed by the shamans as holy, good things from the fertile volcanic soil that are meant for human beings to consume; because licking the backs of Green Toads is a means of inoculating users against the plasticity of

modern living devoid of any authentic ethics of fairness which drives people to despair – to alcohol and designer drugs.

Toady, noun:

Originally a word coined in the 16th Century referring to the assistant of a charlatan, who would eat a poisonous toad to demonstrate their master's ability to expel it and its poisonous effects; and similarly today, toady bureaucrats assists the politicians that claim that policies carried out by technocrats will expel the poisonous problems of society. A sycophant, a servile parasite that serves what are regarded as a powerful ogre; and many a politician and bureaucrat are "*toads of state*" that serve evil in lieu of good, and the philanthropic ogres of elite billionaires such as Bill Gates, the current generation of Rockefellers, and the Carnegies, none of people are self-made, and their foundations in the guise of goodness are riddled with sycophant toadies (*see* Ogre).

Tongue, noun & verb:

1. The organic flap of muscle within the mouth necessary for emitting chirps; like monkeys chattering away in the trees.
2. To lick somebody, or to tongue another tongue; or to have oral sex; all forms of sexual communication.
3. An official language of a particular culture: e.g., English, Spanish, Japanese, and Chinese. We live in a world of cultural clashes; and culture and language are synonymous. Each language comes with a unique social psychology constructed over thousands of years of experiences with both the natural and social environments; each society feels its values and beliefs are sacrosanct. Given an ever-increasing tight world, language dominance, and true economic dominance comes from crushing other tongues and replacing it with a new language and its particular social psychology. Which societal framework is the preferred correct one to favor – the dialect between Western and Eastern societies? Perhaps the answer is both of them, or none of them; but somewhere in the middle forging new societal ground by the merging the best of the two edges between differing societies.

Tongue-in-Cheek, idiom:

Politicians can never refrain from "*holding their tongues*" since they are in the business of lying. When a politician pokes out their cheek with their tongue while pontificating their lies, then without a doubt, the public most assuredly knows that they are being insincere. Their mendacity is a formula composed of exaggerated half-truths and fear mongering so as to bait people into "*buying*" a pack of lies. They are experts at lying to obtain power – they are sociopathic.

Obama has demonstrated that he is a masterful sociopathic liar, yet one can easily tell by his trademark to "*poke-out*" his cheek with his tongue when he is spinning "*a whale of a tale*." Honest, normal people in need of trusting any leader who would protect the interests of a civilized people, they were predisposed to being fooled by his lies. With regularity, Obama while giving his speeches will purse both his lips and poke out his right cheek with his tongue; especially after delivering his exaggerated, twisted comments that make no sense; that defy all credulity. When the observer sees his tongue-in-cheek, then it is a very strong indication of a grotesque lie covering up his crimes (*see* Lie).

Torture, noun & verb:

The Christ, that most profess to believe in, was brutalized, scourged, and crucified – tortured to death; and America, claims to be a Christina nation. If you believe in Jesus, then do not advance any illogical and immoral arguments justifying an intrinsically evil act. America tortures and kills everything it encounters; and yes that society is an “it,” a “thing” devoid of humanity - a monstrosity of “fucked-up” dehumanized people; puritanical psychosexual torturers that attend temple on Saturday or church on Sunday and pray their evil prayers to the Lord. And those pseudo intellectuals and apparatchik pundits that justify in the realm of public politics war and torture acquiesce to evil. There is no exigency that permits a moral person contravening under any circumstances torture. It inevitably harms the soul of the individual and turns society into a bestial creature with no redeeming qualities protecting public safety through the rule of just law. Those who practice intrinsically evil acts can expect no good to come of it despite trying to “shut-up” those familiar with the crime by prohibiting prisoners and their attorneys from describing publically the torture sessions labeled interrogations, deeming detainee’s memories as classified.

Powerful people claiming to be civilized control government have always tortured people and nations with deadly nonsense to maintain fear – to maintain power. This word which describes the truth of what governments do has been replaced by the sanitized phrase “*enhanced interrogation techniques*,” a term drawn from the Nazi Gestapo handbook which attempts to cover up the truth that governments rationalize techniques like water boarding that are no more advanced than medieval practices: practices that include near drowning of people, beatings, rectal sodomy, putting people in coffins with insects, chaining people to walls, hanging people in medieval dungeons, and threatening to sexually abuse prisoners’ families (*see Water Board*). The practice of these torture techniques are all pervasive through-out all federal agencies operating in the field, be they CIA, DEA, DHS, FBI and the DIA of the military. The Senate torture report only focused on one agency; the military tortured thousands of people; and at least one hundred that we aware of. This is not a new phenomenon; this has been going on for decades in America’s illegal wars.

The founding fathers of the nation were essentially Christian; and George Washington, set the precedent that he would execute any of his troops for torturing Tories loyal to Britain. This was done before the Constitution was ever written. Today’s leaders who cynically invoke the name of the “*founding fathers*” of the nation, by the fathers’ standards would be executed. The US government has violated all norms of common decency in this regard; they have violated the Universal Declaration of Human Rights and their own laws. Torture is not a policy issue – it is a moral issue – it is a crime. But they don’t torture for information, they torture to tyrannize people to comply with their edicts; and the torture is also done to in conjunction with created fictitious stories of terror plots that presidents use to take the nation into war. Torture on the domestic front is even more rampant; the use of torture is not limited to wars of intervention; torturing citizens at home with the paramilitary police state are normal practices to maintain the perverted rule of law through fear of jail, beatings, taserings and if need be callous murder. Rape and solitary confinement in the prison industrial complex are the norm. There have been people in solitary confinement for thirty years. Of course that practice is in violation of the Eighth Amendment banning cruel and unusual punishment. But like all the rights guaranteed by the Bill Rights, it’s merely a list of the problems in the world’s leading barbarous society.

Clandestine torture as policy was confirmed by CIA officer, John Kiriakou who was an American of the “*old world order*,” not a new fascist of the “*new world order*.” It was he who revealed that torture became standard military and intelligence procedure.

He is a man of conscious and believes in virtues of his country, so he refused to be trained in these methods which are illegal because American society believes in human rights; yet he was punished for enforcing those American beliefs and was sentenced to two and half years in prison for his moral stance; he bears the tortures and burdens of imprisonment; out of love of country. He rots in jail for doing the moral action of a good man; and the evil policy makers, evil generals, evil operatives in the field, “shyster” lawyers in the Justice Department, and evil doctors, they enjoy freedom and money as the reward for their disservice to a nation and their crimes against God. Yet like the pathological doctors and politicians out for a dollar bill, they constructed the torture regimens – they escape punishment which serves as more evidence of an evil government in the business of lies, torture and even murder because money is their god – not the God that most good people believe in and have faith will protect them.

Yet those who twist that belief in love of country and the honor of God, a country that teaches children it is the “good guy,” by claiming that the nation is a godly nation, that the government does not torture, they broke the human and divine laws forbidding such immoral practices and they will never be prosecuted as long as they reign in Washington. Leaders with assistance of the Ministry of Truth, the media will never fully admit they are the “bad guys;” denial of reality and the creation of a fake reality by the media is necessary as a self-glorifying ritual that America is a great nation (see Media & Ministry of Truth). This is why politicians and the Ministry of Truth, the media celebrate the death of lone terrorists by drone attacks rather than acknowledging the majority of those killed – innocent people (see Drone); this is why the media allows evil politicians and their minions on television defending evil, while ignoring the innocent victims by not interviewing them.

Obama publically states that “we tortured a few folks,” and that we “made mistakes” – these are not mistakes – these are his, Clinton’s and Bush’s crimes! He deceptively states his administration does not torture, yet his regime still is engaged in “farming out” torture through a policy of rendition; he murders American citizens denied due process of law, and innocent people caught between the drones and a policy in the guise of goodness that paves the world with bombs. And he defies the law – American law when he won’t prosecute the anti-Christ acts of Bush-Cheney and their entourage who ought to be either imprisoned, or even executed similarly to justice passed upon the Nazi war criminals at Nuremberg (see Nuremberg Principles).

But torture and death are “good for business!” War profiteers that are the real constituents of government; like the criminals Dr. James E. Mitchell, a “pot-bellied bastard redneck” and Dr. Bruce Jessen, a “country Idaho potato boy,” both former military psychologists; and other criminal, military doctors were employed torturing people for the Pentagon - all advised the CIA and Pentagon to use water boarding, beatings and other torture methods such as raping people with rectal feedings (see Water Board); they insisted that prisoners were withholding information from their inquisitors, they advocated the use of pain and disorientation to force disclose of information of little value. The real purpose of this torture was to satisfy the need for sadistic revenge, and to terrify the local people suffering under military occupation.

Moreover, apparently, these intrinsically evil acts of sadism were necessary to justify the fraudulent bill that paid eighty-one million dollars to doctors Mitchell and Jessen, two men with damaged souls for their pathological, psychosexual sadistic acts traveling in the guise of science. Their medieval methods were anti-Christ, spiritually immoral, judicially illegal by any rational or ethical standards, and logically ineffective; their argued justifications were based on “twisting” accepted rationales, and the

outcomes were worthless – unless they were intended to tyrannize people. These despicable characters, Jessen and Mitchell, believed the CIA was “*running a ‘sissified’ interrogation program.*” It would be interesting to see how these “*sissies*” of no honor, hiding behind a gun, would endure what they did to others (*see Psychology*). Fortunately, those that seek to restore the honor of the nation, and the dignity of their victims, a lawsuit on their behalf in federal court has been allowed, yet it remains to be seen if their masters, Bush-Cheney will ultimately be criminally charged for ordering the program.

In the year 2014, the United Nations Commission on Human Rights found the United States guilty of designing and implementing the largest torture enterprise that has ever been seen. The US violated the Geneva Conventions and 1994 UN Convention Against Torture, as such the UN Special Rapporteur on Human Rights, and the UN High Commissioner for human rights, both called on the US to criminally charge those leaders responsible and to cease and desist in excusing and shielding the perpetrators from justice. The US has labored mightily on building its global dominance and the amount of crimes are so numerous that the International Court of Justice applying the Nuremberg Principles would be in permanent session (*see Rapporteur*).

The US, applied the Nuremberg Principles to Nazi war criminals, and as the primary author, subsequently became a signatory party to these international agreements. Hence it is obligated to pursue criminal charges and punish those responsible. The American nation state and its presidents are not free to maintain impunity for crimes that carry long prison sentences and even the death penalty. Not only do these crimes violate international law, but the US Federal Torture Act as well; Clinton-Gore, Bush-Cheney and company, and Obama and his entourage all need to be put on trial at the International Criminal Court at The Hague and imprisoned there. This one trial would be politically sufficient to satisfy the millions of victims though many more operatives deserve to be punished (*see Nuremberg Principles*).

In the past, the US was respected, and looked too to enforce standards of ethical conduct around human rights; it was a nation that was respected because it practiced human rights; its own Bill of Rights served as the basis for human rights documents that it authored; international declarations on human rights that was a fundamental cornerstone of foreign policy. It was the primary champion of that all humans have inalienable rights. Now it has become the evil villain that it once distained. What these morally bankrupt leaders don’t seem to understand is the Eighth Amendment to the Constitution forbids the government to doing cruel and unusual punishment. And thinking yourself “*the good guys*” is not justification. Your actions define who you are as an individual and a nation; and the leaders have proven to be barbarians who have contempt for the US Constitution.

Now as a neo-Nazi lawless state, her corrupt leaders still try to lecture with “*tongue-in-cheek*” to the disbelieving World on human rights, she violates those rights which have fomented justifiable anger, and a deep seated need to extract retribution from her (*see Nazi & Tongue-in-Cheek*). This justifiable need will only be quelled when her leaders, presidents, vice presidents, agency heads and generals are put on trial, and serve life imprisonment for illegal wars, murder and torture they visited upon the innocent. Who will be indicted? Who will be prosecuted? Nobody of course! But that won’t happen! So the only recourse is “*to fight*” the agents of death, the military wherever they visit; or arrest them on foreign soil and place them in courts of law far removed from Europe, and America. Any of their punishments will be less severe than what they did, and still do to others.

So the innocent victims of torture must bear these unbearable crimes, and the injustice of seeing their inquisitors enjoy the fruits of their unholy labors. To bear torturous burdens placed on one protecting the innocent is love; they will survive longer than any evil. Yet in a place that hates its own people, and nearly all others – that love will be suffered again into another lifetime; and that is why the good people suffer the pains of torture - poverty, humiliation, and their children “*gunned down*” in the streets by armies and police. They do so for their families, wives, lovers and innocent children so other unknown people can live yet another day free from the evil travails of life. And in the afterlife they will be rewarded with a new life; and those who rendered the tortures here on Erath for power and their pleasures, paid for by suffering others, they – leaders - will suffer the low birth of a worm.

Totalitarianism, noun:

America has been in a state of total war that has had made a once progressive, modern nation increasingly totalitarian and backward. As a state becomes buried in legalese, it becomes ever more totalitarian. America is in the grips of the totalitarian cult of the omnipotent state composed of two components, parasitic corporations married to government technocracies operating beyond the control of elected leaders; but which is the obedient wife and which is the husband is hard to tell when both are under the direction of corporate directors writing legislation which they carry out when in political office. It is the proverbial “*fox guarding the hen house*,” and the hen houses are the bureaucracies and the citizens are the chickens trapped inside. It is not the classic forms of communism or fascism, but rather a type of neo-feudalism under the control of large-scale business and bureaucratic (see Feudalism). But then again, the government in many ways appears to be much like a Nazi state (see Nazi). Anything that deals with truth in government, the media, and beauty in the arts is destroyed, or driven to the fringes by the insanities of pathological polices (see Psychopathic State).

The cult of the omnipotent state, composed of the two institutions of crony capitalism, and government bureaucracies have become married to each other, which allows this unholy marriage to totally oppress society. And with the totalitarian power of the imperial Executive, “*the den of thieves*,” the Legislature, and a packed Court sanctifying these nefarious institutions, they have absolute control and are able to dominate nearly all political, social, and economic activities in the nation through manipulative practices and principles put into circulation by the sponsorship of power finance; money that has constructed a centralized, technocratic state held out to the public as democratic; yet not validated by democratic elections. Elections, which are corrupted by two political parties, owned and operated by oligarchs, which control all the governing branches (see Oligarchs). This unholy marriage of corporations, government bureaucracies, and allied tyrant nations whose character is of an autocratic authoritarian nature cloaked in the rhetoric of freedom and democracy, is a confederated criminal enterprise - democracy purchased by money that views civil society as their beast shouldering the burden.

Why is America the “*bad guy*” parading around as the “*good guy*?” It is because the nation is schizophrenic; it teaches values and beliefs of freedom and justice, yet practices everything contrary to those creeds. Her actual practices are those that she accuses her enemies of; and those enemies don’t want to be her enemy, they want to be her friend. But the oligarchs that rule Western governments don’t want their friendship; they want her resources in their pockets. The American public does not “*give a shit*” about foreigners and what they think, because they believe they have the right to rule through might. So it’s easy for the government’s Ministry of Truth, the corporate media responsible for conducting the self-glorification ritual of “*American*

exceptionalism” to preach hatred and lies. That is what they are exceptionally well versed at. They speak of the rule of law when bashing China and Russia, but they make up the rules as they go (*see Media & Ministry of Truth*). This is why truth is buried and lies or delusions are fabricated to repress the truth.

The corporate media, a talking tool of the cult of the omnipotent state will give airtime, in the name of “*fair and balanced*” reporting, the views of the advocates of torture and war, but won’t give airtime to its victims; they “*disappear*” these people that experienced truth from the consciousness of the public by ridiculing and slandering them. This is easier to digest with sanitized words as “*collateral damage*” for children killed, or “*enhanced interrogation techniques*,” a term drawn from the Nazi Gestapo handbook for medieval, psychosexual torture. This why the press will glorify the killing of lone terrorists with drones while ignoring the majority of people – the innocent killed by drones (*see Drones*). This is why America won’t report that her allies are evil; that they are anti-democratic; and they won’t report that Russia and China are an exceptionally better people than Americans, as far as being reasonable, well informed, and willing to give asylum to those fleeing the US government (*see Exceptional*).

Totem, noun:

An American Indian word from the Northwest Pacific Coast; an area populated by warring tribes that built large lodges and fishing boats establishing a maritime society based on wood production, fishing and slavery. It was a society based upon rights conferred by rank. Totem poles were carved from entire trees and were placed in front of the lodge where they served as doorways. Totem poles were erected after a chief died by his heirs establishing their claims to property and social power. The deceased chief was frequently buried within the pole. Poles were erected to display some social privilege. Moreover, special events honoring the chief or historical events of the village were carved.



III. 21: Totem Pole

We all have two primary animal spirits that accompany us; one on the left and one on the right; or a psychology of rational action and intuitive behaviors. This idea is part of the animists belief systems found in indigenous cultures such as the American Indians (*see Animism*). The spirits of these two totems are always with you. Most people are good and their totems reflect the strong psychological attributes of the animal; but the few among us, they are evil and their totems would reflect the spirits of wasps, scorpions and other poisonous arachnids like spiders. The animal totems of the Indians sought the good medicines of noble creatures of the wild, not the bad medicine of poisonous thoughts of lowly life forms.

All animal forms have a unique psychology of dealing with environment threats to its existence: e.g., all emotions and behaviors function to protect. We are physiologically bipolar creatures in all ways: we slavishly calculate with great concentration, then with all abandon, we indulge our pleasures; we are fearful, yet hopeful. Humans have developed “*coping mechanisms*,” these mechanisms reflect either a fight or flight strategy in negotiating Nature’s dangers, not behaviors developed from a social environment of bodily threats from the same species: it is easier to face a natural disaster than psychopath threatening a rational individual. Yet we are still bound by the rationales of taking flight, or engaging in a fight, either response can be reasoned. And in the face of this reality, we invent religion explaining moral failure; the sadistic psychopathic or evil phenomenon insisting it be

acknowledged, or the humiliating compliance that creates a masochistic servile mind in need of direction.

Naturally, people are bipolar: i.e., it is a battle between the orbs; between rational thought and intuitive feeling; neither side can live entirely alone; they are in need of peace. On one side is the calculator in need of inspiration; and on the other, a creator in need of a project. On the left side, the intuitive side, one might have a turtle, the female sign of the Mother Earth; and on the right side, the rational side, one might have the female sign of the butterfly, a sign that an insect goes through four stages of development before reaching its full zenith of flight (*see* Butterfly). Likewise, a person ought to approach living in stages: e.g., first stage is an egg that is birthed – or an idea is birthed; second stage is a larva that feast and feeds itself – the idea is nourished; third stage is the pupae goes into a deep sleep and a metamorphous occurs – the idea is deeply reflected upon; and the fourth stage the fully developed butterfly, the most beautiful stage takes off in flight- likewise the idea, or project reached fruition and is released to begin yet another round of birth and death.

Toxic, adjective:

1. A natural environment whose biology has been poisoned by industrial chemicals, or a social environment that has been poisoned by chemical weapons used in warfare (*see* Chemical Weapons). On a more inclusive scale, all modern, technologically advanced societies, defecate chemicals upon landscapes where humans live: i.e., the urban cities of pipe and steel are boiling caldrons of concentrated chemicals, hence high rates of illness caused by toxins. If possible, better to live in remote rural environments that are less poisoned.

2. A toxic, a poisonous social environment wherein the worst of the human miscreant psyche reigns (*see* Miscreant). This takes the form of a collection of miscreants bent on power exercise behind the scenes, and the armies of sadistic pygmies serving them that indulge in the pleasures of control: i.e., elite eschatologist trying to force god's hand by fanning the drum beats for war to bring on the "End Times" so they go to Heaven with Jesus; yet God would judge them for doing so (*see* Eschatology); the elite globalist bankers and tycoons wanting to impose a one world economic system under their boot; and the foul, pygmy apparatchiks working on their behalf (*see* Apparatchik & Pygmy). These toxic social environments controlled by powerful cabals and served by miscreant pygmies are the norm within corporate and government bureaucracies (*see* Cabal); twisted norms of dehumanizing controls which Obama, their servant seeks to normalize in global trade agreements (*see* Trade).

Trade, noun & verb:

The term "free trade" is lie sold to the public; it's a strategy to impose the hell of a New World Order! The US is not a democracy governed by the rule of law; its policies do not reflect the input of the people; only the banks and corporations have any substantial input into domestic or international economic policies; and these banks, and corporations controlling economic policy want to totally free themselves from any control, from any government that would place environmental, health, education, labor and privacy beyond the reach of democratic social controls placed on them. President Obama may have been elected president by the American people "duped" by his mendacity, but he aspires to "cut loose" these multi-national institutions enshrining their monopolies from any democratic controls imposed by the electorate. Free trade agreements are nothing more than an extension of military warfare. The strategy of the US is to create a grand military and economic enclosure of 51 countries, 1.6 billion people,

controlling two thirds of global GDP with the US as its leader.

In the 1950s, the USA accounted for 50 percent of the World's trade; she controlled the World Trade Organization (WTO); but with the rise of the economies of the China and other nations, which democratized the WTO, the US lost control of this organization. The US is involved in a geo-political war against the Chinese and Russians. As such the US has surrounded these two nations militarily, but now seeks economic dominance in her "*Pivot to Asia*." As such, the new strategy of the US is surround these nations militarily and economically; to by-pass the WTO and set up new trade agreements among the nations of the Pacific region, the Trans Pacific Partnership (TPP) excluding China, Brazil, India, Russia and South Africa known as the BRICS, all emerging economies (*see* BRICS); the primary purpose being to peel away Latin America away from Brazil, and to peel away Southeast Asia away from China; the cementing of the European Union to the United States by the Trans-Atlantic Trade and Investment Partnership (TTIP) that is intended to keep Western Europe, the European Union, like an abused spouse under Washington's grip and away from Eurasia; and the TISA, the Trade in Services Agreement, an agreement covering about 70 percent of the global services economy aimed is privatizing banking, healthcare and transport services.

It is easier to control people and a collection of countries when they are corralled into economic and political unions (*see* Union). The North American Free Trade Agreement, combining the US, Canada, and México (NAFTA), the Trans-Atlantic Trade and Investment Partnership (TTIP) between the US and the European Union (EU), and the Trans-Pacific Partnership (TPP) of the Pacific ocean nations, these trade agreements crafted in secret with only the input of corporations will be the death of democracy; the end to civil society deciding through the ballot box as to how to manage the needs of a society. This situation will enhance the global cabal of powerful elites controlling economic systems enslaving people. It will result in wars without end on by the military industrial complex; the steady destruction of civil society; the death of democracy and its protective legislation; and technocratic governance by unelected bureaucrats on behalf of the 0.00001 percent billionaire class; and any rebellion will result in people being arrested and fed into the machinery of the privatized gulag system where prisoners will be used as cheap, prison labor.

All these agreements are being negotiated by the US government and its elite corporations in secret which exclude the input of congressional representatives; and of course, Obama wants congress to vote quickly on it with little discussion or review; a possibility given how corrupt and lazy the politicians have proven to be; and this laziness has endangered the nation's national security! The weakness in these trade agreements are devoid of the issue of currency devaluations; so any advantage that American companies would have on a supposed level playing field can be easily overcome by a nation devaluing its currency. People falsely believe that the TPP is a tool to be used against China, but in reality, the door has been left open for China to join in the future, a nation that eats away at America by devaluing its currency while "*dumping*" the American dollar. If there was open discussion on these treaties, then this little known aspect would be discussed – but it is not!

Obama, and Clinton, they are the consummate neo-fascists, threats to democracy by imposing the power of economic institutions to silence any public discussion by means of secrecy; they represent the sole interests of multinational companies, and not the interests of the American people. When treaties are negotiated in secret, combined with the laziness of politicians even to read them, then the nation's national security is stake caused by incompetence and laziness. Obama seeks to create alongside these

agreements a parallel judicial system, the Investor State Dispute Settlement (ISDS), an organization operating in secret wherein companies can sue governments for infringing on their unfettered rights to abuse the public, but governments, and private parties cannot sue the companies: e.g., companies can sue governments for trying to reverse the privatization of public institutions, regulating tobacco and alcohol usage, the raising of the minimum wage, or the banning of nuclear power.

Moreover, any movement that threatens international business must be “*stamped-out*.” Boycotts that proposed by those who seek justice for oppressed people that are attacked; as is the case with the Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions (BDS) movement on behalf of Palestine (see Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions). Such a boycott would deny Israeli corporations their “*piece of the pie*.” The only boycotts that are sanctioned are those granted to the allied states to these trans-global trade unions, led by Washington; the right to torture the land and people that gets in their way. The “*sickness*” is, only the US and its allies have no interests in justice; they are more than willing to level economic sanctions, which “*starve out*” and kill millions of innocent people. Nevertheless, even that result is put to use by the “*rushing*” in with the “*odor of goodness*” by state sanctioned organizations applying a Band-Aid over the gaping wounds.

Only one nation, Iceland, exhibited backbone reining in this parasitic model of economic control when beset by the 2008 economic crisis. They “*kicked-out*” its corrupt politicians and “*crooked*” bankers seeking to have the people pay for their nefarious losses. Hence, only Iceland recovered from the parasitic bite of corruption (see Iceland). Unlike the media owned by multinational business interests, Julian Assange, the publisher of WikiLeaks exposed this threat, which is responsible for slowing its implementation; that is one reason why Obama has him trapped in the Ecuadorian Embassy in London (see Assange, Julian & WikiLeaks). Truthfully, who is the traitor to democracy, and humanity - Obama or Assange – which man ought to be imprisoned? Since “*no good deed goes unpunished*,” and evil is rewarded, that man must be Julian Assange (see Assange, Julian).

Tragedy, noun:

A tragedy is a traumatic personal or social event that is the basis of actual realities that come to define one's authentic life. Emotionally, all good life ends in a tragedy for those that feel the loss: e.g., untimely, unjust, and ill-suffered deaths; or death by accidental evil. The ancient mythological tales of the emotional rigors of living found in the ancient Greek tragedies of virtuous heroes without godly recompense, they serve as guides to modern people trying to be ethical while being crushed by vices in quest of the vanities of power and wealth (see Death & Life). It is no accidental evil when crushed by wars engineered for profits; it is no accident that good people have been crushed by engineered evil; crushed by design; crushed by the tragedy that the US has been turned into a neo-Nazi state that tyrannizes the world with torture and wars and incarcerates and murders her own citizens with a prison industrial complex the likes of which the world has never seen (see Nazi).

Train, noun:

A train is a way out of an urban trap. Hitch a train, take an adventure, and live in a train car to save on rent. Train cars are located in a rail yards such as in Minneapolis. There anarchist, refusing to participate in the slavery of a system that demands money for basic rights, such as housing, the live in train cars where they can be consulted for philosophical and political conversation.

TrapWire, noun:

Governments always set “*trip wires*” to alert them to the presence of a threat to their power; and in particular, they want to know the identity of those who would challenge them. TrapWire is government surveillance program that uses closed circuit video cameras to engage in facial recognition. Currently they are in known use in Los Angeles, New York City, Seattle, and Washington D.C., and perhaps other locations. The adversarial journalist, the imprisoned Barrett Brown while viewing the information leaks obtained by Jeremy Hammond on Stratfor Intelligence, came across emails about this secret program; he was the first to notify the public as to this Orwellian technology of capturing people on camera, feeding it into a centralized database for software analysis of one’s face and actions and then storing it in a retrievable database (*see* Brown, Barrett). The NY Times and other mainstream media are “*mouthpieces*” for the CIA and NSA that buried the story and downplayed the capabilities of the system.

Trash, noun & verb:

1. Disposed of rubbish, or refuse placed in a trashcan to be dumped out.
2. As the Mexicans say, trashy people are the chingadera, that “*chinga*” (“*fuck*”) other people (*see* Chingadera & Chingar). America is a giant trash can of people dumped out from their originating societies. An expression of class as in “*white trash*” and America is a trash pile of immigrants that were disposed of or kicked out of their native lands as the rubbish they were accused of being. They were the refuse, the losers run off by those who stuck it out in that hell. Unfortunately, these “*losers*” tried to replicate that hell in the Americas; and now they are trying to take over the world with their claims to being exceptional; and that is true, they are exceptionally good at “*trashing*” others into submission with their “*trashy*” behaviors – their threats of war and torture (*see* Exceptional). The leadership in the White House was replaced by trash, they are unschooled in etiquette – and they do not even answer letters written on behalf of millions of people by prominent people (*see* Letter). America is a trashcan that has been taken out, and dumped out on others; but though they claim they are the “*good guys*,” they will always have the putrid smell of their origins, because you can take the trash out of the country of origins, but you cannot take the origins out of the trash.

Traveler, noun:

You are in need of a sojourn, a break from being estranged from the mechanized organization of the matrix; though surrounded by many, you are tired of being the stranger – so you “*hit the road*” in search of a home (*see* Sojourn). You are traveling, feeling the nomadic yearn of ancient times, but eventually you weary of the hunt. You are the sojourner, from somewhere, and all others are strangers afloat from nowhere (*see* Stranger). But in the end, you too are from nowhere, and the stranger from somewhere; yet, always the person from nowhere trying to get somewhere. You have your troubles - all do; and in the age of globalization, all share the same problem – nowhere to go and escape the madness of modernity uprooting people from the stability of the old predictable ways (*see* Globalization). All are part of the global Diasporas to nowhere – exiled from the womb of your birthplace (*see* Diaspora). In the void of passing strangers you purge your mind and confess your guilt onto the stranger; the stranger that “*taketh away the sins*” with confessions sown with guilt, anger - the insanities of anxieties. We all are the unknown stranger that can provide the necessarily impersonal forgiveness mercifully granted in the dark jungle of the vanity of our humanity.

Treat, noun & verb:

1. To treat an individual to something either good with friendliness of a meal, or the giving of a gift, or even to treat people badly with psychological or physical abuse (*see* Torture & Trick).
2. Candy given to children at Halloween time; formerly a day based upon a fear of ghost, but modernized to be a commercial holiday to sell candy which induces diabetes and feeds obesity in children, and ghoulish costumes to children that plays havoc with their fertile imaginations.

Treatment, noun:

1. Medical: most prescriptions for health are either psychological or physical; yet these limited means nearly always fail, because when dispensed for money, and not for assisting the suffering, these treatments merely contribute further to ill health while enriching the pockets of companies that are aware that their medicines are poisons
2. Society: If you believe that the government is in the business of dispensing just treatments for others, then you are sadly mistaken; their treatments are harsh and unjust dispensed by authorities intoxicated with the godlike power to destroy lives. Standard treatments include taxing, fining, seizing and if need be imprisoning and killing innocent people whose only crime was just disagreeing with policies that they never voted for; parasitic policies which extort people of the means of life with threats to support even harsher treatments delivered via weapons robbing others of their lives. And those that would believe in the sanctity of money, and would agree with the harsh treatment received by those without money, they lost souls digging their own hole to a damned hell from where that spirit of greed was born that tempts the soul with the sinful pleasures money. But beware, that those who serve an evil motive will be born to suffer the tortures of what they drilled and beat into others.

Treaty, noun:

The American government can't be trusted to keep promises; and nor can the Chinese government! They can't be trusted to have any integrity because they use treaties to garner time to launch their imperial ambitions. We are living in perilous times because nearly all nations have demonstrated their willingness to break agreements. In the case of the Americans, they have a long history of using treaties to buy time to secretly build their forces to the point of conquering others; they have broken every treaty ever made with any nation or people. They want others to keep agreements, but they reserve the right to abrogate them. But perhaps treaties negotiated in secret that effectively cover-up incompetence as is the case with trade treaties which fail to address the issue of currency devaluations; or lazy politicians that can't be bothered to even read treaties – between incompetence and laziness, the nation's national security is at stake (*see* Trade).

They broke over 400 treaties with the American Indians; as Lakota Indian activist Russell Means noted of the Indian experience, they learned that people “[c]an't trust a white man –they Lie! Especially, if they work for the [US] government!”²⁵² This is a truth, especially when American Indian tribes sue the governments, be they federal or state, and win their claims; still they can't get them enforced. This fact commenced with the Supreme Court, though sympathetic with the Cherokee Indians in their lawsuit

²⁵² Mean, Russell, *Welcome to the American Reservation Prison Camp*, (January 12, 2011). Documentary carried by Infowars.com.

against being forcibly removed from their Georgia lands, they refused to hear the case; besides under the direction of President Andrew Jackson, who stated with contempt that he did not give a damn what the court decided, the federal government removed the tribe to an Oklahoma reservation (*see* Reservation).

The US government has a long record of lying to the American Indians, their own citizens, and foreign nations they are envious to control. They seek to extend the Indian reservation worldwide (*see* Reservation). Now they seek to push Russia and China onto their reservation system having broken the treaties that President Ronald Reagan negotiated with Russia at the close of the Cold War: i.e., they abandoned the Anti-Ballistic Missile (ABM) Treaty while developing these weapons bringing them to China's and Russia's borders. To achieve this, they brought Eastern European nations into NATO, which they agreed not to; and having placed troops and missiles on Russia's borders to provoke a war, they are dooming the planet to a world war with nuclear weapons!

American history books used in public schools are used to “*brainwash*” children into believing the “*sick*” lie that America is exceptionally good – exceptionally good at dehumanized crimes; it's an excuse to control others beyond their own oppressive empire. In their conquest for empire, they make trade agreements, treaties which they intend to break in the future. Despite treaties and agreements being broken, Americans are indoctrinated to believe they have a democracy where agreements are kept, but agreements are not kept (*see* Indoctrination). What they have is obedience to authority; and that authority is free to tyrannize citizens, and free to tyrannize foreigners. Since America is a democracy for an oligarchic class; that class is free to tyrannize citizens with low wages; and then citizens have to pay taxes to support their interest in government policies.

The servants of the oligarchs in government use the term “*the loss of*” of China; this is an indication the oligarchic class feels entitled to own the world. It is always the “*loss of this*” or “*the loss of that*” when dealing with nations that assert their right to their own cultures. Since the Chinese took back their own society from the grips of foreign colonizers, and now are buying up the World, they feel a need for revenge; that is what is motivating Obama's new policy of containment he calls the “*pivot to Asia*.” *It is a move* where at every turn he confronts the Chinese to intentionally aggravate them, and to remind them of their place. But the Chinese have always seen themselves as the center of the World; all he is succeeding in doing is driving Russia and China into an alliance; and besides, the Chinese know that the Americans will never pay back the money they were “*duped*” into loaning. Obama speaks to them as if they needed a moral lecture, but it is the Americans that need to be lectured to.

It is asserted by the leader of an organized crime syndicate, Obama, that America must confront China by uniting other Pacific basin nations into one giant trade bloc which excludes China. Obama is negotiating a Trans-Pacific Partnership, a treaty made in secret on behalf of corporations in partnership of the need to “*loot*” entire nations. These trans-national corporations thrive on exploitative labor and destructive environmental practices. The “*secret deal*” that Obama is “*pushing*” loots the wealth of all signatory parties, and is now turning on other nations after this crime syndicate looted the American public of its jobs, career aspirations, and civil liberties. This Western model of “*fascist corporatism*” not democratic or capitalist, it is fascism ruled by an oligarchy that feels it owns America. What is needed is a regime change in the United States where respect for human life, freedom and justice have been lost; more like robbed from the people.

Triangle, noun:

1. Geometrically, a three sided shape; a shape that has the power of good or evil; power at the apex to either control people, or to organize human capital towards beneficial societal ends.
2. Some scientists believe there are twelve triangular electromagnetic zones evenly distributed between the Northern and Southern Hemispheres: two located at the North and South Poles; the balance of ten is split between five in the Northern Hemisphere and five in the Southern hemisphere. The distribution is not random, but even implying that the hand of intelligence placed them there intentionally (*see Even*). The two most infamous are the Devil's Triangle off the Florida coast, and the Dragon's Triangle off the coast of South China. It is believed, that in these areas, electromagnetic energy randomly bubbles-up from with the Earth's molten core causing compasses and electronic equipment on boats and planes to fail leading to their destruction. The distribution of pyramids across all societies is believed to be related to these triangles; perhaps ancient pyramids were more than burial chambers or platforms where religious rituals were exercised – they may have been giant energy machines (*see Pyramid*).

Trick, noun & verb:

Like children playing a game, in this case a deadly one, the governments have always attempted to trick one out of life, liberty and property for the benefit of those in power; and most domestic terrorist cases were powerless people who were enticed by the trickery of government agents to commit a criminal act, though the government proposed the crime. Since governments are bullies, they favor tricking only the hapless, alienated target that are then accused and convicted of a crime that they never could have conceived of without government assistance (*see Treat*). The government has a record of tricking nations by using treaties they have no record of, or intention of honoring. There only use being a device tricking nations into submission (*see Treaty*).

Trivia, noun:

Acts or events which are deemed as unimportant, but that is not entirely true. Things and outcomes may seem merely incidental, accidental, but results are not accidental when it is the workings of God. Incidents involving one's own acts that seem so trivial in their nature, and they are, yet can be terrible in their effects. Let that be a warning; but trivial acts can also convey your true nature to somebody of professional and personal importance which can lead to a door opening wide inviting you into a better place from where you currently are. When interpreting psychic audio messages in the form of spoken or sung words and visual appearances, especially animal forms, do note the small details for they may portend the coming of an important event be it good or bad.

Troll, noun & verb:

1. In “*fairy tale*” stories of old, a squat, little, ugly man that lives under a bridge and charges a toll fee to cross it. By this definition, government is not a benevolent entity helping people, but an organized malevolent troll enterprise extorting fees from the citizen-slaves of state to support philanthropic ogres that “*pump*” this money into institutions attempting to impose a New World Order by means of war (*see Ogre & Philanthropy*).
2. Government agents “*creeping*” about the Internet and posting derogatory defamation comments on any website that post the comments of citizens questioning, contesting their unethical and parasitic behaviors in support of their own “*deadbeat*” existence.

It is a vice when temperamentally contrarian people have a compulsion to “*shut down*” others; “*knock each other down*” is not exactly the desired behavior one would encourage their children to adopt especially if paid trolls are intentionally trying to provoke an argument in the service of some dastardly plan. Perhaps people ought to reflect on their own views, “*knock themselves*” before reacting to the views of others. Unfortunately, most want their prejudices confirmed, not challenged because emotions rule their reasoning making them determined resist even empirical facts.

When dueling was outlawed, it gave license to “*creepy trolls*.” Why don't people own their own words when they dislike others? Why do they attack people while hiding behind fake names? That is a “*creepy*” coward- yes? Fortunately, people do not have to agree, but at least respect a person who owns their own contentious words in public. These “*trolls*” damage their own efforts to take exception to a viewpoint by “*creeping about*” with “*petty*” insults. Do not such disreputable and sociopathic behaviors just underscore the point of the public lecturer? Perhaps a person is an “*old fashion*” type just reacting to the vice of secrecy that allows a “*creep*” to sling “*shit*” without accountability for their insults. Yet website comments indicate most people ignore these “*trolls*.” Nevertheless, “*old fashion*,” honorable people feel they should be ferreted out for a public duel. However, since these “*creeps*” stalk the good people identifying them for further surveillance, the good also must hide behind an anonymous name.

3. To troll with a fishing line in which the hook or lure is the bait to catch a fish. This same technique is used by government agents to ensnare, bait people into giving information or to commit a crime; a crime that is proposed by the government.

Trust, noun & verb:

The confidence that people and nations have between each other to follow through on promises. The word mistrust is the opposite. However, we can trust people to be themselves based upon experiencing their behaviors. We can trust politicians to lie; we can trust the military industrial complex to foment lies to bring on war; we can trust the president to approve torture when he says he doesn't; we can trust the government to spy on people in order to “*frame them*,” we can trust the government to claim to be reflective of the will of the people when they are only reflective of the “*hidden hand*” of power directing policy; we can trust the Senate to be a “*den of thieves*,” and we can trust the Supreme Court to “*rubber stamp*” these deadly lies. Given these facts, the violation of religious and constitutional rules of “*fair play*” we can trust that revolution will occur (*see Revolution & Rule*).

Truth, noun:

Like an innocent baby, the “*naked truth*” is born exposed for all to see clearly; and yet there are those that insist on dressing up the truth in lies. The truth sometimes hurts, but it is the only thing to build happiness on, the only thing to build a society on, not a lie dressed up as a truth. Yet we live in societies built on a mountain of lies. Yet for those who witness the truth, it is ugly and deadly when young fools, and even worse, old fools believe in the liars that rule; and their rule is the source of unhappiness.

When the guardians of lies dressed up as truth, the media calls the CIA lies as misleading, and the thievery of banks as misdeeds, then they are liars also. Even if people refuse to believe the “*naked truth*” punching them in the face, a lie is still a lie no matter how well dressed, even if people want to believe it, but suspect it may not be true. History books clearly reveal that there is a dearth of truth and a harvest of lies by those who would rewrite the history books! There is a Truth – there is a God; and God is

knowledge of all things from good to bad and the indifference and fickleness of both, for all things are one and the same. The Spirit of Truth must be suffered by being subjected to lies. When ethical people suffer the truth for the sake of righteousness – they have been chosen for this purpose – this blessing. Yet human knowledge is not entirely truthful given that it is controlled by some source (*see Knowledge*). Why are we unable to know and find the Truth in the same place twice? It is so because Truth is like a river, it is always moving to the changes of time. The ancient Greeks believed that Truth is relative, and not entirely absolute; Truth is related to the context, the conditions in which humanity has ensnared itself. And like Truth, beauty is not the good that it seems, for the beautiful objects of humanity hide the ugliness of the truth of deadly lies birthed by civilization.

Politics is the field of action, which is a battleground for moral struggles. Though Truth is relative, the entire cosmos is an eternal order of duality, which pervades all things and ultimately orders the conflict of what is true and right. Faced by this cosmic rule, ancient Hindu Vedic Scriptures mentor that fate is determined by a person's God given disposition, nature as an instrument of God. A person's purpose is to perform prescribed duties not entirely of their choosing, and do so without attachment to results – or the individual will suffer. It is the suitable course of action to labor on a purpose born out of one's nature. The utility of a person ought to be determined by natural gifts, and capacities applied to the current environment; and that is always changing.

Contrary to the fictitious claims to Absolute Truth by societal institutions, justice, and mercy are not entirely the American way, as its superhero cartoon characters claim (*see Superhero*). This is not America's creed; its oaths are dedicated to punishing villains of its own making. We educate lies claiming these virtues, but not in ethical practice. What constitutes Truth is an educational issue; and that particular Truth is related to control of financial and cultural forms of power; so what is taught is not entirely truthful to the interests of the powerless. Government is not interested in the actual, empirical, and forensic truth of an event. In the criminal justice system the emphasis is more on the consequences than the truth. It is easier to extort through threats a plea bargain that obscures the truth. Truth or consequences may be the systems motto, but it is easier to give-out punishments quickly, than to take the time to get at the actual truth (*see Consequences*). This perverted practice by government, justified as an economic efficiency, serves as the basis of the prison industrial complex that feeds off of government contracts. Given this state of the justice system as an exemplar case of a technocratic institution obstructing justice, its credibility is not valid in its function to serve and protect the public, but rather to serve itself.

Truth Sayers, noun:

It is easy to be a soothsayer foretelling the future when one knows the "*naked truths*" of the past and present, for a wise fool knows the truth of the king's lies. To know the truth there must be witnesses. Telling the truth is a dangerous business; it can get a witness arrested and disappeared in a prison, or an insane asylum, or worse, murdered. Today's tellers of truth, just like the soothsayers of ancient times, repeat the old tale of a new generation of idealism confronting the corrupt and venal old that have robbed the World of happiness (*see Tale of the Corrupt Old and Righteous Young*). These are the authentic activists, which risk their own freedoms to confront the crimes of omnipotent state. They expose crimes to restore the balance in favor of justice. They are not the immature children that call themselves "*Social Justice Warriors*" that parade about at protests events with little danger to themselves; immature people that are out of balance by acting sanctimoniously, but behave like animals when they "*spit*" on people who hold contrary views (*see Activist*).

What do we hear, truth, or lies? Where are we schooled in lies? Who are our teachers, but the powerful that control what is heard. The philosophical fool knows that what are spoken as the king's truth are lies, and so lies are truth. Besides, as all politicians know, why let a lie get in the way of a good story. Nevertheless, telling the truth may get one a thousand years in jail, because no good deed goes unpunished. All teachers professing the truth were, and are subversives, and as such, they are banished from the classroom. Yet we remember the great soothsayers of the past, while the vain kings that banished them, nobody can quite recall their names. Those that can hear the truth, respect and love the virtues of truth - that is what keeps them listening. Nevertheless, those that preach lies, they have a hate of love, and those that are forced to listen love to hate them.

There was a time when being an out spoken human being who said what was on their mind was considered natural; that way there was no guessing games as to knowing a person's convictions. Nevertheless, when humanity supposedly evolved and became civilized, the ambitious and the manipulative demanded they "*shut-up.*" Moreover, we are still plagued by this truth today when journalist have degenerated into "*worms*" that are afraid to speak openly, or worse - speak slander behind your back. Yet nature always compels somebody to be fervent with the truth, despite being socially shunned, ridiculed by the mainstream media, spied upon, placed on secret terrorist watch lists, and threatened with bodily harm by police conducting psychosexual searches, threatened with imprisonment as traitors, and even worse, the possibility of death without due process law. These punishing practices were carried out by the despots of the dark past, the Nazis of Germany and the Stalinists of Russia, and now perfected by the US government and its security agencies taught to them by the Nazis they imported after the war. However, these practices were pioneered in America in its Indian wars and adopted by the German Nazis (*see Nazi & Torture*).

Since the staged event of 9/11, an inside terrorist act not entirely committed by lone Islamic terrorist but by traitorous elements within the Deep State, a small number, but a growing number of journalist, and professionals have led the charge for truth on such matters as the conspiracy to murder John F. Kennedy; the 9/11 attacks; the bogus death of Osama bin Laden not done by a Navy Seal team, but dying five years earlier of natural causes; the NSA spying scandal and other questionable claims, fables put out by the propaganda of the government in the grips of the "*hidden hands*" of secret societies, bureaucracies and financial institutions and companies that are within the military and prison industrial complexes (*see Conspiracy*).

People, organizations, and movements all across the political spectrum and occupations are creating bridges between each other over the common goal of confronting the criminality of the American police state and its wars that have morally, financially, and culturally bankrupted the nation. Though they may not agree with of each other's political philosophies, theories, or methods, they are credited here for taking action in a manner they believe in. Advocates for truth and justice - accountability in governmental functions, are the Truth Sayers of contemporary times; like their 19th Century relatives, they represent the "*current crop*" of progressive missionaries that American history has produced. Every generation produces the greedy, the evil, and the worms that seek an award from the "*system*" for cooperating. The "*Millennial*" generation has produced "*creeps*" like Mark Zuckerberg, a CIA operative, dictator of Facebook, and philanthropic ogre, but it has produced far many more heroes than the "*worms*" that collaborate in the state's crimes (*see Generation*). For further information on individuals and organizations consult the addendum in the back of the dictionary (*see Addendum: Advocates for State Accountability*). All these differing political types, individuals from all walks of life believing in the American creed of justice cannot be entirely wrong when they include a broad range of

people of all generations; from the “*Baby Boomers*” to the “*Millennials*” that have sought to protect the Constitution (*see Creed*).

They include former politicians Jesse Ventura and Cynthia McKinney; forecaster Gerald Celente of Trends Research Institute; deceased Indian activist Russell Means; journalists Julian Assange of WikiLeaks, Abby Martin formerly of RTV, Chris Hedges and Robert Scheer of Truthdig, Glen Greenwald of the Guardian, Alex Jones of Info Wars, James Risen of the NY Times, Jeremy Scahill of the Intercept, and Luke Rudkowski of We are Change; economist and former US Treasury official Dr. Paul Craig Roberts; historian Dr. Webster Tarpley of World Crisis Radio; former NSA employees Edward Snowden and William Binney; former CIA employee, John Kiriakou who revealed the torture, and was jailed for it; former CIA employee Jeffrey Alexander Sterling who dared to challenge a discriminatory agency, and who dared to speak with James Risen of the NY Times; former CIA analysts Ray McGovern and Robert Davis Steele, two men with a conscience; former intelligence operative Dr. Steve Pieczenik; former technologist and journalist Jacob Appelbaum; deceased technologist and activist Aaron Swartz; the imprisoned reporter Barrett Brown; the imprisoned hacker and anarchist Jeremy Hammond who directly confronted the intelligence network; hacker and the formerly imprisoned anarchist Andrew Auernheimer; expatriated former citizen Ken O’Keefe organizing flotillas against Israel; and jailed Army private Bradley Manning who exposed military war crimes.

The newest corporate giants, birthed and nursed by the state, Google and YouTube are hostile to the truth by those professing that the state has “*dumped*” her sacred creeds for the profanities of the vanities of power and money. Since they became the “*big shots*” of the Internet, they willingly “*got into bed*” with the state to betray the confidence of their customers by allowing NSA to spy on people’s video viewing habits and emails. That was a profound betrayal of the purpose of the Internet and people, but they took a step further by trying to “*bury*” truthful reporting by “*cutting-off*” advertisement revenues to organizations such as We are Change (Luke Rudkowski), and by censoring content claiming it was not truthful through demoting the rankings of videos in the search engines. Like the mainstream press corporations that never report the entire truth, now they claim they are the arbiters of truth? Well the truth is – these worms are trying to “*rub out*” the truth; and they will fail because the truth always prevails. These truth seekers are the better-known personas, but every day a growing number of Internet media outlets cover reality in contrast to the mainstream press that functions as the Ministry of Truth (*see Media*). Activist confront the police state and your right to film them (Peaceful Streets Project), and some police also oppose the war on drugs (Law Enforcement Against Prohibition), and insist the police defend the Constitution, not commit assault and battery on it (Oath Keepers).

Besides celebrity personas, there are now organizations like Architects and Engineers for 9/11 Truth formed by Richard Gage to get at the evidential truth about the improbability of the government fable as to how the buildings collapsed; We can trace the beginnings of the war on civil liberties to this engineered event. It was not a foreign terrorists operation but “*an inside job*” most likely carried out by the “*hidden hand*” that controls the government (*see Hidden Hand*). This event, like the murder of President Kennedy was another “*brick in the wall*” incarcerating freedom, while tightening the noose around the levers controlling the instruments of state (*see Kennedy, John F.*).

People should be particularly grateful for the freedom of the Internet which has been defended from government attacks since its beginnings by the Electronic Frontier Foundation, an organization that today is a leader against the NSA and its perverse assault

on people's right to privacy and on their right to freedom of speech. Through their legal efforts, email today requires a court issued search warrant; computer-programming codes are now considered free speech. Hence the protection of encryption software guarding your communications; encryption software the government argued had the status of military technology – a weapon vital to national security; vital to the government violating your constitutional rights. So though the NSA has not ceased and desisted in spying on citizens, citizens still can employ encryption software to keep these “*peeping toms*” out of your private life.

Moreover, given the incredulity of government investigations, there are hundreds of thousands of truth seekers from all over the political spectrum professing to others the truth that the system is not a benevolent contributor to society, but is the enemy allied with power finance that is “*screwing*” the people; they serve as the foot soldiers contesting government “*fairy tales*” malfeasance covering-up lies and crimes.²⁵³ The few known, and the many unknown, they get targeted by the powers that resent it because power understands that in the past it was easier to control a million people than to kill a million people. Now, with the Internet transmitting the truth into everybody's homes, the powerful realize it is easier to kill a million people than to control a million. There are thousands of activists confronting the brutality of police practices; the prison system which rivals the worst of the worst; the criminality of the government's endless wars steeped in torture and corrupt profiteering; and the war on drugs – a war on people which serves to stock the privatized prisons with prisoners while falsely justifying the militarization of the police. All these people have paid a heavy price through being brutalized, arrested and some have even fled the country; having to shoulder the burden of both a professional and personal price, these are the unsung heroes of this war.

Two, adjective, idiom & noun:

1. A numerical value, a number denoting two separate objects for counting.
2. Based on what generally happens to the citizens, just “*put two and two together*” in order to see the obvious motive behind an agenda for power.
3. In numerology, two is associated as an expression of the two faces of God; two different features of the same face. This is God in the form of dialectical activities on Earth appearing in the shape of paradoxical comparative contrasts (*see Numerology*).

Tyranny, noun:

All governments of past monarchs, ideological tyrants, and technocratic democracies have tortured, tyrannized their societies as the means to keeping power. To tyrannize people by threatening them with imprisonment and death, is the primary condition necessary to maintaining the social order; to tyrannize the public with fear of arrest, torture, and incarceration, or even death is the business of government claiming it to be moral and just. America is not a free and peaceful society because its government is owned and operated by ogre oligarchs that control the vast majority of wealth (*see Ogre*); an enterprise that thrives on the

²⁵³ The author, as a sociologist professor at a Tallahassee, Florida University, for years analyzed in the classroom the policies of the Bush regime; subsequently he was terminated from his job, but reclassified as a lay-off. He was personally fired by the university president. It was rumored that Jeb Bush requested the firing. As an insightful student noted of the firing – “*Dr. Kleinpeter, you were taken down by the main lion; that's an honor.*” After being terminated, he was then targeted by the DEA and arrested for smoking marijuana, charged with a misdemeanor offense, and then all his savings were seized under asset forfeiture laws. Dr. Kleinpeter driven to financial destitution wrote a book on the police state titled “*Twisted Society – Engineered Chaos,*” accepted into Oxford and Cambridge University Libraries, then build his own boat and put to sea; He then received word that his 26 year old son, a political activist, died under unexplained circumstances; with that dark news he sold the boat and emigrated to China where he works with the Chinese authorities on educational policies.

manufacturing of wars, starvation and disease. It has become a psychotic enterprise on their behalf; its domestic and international policies of psychopathic (*see* Psychopathic State). It is the neo-Nazi state of the 21st Century (*see* Nazi)! And most its allies in its wars are tyrannical states that are anti-democratic; and this the media will never report; never expose the fact that these states are murderous, torturing enterprises more than willing to serve as the servants of torture for the governments' rendition programs.

It tortures people in wars with medieval techniques; it has the highest incarceration rate and largest prison population in the world; it has militarized its police force that beat and murder people – including children; it has spies everywhere; it spies on everybody's communications; it has increasingly criminalized speech - hence thought; it steals private property finance its own parasitic life; every niche possible is regulated to a state of near death; the government kidnaps children from their parents for not being in compliance with anti-family laws or being viewed as not modern; nearly "*every dime*" is used to support wars that citizens hate; and it makes war on its citizens in the guise of fighting drugs in the amount of 40 billion dollars a year; yet won't spend a paltry 30 billion dollars a year as a foreign policy to alleviate global famine. It is an evil government now bent on imposing their hell on Russia and China – perhaps the last hope of saving the world from this criminal conduct (*see* China, Putin, Vladimir & Russia).

Tyrant, noun:

A miscreant, sadistic personality bent on absolute power over all people and things (*see* Miscreant). A dictator controlling the instruments of state or a large organization for personal egoistic ends: i.e., megalomaniacs overrating their importance to society. In some sense all leaders exercise a degree of being a tyrant – a pathological authoritarian claiming to be a strong leader knowing when and where to make latent diplomatic threats or overt acts of war and terminations. The dilemma of the leader of any nationalistic enterprise is how much control do they actually exercise over a large collection of technocracies in league with cultural, political, and economic centers of power? Centers of administrative power within the government leaders fear; that is why they purge and persecute the "*rank and file*" which they use to tyrannize the centers of influence in civil society.

The necessity of both the right and left to be a tyrant is shared among the elites who share different ideologies; yet ideologies which serve the establishment of a one-world system under the boot their masters – a cabal of powerful money that seeks power and control (*see* Cabal). These miscreant leaders drawn from the circles of extreme wealth parading as philanthropic ogres who own nearly all the corrupt politicians in the Senate and House; a political body that would be in revolt if the right to tyrannize was not equally shared among them; they own the technocracies and the pygmies within them that supposedly regulate business (*see* Philanthropy). Technocracies don't regulate money – money regulates technocracies. Though tyrannical leaders in the disguise of democracy feign accountability measures in torture scandals, no collaborative official negligent of legal duties, no obese politician "*on the take*," or careerist "*pot-bellied*" general, or "*petty*" pygmy technocrat, or religious eschatologist supporting this evil spirit will ever be prosecuted for violating domestic laws against indiscriminant spying, perjury in courts, the stealing of private property, the detention and the assassination of citizens without due process of law in open court proceedings, and the torture and murder of people by police; and international laws forbidding wars of aggression to dispose of leaders not in agreement with US policies, and the torturing of insurgents labeled terrorist.

In the future, expect cowardly and miscreant presidents not to enforce "*the laws of the land*," on behalf of an evil cabal, but to

argue the right to break negotiated laws through democratic processes; argue the right to employ armies of pygmy technocrats and apparatchik functionaries to tyrannize the people (*see* Apparatchik & Pygmy). They have fear of contradicting God's laws of righteousness and mercy with the blessings of evil eschatologist by reserving the right to torture and murder without process; and bully smaller, vulnerable nations with wars of total destruction, and even threatening Russia and China which could possibly lead to an apocalyptic end of humanity (*see* Eschatology). Truly, the World is in need of fearless, righteous heroes of an ancient age gone by to rescue the people from the tyranny of the tyrants that have brought enslaved humanity to the precipice of total annihilation; rescue the people from tyrants that could never have survived in a world where leaders had to earn the right to dispense both justice and mercy by means of wit and the sword (*see* Hero).

authorHOUSE®

Underdogs Win

Übermensch, *noun*:

From the German, a superman; super human; or an over-man that either leads or abandons the herd of stupidity: a new and better type of human being that questions morality as asserted by cultures as a form of slavery, who establishes new values by affirming life by the active creation of one's own reality much like an artist who creates artistic works. It is the individual's aspirations towards greatness – to develop and enhance one's abilities. The questioning of cultural and religious based morality that shackled human capacities to excel at conquering Nature is what Fredrick Nietzsche proposed, not a genetically engineered human.²⁵⁴

We are of this good Earth, not from a scientist's test tube. Unfortunately, this word has been maligned by those who falsely believe it is related solely to a super human created by the alchemy of engineered eugenics harnessed in the form of blond blue eyed Germanic type out to commit genocide on behalf of Nazi Germany. It is true that we can use genetic studies to cure human illness, but to engineer a Frankenstein monster is not a good idea, because that means humans determining what attributes are desirable; and that decision is best left to Nature to decide for She has far much more experience with that. Look at all the biodiversity She has produced; and yet it we who are threatening that diversity – “*chopping it down*” to a few selections.

If the human species is to evolve into a higher being, beyond what man is today by natural selection, then we must be free like animals in Nature; not imprisoned by ignorance in the guise of cultural tolerance. It has been said that we must respect culture, and that may be so, but not when it is psychologically pernicious; as barbaric and cruel, then it is the enemy of rationality – the enemy of human rights. Yet Nature always produces the superior, creative mind that questions the confines of culture. We do need super courageous humans to counter the barbarity of cultures – of their slave morality which sees individuality of independence as bad, and subjugation to feudal masters as good: e.g., people that will challenge their own barbarous Saudi Arabian government misusing culture to “*chops-off*” heads of those who dare to question the herd mentality; dare question the ill uses of religion to control thoughts and acts; rationality is viewed as a crime and petty theft occurrences which are a product of scarcity are crimes of morality are to be rewarded by the barbarity of severing the offending limb.

America, like the superhero cartoon character Superman claims to be an Übermensch nation with the right to lead because she is the exceptional society and indispensable to the survival and evolution of humanity (see Superhero). That is true, if the society lives strictly by its creeds, its Bill of Rights, the basis of human rights that all people of any society on the planet have a right too, but mostly denied. But she has devolved herself by practicing those very crimes that are in contradiction to human rights. Torturing people is the norm, it is the exceptionally intelligent that refrain from its uses. Therefore she has voluntarily, stupidly surrendered herself to the “*dark side*” by denying her own people and other societies those natural rights by embracing the commonality of war not the interlude of a rare peace; and since she has done so, she is no more exceptional than any other nation. Most societies continually embrace the old ways in the age-old quest for dominance, as the US is now doing. She can easily prosper and expand her influence when she lives by her own self-professed attributes of freedom and democracy in a World largely devoid of those virtues.

²⁵⁴ Nietzsche, Friedrich, *Thus Spoke Zarathustra, A Book for All and None*, (1883); The Project Gutenberg EBook (2012).

But let us not believe and praise any nation, for it is the individual that counts! It is the individual that struggles against their evil instincts; and it is a nation that harnesses those instincts. Let us rear unique individuals, not harness “petty” little men to an enterprise designed for war and fueled by collective, evil instincts. Be the exception – don’t look to the herd to free you – free yourselves! Do not expect evil, vain leaders in love with the vices of power to free you – they only want you to be their adoring slave as the enslave others.

UFO, acronym for *Unidentified Flying Object*:



III. 22: UFO

ones described as “*chariots of fire.*” But the delusions of egoistic science insist that such objects do not exist, but are mere creations of imaginations. But this denial also precludes the possibility that intelligent life may only exist on Earth and nowhere else; and that is reminiscent of the Middle Ages when people believed that the Sun orbited the Earth and

humans were the center of the Universe. But egocentric perspective is akin to a “*hang-over*” in a new age that knows better. Yet this intentional denial by government agencies acting as if they were stuck in the Middle Ages may be a ruse, for scientists there know that these flying objects seen both in the sky and emerging from the deep oceans are most likely vehicles piloted by extraterrestrial aliens (*see Extraterrestrial*).

Previous generations believed that these objects were not of earthly origins, but rather extraterrestrial in their origins; but as Western society became more technologically advanced, philosophical thinkers, rather than expounding on the extraterrestrial connection ignored it or thought it unlikely. Despite the overwhelming anecdotal evidence that would strain a doubter’s credulity, the government labeled these encounters as “*unidentified flying objects*” and “*unidentified submersible objects*,” two labels that by its usage acknowledges that there are flying and submersible objects in the sky and oceans which people know are not of human creation (*see USO*).

Ugly, adjective:

Humanity has reached a zenith in its technological development, yet it has sunk to all new lows in its ugly drive for dominance of the fruits of human endeavors. The face of political leadership that advocates fear of terrorists of their own making, and the torture required to manufacture the reactions of the formerly innocent into revenge seekers steered towards the enemies of this leadership, is too ugly to justify their continuance in power.

The ugliness of poverty is caused by the ugliness of greed; the ugliness of mental illness is caused by an indifferent society that values individual wealth over societal health; and the ugliness of violence caused by teaching a religion preaching intolerance and a notion of a god that favors individuals and nations “*under the boot of god.*” In the kingdom of the gods – it is an evil, ugly god with its hands out demanding a tithe; since when did God need the ugliness of money, “*the root of evil*” from man? God does not need “*the root of evil,*” money from man, but poor people, made so by the ugly greed of the few, need sustenance from God.

There is truth in the lack of beauty. Most of us are attracted by beauty and repelled by ugliness. It is a human prejudice; the need to pre-judge something based on appearances. But we ought not to be fooled by appearances. In ancient Greek mythology, the Medusa was so ugly that if mortal man looked upon her, they turned to stone. But the ancients equated beauty with goodness, and ugliness with evil. But that is not true for what may appear to be beauty may not be truth; and ugliness may be a kinder truth. It is the beauty in good people that it allows them to condemn themselves to gaze upon the ugliness of life, disease and suffering without turning into uncaring stone.

Umbrella, noun:

1. A lightweight, portable, folding awning mounted on a short pole with handle; carried by hand, directed upwards above the head, it repels and shades the user from rain. Variations include umbrella tables.
2. The Umbrella Movement, also known as the Occupy Central Movement in 2014 in Hong Kong (*see* Hong Kong). The Occupy Central Movement is associated with American NGOs operating as human rights or freedom foundations within the Hong Kong university system (*see* NGO).

Unbelievable, adjective:

Something that is not considered possible; materially unrealistic, or psychologically abnormal normal. In human affairs, the unbelievable, weird events are increasingly the norm; anything is believable. When people use this word, it denotes an act of something that is dysfunction, yet has become a twisted anomaly with increasing regularity. By this definition, weird behaviors are increasingly the norm; and the government has been increasingly operating contrary to the law as established by the Constitution. But this situation is quite believable given the fact that it is a fake democracy since it has been “*high jacked*” by the “*hidden hands*” which control the instruments of state (*see* Hidden Hand, Technocracy & Quote).

Unctuous, adjective:

Exaggerated piousness: e.g., greasy politicians such as Obama are trained con-artist that are excessively smooth and suave while seducing the public with their lies; and even worse, arrogantly smug characterized by excessive pious moralistic fervor, bellicose denunciations of fictitious enemies meant to incite others to support, or join in their criminal acts that only benefit the selected few: e.g., the war on terror is a war of terror that kills and maims the innocent and the stupid that support a contrived threat.

Underdog, noun:

Most are relegated to the social ranks below and become controlled “*stooges*.” But the “*underdog*” is the individual confronting an evil social system that with certainty will grind the provocateur out of existence. Yet underdogs driven to the edges of society are survivors! Underdogs will prevail because the underdog is the hero that the gods will never quite allow evil to crush; they are loyal to the truth; and the truth always comes out in the end. The world is drowning in government crimes frightening and robbing people. It will be the underdog, a hero victimized that never forgot what they were taught by a cartoon; and when government “[c]riminals in this world appear, and break the laws they should fear, and frighten all who see or hear, the cry goes up both far

and near for Underdog...fighting all who rob and plunder.”²⁵⁵ And the police and their dark master, the Department of Justice that appear to break laws which they ought to fear, be warned, for God hears the cries of those they robbed and plundered.

Underground, noun:

1. A word to denote the subway system in city London, England.
2. A word referring to a political movement at odds with an oppressive government. Normally we think of an “underground” as referring to a group of people organized against a fascist regime (e.g., the German Nazi state); however, we can view social movements against the surveillance state (e.g., The United States) as an underground, a current of discontent in the form of anarchists (*see* Anarchist).

Underwater, adjective, adverb & noun:

1. The currents underneath the surface of a body of water: e.g., deep ocean currents. A condition of the location of an object cruising through, or traveling underwater – traveling submerged below the surface of a body of water.
2. A term used to describe real estate mortgaged for more than the market-appraised value.

Underwear, noun:

Always wear boxer shorts, because in a police state with overlapping nets, one will most likely be incarcerated for some absurdity labeled a crime; and even wearing boxer shorts adorned with low riding jeans in some places is viewed as a moral crime; the crime of showing one's underwear. After being arrested and “locked-up” in a cage, then probed by a rectal search for the amusement of brutish guards, with perverted voyeurism, they will have no problem watching while somebody is raped by a burly bastard; or as the Cuban would say – a “bugarrón”- a repressed homosexual that claims to be heterosexual, but preys upon effeminate men who have “dropped their drawers” so they can score (*see* Bugarrón & Score).

Underworld, noun:

In the ancient World before the advent of modern religions, Hell was not a place of fire and torment per se, but a shadowy world of figments of light and darkness ruled by the ancient Olympian god Hades (*see* Hell). But with the incarnation of the Christ, Hades' Underworld was put to an end: all souls were freed from his domain.

Único, (Spanish) adjective:

Unique; society is in a unique time: on one hand we are in a position to move forward into the dawn of a new age with liberating technologies, on the other, the repeat of the tired, old story of the ugliness of war, torture, destruction and famine. Unfortunately, society is plagued by the same, old, tired leadership working for a small evil class of people that feel entitled to control the fruits of technology while starving out all others; on the other hand, we are blessed by a new generation of youth that are aware of what we confront. But unfortunately, the tired, corrupt leadership is aware of them as well. They need this young generation to fight wars

²⁵⁵ Biggers, Watts, Stover, Chets, *Underdog*, animated cartoon, Total Television (1964-67).

of dominance while they hide behind them and give empty, vile speeches lying to them of their glorious future. Yet, these underdogs will prevail in the end, because sooner or later, the old corrupt ones will die off by natural means (*see Underdog*).

Unicycle, noun:

A vehicle with one wheel; a cycle driven by pedals; a one-wheel bike that is kept upright and steered by body balance normally associated with acrobats at the circus.

Uniform, adjective, noun & verb:

1. Standards of consistencies in product designs. The homogenization, standardization of universal, interchangeable products produced on an assembly line.
2. To make uniform, equal, incremental units of measurements.
3. Government agents are dressed in uniforms to denote authority. Do not trust agents in uniforms and hats; avoid them. Government attempts to achieve uniformity of thought, but this artificial apparatus which serves power fails to understand that fusion of thought, of agreements comes from the fusion of anarchical confusion.
4. A uniform citation: laws uniformly applied to the majority, the powerless that are harnessed to support the state by collecting the fruits of their labors. Unfortunately, in a capitalist system, increasingly many can't find work, so they can't pay the fines and fees dumped on them. This inability leads to arrest warrants for failure to pay. In order to pay, the unemployed have to engage in criminal means to raise the funds to give to the state; if caught, this ensnares them even further in a net they cannot ever be free from: e.g., upon discharge from prison, they are expected to pay more fines; however, since they are labeled as criminal, they cannot find employment. So the situation forces them into default, at which another violation occurs and they are arrested again.

Uniformidad, (Spanish) noun:

In Latin America, most people share the uniformity of a belief in Jesus and his mother Maria as a representation of mercy, compassion and justice over evil; over the lack of empathy from sociopathic and psychopathic reasoning that demanded that money rule over human lives; money uniformly brought to bear against all (*see Empathy*). However, today Latin Americans for the most part are in unison with exiling the evil psychology that used their societies as an economic resource harnessed to the engines of militarism. As adherents to a religion that emphasizes forgiveness, it is a testimonial to the uniform good nature of humanity to try to forgive the suffering through torture and murder brought upon the innocent, especially children by the sociopathic leadership of the Americans and their Latino stooges (*see Latino*).

Union, noun:

1. America is a paranoid society sold the dream of “*a more perfect union*,” but suffering the nightmares of the multiplication of social divisions by powerful interests engaged in “*dividing and conquering*” those divisions (*see Assimilation, Divide & Divisions*). The irony of a union – its needs unions are created from derisive politics of control, yet bind the victims into a

coalition in order to survive. However, a union can only be held in place by either voluntary association, or force; and usually threats and force are used to keep a union in place: e.g., civil wars and civil divorces.

With the globalization, the intermarriages of cultures and business, the centralization of economic and political power into unions, trade blocks makes it easier to control people (*see* Globalization). The North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA), and the European Union which has castrated the political and economic autonomy of the European nation states by corporations owned by oligarchs, are now even more threatened by Obama's Trans-Pacific Partnership (TPP), the Trans-Atlantic Trade and Investment Partnership (TTIP), and the Trade Promotion Authority (TPA), a legislative tool to given to the president promote trade negotiations in Europe and Asia; it has been used to protect Israel against boycotts for its reprehensible apartheid practices, are all meant to place America, Europe and portions of the Pacific regions under corporate control; a type of globalize government beyond the reach of citizens. The only thing corporations offer the public are wars without end; the steady destruction of civil society; the death of democracy and its protective legislation; and technocratic governance by unelected bureaucrats on behalf of the 0.00001 percent billionaire class. Unfortunately, politicians like Barack Obama made threats, and David Cameron of Great Brittan preached fear of potential war or economic disaster to the British voters not to vote to leave the European Union. But the voters rejected these "*chicken hawks*," and "*deadbeat*" liars and thieves lecturing about war, which their cronies have made plenty on. Since wars are more probable with nondemocratic unions beyond the control of the voting citizens – they voted to leave.

2. Union Banking Corporation, the New York Bank set up to finance Nazi German industrial operations; the originating source of the funds that initially financed the Bush crime family (*see* Bush Crime Family). The government eventually seized it during the Second World War as an enterprise aiding and abetting the enemy. Yet despite that, after the war, Prescott Bush was compensated. Senator Prescott Bush, a member of Skull and Bones fraternity of Yale, a used tire salesman married into the money of Dorothy Weir Walker, he became vice-president at A. Harriman & Company, an investment bank where his father-in-law, George Herbert Walker was president. This unholy marriage aligned him with Nazis sympathizers conducting nefarious banking activities in support of Adolph Hitler's rise to power (*see* Nazi). This foundation of evil money, allowed the sons of this "*white trash*" used tire salesman to have been intimately involved in the Kennedy assassination (George Bush), the rigging of national elections (Jeb Bush), and the pilfering of hundreds of millions of dollars held in secret offshore bank accounts, much of it alleged to be drug money (*see* Trash). But the Department of Justice were told to care not, so they do not care if they plunder you got.

Unique, adjective & noun:

The US is the first existing multicultural, democratic enterprise in history. As the only democracy of its kind, she is the sole example, single, solitary in type defined as a society of immigrants escaping tyranny. Yet the unique is also the improbable; her brand of democracy is not so unique. Its chief characteristics are copies of ancient Athens, Greece of the one-man vote combined with the elite institutions like the senate of the Roman Republic.

When America lives her creeds of freedom she has no equal; she is an unparalleled society in pursuing justice for equality; incomparable to any other nation. She is unique in handling the counterpoints of fascism or communism; the embodiment of unique characteristics of Natural Law; the only society that states that law in a Bill of Rights that is the only modern expression of

that given kind. But when she abrogates her creeds and adopts the methods of the enemies of Natural Law, she is uniquely efficient in betraying herself (*see* Natural Law).

Unite, verb:

To unite the tribes of humanity all under one banner; usually achieved through political divide and conquer tactics, or genocidal warfare. Religion divides and conquers in order to assimilate people into one spiritual belief. Religion and political ideologies preaching fear are the basis of homicidal war. People, recognizing the common humanity amongst nearly need to unite against the current political structures of the nation state, which functions of force, theft, torture, and murder led by politicians that act sanctimoniously, but behave like animals.

United Nations, noun:

The United Nuts of the Planet that serve as a manipulative tool created for and by the Allied Powers to achieve World dominance by controlling resources and populations. Rather than bringing peace to the World upon the ending of the Second World War, the US, Britain and France controlling the UN Security Council and its vassals in the common membership have tried to use this organization for their own common agenda of global dominance. It is not a democratic world body; it is where the organized criminality of governments are put on display. It has a Security Council charged with the maintenance of international peace and security; but it is the source of global insecurity because three of its permanent members, the US, Britain and France continuously blocks any effective vote on real issues facing humanity; it's merely a manifestation of maintaining the power structure of the New World Order established after the Second World War; and the top of the order supports war making practices of Western nations, and any vote to approve of a resolution disapproving of illegal wars of interventions into non Western societies are not entertained. As long as humanity is locked inside different societies based on power, humanity cannot evolve any further.

This Council is composed of five permanent members with veto power and ten non-permanent members, elected by the General Assembly for a two-year term. The permanent members are the United States, United Kingdom, France, Russia, and China, and the latter two stand in the way of the US and its empire of vassals. Moreover, when these five nations break international laws they formulated and agreed too, then we have global anarchy. The Security Council can veto any measure before the Council, and it can veto any membership for any nation seeking admission: e.g., Palestine cannot get any voice within the general body while Israel does; or when other nations pass resolutions condemning Israel, the US continually vetoes those resolutions; and when nations condemn the US embargo against Cuba, they always veto these too. They always veto resolutions on their member's crimes, or any solution to their crimes. And now that people are advocating the Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions (BDS) movement formulated by Palestine as a means alleviate a tortured land and people by isolating Israel as a state that actively practices apartheid, the US, Canada, France and Great Britain are trying to criminalize the advocacy and practice of BDS within their own borders (*see* Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions).

It reflects a corrupt World based on the power of a gun and money. Clearly, it needs to be reformed – restructured as a more democratic institution if it is going to have any place in the future of humanity. Like all corrupt institutions, it reflects the corrupt soul of humanity. UN peacekeeping troops are like the occupying troops they replace: they engage in the pornographic crimes of

raping children in war zones (*see Rape*). Like all marauding armies, UN troops are populated by criminal pedophiles in its ranks. They are supposed to protect women and children, but they do not. It is obviously sick when UN troops solicit homosexual relationships with boys in exchange for food and shelter. Moreover, it is more disturbing when the institution, headquartered in New York City “*cover-up*” these crimes from public knowledge. One must ask, how an international institution can possibly have any credibility when investigating human rights crimes when its own crimes mirror those of whom they are supposed to monitor.

China was the first signatory nation to the UN Charter; and it has only used its veto eight times, the least of any of the nations on the Security Council. Therefore, unlike the US, China has been slow to stand in the way of others. However, Russia and China, both victims of military aggression and economic warfare are desirous of relocating the headquarters of the United Nations to China, or Russia, or at the very least, to a neutral country. This proposal would also include the rewriting of the UN Charter to make that World body an enforcer and prosecutor of financial crimes of which murder and illegal invasions have been a part of. When the fascists of the West owe money they cannot repay, or have no intention of repaying, they murder a nation’s leader. Moreover, when the US economy collapses because it is a debtor nation, not a creditor nation, other nations involved with China will switch their loyalties away from the Americans, and go with what China wants.

United Nations Universal Declaration of Human Rights

An evolutionary step in human affairs, as it is the first global declaration of human rights that all individuals of all cultures and societies on the planet have an inherent right to: i.e., an international covenant on economic, social, cultural, civil, and political rights. This document heavily under American influence, its ideas flowed from the US Constitution and its Bill of Rights. After the Second World War, the US was a contributing force behind the adoption of this declaration during a time when she was more fervent in her own beliefs of her own Constitution and Bill of Rights. However, it is merely words that are negated by the power politics endemic at the UN; and furthered negated by UN troops raping children. Nevertheless, money always trumps peace, and human rights! The Palestine have based their advocacy of boycotting Israel on this declaration, but the US, Canada, France and the United Kingdom, being bribed by Zionist Israel have nearly criminalized free speech of those who would agree that trade not supersede the human rights of the powerless that live under the tyranny of a slow death (*see Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions*).

Older generations fought for what they thought were the virtues of humanity, but now, their ungrateful children, the new leaders fight for the vices that their forebears opposed. The newer generation of leaders, Clinton, Bush-Cheney, and Obama that followed the sacrifices of the generation that fought the Second World War, are essentially “*scumbags*” prone to serious character flaws and failing to learn the lessons taught in schoolhouses by their parents across the nation to protect and defend these beliefs. But these frauds learned it from the fathers, particularly George Bush Jr. and his theatrics during the Iraq War, and his own shady military record: e.g., George Bush Sr. as a World War II hero shot down by Japanese is a “*doctored*,” bogus story invented for public consumption while he ran for public office (*see Bush Crime Family*).²⁵⁶ The generation that came into power in the 1990s, especially the politicians that shirked the draft in Vietnam, or special preferential treatment (e.g., George Bush, Dick Cheney, and Bill Clinton), were the ones that felt entitled to rule over others by the force of illegal laws; these criminals destroyed the hard earned liberties of past generations (*see Generation*). Now, Obama without any war record has built his menacing legacy upon

²⁵⁶ Wolper, Allan and Ellenberg, Al, *The Day Bush Bailed Out*, New York Post, (August 12, 1988).

their foundation of human rights crimes; now he parades around in an Air force jacket, and plays soldier.

Article 5 of the declaration outlines the definition and the criminality of torture that “[n]o one shall be subjected to torture or to cruel, inhuman, or degrading treatment or punishment.” And Article 5 is something the US, and now the UN itself has become “exceptionally” adept at violating: e.g., rape and “covering-up” crimes (see Exceptional). But, the entire history of the US is a long litany of torturous crimes (e.g., slavery and genocide) committed against racial and indigenous minorities and political activists that contest these crimes. Article 11 states: “Everyone charged with a penal offence has the right to be presumed innocent until proved guilty according to law in a public trial at which he has had all the guarantees necessary for his defense.” Obama has retained the right to murder and detain American citizens without due process guaranteed under Article 11 of the Declaration, and in contradiction to the Due Process Clause of the Fourteenth Amendment, and the right to a speedy trial under the Sixth Amendment of the Constitution. This man, and his predecessor Bush, are clearly both domestic and international enemies of the rule of law; the worst possible nightmares the originators of the US Constitution and the Declaration of Human Rights could have ever imagined! Both, and their legions of cronies need to be impeached and jailed; and that would be a very merciful sentence given what they have meted out to others.

Universe, noun:

If the Universe is the God, we can't find a birth record for God, for God is older than Time itself. If it is infinite, then how can it be spatially measured? Yet physicists believe the Universe, a material entity is 13.73 +/- 0.12 or approximately 13.82 billion years old. But does that not imply that all material contained in the Universe is located within a void of unknown parameters? But if the source outside of its existence is unknown, perhaps even timeless, then anything is possible. Where is the exact center of the Universe? It is everywhere, yet nowhere! It is conjectured that it started from nothing (\emptyset) or perhaps an object smaller than a pea, expanding outward; then like a rubber band, will contract back to its point of origin, disappearing into a black void of nothing (\emptyset). But, the Universe only has an appearance of time, an independent existence when observed by humans experiencing the sensation of time and space. Physicists today conjecture that the Universe may be one of many universes; a multi-universe phenomenon that are holographic projections of stored data of the past that appears as a three dimensional space and time when the brain observes it through the visual cortex (see Holographic Universe). What appears to be a solid three-dimensional reality may be a two dimensional hologram projection that appears solid, but may merely be a phantasm!

Starting from nothing (\emptyset) but perhaps a thought in some being's mind, the mind of what we think of as God, the seed of the material fabric of the Cosmos, an elastic space spiraling outward is what binds everything together. At the larger level, everything is strewn and banded together like a rope across space and time, all appears solid, but at the smallest of levels space exist between molecules and atoms in the form of tiny strands. Everything may just be a projection of an informational field stored on the surface of space! Perhaps the real reality is three dimensional, but two-dimensional projection of which we are a part of. What is not difficult is looking at a hologram, but what is difficult to comprehend that we may be part of a hologram! The human brain is like a computer, but it can only see a narrow light frequency band of visible light. Like a computer that reads an informational numerical code and assembles it into text and images, likewise, what we see is an informational field that our brains assembles into the appearance of a three dimensional matrix. If we are limited in our physical ability of sight, there may be many dimensions

around us that we cannot see.

We are in a dream not of our making projected from beyond physical space and time! Its source is everywhere, yet nowhere; but it does emanate from somewhere; perhaps even outside of what we consider the origins of the material Universe and Time itself. What we experience as circuitous realities may be a projected hologram of information stored on the flat boundaries of space of which we are a part of. We are living in a hologram, but, whose hologram? Is our existence a dream? Are we merely figures, actors in God's dream? Our knowledge is very limited of the material and spiritual worlds. According to the reality of the "Observer Effect," when we measure a system like the Universe, our natural means of perceiving an object by our senses cannot be made without affecting that which we are perceiving; we see are stifled by our observational nature, our senses that limits our ability to fully perceive the phenomenon of tiniest wave particles that constitutes the larger material Universe.²⁵⁷ German philosopher Arthur Schopenhauer (1788-1860) noted that life is like a single dream of a symphony with sense of composed order, and all of us are dreaming within the dream of the dreamer – God; and though life seems to be a series of accidental events, those events were part of the main plot of the purpose of humanity - to live at peace with itself by knowing the truth of our "little" existence in the Universe.²⁵⁸

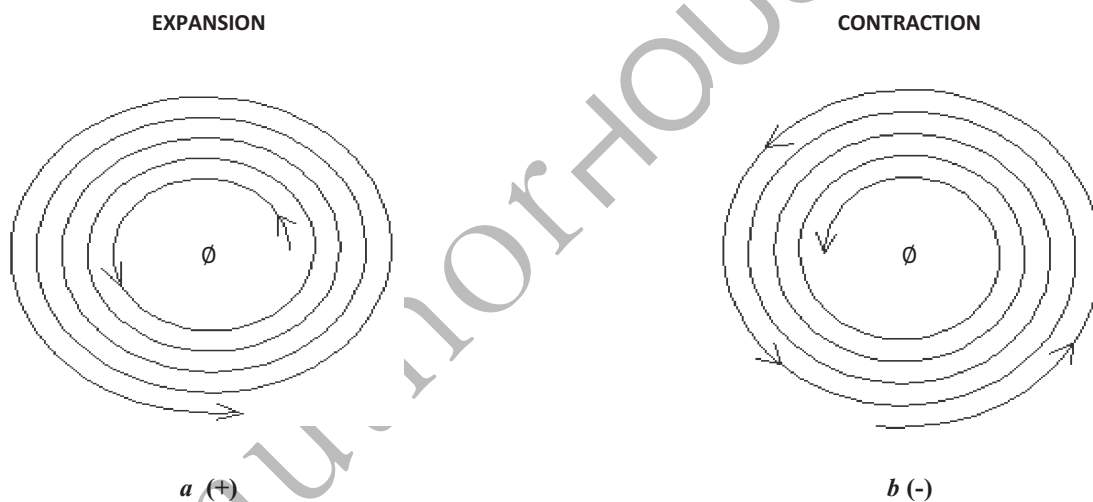


Figure 28: Universal Spirals

Therefore, we must give thanks to God for the Time and Place where we are born and live out our lives. A Time to live and a Place to die that is all anybody gets, no more, no less. Yet this may be a recurrent dream that we live repeatedly; or, it may be just one dimension of many dimensions we live simultaneously in (*see* Reincarnation). What seems to be the future may already be in our past; and our past is something that we may live again and again. However, if we can only see the holographic dimension we are trapped in, then it is possible that we exist simultaneously in another dimension. We must be true to God's plan that we are placed in a particular time for particular moment; your being is the manifestation of the self; everything you experience is meant to be. We must not allow evil, in this case evil men controlling the government to rob us of our God given time and energy. Do

²⁵⁷ Mauntner, Thomas. *Dictionary of Philosophy*, London, New York: Penguin Book (1996).

²⁵⁸ Schopenhauer, Arthur, *The World as Will and Representation* (1818).

not look to the outside for explanations are the meaning of life, but look to your own intuition. Do not allow evil that would rob you of your sovereignty, your spirit. Looking to the outside for answers to your life is a form of idolatry, of worshipping organized religion or authority of the state; their ideas which they want to force feed you will only destroy you.

Modern physics is finally bold enough to conjecture what ancient shamans somehow knew of our Universe without technological instrumentation; the ancient ones just used a different code for a different time! If social reality is merely a holographic projection, then we may just be actors in the mind of a dreamer. Shamans knew that the use of psychotropic plants which alter consciousness can enhance a feeling of flying and long-distance perceptions which are elements of telepathy, a type of intuitive communication from the dreamer of the hologram we experience which transcends the three dimensional rationality we perceive as real (*see Dream*). We are all potential soothsayers like the ancient ones practicing divination of the future by the inspection of the entrails of sacrificed animals; in this case the sacrificed lives of humanity in the same old predictable patterns of wars of domination; a pageant play directed by a dreamer. However, we do not need to sacrifice animals to predict the obvious future experiences we are suspended in (*see Future*). Perhaps there is such a thing as destiny if we are just a projection of information stored on a two-dimensional surface of space then projected three dimensionally. We are all shamans if we listen to our dreams; and our dreams are not ours, but God's dream – God's hologram.

Moreover, what is the purpose of the Universal Hologram? Perhaps it is through a sense of intended purpose, of associated suffering, individuality is overcome, and one feels closer to a universal will of shared consciousness of the spirits of the human family. It is as if we are all agents of the dream, each a part of a structure influencing other people's lives. Contrary to the arrogance of modern men who feel racially and psychologically superior - hence "*know it alls*" lecturing all with holographic illusions, primitive stone-age peoples and their shamans had a more rational less egoistic view – within these indigenous knowledge bases, they knew that time and space can be transcended; that God our Creator communicates to us through telepathy in the dream state. Even some scientists have declared that man and his science has discovered and explained most material phenomenon, yet they are mere "*know it alls*" as well having been "*tricked*" by a holographic illusion (*see Know it All*).

University, noun:

A university is a social collection of education societies composed of colleges, schools, and programs. Education and research within this institution are generally skewed given provincial norms of intellectual normalcy. However, more importantly, the research is skewed in support of those institutions that finance the study, institutions that seek findings in support of their dubious missions. Since money has corrupted the American university system, it is suggested that educated people treat with caution any and all studies being generated under the influence of money, and be aware of the psychological motives of the careerist that would lie and twist on behalf of the sponsor and their own ambitions to power. Unfortunately, money and ambitious careerists are the norm, and these norms are enshrined in the manifestation called the ivory towers; towers in need of being flushed of the "*shit*" they teach as knowledge harnessed to the truth of government grants for research whose end purpose is violence (*see Knowledge*).

Yet despite this corruption of the university system by donors trying to rewrite the curriculum, still the best universities are in the West, in particular the United States where debate still occurs if the discussion tries to stifle speech. Since largely the public

schools in the US mimic the prison system, and rarely produce literate people qualified to enter college, they turn to students educated in other countries where respect and discipline are the norm. There is no need to invest in domestic spending on education when they take advantage of countries that do; the policy being a “*brain drain*” away from other societies. It is very clever, off-load the expense of preparing students, and then recruit “*the cream of the crop*.” Then, after graduation, the government harvests this crop by issuing visas to those who do not want to return to their own societies given the low pay scales.

The US had the foresight to allow foreign students to enter the system and become trained in Western philosophy schools of inquiry. Most of the World’s leaders were educated in either the US or Britain. In the US alone, there are 275,000 Chinese students; and when you merge the educational discipline of the Chinese students to Western education and philosophy, and explosion occurs. It has been said that China is anti-democratic, but that is not entirely true. Yet it is still a nation ruled by a political party and not the rule of law. Yet still, the Chinese university system, a product of hierarchical society does not have a history of promoting the art and method of dialectical questioning. Legendary Chinese devotion to studying can bring desired results, but wherever there is censorship of academic freedom - free to think without fear - creativity like a corpse is buried underground. How can a university in China claim that title when it censors communications with the outside World - it cannot – so it is called a crippling joke. This is one reason why American universities are doing well in opening up satellite campuses in China. Today, with a convergent World, the West will always have a positive influence on Asian affairs through student exchanges that will fertilize those societies with increasing forms of democratic rule arising in Asian institutions. Though American society has “*cut itself off*” from the World through its self-referential insularity, today, the English language is a mandatory course in high schools all across China; and though the Chinese, also like America, practices self-referential insularity, the people having studied English will not “*cut themselves off*” from American culture.

It is the immigrant fleeing chaos that has always saved America from its own exceptional ignorance and hubris; and it is the American university system in demand by the World community that will save America from an insularity that serves the evil ends of the prison, military and surveillance industrial complexes (*see Industrial Complex*). Since society has enslaved itself with pathologies of its own making, universities need to be put to the task of repairing, reconstructing, and engineering new systems of economic relations to ensure human survival. There needs to be a restoration of the credibility of the university system by taking concrete actions to affirm its sacred function and mission of generating new forms of social engineering based on science, by locating all future campus and program expansions into the “*heart of the problems*” be they urban ghettos or rural towns.

Untouchable, adjective & noun:

1. Real authority is untouchable no matter how serious the state crime may be; and the armies of bureaucrats that carry out these crimes are immune from prosecution. The banks managed by elites that failed due to their money making schemes – they were “*too big to fail*” – and hence “*too big to jail*.” But, if poor people take a little to survive, they are too small not to jail. And of course they serve as the fodder pitched into privatized prisons owned and operated by those who steal the most.
2. People who have been touched by death and have survived the mental anguish of their children’s death; usually an event of a close death drives one to a state of psychosis expressed in the form of crazy anger, religious zeal, suicidal thoughts, and a state of

self-imposed exile – the disappearance of the “*untouchable*” from all family and social life. They are untouchable, indifferent to organized cruelty. The parent able to survive the pain of a child killed by government war or criminality are not fooled by lies – they are potentially dangerous to unjust claims of the “*just war*” doctrines employed by governments covering up the obvious reality of a power game.

Urine, noun:

A waste product from your body that the government and corporations claim they own: i.e., the urine test for drugs that pious parents, teachers, and police agents terrorize their good children with - vernacularly known as “*piss*.” It is the police state that seeks your “*piss*” to know your most hidden secrets, such as what drugs to take to tolerate a spiteful, oppressive world they have constructed. It is the means of further “*peeing*” on its victims whom they seek to enforcedly induct into the prison industrial complex, or to discriminate against a person seeking employment who uses the therapeutic qualities of marijuana.

The nation has been driven to ruin by the uremic poisoning caused by the corrupt leadership, which turned America from a creditor nation to the World’s largest debtor nation, and the citizens can no longer service the debts. America has all the hallmarks of a giant Third World nation – police robbing people of their cash, rigged elections, and the indiscriminate printing of worthless paper to cover the nation’s debts. America is the model of a giant Third World state that thrives off engineering misery so its oligarchs can live like kings. The state, drinks in the clean waters from the labors of its slaves, then “*pisses*” it back out onto its citizens and people trapped in her overseas warzones. The state, like a parasite that has invaded the body, has dehydrated civil society to the point of social collapse, a condition wherein the people are turning upon each other as the parasites that own the American plantation watch from above guarded by their praetorian guards that urinate on people with bullets and teargas.

USO, acronym for Unidentified Submersible Object:

It is believed by those seeking out evidence of UFOs that extraterrestrials reside deep in the oceans where they have protection and seclusion from humanity; perhaps what are believed to be extraterrestrial life forms not of this World are stationed in the deep oceans. Maybe they are not aliens, but advanced earthly creatures that reside deep in the oceans; fully protected by the tremendous pressure of the deep that even the violent intrusions of humanity gulping air above have a difficult time penetrating (*see Extraterrestrial*). Since the Earth is 70 percent composed of oceans, and biologists believe that all terrestrial life forms originally emanated from there, so perhaps the most advanced evolutionary life forms are located there, yet are capable of emerging from the deep oceans in craft developed to withstand pressures and the elements of hostile space (*see UFO*).²⁵⁹

Usury, noun:

The basis of modern business of using all devices to make a gain, even if that means losing the truth; losing a sense of giving in the guise corporate philanthropy directed by greedy philanthropic ogres seeking control a fake image of themselves as generous, when they are greedy for money to buy people, luxurious comfort, and even the delusion of purchasing love; more like the services of a prostitute traveling in the guise of a spouse (*see Marriage*). They play the fraudulent game of the “*good guy*” after “*robbing the public blind*” by created resource scarcity and war profiteering (*see Greed & Scarcity*).

²⁵⁹ Cameron, James, *The Abyss*, 20th Century Fox (1989).

At one time, usury was a crime to be regulated against by representative government; but now its official policy of oligarchic government. Banks are the ultimate institutional organs of usury. Central banks, the parental authority to smaller banks loan money to them at near zero interest rates, then these banks in turn loan out the money to “*cash strapped*” people, intentionally made so by government policies making dependent upon banks, and paltry government assistance (*see* Loan). What is even more usurious, is the idea of negative interest rates wherein people rather than being paid interests on their bank deposits, they have to pay the banks fees to hold their own money (*see* Banks).

Utopia, noun:

A word coined by Sir Thomas More (1478 – 1535), a philosopher, lawyer, Lord Chancellor of England, and Catholic saint who wrote a book titled “*Utopia*” is about the best government on a new island that describes the ideal political structure and way of life. Not the type of government that Thomas More warned of with prosecutors and courts disregarding the law in order to secure convictions having turned the law into a weapon rather than a shield for the people. The word is used to denote what some believe are the ideal social and political conditions of Natural Law, not the dystopian world of manmade laws that More warned of (*see* Natural Law). ²⁶⁰ Thomas More knew of the ills affecting his society: i.e., since nothing has changed in the nature of the weak character and banal, ignorant side of humanity, similarly today, governments, led by presidents and ministers start wars that result in the loss of a nation’s treasury, its finances wasted on fruitless endeavors; the valid critiques of the death penalty which assert that criminals will murder those they victimize to eliminate witnesses, if the punishment is death; and the take-over of resources by aristocrats, now modern oligarchs and their corporations leading to poverty and starvation forcing the poor to engage in criminal activities for survival.

America claims to be the embodiment of ideal social and political conditions; a utopian world claiming to be an “*exceptional*” just and democratic society. That is a delusion and a lie “*pushed*” by those who rob others of their dreams to live in peace: i.e., it is a dystopian nightmare world sold as “*the American dream*.” It is a neo-feudal society; a land where presidents make war and waste resources of worthless endeavors; where corporations have “*starved out*” the public by hogging the resources and controlling the means of production with slave wages; a legal system that incarcerates people for trying to survive; and the liberal use of the death penalty. Unfortunately, most are silent on this reality, and by the law of “*qui tacet consentire videtur*” - he who (is) silent is seen to consent – is complicit in these crimes (*see* Dystopia).

²⁶⁰ More, Thomas, *Utopia* (1516); originally published in Latin; published in English in 1551.

Virtues are Vices

Vaca, (*Spanish*) *noun*:

A cow; and metaphorically, Latin America has been a cash cow of *resources* “milked to death” by American corporations backed- up by banks, and the governments guns to ensure the flow of milk.

Vaccine, *noun & verb*:

1. The emergence of science discovered the techniques of vaccinating people against diseases; and this is good, but bad when its effects are not fully understood. The rush to use vaccines is not entirely based upon concern for human life, but for a rush to use untested vaccines for profits. Despite concerns about the effects of untested vaccines, or existing vaccines where researchers have confirmed connections to autism, scientific facts are suppressed because vaccine revenues amount for over \$25 billion. Pharmaceutical companies risk losing huge profits from both the public and government; and between the government and pharmaceuticals motivates the government to protect the market dominance of pharmaceuticals that requires the suppression of natural cures. The government collects an exercise tax on every vaccine given, and over the decades the trust fund's in the tens of billions, but its bankrupt because all the money is invested in US Treasury Bonds, or underwriting the national debt which won't be paid back. So, once again, the government has violated the trust of the American people to be reputable, honest stewards of the public's money; money that strangely seems to be available for corporate welfare, but not the welfare of the public.

2. Government vaccinates people against challenging authority through the institution of education that teaches people that the government grants your rights, not God that granted people natural laws for living in voluntary relationships; the free will to make choices as to what and whom to relate to (*see* Free Will & Inoculate). Executive orders composed by evil minds are in contradiction to the Constitution: i.e., manmade laws that are in contradiction to the Bill of Rights which represents natural laws; inalienable rights that the government alienates citizen-slaves from (*see* Natural Law).

Vagary, *noun*:

The uncertainty of life outcomes; but, these uncertainties of experiencing the “*American Dream*” are certainly exits – certain to experience the reality of the “*American Nightmare*.” However, since most conditions of oppression are structured, the certainty of being alienated and harmed is assured (*see* Alienation).

Vagina, *noun*:

The female psychology of the sheath; of sheathing the penis; like a sword being sheathed in a protected cover; of either controlling the male, or assisting the Y gene – the male in enticing his penis to a successful copulation with the vagina; or the zeal of the organs for each other. One might ponder why people can speak of the vagina, but not a “*pussy*” which clearly sounds more inviting than a vagina – a harsh sounding word that sounds painful (*see* Pussy).

Vago, (*Spanish*) *adjective & noun*:

1. Something or situation that is vague; to wander; and this case there are many people who have been forced into a state of

homelessness and have to wander the barren landscapes of America until the police state apprehends them and either arrest them or shoots them down in the streets as was the case with an a homeless man in Albuquerque, New Mexico; and of course despite the video going viral on YouTube, the murders, the sadistic police were exonerated.

2. A bum; and many people formerly with ordered lives, have been rendered as homeless; and though they are good people, they have to bear the indignity of being treated as bums without any worth to society.

Values, noun:

That which is considered valued based upon the beliefs which a society supposedly values - believes in. In modern societies, there is a major disconnect between its espoused beliefs, its creeds pontificated by politicians and religious functionaries: e.g., politicians preaching the virtues of the Bill of Rights while violating those rights; religious types preaching the virtues of mercy, forgiveness and justice while judging and supporting unjust wars (*see Beliefs & Creed*).

Variable, noun:

The government treats people as things – as a variable on a spread sheet – as the problem. Government statisticians try to measure and detect patterns; but, rather than using this data to formulate policies that would improve society, the data is either ignored, or the statisticians “*cook the books*” to hide the truth of government crimes and policy failures. Moreover, rather than using the science of statistics to measure variables that would assist in formulating rational policies, they would rather treat people as things to be measured as potential terrorists. Of course, that variable is assured when government negligence creates and impoverished people that in the end may be forced into the act of rebellion. But their too, the statisticians measure how best to craft variables of social control that would repress rebellion by violent means. It is the duty of human beings seeking freedom to escape detection; and one can start by boycotting the ten-year census.

Vassal, noun:

Though societies ignorantly believe that they are an evolutionary step forward from the past because of technological achievements, people fail to recognize that society is built upon the foundations of feudalism, but which has devolved a few steps backward (*see Feudalism*). We are all vassals of state, or slaves that are merely treated as “*talking tools*” that labor away at supporting the Federal Reserve with our honest labors stolen to support dishonest enterprises; yet in the past, a vassal could rely upon the protection of the king from others attempting to steal the crops of the land; and clearly in empire building societies of today, leaders do not offer the exchange of protection, but rather sacrifice people as instruments of war. This truth is worldwide when most nation states are vassals of the USA which is willing to sacrifice entire populations. What the US calls peaceful, democratic states, are merely puppets, vassals of the USA; and when government claims they desire democratic transition to being a pacifist state, what they are saying is they want these states to “*lick their ass.*” Though the US believes itself to be an advanced civilization, it is merely a neo-feudal society constructed upon the foundations of the past. It is a society with legalized slavery and a government that operates like the monarchs of ancient times.

Vedic Scriptures, noun:

The ancient religious writings from India as the basis of the Hindu religion (*see* Hindu, India & Sanskrit). Though these texts were probably written 3,000 years ago, they were describing a period in human history much older. According to these ancient Hindu Scriptures, time is measured in 26,000 year cycles called the Yugas based on the precession of the equinoxes cycle, or the wobble of the Earth, every 26,000 years, that are defined by periods of enlightenment and ignorance; by harmonious of cooperative peace and the violence of control systems. This 26,000 year time period is correlated to the cycle of the precessional wobble of the Earth; something the Greek philosopher Plato called "*The Great Year.*" If we look at the twelve zodiacal animal signs of ancient astronomy, each were demarcated into 2,166 year periods corresponding to the Great Cycle of time (26,000-year period of precession / 12 zodiac signs = 2,166 years).

Both ancient Egypt and Indian civilizations claim that their societies originated in a period some 36,000 years ago; a period of time as Golden Age of Consciousness; a time period that the scriptures describe as humanity being in a relationship with extraterrestrial beings from other planets; gods that fought battles with advanced scientific weapons in the sky in piloted air vehicles; chariots powered by winged lighting. And according to the scriptures, God-men brought this Sanskrit language to Earth. The relationships with these humanoids were cordial and they had intimate relations with humans with their descendants still with us among humanity (*see* Extraterrestrial).

Most Americans love the Christian bible, but don't read it; and clearly, most would not read the Vedic Scriptures giving them insight into later religious teachers such as the Buddha and Jesus. With the arrival of Indian immigrants to America, a new scripture is in town, an older book with similar logic and teachings found in the younger Middle East religions of monotheism; being older, it is the original, deeper, richer source of rational, speculative philosophical basis of information on the source and Nature of the Universe: i.e., that is the essence of God incarnating on Earth, supported by good angels battling evil demons and humans trapped between these two forces whose spirits are constantly being reincarnating until they reach a perfect state of being in balance with God's Nature. But, this noble idea is universal, it is also found in the story of Jesus of Nazareth, the Christ, the "*Christos,*" and the primary Indian God, Krishna, "*Krista*" are one and the same (*see* Jesus of Nazareth).

Venezuela, noun:

A country situated on the northern coast of South America. Unlike surrounding nations blessed with nothing, Venezuela has large-scale oil production - the basis of domestic and international politics: right versus left; capitalism versus socialism. President Hugo Chavez used the revenue from oil sales to supply his constituents – the poor who outnumber the middle, professional class. Chavez, aware of class and racial politics in the US, also supplied welfare to the urban poor through the subsidizing of cheap heating oil. As long as Hugo Chavez supplied the American machinery of pipe and steel with fuel, he reigned despite the ruse of official US government protests; but with his death, they now are trying to impose their reign once again.

Upper and middle class Venezuelans, known in Spanish as Venezolanos; they are the most recent arrivals to the shores of Miami, Florida (*see* Miami). There, they have replicated their ways. Venezuelans are a bit different than their neighbors, the Columbians; Columbians are more orthodox business types; Venezuelans less so, described by themselves as – "*Venezuelans don't give a shit*"

what a person does.” Being a bit more forgiving, during a revolution, it was the Venezuelans that gave Frenchman, *Papillon* of movie fame, an escaped prisoner from the infamous penal colony of Devil’s Island, sanctuary from French fascist authorities seeking his extradition (*see Latin America*).

Venezulanos, (Spanish) adjective & noun:

The Spanish name for Venezuelan, of the people from Venezuela; and the demeanor of the average “*Venezulano*,” their “*happy go lucky*” attitude on the injustices of life as one as “*they don’t give a fuck*.” And they sure “*don’t give a fuck*” about the US and its “*bullshit*.” Venezuelans of both the right and left wing political spectrum, both are opposed to the agenda of the US trying to siphon off the oil. In truth, as long as the leftist don’t cut-off the flow of oil the US will tolerate the socialists (*see Venezuela*). But what upset that balance was when deceased President Hugo Chavez provided heating oil below market price to the poor in the US; this of course undermined US suppliers and their profit margins.

Ventura, Jesse (1951-present)

His birth name is James George Janos, his stage name is Jesses Ventura. An American original; a navy seal underwater demolition expert; celebrity wrestler; movie star; television personality; author; former mayor of Brooklyn Park and governor of Minnesota; a visiting fellow at Harvard University’s John F. Kennedy; and proposed, independent presidential candidate. He is a man that believes in “*staying vigilant*” against tyranny by following the US Constitution and Bill of Rights (*see Vigilant*). He understands the tyranny of the police state and the matrix of control – he lives off the matrix. He is a self-declared atheist, but acknowledges he may be wrong; yet he understands that religion is a tool of warmongering societies.

As a leader to follow, he has made the move by removing himself from the technological matrix of the American police state and moved “*off the grid*” as he terms it to the desert of Baja México. His lifestyle is one of energy and bodily independence.²⁶¹ His adopted name in Spanish means venture; and clearly Governor Ventura has been willing to venture into the forbidden zone of truth as a writer and producer of investigatory shows challenging the official “*fables*” of government “*covering up*” their crimes: i.e., he explores the Kennedy murder; the 9/11 conspiracy; and takes to task the criminal leadership behind the scenes controlling the police state (*see Truth Sayers*).

In the 2016 Presidential election, voters are faced with Donald Trump who represents the tyranny of powerful finance purchasing power; but that is the nature of business; and then there is Hillary Clinton who represents the tyranny of selling power, and though that is the nature of politics, it does not have to be so.. As a potential 2016 presidential candidate for the libertarian party, he represents who ought to be president – a working man, not a “*shyster*” lawyer from an Ivy League school. Not Jeb Bush or Hillary Clinton both who are totally corrupt and will merely “*push*” the neo-con agenda of bankrupting wars, and methods that are reminiscent of Nazi war crimes. And we live in a World where miscreants that aspire to lead attack the character of the good that earn leadership; a sinful crime against Nature – that describes Senator Marco Rubio, a corrupt puny character with ties to the drug crimes of the Bush family; a suspect homosexual; a runt stunted in physical stature feeling compelled to vainly wear high heels; a miscreant, “*bocona*” (big mouth) “*chicken hawk*” coward telling the people of Minnesota they ought to be ashamed of a

²⁶¹ The author understands this concept of being “*off the grid*” having built and lived on a sailboat for five years.

military veteran whose venture into politics as a political independent put the people and the rule of law first (*see* Bocona). The ascendancy of these shameful characters will merely further poverty, grow the police state to all new proportions while creating justifiable anger on both the domestic and international fronts; all acts that creates enemies of evil.

The realist may assert that a virtuous person has no place in politics; that they are fools. Ventura is an honest man, he was a Petty Officer Third Class in the Navy, and he did the dirty work that the admirals and officers most likely could not, or would do. He won't engage in character assassination, and clearly he won't allow a sociopath soldier turned celebrity by means of glorifying murder as a sniper to slander his reputation for a dollar bill: i.e., the defamation suit against deceased Chris Kyle in 2012 who falsely claimed he "*punched out*" Ventura for being against the Iraq War and the war criminal George Bush; but, the jury did not agree with the Mr. Kyle's story and believed Ventura's. Besides, Ventura never became celebrity by "*spinning yarns*," but by many years of hard work; and though he is a celebrity, he is not a he weirdo psychopath that Hollywood draws to its dysfunctional ranks; something that Chris Kyle seemed to desire by means of lying and selling the myth that there is glory in being a sniper (*see* Celebrity); and there was a time that snipers were regarded as murders and cowards in the military history (*see* Sniper).

He has the ability to dispose of the two party systems that have become gatekeepers as to who will gain access to the corrupted seats of power. To do so, he needs an honest untainted political vehicle; though he is an independent, he could run on the Libertarian party ticket, which has access to all the state ballots. Moreover, he is an excellent debater because he sticks to the truth and not "*clever*" sounding lies wherein their mendacious acts and statements are presented as truth; and hence their promises are lies. Ventura claims he would reinstate the Constitution and govern by its precepts. If he became president, his primary worry ought to be his own murder by the veiled "*hidden hand*" of secret societies, rogue security agencies of the Deep State, and corrupted institutions that are the domestic enemies of the Constitution.

Venus, noun:

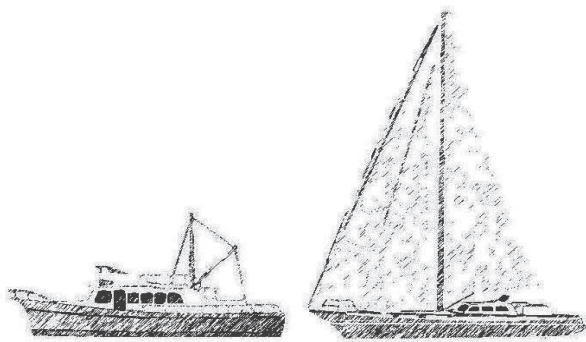
1. The second planet outward from the Sun made up of terrestrial rock and metal (*see* Planet).
2. The planet Venues associated with the Roman Goddess of Love known as Aphrodite in ancient Greece associated with love or sexual desire. In ancient Hindu culture the planet Venus is associated with fertility and enthusiasm. In ancient Babylonian mythology, the divine personification of the planet Venus is Ishtar, the goddess of fertility, love, war, and sex.

Verdict, noun:

A verdict is the official judgment, the finding of a court by a jury concerning a civil or criminal matter. The state has rendered many an unjust verdict against people for crimes that ought not to be labeled as such. But there is coming a time when the people will decide on a verdict against government crimes. People will eventually "*hold*" for the plaintiffs, and against the government. After a rational review of the facts of government negligence and crimes submitted to a jury for examination, the findings on the issues of asset seizures, illegal wars, torture, murder, and police brutality a conclusive verdict of guilty will be the judgmental conclusion. But since these powerful criminals lie without a conscience, they have excommunicated themselves from the community of the righteous; and being excommunicated they will come before God already damned.

Vessel, noun:

1. A small vessel can carry a person away who refuses to yield to psychological freedom from the torture of governmental and



Ill. 23: Vessels (a) Trawler, (b) Sailboat

corporate slavery (*see* Yield). A boat is like a woman, she will take you anywhere if you care for her (*see* Boat). A floating vessel is a prime example of a good life of freedom and independence. Yet most are not of the proper mindset; and most that try the lifestyle, end up moored indefinitely at the bar of a marina (*see* Marina). But for the strong of spirit, a boat is not constrained by frontiers, as there are no practical manmade barriers impeding navigation; and a vessel such as a trawler has both wind and solar power for electrical requirements, and a sailboat has an independent source of wind power.²⁶² In order to pilot larger vessels, such as the new class of

mega-yachts, and commercial vessels, one must first master a small sailboat; a rowboat and a motorboat (*see* Yacht).

2. A vessel is a chalice, a cup which likewise carries water to parched places. In religious terms, a chalice is the Holy Grail that is the chalice of life brought down from Heaven between the two warring factions of God's angels and Lucifer's angels. It represents the reality of balance between two opposite polarities which is what life is.

3. A women's vagina is the vessel of life; a womb that is the place of safe creation in contrast to the silence of a tomb.

4. Ships of state need a harbor, a base to operate from, and to seek shelter in times of storms. Unfortunately, the US ship of state has been at sea, overseas for over a decade making war; a vessel of state like a phantom ship that never makes it to port, for it is doomed to sail forever in the tumultuous oceans of uncertainty captained by unctuous pirates of state fervently pontificating lies as they flog a galley of taxpaying slaves (*see* Pirate).

There are 193 UN member nations; 2 observer nations; and 6 partially recognized nations for a total of 201 nation-states on the planet, which is like 201 boats in a harbor bumping into each other. Yet in a convergent World, we cannot afford 193 vessels in the harbor threatening each other in their need to navigate dangerous waters. In a convergent World, we are now all on a large ship with 193 separate cabins. That is why it is very important that the larger boats (nations) abide by the rules of navigation that they have set up for all boats to follow; for when a new super powered boat propels itself to the forefront, it too will have been schooled in how to navigate amongst all the boats. Though the US inspired and largely created the multilateral institutions that manage globalized societies, as the harbormaster, it too needs to follow the rules if it expects new, larger vessels entering the seas to behave. If China replaces the US as the leading super economic power, and if it follows in the ways as the US behaved, then the all vessels in the harbor will sink in its wake! That is why America has been failed by its criminal, shortsighted admiral with no experience at sea undermining multilateral institutions while not thinking about the potentially rough seas beyond the harbor.

²⁶² The author spent two years rebuilding a large sailboat, and three years living on a sailboat, that was the ultimate self-sufficient lifestyle off the grid.

Veteran, noun:

An experience individual that has survived, or mastered the harshness of manmade hells; and frequently the harshest hell that a military veteran will face is the betrayal by his or her own government, which they served to defend. There is a long history of veterans being used in war, and then discarded. Since the combat veterans not only witnessed, but the carried out the war crimes on behalf of the military industrial complex, the veterans administration spies on them; spies on the social media sites. The government is afraid of them, because they are trained fighters; and if a revolution occurs given the criminal actions of the NSA spying on people, and then using police agencies “to frame” people and “railroading” them into the prisons, then the veterans would be a key component in that rebellion.

Starting with the Revolutionary War pensions were granted, but they were graded according to rank; so though the ordinary soldier did the most of the fighting and dying, he was paid less; and to add insult to injury, since the new government was cash strapped, low priority was given to paying these veterans in a timely manner. This situation remained so until the Civil War. Of course, there were efforts to deny these benefits by claiming disabilities were due to the veteran’s own “vicious habits,” behaviors that obviously were brought on by the trauma of war. This pattern of denying pensions by claiming that veterans ought to have been dishonorably discharged for crimes of moral turpitude, or that they were fraudulently earned has persisted as routine policy; the idea is to avoid responsibility by the government and shift the blame for problems onto soldiers deemed undeserving.

Once any war is over, the real battle begins for why a person would fight defending a dishonorably, lying government! The most infamous case was the Bonus March of 1932. After the First World War, veterans were promised a bonus by the government under The World War Adjusted Compensation Act of 1924; these certificates were only redeemable in 1945, but the veterans were utterly impoverished by the Great Depression – they were willing to forego the compound interest and just take the principal cash. For years, they waited for this well-earned promise to be delivered upon, but the only thing delivered them, the Bonus Army of 43,000 veterans was being run-off when they marched on Washington in the spring and summer of 1932 to rightfully claim what was theirs.

The military is an organization populated by both honorable and dishonorable soldiers, soldiers of duty, and soldiers with ambitions for promotion - men with little regard for past duties rendered by others. Retired Marine Corps Major General Smedley Butler, an honorable soldier knew war is an economic racket; he supported the veterans’ demands; and Major Dwight Eisenhower, an honorable soldier advised General Douglas MacArthur, an elitist egoist, not to participate in harassing the veterans. Still, he had no qualms of being sent in by President Hoover to “run them off.” He was assisted by another egoist, Major George Patton as they both burned the veterans out of their camp with infantry, cavalry, and tanks. Later, the Roosevelt administration offered them jobs in the Civilian Conservation Corps, which most of the group accepted; but in 1936, when Congress actually at times represented the people, the Congress overrode Roosevelt's veto and paid the veterans their bonus. Moreover, the big lie is, they make fantasy movies about generals as the heroes when in fact they are the enemy of their own troops. Only General Dwight Eisenhower, later the President could honorably escape the charge of being so; and it was President Eisenhower that warned the nation of the military industrial complex as a threat to the welfare of the nation; a threat to sacrificing the nation’s youth for a dollar bill.

After the Second World War, with the G.I. Bill there was a moment that veterans enjoyed the benefits of their sacrifice. This Bill actually built the university system into what it is today. Yet now, that very university system is complicit in the war crimes by its failure to objectively analyze and critique the endless wars and the casualties that come from it (*see Academia*). Today, the situation is even worse; soldiers with missing limbs are forced back into combat duty; and veterans that committing suicide in droves cannot even get access to proper psychiatric help (*see Suicide*). Veterans have been used as “*dogs*,” something they righteously protest, and never fought for. Their mission was to protect America, not for the right of the state to abuse society.

Moreover, this idealism for what is morally right is the ancient code of a warrior, not that of the cowards and criminals of the surveillance state. Since these warriors are justifiably disgruntled, and disillusioned with war criminals led by a cowardly Commander in Chief, the Veterans Administration and Homeland Security, compounded their cowardice by initiating a program titled Operation Vigilant Eagle that spies on veterans because they are afraid of them! Adding insult to mental and physical wounds, they characterize the nation’s soldiers as extremists and potential domestic terrorist because they are suffering from the psychological effects of war. The truth is, these veterans are a threat to the criminality of police state, not the republic that they pledged to defend, for if a civil war comes to be, they will be the vigilant eagles in the forefront to overthrow that, which has usurped the reins of power from the American people. They will be the army that vanquishes the porcine strutting, imbecilic police pretending to be warriors when they are just bullies that rob and murder the powerless (*see Bully*).

Viable, adjective:

Most solutions to engineered problems are not so viable – sustainable; and ultimately modern lifestyles are not viable ways of balanced living. Since engineered problems are served by solutions designed to enrich the sources of problems, any and all policies crafted by corrupt politics will never suffice.

Vice, noun:

The vices of the past, thievery and lies, are now the virtues necessary to survive; and if powerless people have to steal and lie to survive, it is because they have to live under the sins of the powerful. Whose crimes are greater – the poor stealing or the powerful stealing, lying and killing? So if you are a virtuous person, try to stay out of jail – if that is possible (*see Sin & Virtue*).

Victim, noun:

We have moved from a society of honor to a society of dignity - from the personal right to extract justice for an indignity to the institutions of court usurping that right. In the ancient days, society was more violent as people had the right to defend their honor from the crimes and slanderous attacks of others. But dueling was outlawed, society began a new faze as a society of dignity wherein people no longer had the right to defend themselves, but had to seek recourse from the courts. Though one can argue that this development attempted to pacify society by making it less violent, now we are moving into dangerous uncharted waters of being a society of victimhood – and that will bring a reaction from the strong whose sympathies will turn to contempt.

So who are the privileged to be censored? That question is answered by the requirement of making “*scapegoats*” of ordinary people by demonizing a particular group as the problem, in this case white people and in particular white males. Therefore, in

order for this to function, it is necessary to victimize them. It is a new moral totalitarianism. It functions on making the non-thinking and those of a weak psychological constitution feel guilty – even if they are victimized. Therefore, this requires the segregation of people denied their right to an opinion, counter to the goals of integrating people and all opinions into the larger society (*see* Society). Rather than solving their alleged low status, they sacrifice their own honor and dignity by whining for protection from the super powerful. As society attempted to move away from individualized violence by positing that right solely in the domain of the courts, the irony of people demanding social justice is the potential reemergence of an ever more violent society as people attempt to protect themselves from this dynamic.

It is true that most people are the victims of government negligence or outright hostile acts of war destroying their lives. Yet the creation of the “*victimology*” mindset serves the very power that abuses those who complain about their situation. All people are victims of dehumanized socialization schemes “*pushing*” questionable values and beliefs creating bizarre forms of pathological psychologies. When conservative ideologues lecture the public as to being lazy, and feeling entitled to welfare, they lecture those who have learned the truth about their lies: i.e., for the poor and middle classes to demand that either billionaires act moral and use a society’s collective wealth, which they steal, to build-up the village, or forcefully expropriate it based upon the ethical expectation of people tired of greed and fear ruining their lives (*see* Oligarchy).

But this is a self-fulfilling prophesy because though the government has victimized the public with economic policies that have starved out their means to posterity, the state has also intentionally created the mindset of being a victim entitled to state interference in social matters such as race and gender. Moreover, this tool of power is presented before the public by politicians that act sanctimoniously, which unleashes “*mobs*” of people acting like animals. Affirmative Action schemes are political in that they promote social themes not entirely without merit, yet overly exaggerated. This situation has created a sense of entitlement directed against supposed “*white privilege*” as the cause to social injustice. It is a form of “*divide and conquer*” politics that pits the citizenry against each other while removing the public eye off the cause of injustice – namely an economic system that favors the oligarchic class. So, rather than focusing on questions of political economy, young, uneducated students on college campuses are easily manipulated by the agenda of Nazi feminists claiming that men are the problem, or African Americans thinking that all white people are evil, when most white people voted for Obama, a partial black man, and also have concerns of rogue police actions perpetrated against Americans of any race or creed (*see* Social Justice Warriors).

Vigilant, adjective:

A good human being must “*stay vigilant*” against the irrational and evil logic and acts that they will be visited by; visited by without an invitation; and those bad acts will only invite reactive anger and mental illness. We must remain vigilant in a rational way by seeking the truth of what and who controls a criminal enterprise paving the world with misery. To “*stay vigilant*” is an expression that Jesse Ventura uses to describe the moral obligation of citizens to contest the venality of a government that has been usurped by an evil cabal (*see* Ventura, Jesse).

Vile Maxim, noun:

Economic term. Classical Adam Smith said the Vile Maxim of the masters of humankind is “*All for ourselves and nothing for*

other people." Moreover, if the masters are given free reign, then we continue to see a growth in the kind of economically driven psychological, social and environmental disasters before our set eyes. There are alternatives, but we will not find them from the masters of humankind who are self-satisfied complacent in their practice of the vile maxim. An economy ought to be designed for human need not the avarice of the few (*see Economy*). Austerity measures merely are class warfare of the Vile Maxim in operation that is anti-capitalist and anti-social: i.e., capitalist take the risk of loss, which corporations on government welfare do not, and disassembling social programs that creates social and economic disasters is immoral (*see Austerity*).

Villa, Pancho (1878 – 1923)

Mexican revolutionary painted as infamous by the corrupt American establishment deep in bed with President Diaz of México that allowed them to rape the land of its resources. In México revolutionary Pancho Villa fought for justice sought after by the "socialist rabble" as the Hearst newspapers labeled them.²⁶³

Nevertheless, the historical story of the Americas is the conflict of cultural assimilation and cultural genocide justified by the prevalent attitudes held by whites of a belief in their racial and societal supremacy. A superiority fed by puritanical phobias of natural habits deemed immoral. The story of America is the historical account of the culmination of moral entrepreneurship gone modern. Starting early in the 20th Century, newspaper magnate William Randolph Hearst (1863-1951), "*The Chief*," had lost his investments during the Mexican revolution of 1910 to 1919. Given his anger with Mexican socialist revolutionaries, he circulated racist stories of "*killer weed*" from México, an attitude likely learned from his father George Hearst (1820-91), a racist and pro-Southern in the post Civil War era, an owner of mining properties, and later the Senator of California. Along with this contrived hysteria of an armed Indian rabble threatening the white man's property; marijuana became identified with the partisan supporters of revolution in the northern Mexican state of Sonora in 1895. Hence, marijuana became identified with left-wing radicalism.

William Hearst had owned 8 million acres of land and he claimed in his newspaper stories that revolutionary Poncho Villa had stolen 60,000 head of his cattle.²⁶⁴ Hearst fearing the loss of his investments in México peddled tabloid journalism fanning racist fear in the US of an eminent invasion by hordes of Mexican Indian barbarians. And so, after Pancho Villa punished the American government by burning down a few border towns for not supporting his cause for justice, the US government invaded, México but never captured him. In actuality, he was a hero to oppressed people tired of "*eating shit*," and his revolutionary army had many Americans within it sympathetic to the cause for justice. One of them was the famous journalist John, "*Jack*" Reed, the only American buried by the Kremlin Wall in Russia (*see Reed, John*).

Nevertheless, eventually, the "*evil ones*" took over backed by The US government seeking to recover American interests – which is only money and not people, they assassinated him with tacit Washington's approval. All good men are murdered by governments! They are never interested in democracy that only meant caring about people; they were only interested in being landed barons stealing other people's money. But history rarely remembers them – but history, the hordes of people that the evil Hearst spoke of, they remember the good guy!

²⁶³ Gelbart, Larry, *And Starring Pancho Villa As Himself*, Home Box Office Films (2004).

²⁶⁴ *And Starring Pancho Villa As Himself*, Home Box Office Films (2004).

Virgin, adjective & noun:

An innocent individual with no sexual intercourse experience; or a person with no experience in a matter of social importance; and though sexual intercourse is of importance and not a sin, the psychological games over the politics of sex are; and though virgins have no experience at these games, they are innocent of that crime. Yet a worldly person, who claims to be wise in matters of social importance, is a self-deluded fool, or a not so innocent "*crook*" in the guise of a con artist: e.g., politicians. God favors the virtuous virgins, the children over the egomaniac vices of adults. God does not disfavor them for not being virgins, but is displeased with them for their vices of stealing and killing traveling in the guise of virtuosity. Perhaps we ought to allow innocent children who have delusions of what is good, to replace corrupted adults as the managers of society.

Virtue, noun:

A virtue is a personal quality of character; and those desired qualities are always shifting. Does God favor the virtues of innocence, or the worldly liar who can survive? Ancient civilizations believed that the gods favored the virgin. Unfortunately, that idea meant sacrificing innocent children to an unmerciful god that would demand that as the price to live yet another day in god's hell. But that hell is made by humans that likewise visit upon innocent children the experiences of a world awash in dark sin (*see Virgin*). When the current Dalai Lama came to be enthroned upon a holy throne, he was a child; supposedly reincarnated wisdom acquired over many life times (*see Reincarnation*). Yet as a supreme Buddha on Earth, this wisdom never knew of both the powers of virtues and vices in need of each other when the Dalai Lama reigned over a feudal society of slaves forced to serve their masters so they could pray and eat while others starved. Moreover, a Buddhist monastic order rife with pedophilia victimizing young boys (*see Pedophilia*). Men and religions cloaked in the "*odor of goodness*" pretending to be virtuous is the fraud, the lies perpetrated onto outside World of an ideal society at peace with itself.

Classical platonic virtues are courage, wisdom, temperance, and justice, all virtues of a dignified, honorable personage. Yet the hero, Odysseus in the ancient Greek classic of Homer's *Odyssey* was a cunning man; a man that had to lie as a means to guarantee that he, and his would survive (*see Odysseus*); or a slave on a plantation having to constantly lie to avoid punishment. If your personal quality is being cunning, then you win wars, money, and women. Yet for most of Western history, the foundations of virtue rest upon the Four Pillars of Tradition, Honor, Discipline, and Excellence with their codes of conduct applied to academic excellence or to the statesmanship of politics. Nevertheless, we live in an Age of Civic Illiteracy wherein academia serves and presumptuous politicians serve the vices of evil (*see Academia*).

The virtues of the past are now the vices that are arguably of no use in a modern world: e.g., in the past it was virtuous to save money, now it is called hoarding; or being a virgin is weird when it is being safe from psychological games; or the virtuous knight slaying evil people, now called reactionaries (*see Sin, Vice & Virgin*). There was a time when "*a man's word was his bond*," when the chicanery of lawyers and contracts were not so prevalent, or a time when people could not insult each other with impunity as is the case today. In the past, people would never be so presumptuous to announce they wanted to be president; by the acts, they would asked be by others to run for high office. But today, evil politicians bloated upon the public purse while spewing their lies in the guise of virtuosity are presumptuous, arrogant in their feeling entitled to rule when ought to remember that they are tempting God's perfect Nature; and the spirited virtues of perfected good will remember that "*[h]ow terrible it will be for*

those who call evil good and good evil, who substitute darkness for light and light for darkness..." ²⁶⁵

Virus, noun:

1. Biological viruses: a parasitic organism that feeds off its host.
2. Biological weapons: the Japanese pioneered the biological weapons during the Second World War, but though the Pentagon disavows the use of these weapons, still they have invested over 100 billion dollars in research since September 11, 2001. Some have alleged that the Aids, Ebola, and Zika viruses, which all originated out of Africa, have been weaponized in conjunction with genetically modified mosquitoes as the means of injecting targeted populations (*see* Biological Weapons & Mosquito).
3. Computer virus: vicious computer programs mistakenly downloaded to a user's computer to either destroy files, collapse operating systems, or as Trojans, which spy upon the Internet viewing habits of the user.

Visa, noun:

The new document of life or death for the poor: without a pass into a modern country, people from impoverished zones stand a good chance of dying young from war, disease, and poverty inflicted by modern countries. Yet though an immigrant may escape such zones of devastation, they equally stand a good chance of dying in an advanced society from crime and neglect.

Volcano, noun:

All along the tectonic volcanic fronts of the Americas are black soils, which have given rise to fertile crops that are of both nutritional and medicinal. When the white man "*took over*" the land by means of force, they encountered plants that they never had in Europe. They stole, or barrowed plants such as potatoes, squashes, tobacco, and corn; corn, potatoes, and tobacco all mass-produced. The red man's corn certainly proved to be superior in its versatility than the wheat of the white man (*see* Corn); and they encountered the coca leaf of the Andean Indians which they discovered had medicinal uses. They took these plants back to Europe with them and grew their own populations with them: e.g., potatoes (*see* Plants). But they abused some of these good plants by adulterating natural tobaccos with nicotine additives; they abused the coca leaf and adulterated it into cocaine; and they abused the cannabis plant by banning it and only legalizing their own cultural poisonous alcohol made from wheat and barley.

Voodoo, adjective & noun:

1. An African Caribbean religion mixing Christianity, introduced to the slaves by the white man, and animist religions from Africa brought by the slaves that believe in, and use magic to bring about either a curse or a blessing upon enemy or friend.
2. Voodoo science, or pseudo-science. Voodoo - it is a mantic art. So is social science - it is puerile - in a state of immaturity being developed (*see* Mantis). Like horoscopes and palm reading, science attempts the art of foretelling the future. For the future, like the past, we need to pray - that we may - throw oppression away. Perhaps the reader feels we have touched upon a truth? Consider one never controls entirely though many try. Critics may interject, "*what of paradoxes between karma - fate and*

²⁶⁵ Isaiah 5:20, Old Testament.

science?” Well, coincidences are striking being that they are extremely improbable, but the idea that no coincidences will occur is even more improbable - so says the statisticians. Theory is a testable idea. That is the scientific definition, but our intuition has us feel that theories are gray, but real life is green; yet life is not so black and white, but shades of gray. As a testable theory of color that posits that life is real and colorful, that is true when humanity’s penchant for the morbid arts wants to paint life as black.

Nearly all government studies are lies because they are compromised by the political motives purchased by money: technical experts for the government massage the data to produce statistics that contradict reality. They measure things by methodologies designed to prevent the discovery of realities; measured according to methodologies designed to deny existing facts (*see* Statistics). Contrived studies from the government are essentially immoral, they merely represent the immaturity of an idea or an immature understanding of the problem based on dubious assumptions: i.e., they justify policies that are subjective are based upon dubious assumptions that function on fear mongering; flawed studies, or outright lies (e.g., marijuana studies) cloaked in the guise of rationality that justify the continuance of a policy that favors the legal community as a constituent group at the expense of the citizens that sacrifice their dignity through incarceration, asset seizures and fines. Yet, the Ministry of Truth, the corporate press denies the realities that people experience; they continue to report government lies in the face of oppressive, overwhelming truth.

Vote, noun & verb:

To vote in the present system is to be in communion with the state. Catechism class of the Roman Catholic Church teaches the sanctity of the Church; likewise, children are exposed to civic classes praising the virtues of government. Elections for the citizens, is the sacrament of the communion with the state. The vote is not regarded by the state as the sacrament, the ritual that all must engage in order to legitimate the corruption that rules government. To vote is the act of supporting a political party or politician making promises through the individual vote. Modern voting gives the appearance of democracy, but it has become a gimmick to use to maintain the unchanging character of the vices of the social order that own both parties; and for certain electronic voting machines are guarantees of foul play when they are programmed by companies “*in bed with politicians.*”

The supposed democratic system of English speaking societies first developed in England then latter expounded upon by disenfranchised Englishmen fleeing to America; but they merely were envious of the aristocrats, so in America they replicated that which they felt was denied them – a New World aristocracy which controlled access to voting for its leaders in order to ensure that only a small class of landed property owners and business owners could rule. But they had to contend with the poor that had fought in their American Revolution. In order avoid another revolution, these newly minted elites with the franchise were forced to allow other white men with no property to vote; so these new aristocrats had to control the options that the poor could choose from. For a limited time this worked, but then men of moral conscience insisted on the right of newly freed black male slave his right to vote. But, that was essentially revoked by those very people willing to sell them out for a political deal to reunite the nation under the control of the white man; later, this was followed by white women resentful of the black man’s franchise; a franchise that had to be re-extended to the black man whose voting right was lynched; and of course, the America Indian was after thought, after failing to murder them all, they then tried to assimilate them; and eventually the franchise was reluctantly given to young adults between the age of eighteen to twenty, that took exception of being forced to die in the wars of corrupt old white men.

The dilemma for the voter is the lack of creating choices in a system of organized options controlled by powerful plutocracy of finance supporting both parties for the purpose of looting the national treasury; politicians that put their own pocket books ahead of the nation's Constitution, the Bill of Rights, and posterity of future generations (*see* Plutocracy). There is money to be made in violating the natural rights of humanity: i.e., by exaggerating the threat of terrorism, bureaucracies grown the technocratic empires by increasing congressional funding which has brought the nation to the brink of bankruptcy (*see* Natural Law). Moreover, it is demonstrable evidence that bureaucrats, politicians and generals are more than willing to place their personal careers above their oath betray to defend the Constitution; they are traitors. Voters seeking social change to the *status quo* are thwarted by “rigged” rules, yet the act of voting supports a system structurally incapable of change because it is addicted to its crimes; and that is why there are natural revolutions. Elections are governed by an undemocratic “buffer” system with tools at the disposal of party apparatchiks that include bribed super delegates, skewed debate schedules, authoritarian control of caucus processes, voter fraud, and media smear campaigns. An anarchist would assert, so why vote for a corrupt system owned by two *parties* “in bed with each other” that lectures the voter to “get in line” with their harmful agendas? ²⁶⁶

The established system of graft has indoctrinated people by means of fear, hopefully, citizens, and the many hapless, will wake-up from this psychological programming. Like a Third World country beset with corruption, voters have no genuine choices in policy agendas, yet still they have several options to pursue (*see* Third World). Many continue to engage in the sacrament of voting for failed ideologies which are “in bed” with each other. Jesus counseled in the Lord's Prayer, “Lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil.” ²⁶⁷ So, do not vote not for the lesser of two evils. To vote the “lesser of two evils” is an immoral act because it continues the empowerment of evil. Do not vote for “the lesser of two evils,” people should vote for what they believe in. Rather than choosing between the confirmed evil, and the likelihood of further evil, one can abstain from voting, vote either for a third party, or write in the name of a candidate. Many abstain from empowering a system that has been usurped by corruption; they have stopped communing with the voting system controlled by the state because they learn the system is “rigged.” To change a corrupt system, people need to stop voting for the either Democrat or Republican parties; it is suggested that people vote for the either the Green or Libertarian Parties. It is suggested that one not be motivated by fear, manipulating the citizen to vote for “the lesser of two evils,” be it cultural bigotry (Donald Trump), or political graft (Hillary Clinton). A citizen ought to vote on their beliefs and values: e.g., in the presidential election of 2016 Dr. Jill Stein of the Green Party, or Governor Gary Johnson of the Libertarian Party; both credible un-corrupted candidates offered before the vote.

The institution of voting is like attending school or church. People start out believing in the virtues of the system, but many do not learn the truth and keep “buying into” the lies, while others become “drop-outs.” However, some learn the truth, and switch to other political religions, schools of thought and vote for third party candidates “pushing” what they believe are virtues to be

²⁶⁶ Voting was a political education for the author having voted in nearly every local, state, and federal elections. First, he voted for Gerald Ford; then after voting for Ronald Reagan, he abstained in Reagan's second election. The author then switched to voting for Democrats; he voted for Walter Mondale; then Bill Clinton in his first election, but then voted for the third party Libertarian candidate Harry Browne in Clinton's second reelection. Then he voted for Albert Gore in Tallahassee, Florida where his vote was thrown out in the garbage can by George Bush's brother, Governor Jeb Bush. Later he voted for John Kerry, but came to view him as straw man vote. When Barack Obama showed up on the scene, he believed like most in the sincerity of the “hope and change” candidate, but soon saw that was a lie given that his actions were contrary to his words; so he abstained from Obama's second election not wanting to validate the biggest “con job” perpetrated against the electorate. He came to view Obama as the ultimate expression of a failed system, under the control of morally failed men and women. Perhaps in the forthcoming 2016 presidential election people ought to vote for the only individual with a track record opposed to corruption; a person of ordinary birth, but or extraordinary accomplishments – Jesse Ventura (*see* Ventura, Jesse).

²⁶⁷ Jesus of Nazareth, Matthew 6:13, New Testament.

worshipped through the ballot booth. However, this situation of having no political party or candidate not free of the corrupting influences of corporations controlling them to vote for was compounded by Barack Obama promoting the idea of mandatory voting or face fines and imprisonment. The idea of being forced to vote and participate in this corrupt, rigged system contributes further to the alienated voters that know its “rigged” – and now they are forced to validate this corrupt system! Voters alienated from a corrupt system that do not vote – that is their vote.

The victory of “*the common folk*” over the tyranny of corporate state is what we seek. Fascist federalism destroys life as the price of giving life to corporations. The Iroquois Confederacy was a collection of villages, each with an identity spread across the land, and a better World would be if there were villages and city-states in a global confederacy. The impulse of life is expressed in the variety of cultural forms, and to dehumanize the “*little folk*” voting to take control of their lives is evidence of the weak dependent upon fascism.

Voyeur, noun:

A government hiding behind the shell of democratic institutions is a functioning, perverted voyeur spying on the citizens. There is no democracy when elected officials have no idea about what the CIA and NSA are doing. Why bother voting for a system that only is a shell covering up the real organizations ruling the lives of millions of people. Why trust media, when the CIA and NSA merely feed them stories that obscure the truth and even lie? In effect, the CIA, FBI, and NSA are all involved in a *psyops* operation conducted on the people (*see* Psyops). The Constitution states “*We the people*,” but obviously the voyeurs in government do not seem to feel or think that they are part of that crowd for they believe they are above the law (*see* People).

Vulture, noun:

1. A bird that functions as an environmental garbage collector feeding off dead animals. Though considered an ugly bird, truly it serves a necessary need to “*pluck the land clean*” of carcasses that need to be recycled in order to give life; as such it is a model of the virtues of not complaining how little one may have, wasting nothing and making the most of what one does have.
2. The actual, true symbol of the American government; a predatory state that is a real threat to the future survival of the human species. Though the vultures in Nature provide a necessary service to the environment, the image of vultures in the sky watching and waiting for something dying is an apt euphemism for miscreant people that feed off the misery of others; after a life has been destroyed by some kind of personal or professional failure; they move in and take what is left. The entire economic and social system operates in that manner; even system misery is the miserable business of charity.

These vultures are products of a society of dominance, coercion, non-cooperation, and uncaring. The emblem of the Republic is a powerful war eagle without fear of powerful threats, but is an abuse of that bird’s qualities; the emblem, based on a record of preying upon the powerless, ought to be the ugly vulture (*see* Eagle). People learn to be vultures when the parental authority of the government is the role model that steals the means of living, be it taxed labor, police stealing funds through asset forfeitures, and if need be, stealing the lives of people by murdering them by chewing them up in wars, or the police just “*gunning people down*.”

Word Wars

Wall, *noun & verb*:

It is easier to build wall than to build bridges. Walls are built between people and nations because they are based on fear. We are all human, and the veneer of differences are language and hence culture which are painted over people giving the deceptive appearances of differences. Nations justify their war making by propagating fear of other societies. However, if mountains, rivers and oceans can be overcome, any wall made by man, be it a military or immigration wall can be as well; because good people always try to build bridges between two differing worlds of opinions and beliefs. We are social creatures that need each other; so, we are all just a brick in the wall (*see Bridge & Fence*).

Wall Street, *noun*:

The primary center of an evil choking the World that sucks in anything of value to be put up “*on the chopping*” block for speculation. What’s good for the financiers on Wall Street is bad for Main Street (*see Bankster*). They manufacture economic crisis; they “*rig*” the markets. Companies require that cost be driven down in order to enhance profits. This means that jobs must be shipped off shore to nations where the wages are much less. The companies gain, but the workers in America become impoverished by losing their jobs, and the workers in poorer countries are paid a “*slave wage*.” Americans were “*tricked*” by the “*shysters*” on Wall Street and told that the new jobs would be of a higher caliber type in the financial and services sector, but that too was a lie when engineering and scientific, and service related jobs were also shipped out.

When the media touts the economic recovery experienced on Wall Street that too is a lie: there are no positive indicators to support that fantasy; retail sales are down; wages are down; savings accounts are depleted; inflation is up; and the real unemployment numbers are way up. Only stockholders, managers and company executives experience any dividends to be paid by companies purchasing back their stocks – so even Wall Street trading is a fraud, case no ordinary person can gable in that “*den of thieves*.” Unfortunately, economic policy only favors the top one percent of the population; only benefits the 65-mega-billionaires that own more than 50 percent of the World’s population. It is an utter betrayal of the average American citizen.

America is rich, but the bulk of that wealth is in the hands of a few, while most are “*screwed*.” Increasingly nearly all are driven into the dark hole of poverty from which there is no escape, because there are no jobs left. Even now, college educated people have to compete to get a “*shitty*” job in a burger factory “*pushing-out*” poisonous foods through a drive through window. And the Wall Street criminals that engineered this disaster, they are protected by Obama because they finance his campaigns; they are too big to fail so they get the luxury of being bailed; and though they ought to do time, all they do is pay a symbolic fine.

Walk, *noun & verb*:

Most assaults and theft committed by the police involve an automobile; so it is advised that a person avoid driving. The next best alternative is riding a bicycle, but the police even target a cyclist because technically it too is a vehicle subjected to the rules of the road. The next best option is to walk; yet still police will harass the pedestrian if walking in a particular neighborhood at a particular time subjecting them to a bodily search. But still, it is statistically preferable if seeking to avoid police brutality.

If bored, or lonely, it is advised to take a walk out the door and not look back could lead to an adventure – and certainly to better one's mental and physical health. When we walk out the door, we can always expect the unexpected – hopefully a pleasant surprise and not the harassment of an obese policeman seeking to not to render aid, but harm. Sometimes the surprise might be bad, like the police pulling up and beating-up the walker; or hopefully one may meet a new friend that stands the test of time; or the walker becomes the agent to assist somebody in need: e.g., video tape a person being beaten-up by the police.

War, noun & verb:

Sending out Christian missionaries, economic hitmen, and then proxy hired guns as mercenaries is an old story and debate seen many times before. The year 2007 marked the 100-year anniversary of the Great “White” Fleet of battleships that set out from the old racist port of the State of Virginia on a 43,000 mile around the world. America's most celebrated writer, Mark Twain accused “Teddy” Roosevelt of being “*clearly insane...and insanest upon war and its supreme glories.*”²⁶⁸ Needless to say, many have said the same thing of Clinton, Bush, and Obama. The main difference is, one hundred years ago America had an industrial base with an emerging military capacity; now she has a declining industrial base with an inordinate growth in militarist bureaucracies, which are now economically and technologically vulnerable unless resources to power these war machines are obtain through the barrel of a gun. Her most prized manufactures are exported overseas go to those that trade their raw resources for the manufactured weapons of death that used in her proxy wars.

One might believe that weapons were manufactured to fight wars, which threatened the nation, but in truth, wars are manufactured to benefit war profiteers selling weapons. “*Cui bono,*” for whom [it is] of advantage – and war serves money, it is the business of controlling the World via communication, economics, the media, and if need be killing to assure it. Nevertheless, if it comes to killing on the battlefields, there is no debate as to the meaning of life because in war life has no meaning. Always before the war, it's a battle of words! But, those who speak the words about the meaning of life are the windbag politicians, the cowards that never saw any battle. Compared to war, all human endeavors pale in their significance. Human societies are constructed on the foundations of building walls while destroying bridges between nations, this is the basis of competitive economic systems maintained through the barrel of a gun; wars that are motivated and carried-out by absurd, derisive ideologies. Politicians have little understanding of the gravity of war, or of peace as spewed by Obama's arrogant, puny words that he speaks while protected by goon squads arrogantly preaches that “*right makes might.*” But what does he know of what is right? While hiding behind the soldiers he expends like discarded burger wrappers, like a child he loves to make “*war on war*” claiming that he can by those failed means have a “*peace on peace.*” Obama has made peace a crime, and anybody that is a peacemaker that would attempt to bring together warring factions, insurgents called terrorists, they now will be charged as abetting and aiding terrorists.

America has been in a state of total war that has had made a once progressive, modern nation increasingly totalitarian and backward. Obama has no intention of making peace being a leader of a totalitarian state, only seeing to it corporations get a piece of the action (*see Peace & Word*). Washington seeks to impose by means of war a financial, business and militarily backed a unipolar world under their boot. In a World dominated by organized criminality of state, its means of maintaining the peace is to make war upon any thought, or persons exposing his crimes deemed a threat to the *status quo* of evil which he champions; and

²⁶⁸ Bret Stephens, *Why TR Claimed the Seas*, The Wall Street Journal (December 18, 2007).

Obama practices that truth of “*violence begets violence*.” when he unleashes “*the dogs of war*.”²⁶⁹ To keep it all in place, the Nobel Peace Prize winner unleashes political turmoil, assassinations, false flag events, war and the kidnapping and torturing of anybody that would challenge this unipolar system. But now, Russia and China are defending the World against these crimes.

These senseless wars without meaning over the last fifteen years have involved invading eight countries which have killed nearly two million people, and displaced millions more. Foreigners don’t hate American freedom, the hate being bombed and killed. First America will destabilize a nation by supporting disgruntled, or amities parties that thirst for power. Second they assassinate people before they can speak the truth and expose Washington’s lies because people are worth more dead than alive. But, the social order forgets it is also subjected to the rules of the Universe: i.e., those feeding the negative forces of the Universe, will only increase that negative energy; spiritually, acts of fear and violence only strengthens evil (*see Occult*). Yet all things are subject to sudden, punctuated change when the social environment is one of unsustainable disequilibrium. Homicidal outcomes from war making include infanticide, and genocide; followed by suicides and forms of mental illness visited upon the pawns (soldiers); all crimes of cowardly perpetrators instigating the fever of war in the name of freedom and justice; and on the 28th of September, 2015, Vladimir Putin before the United Nations changed the *status quo* by openly “*calling-out*” Obama and the Pentagon’s war crimes which the World objects too; objects to the means of obtaining absolute global power by means of theft, torture, and murder.

Similarly to labeling people as deviants, rebels, or even terrorist, drug consumers have been labeled as supporters of terrorists. There has been about 5,600 years of recorded history and about 14,600 wars that we know of have been written about.²⁷⁰ Like all lies of war, the false images of the war on drugs and terrorism are sold as a threat to the public, or as a moral crusade against the evil conspiracy of drug dealers supporting rebellious insurgents targeting an innocent America which is not so innocent. Obama should take note that he is merely the latest in a long line of deluded leaders that rationalize the false necessities of war by thinking them just. But he is an ordinary story of a child that was chosen by other boys protected by brutish goons (*see Goon*); in an earlier age, he would not have had the capabilities to duel for leadership; he is no heroic figure standing between evil and the innocent (*see Hero*). He is just an agent of the homicidal maniacs bloated on unearned wealth that are bent on world domination. Orwell noted, “*Every war when it comes, or before it comes, is represented not as a war but as an act of self-defense against a homicidal maniac*.”²⁷¹ Fortunately, Russia and China are coming to the rescue, to save the World from the homicidal maniacs.

“*War is the health of the State*.”²⁷² Obama’s pseudo intellectualism before the United Nations merely parroted the absurd logic of the states’s health which functions on the reserved right of state to engage in premeditated wars of necessity; wars for the health of profiteers, poverty for the taxpayers, and death for the innocent (*see Profiteer*). To point out that wars of necessity, as Obama calls them, is either organized stupidity, or the theatre of the troubling manipulation of the public of presenting on stage “*a tough*

²⁶⁹ The reverend Martin Luther King, Jr. (1929-1968), an anti-war activist used the phrase “*violence begets violence*,” while Obama who is the beneficiary of his legacy employs it.

²⁷⁰ The Sun, *Sunbeams*, Issue 375 (March 2007), p. 48.

²⁷¹ Orwell, George, The Sun, *Sunbeams*, Issue 375, p. 48.

²⁷² Bourne, Randolph, *unpublished quote from Bourne's discarded manuscript rescued from his wastebasket at his death in 1919*, <http://www.randolphbourne.org/>, Randolph Bourne Institute. Randolph Bourne was a writer and an anti-war activist that opposed the US entry into the First World War. As such, he became blacklisted and his articles were spurned by magazine publications of the day.

good guy” protecting “*goodness*,” is not a political “*cut*,” but a moral condemnation of a liavathan creature cut loose from any moral constraints and dragging everybody into a pit of death. But maybe, the Sweedes armed him with the Nobel Peace Prize to immunize him against the charges of being a war criminal. Now everytime a general demands the lunacy of more troops, he is not hobbled by the acceptance of the peace award granted in advance of pacifist acts of state which rarely occur – if at all – because when disaster is rendered through the barrel of a gun – it is called aid being rendered for freedom! Perhaps, the Norwegians will finally choose a recipient of the peace prize by actual acts mitigating World destruction by awarding Vladimir Putin of Russia as the worthy recipient that thwarted World War III.

For men, war is endemic like childbirth for women. Perhaps some things are worth dying for. The virtue of war is the survival of the individual against the vices of other (see Vice & Virtue). It has been said that “*only the good die young*,” and that is true of war. The virtues of war are the virtues of youth, bravery and courage in the face of violence; and the vices of war are the vices of old men – suspicion and distrust; and old men negotiate an untenable peace; a peace based upon divide and conquer politics to either religious or political ideologies (see Ideology & Religion). The war business of maintaining the peace is war. It is said of the business of war that it is a “*rich man’s war, poor man’s fight*,” and that truth has never changed with youthful volunteers dying for the profiteering of the military industrial complex. When leaders launch pent-up demand for wars for profit, and are not entirely forthright about that primary motive, then these acts are the basis of war crimes; crimes emanating from anxious troops, and crimes of profiteering. It was said by the war criminal George Bush that “*money trumps peace*,” but given the fact the business of China is business, perhaps in this case “*money will trump war*.”

People want prosperity by means of honest labor, not war profiteering! Crimes of profiteering are shared by only one side when a coalition of nations led by the Americans, like bullies, occupy a host of smaller nations. Profiteering is the basis of cowardly peace: i.e., there are always collaborators tired of paying their own evil lords; they are ambitious for peace – willing to stay home if paid. An occupation force must never drive the enemy to despair – it makes them stronger; gentler politics saps the enemy’s virility. A good occupation force must not entirely crush, but corrupt (see Occupation).

America is not an innocent victim of homicidal insurgents when they of her own making, but rather it’s discriminating economics favoring money over people backed by military policies that are one of the reasons why there are many insurgencies nobly fighting back against this awful set of lies perpetrated by the greed and cowardice of old dangerous men intoxicated by power who were never struck by the bullets they rain down on their own citizens and cultures. These liars always speak of citizens dying for their country, but never killing on behalf of these cowards. And now plants and their attendant cultures are the suicidal maniacs, or smashed cultures agitating against the injustice of a gun placed in their face by another group of homicidal maniacs: cynical politicians and their corporate constituents that Kurt Vonnegut noted that “*are now committing violent crimes to get what little is left of what we’re hooked on*.”²⁷³ Modern policies are anti nature - anti life - human life: Anti truth, because the truth is both humans and plants are enslaved by modern phobias; and like slaves, they are flogged from place to place - and even “*killed-off*.” All life must eat in order to live; perhaps if there was compulsory cannibalism, and people were forced to eat what they murdered, there would be no more war. The World is tired of being consumed by the American machinery of death built and unleashed on

²⁷³ Vonnegut, Kurt, *The Sun*, Issue 375, p. 48.

the innocent. That is why the World is increasingly looking to Russia and China to save humanity from this madness.

War Crimes, noun:

Wars crimes are the strategies employed by the CIA because the US always classifies wars as political ideological, not military conflicts. Yet, in all fairness, the ideological enemy are always as equally, if not more so barbarous and cruel. Therefore, wars are always a confrontation between the pathological seeking political dominance while the vast majority of people just want both sides to go away. The enemy terrorizes civilians for faith in their politics or religion, American mercenaries do it for “*the love of money*.” So, both sides target what they believe are the functionaries of the opposing side, but “*the trick*” is in identifying these apparatchiks; and there are always mistakes. To sell these crimes to the unsuspecting public, the Americans label the innocent as either terrorists, or bandits. In order to identify the functionaries, it is necessary to have intelligence to “*root-out*” suspects, but this becomes problematic as people sell false information to get revenge on personal enemies accused of being terrorists or bandits, or just to collect bounties on suspects, many innocent people sold to the Americans to be subjected to terror.

Since the end of the Second World War, the American government, classifying wars as political conflicts, has unleashed a leviathan military industrial complex that has tried to overthrow more than 50 democratically-elected governments, rained bombs down on innocent people in more than 30 countries; has tried to assassinate more than 50 foreign leaders; has suppressed in over 20 countries nationalist and populist movements; and interfered in the democratic elections in 30 countries. Though difficult to measure, for over a century, more than any other nation, the US practices within its own borders and overseas, institutionalized torture. They are experts at teaching and preaching it while providing its militarist client states manuals, and equipment to carry it out. Moreover, why is there never any discussion on war crimes by American courts? For those of supreme power, they control the business advantage – and those that “*cui bono*,” benefit from a full time war economy, they are the motivational force of the crimes. In addition, these institutionalized terrorists have their allies at the Supreme Court whose policy is one of “*inter arma enim silent leges*” –in times of war, the law is silent on the war acts of the Caesar. Since America is always at war, their courts will never entertain a legal discussion putting the leadership on trial before a corrupt group of pathetic jurists with no brains.

Moreover, while people who expose these crimes rot in prison, the perpetrators run around free. Unfortunately, we are forced to “*fight fire with fire*” when confronted by rogues that will not negotiate peace, but merely use fire for power. Nevertheless, when we use “*fire to fight fire*” we are drawn to the feeling of revenge – and that can lead to war crimes committed by those with the best intentions to intervene in situations that threaten all in the global village (*see* Intervention). Though people complain of illegal wars, they enjoy the fruits of those wars, especially when it guarantees the flow of oil to Europeans and Asians that never paid for it in blood (*see* Oil). After the conclusion of the Second World War, the allies initiated the war crimes tribunal at Nuremberg, Germany. There the Nazis leadership was charged with a conspiracy to seize power, initiated a war of aggression, war crimes in areas where war was unleashed, and crimes against humanity. Evidence presented were personal notes and government documents; eye witnesses; and film documentation made by the Nazis themselves.

When justifying wars of interventions, somehow, politicians just do not trust the public with the truth, they have to concoct rationales that sell rather than convince based on the merits of a case to do so. Obama before the United Nations had the

mendacity to speak of the outcomes of the Second World War, the Nuremburg tribunals as outdated for contemporary times. These tribunals were the first trials in history against the disturbance of global peace; and clearly not the last as ethical people would have it. Yet despite the evidence that these wars are forms of “*premeditated massacres*” carried out with deliberate intent, they constitute “*grave breaches*” of both the Geneva Conventions governing war, and the US War Crimes Act of 1996 that outlines the wars crimes as punishable by life imprisonment or even death. But Obama seeks to have himself, his predecessors, and the generals that have carried out the atrocities of war escape their crimes: i.e., he sacrilegiously disrespected the millions that died in past wars fighting for the rule of law, and suffered the crimes of torture and imprisonment by claiming that the past was no longer relevant to today’s wars; some twisted logic that he tried to put forward in order to absolve the crimes of his predecessors and himself of being tried in the future at an international tribunal. He is trying override, and break treaties – something the Americans are, and Nazis were experts at practicing.

Since the American Supreme Court is a pathetic, corrupt court, victims of mass murder need an alternative court. However, in order for the international court system to be respected by all nations, no nation can be exempt from criminal accusations. Civilizations cannot tolerate ignoring these crimes, because the World cannot survive constant war making being repeated. No nation or individuals that lead them are above international and domestic laws, as the US leadership believes itself to be. Since Vladimir Putin on September 28th, 2015 countered Obama’s immoral hypocrisy at the United Nations, the World community has been forced either to be accomplices in these crimes, or suffer these crimes. Perhaps this is the beginning of the end of the American war criminals that ought to start with Clinton, Bush, and Obama standing trial before the International Criminal Court.

War Criminals, noun:

In the US, war criminals are not prosecuted, they are promoted, and given the Medal of Honor, for the honor slitting throats of women and children; some even become governors, and senators such as Bob Kerry of Nebraska. Yet Caesars and senators of the republic ought to read their bibles. In the beginning, God saw that all was good, but then the children of the Earth began to war amongst each other; and so began the indeterminable age old warfare problem that the “*ancient ones*” understood, for long ago they warned that, “*Who so sheddeth man’s blood, by man shall his blood be shed.*” ²⁷⁴

After the Second World War, the allies realized that they could not place on trial all the ordinary miscreants that carried out the crimes; but they could place on trial those miscreants that ordered it. Chicken Hawks the likes of Bush-Cheney and his upper clique, and now Obama and his miscreants, along with CIA and NSA directors and officers need to be brought before The Hague, the World Court to be indicted for war crimes. The Bush-Cheney regime is a familiar story like the Nazi rise to power (*see* Nazi). The same charges can be leveled against Bush-Cheney for conspiring to seize power in the 2000 presidential election; bending the minds of the American public with lies; for their calculated, malignant conspiracy to wage an illegal war of aggression against Iraq; for presiding over war crimes committed in the field of action terrorizing the civilian population; and unleashing crimes against humanity by initiating kidnapping, torture programs, and secret concentration camps. Like the prosecutors at Nuremberg, the evidence to be presented is government documents justifying torture, the interview of eyewitnesses suffering the effects of war and torture; and the fact that the CIA destroyed the recorded film documentation on torturing people. But Clinton, Bush-Cheney,

²⁷⁴ Genesis 9: 6, Old Testament.

and now Obama are only the “*tip of the iceberg*” of the vicious miscreants that engineer wars for profits. Their guilt is beyond doubt by their public acts, but it is necessary to place in the court docket the key generals of the Pentagon that with great pride sinfully served as the instruments of those acts (*see* Pride & Sin). They Include Generals Alexander, Clapper and Hayden of the CIA and NSA for engaging in lawless activities brought against the American public; they “*took the law into their own hands*” beyond the scope of the rule of law of democratic decision-making.

The US will never have the moral authority to exercise the prerogative of wars of intervention as long as she conducts war for disingenuous motives by nefarious means; and that is unfortunate, because in a dangerous World where genocide is a real probability, some international body must do so (*see* Intervention). Yet, that can never happen when a global cabal of miscreants has commandeered both domestic and international institutions which have created the one party police state of combining North America, the US and Canada and Europe. They have done so by purchasing miscreant politicians of any political persuasion who betray both the honor of God and their own people.

The Pentagon has published its Law of War Manual which has establishes depleted uranium as an acceptable weapon to be used that justifiably places the Pentagon U.S. in a position to be properly condemned by any nation, group or individual with a moral conscience. It is pathological that the US government presents itself as a champion of human rights while stipulating that it has the right to employ internationally-prohibited munitions that harm people: i.e., depleted uranium is associated with can and birth defects. The president gives long-winded speeches about freedom and bringing the rule of law to an invaded nation to restore human rights, meanwhile a mother is in labor giving birth to a two-headed monster. But why should the Pentagon not be allowed to poison the environment when the corporations it represents to so daily? The claim of being an exceptional people of moral character is a grotesque “*fairy-tale*” which blinds the American people to the immorality of its leader’s war crimes (*see* Exceptional). Generally, Americans do not care if their leaders break the law, this makes them complicit in the deployment of barbarous weapons rained down on the innocent (*see* Complicit). They ought to care, for one day an avenging angel will visit and inflict upon the people what they allowed their leaders to do to others!

War on Drugs, noun:

The War of Drugs is a fraud; especially when the underground black markets of drugs are controlled by the Deep State that uses it to finance their nefarious “*off the books*” operations by means of licensing the drug cartels while enriching the coffers of the banking cartel which launder the funds; an underground economy estimated at 20 trillion dollars per year (*see* Deep State). Its real purpose is political and economic: i.e., it provides the “*odor of goodness,*” of a misguided or unrighteous mission in the guise of righteous morality for a police state devoid of morals that supposedly protects the public from drug cartels and street gangs; it gives cover to federal police agencies (DEA) that are involved in military invasions like Panama, a shipping point for cocaine, and Afghanistan the primary source of heroin; and it serves the privatized, prison industrial complex that requires a policy of drug criminalization in order to provide the “*fodder*” to be locked-up. In the case of the Panamanian invasion, against the former leader of Panama, Manuel Noriega, involved in the cocaine trade, yet a CIA operative, he was disposed of by George Bush Sr. when he wanted to go rogue; and the hypocrisy is the Bush Crime Family pontificating morality, when the deadly truth is the Bush syndicate is involved in the drug trade (*see* Bush Crime Family).

In order to reform a corrupt criminal justice system, it will be necessary to end the “*The War on Drugs*” that is responsible for the exponential growth in the prison industrial complex; a privatized system that preys upon the liberties of the public, and the rational solutions that entail education and medical treatment. It is evidence of a totally corrupt government that has superimposed a police state upon the nation that claims it believes in freedom and democracy. Yet perhaps the new “*Dark Age*” will wane with the setting of this policy, birthed in ignorance, and the rising of rational solutions which fit the reality of what science knows today. Bill Brownfield, Assistant Secretary of State for International Narcotics and Law Enforcement Affairs, announced the potential shift in drug policy in March 2016. But, this only a potential shift because keeping the current drug policy serves the criminal interest of the Deep State that simultaneously finances its nefarious programs, while at the same time “*feeding*” victims into the privatized prison system. And though these powerful, corrupt forces enjoy a perverted status quo, at least officials in the government are finally having a conversation which the citizens already have led the way.

Warlock, noun:

An Old English word dating back before 900 A.D. meaning wārloga, a devilish man who is a lying oath breaker, a betrayer of the community of good people whose covenant is with the devil. The wizards and magicians of old lore counseled kings to be men of good order, they battled the evil warlocks the male witches, the sorcerers, the practitioners of black magic sorcery who professed to be the fortunetellers for evil kings, who on their behalf would conjure up evil spirits and serpent beasts serving evil ends by means of tyrannical governance (*see Wizard*). Today, it is the mad scientists and technologists that serve an evil purpose.

Clearly, psychopathic men and women in power are the high priests that in the councils of war conduct the black masses of destruction and death as they solemnly vow to serve their evil masters. They launch the giant war machines that cannibalize the innocent, sacrificed as fodder. They are the enemies of truth, the enemies of all that is good about humanity. Evil requires the sacrificed energy the souls of the innocent; and a child’s soul is the most valued. President Bill Clinton, as a cardinal, and Secretary Madeline Albright as a bishop, their evil acts of placing embargoes on smaller nations allowed evil to harvest the souls of thousand children; and in Iraq, evil feasting on the souls of 500 thousand children. These warlocks in power have conjured up the schemes of theft by the IRS and DOJ, blackmail and extortion by the NSA, torture and murder by the CIA, and war crimes by the Pentagon, all evil practices which have become the hallmark of the public face of omnipotent state; and this is what is publically known for the actions of the Deep State embrace all these acts as their instruments of their trade.

Warrior, noun:

Real warriors confront lies dressed up as truth. They battle the “*naked truth*” of tyranny; they take personal risk to their own life and liberty. Then there are the “*Social Justice Warriors*” of college campuses, the fake activists acting sanctimoniously, behaving like animals parading around at protests, “*spitting*” on people with no risk to themselves. They are youth with no real experience in the arduous task of life. Being at an impressionable age, they learned their ideology from “*losers*,” failed adults posing as intellectuals in the classroom professing not truth, but lies dressed up as truth. Apparently, these failures of life act sanctimoniously, then encourage their students to behave like animals. They attack truth with their vulgar naked aggression. Nevertheless, their behaviors are indicative of that which they say they oppose. They are merely a reflection of a society that is exceptionally aggressive. Therefore, these “*spoiled*” children, uncivilized barbarians, most likely will become the tyrants robbing

humanity of social justice that authentic warriors, the activists will have to confront with noble acts (*see Activist*).

Like “*Social Justice Warriors*,” nearly all American leaders, militarist warlocks all, leading by example, are quick advocate war in lieu of diplomacy – quick to invade and “*spit*” napalm bombs on others in the name of social justice. Yet most have never seen the rotting corpses swollen with bloated, cankerous stomachs, and that includes most the political generals of the Pentagon; and touring Iraq for thirty days inspecting the troops guarded by their praetorian guards hardly qualifies as combat experience. General George Patton said of “*push button*” warfare, that he was not happy not to see war without heroics, nothing glorified or reaffirmed; and that is what we have now: i.e., fat military personnel sitting on their “*asses*” pushing buttons that fire weapons from drones at civilians. The only physical wounds these personnel suffer are hemorrhoids from the strain of sitting. One must ask the obvious question, the disconnect between cowardly and what are thought of as honorable acts; question “*gutless*” leaders giving a medal of honor for cowardly mechanized, depersonalized killing. And dishonorable, porcine, imbecilic, desk bound, political generals with no combat experience strutting around like chicken hawks deserve to be “*nailed down in their own coffin*,” for the crime of delegating these assassination “*hits*” to the innocence of trusting youths who believed in the mission of battling terrorists; youths that then realize that they also are terrorists, and as such their once idealist minds suffer psychological “*collateral damage*” that will forever plague them to their own grave because war haunts a soldiers good nature.

"The fact of the matter is...war changes men's natures. The barbarities of war are seldom committed by abnormal men. The tragedy of war is that these horrors are committed by normal men in abnormal situations. Situations in which the ebb and flow of everyday life have departed and have been replaced by a constant round of fear and anger and blood and death. Even though they commit acts which, calmly viewed afterwards could only be seen as unchristian and brutal. And if in every war, particularly guerilla war, if all the men who committed reprisals were to be charged and tried as murders court martials...would be in permanent session." ²⁷⁵

Nevertheless, in warfare, there have always been warriors, either craven evil, or the valorous good willing to do the “*hits*” upfront and personal upon each other; because those of integrity do not always agree with the assigned mission, but they understand that Life would be a lot simpler if one could choose their duties and obligations - but they cannot - they should not - and that is why they are there. ²⁷⁶ However, in the age of mechanization we have “*big mouth*” cowards hiding behind heroes treated as if they were mindless disposable drones. Like King Arthur of ancient lore the virtue of being an avenging angel defending the life of the village is an honorable and necessary function as opposed to a modern, mechanized army composed of non-warriors crushing, maiming and torturing the life out of a village (*see Arthur, King*). Modern armies are organized cowardice: led by those with no experience, or the vain and ambitious types leading from the rear. This situation even allows for politicians, cowards to make the

²⁷⁵ Beresford, Bruce, *Breaker Morant*, Scene 21: Rules and Customs, South Australian Film Corporation (1979). Statement on the barbarous nature of men in war by the character Major James Francis Thomas (1861-1942), just, fair and kind, a Second Boer War veteran soldier, and defense lawyer. Based on the suppressed book “*Scapegoats of the Empire*” written in 1907 by George R. Witton. It is about the South African Second Boer War and the scapegoats of the British Empire for Lord Kitchener’s policy of shooting prisoners of war that blamed its own troops, the Australians for murder while carrying out those orders in post battle conduct.

²⁷⁶ Major Charles Wittlesey (1884-1921), World War I Medal of Honor recipient who led the “*Lost Battalion*” of 554 troops in the Argonne Forest that held out for four days against German assaults; only 194 four troops were able to walk out. A national hero, he was troubled by the patriotic vitriol when he returned America. It is believed he committed suicide by jumping overboard from a steamer bound for Havana, Cuba 1921; either that or he disappeared into Cuban society.

decision to kill for power, yet have no intention of doing the "*dirty deed*" themselves. On Memorial Day, Fourth of July and September 9th there is the contrived use of heartfelt rhetoric without thought – pounded-out by marching bands cloaked in battle flags; all directed by politicians, dignitaries, bureaucrats and those who control them; all that dine at the expense of the village are too fat and talk too much, and never think twice about asking your children to die for them. Moreover, when these fat politicians act sanctimoniously, and send the innocent off to a war that makes them behave like animals, they destroy the good nature of innocence and turn it into a deformed, twisted thing that once was a human being.

Life is a theatrical production of heroes and cowards; and it is the warrior hero who suffers others the right to be successful cowards that "*spit*" on others with sanctimonious lies. Life is a grand opera – and there is no real story without a love story – a love of people – a love of a just war in the face of evil – not crushing life like a machine, but personally defending life. But that theatre now plays a different tune – war robbed of real heroic purpose, yet defended by the idealistic virtues of the heroics of youth – bravery and courage. And the face of evil are the vices of war, the vices of old, angry men – suspicions, distrust, and it's the cynical realists as careerists – they write the distressed peace (*see* Military). Yet in contrast to the old, cynical leader, there is no evidence that most young soldiers are intrinsically barbarous in their psychology. On the contrary, war may, or may not change a man's character to desire to be the virtuous warrior because war is as endemic to the male spirit as childbirth is to women. Some things are worth fighting for, it may be impossible for the lone individual's virtue of defending peace to survive the vices of war.

Water, noun & verb:

1. One of the basic Elements that comprise the Earth's physics (*see* Elements). All things have consciousness, the eternal spirit of life (*see* Consciousness). The Indians believed that rocks, air, and water are alive. Water has been around since eternity; and since water comprises ninety percent of the human organism, then humanity has been around since eternity. Water has a spiritual component be it good or bad. Spring water with its crystalline clarity cleanses the body, but swarthy waters will only give people dysentery draining them of life, and even killing them.

2. By Natural Law, water is the gift of the Earth to all its creatures; it's what we are made of; therefore it's a human right to drink it unimpeded by government criminals (*see* Natural Law). Though humans are comprised of mostly water, if one falls into poverty, they will be unable to obtain potable drinking water. Clean, potable water is a rarity in developing countries due a lack of modern water and sewage utilities, and to desertification; and in Western China 500 million people are nearly without water. In contrast to China, the North America Continent is blessed with large lakes and rivers, and water technologies to potable supply water and sewage systems to guarantee clean which easily can supply a population of 300 hundred million. In the case of Detroit "*cutting off*" poor people, and the city of Flint, Michigan poisoning people are criminal acts.

In the case of the City of Detroit bankruptcy proceeding which saw the federal judge (Steven Rhodes) committing a human rights crime by cutting off the water to tens of thousands of destitute people. The judge with malicious arrogance claimed that nobody has a right to shelter, food, or medicine; nobody has a right to affordable or free water. God favors the compassionate, and God disagrees with the judge killing people with thirst while enriching "*shyster*" lawyers with millions of dollars from the proceedings; lawyers that conspired in this human rights crime – a sin against Nature (*see* Human Rights).

Criminal “deadbeats” like jurist like Steven Rhodes and politicians are parasites that would water themselves, but leave everybody else parched to death. Money always rules in human affairs and it is money that has usurped the natural of people to have access to water. Some things do qualify as private property, but water is public, and as such it ought to be a priority of the government to provide free water; but that service has been starved out by government budgets that are siphoned off into investment that don’t sustain life but destroy it. The government claims they are protecting citizens with militaristic investments, but it prioritizes corporate war profits which taxation supports rather than putting those dollars into water and sewage facilities.

Clean drinking water is increasingly unavailable: i.e., contaminated with heavy metals such as lead from industry; herbicides and pesticides from agriculture; foul water riddled with biological parasites; fluoride in tap water which is related to cancer; and even supposedly safe water in plastic bottles – plastic poisons through osmosis work their way into the human body causing cancer. In the case of Flint, Michigan, the city was drawing water from the nearby polluted Flint River and poisoning people with corrosive water eating at pipes that released lead and contributed to an outbreak of Legionnaires' disease (*legionellosis*) which caused death and the lead damaged the health of thousands of people, and the Obama regime, the Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) knew about it, but did nothing to correct it, nor even inform the citizens that they were being poisoned. What is so pathetic is that this situation could have been corrected by treating the water supply with a chemical that only cost one hundred dollars a day. Now the social costs will run into hundreds of millions of dollars.

If this crime of criminal negligence had been committed by private parties, a charge of causing multiple unlawful deaths would be filed against the perpetrators. But when the victims and people of moral conscience called the Michigan Governor, he merely blamed the supposed experts, though they had informed him and the EPA. The public has called for resignations of politicians, when they ought to be imprisoned; and still they are so arrogant and confident that their crimes will never be the source of their own imprisonment. Because, the “scumbags” that operate the government, which lecture the public about responsible, accountable behaviors, their behaviors will never be accountable! Clearly, the politicians and technocrats that compound their crimes with evasive behaviors, they need to be charged murder, but we live in an era when politicians have become so corrupt and delusional that this one incident is merely the proof, the evidence that government and the politicians are the enemies of humanity.

The only true source of clean water is mineral water in very remote environments; and even then it may contain contaminants. The oceans are a source of water that can be desalinated; but, even the vastness of the oceans have become depositories for pollution running off through rivers into the seas. The solution for the water supply problem is for individuals to filter the water of all these poisons. The politics of water are those of powerful money that allow cities to pass water usage penalties during times of drought, and fine people for breaking the rules of wasting precious money. The truth is large scale farms, major corporations siphon off water from city supplies and douse their own farm needs for pennies on the dollar. And in the case of a mega-giant company like Nestle, they siphon off water from California city suppliers for pennies on the dollar, and then bottle it and sell it as high priced boutique water. Population problem is not the problem draining water supplies, its big corporations getting water nearly for free and then making high profits margins above and beyond the inexpensive water sold to them (*see Population*).

Water-board, noun & verb:

A technique of torture that has been certified as such: a form of torture forcing water into the lungs of the victim to induce panic. It involves strapping a bounded victim to an inclined gurney lowering the head while raising the feet, then covering the face, mouth, and nose and gagging them with water poured over the person's face, creating the sensation of drowning!

After the conclusion of the Second World War, the US executed Japanese officers that had water boarded American prisoners of war; it was considered torture. But now the US water boards its own prisoners of war and wants to change it from torture to an “*enhanced interrogation techniques*,” a term drawn from the Nazi Gestapo handbook (see Torture). Yet despite this hypocrisy, still it is obviously considered torture by international and domestic laws. If and when Americans are captured and subjected to water boarding, it is certain that the US will cry torture. Though the Americans presently will not prosecute their own war criminals, it is certain that one day, Bush-Cheney and company, and perhaps Obama too will face charges at home, or in a court overseas (see War Crimes). They will be pursued by those who believe in respecting for the law – because no one is “*above the law*.” And if they are, then why should anyone respect law and social order?

Wealth Management, noun:

Why are poverty and crime the norm and what little wealth people can garner so illusory? It is because of banking schemes like hucksters “*pushing*” the idea of wealth management as the way to achieve freedom. But that is a fraudulent promise to slaves on debt wheels dreaming of being free from the chains of financial servitude; and this will only manage to keep slaves indebted to laboring away at a dream that will never be. What Wall Street and the investments they “*peddle*” are essentially confidence games that hold out the promise of wealth, but that is impossible when the markets are “*rigged*” to take in the funds of the public, then “*burst*” after the “*big shots*” rake-off the proceeds and keep them in their bank accounts. If people are not believers in this game of the gambler’s den, they have little options when banks pay zero interest rates on savings accounts (see Zero); accounts they charge fees to. So, in essence people have to pay the bank interests on their own money which the banks loan out to others at usurious interest rates. This situation has become so ethically out of balance that it has resulted in less than one percent of the population owning the majority of all assets; and this why there is so much poverty and crime that people of good conscience are starting to call for revolution against these *banksters* who have robbed the means to sustain life (see Banksters). Yet being people of moral conscience, they know that alternative may only bring even further repression and destruction.

Figure 29, shows an ideal, normal distribution of wealth would have the bulk of the wealth concentrated in a healthy middle class, yet the actual distribution of wealth is dangerously skewed in favor of only one percent of the population who are the spiders at the center of a web drawing in nearly all the wealth; and in that one percent, ten percent of the one percent (0.01) is the mother spider that sucks in most of that! It had been estimated in 2007 that the richest 0.01 percent of the population owns 34.6 percent of the nation’s wealth estimated to be 54 trillion dollars in 2009, and the next 19 percent owns 50.5 percent amounting to the top 20 percent owning 85 percent of the wealth, while the bottom 80 percent only owned a meager 15 percent. The lower 20 percent of the population essentially own nothing given that most are enslaved to the banks that actually own automobiles and housing that are mortgaged. Wealth and income are actually two separate measures. Most people rely on income from wages while the rich rely on the income generated from their assets; and since wages have been stagnant for many years, the standard of living for most

has declined. And the situation is truly perverse when 400 families, 0.01 percent of the top one percent own more that 50 percent of the population; and at least 60 percent of this group inherited their wealth having not worked a day in their life. The top 0.01 percent owns nearly 40 percent of all assets, while the bottom 90 percent holds 73 percent of all debts.

This distribution of known, verifiable wealth shown in Figure 29 is only of the US, it is the model for an even much worse intricate web worldwide! In truth, 0.00001 percent own the World, the he only things these oligarchs offer the public are wars without end; the steady destruction of civil society; the death of democracy and its protective legislation; and technocratic governance by unelected bureaucrats on behalf of the 0.00001 percent of the super billionaire class. Moreover, the two supposed democracies that are actually oligarchies, are the US and Britain, two spiders at the epicenter of a global web of corruption serving the billionaire oligarchs that rule planet Earth. But as the World goes, so does America. Since 2007, the situation has only gotten worse; a reality of wealth distribution which has eroded the foundations of democracy wherein nearly every politician is in the top 0.01 percent, and this is why democracy has metamorphosed into a deformed oligarchy which is incompatible with a meritocracy; and the merits of most have no impact on corrupt politicians that craft policies in favor of elites that ignores most people.

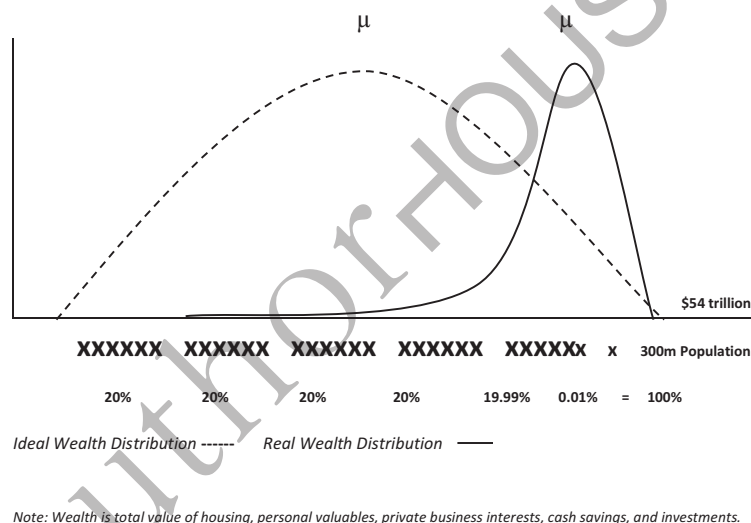


Figure 29: Skewed Wealth Distribution

When 1 billion people, 14.2 percent of the global population are very impoverished, living in dire circumstances out of a World population of 7 billion, and 80 percent of all people live on less than ten dollars a day, the obvious cause is a very small group "starving out" the vast majority of people. It is estimated by Oxfam of Oxford, England that out of 1,826 billionaires, 62 of them control half the World's wealth; and collectively, all 1,826 of them control in its entirety nearly all the global wealth (see Billionaire). The source of this unjust, immoral demographic reality was found to be even worse with the release of the Panama Papers in 2016 that revealed trillions of dollars being hidden away in secret bank accounts papered over by "bogus" paper companies used by 12 national leaders, 140 politicians and high-level officials, and the multi-billionaires they serve (see Panama Papers). These politicians have been bankrupting the World. What the Panama Papers reveal are the moral failures of the economic neoliberal world order that "pushes" privatization of public assets being stolen by them; made possible by the

deregulation of governmental oversight by the public; free trade treaties negotiated in secret wherein they create safe havens for banking that are an affront to democracy and human rights; and unnecessary austerity measures imposed because they have bankrupted the coffers of nations; measures that endanger the public welfare.

Weather, noun:

The natural condition of the atmosphere, the weather, is a cycle of cleansing the air supply through evaporation of water from the oceans followed by rainstorms upon the land. But the weather is becoming ever more extreme affected by the global warming process; not really caused by billions of people breathing, but rather by destructive, industrialized technologies belching poisons into the air. This results in extreme weather in the form of more frequent and powerful tornadoes and hurricanes and extreme temperatures of hot and cold; of extreme winters and the desertification of arid lands blowing ever-harder sandstorms. Now some would point out that desertification is caused by people pulling up plants and burning down trees for fuel. But, the source of that problem is an economic system that forces the poorest of the poor to do so. The real threat is not per se people, but the military that is the largest consumer of fossil fuels; meanwhile the politicians mention carbon emissions, but never the fact that their own war making is a primary source of all sorts of poisons pumped into the environment.

In addition, these manmade effects, derived by the modes of production are being furthered in their extreme effects by solar flares; this why it's important to increase funding of NASA for further exploratory work in space to discover threats to Earth. Not only is humanity threatened by a destroyed environment, the constant threat of thermonuclear war, but also unknown celestial activities in deep space that could destroy the Earth. It is one more reason for nations to competitively cooperate in the exploration of outer space and the oceans in order to restore the Earth to a condition prior to the Industrial Revolution (*see Revolution*).

The government is trying to pervert every virtue of Nature by turning the elements into weapons that like a torrential rain from hell is spreading death as the means to hegemonic power; imposing unnatural predatory economics in lieu of natural cooperation; and technological psychological machines of fear mimicking telepathy to torture minds with unnatural thoughts and acts; and manipulating the weather to upset the natural balance upon which society depends for agriculture intended to starve people. People rightfully are concerned about spraying crops with insecticides and herbicides, but the tanker jets of the military egregiously pollute the biosphere with lethal chemicals and heavy metals in nano-size particulates; a deliberate polluting required for the resonance, the frequency required for electromagnetic weaponry to function in the new domain of weather warfare.

Unfortunately, rather than cooperating, governments and corporations are playing with the weather to harness it as a weapon: e.g., playing with the jet stream above, or seeding hurricanes and fueling them, and spraying the upper atmosphere with chemical trails containing minute particles of aluminum which rains down on people and the environment causing a deterioration of the brain and immune system suppression; all playing with the weather, not to bring good water to thirsty plants and people, but a military weapon to drown people, and cause famines through droughts.²⁷⁷ We see increasingly massive animal kills in the form of many types of fish, sharks, dolphins, whales beaching themselves, schools of fish washing up on the shorelines, flocks of birds dropping

²⁷⁷ The author lives in the rural Blue Ridge Mountains and on boats in coastal seas. The author is very familiar with most known audible forms of thunder and lightning in the woods or out on the oceans. However, in the summer of 2015 a very unusual, unnatural thunderclap occurred deep in the remote woods followed by a monsoon type of rainstorm devoid of any thunder or lightning. It was perhaps a military weapon launched in a remote mountainous region.

out of the skies above, and disappearing insect species that are needed for the food chain.

In the world of humanity's social order, most social conditions are due to the ill effects of engineered chaos, and now playing with the weather with no knowledge as to potential outcomes of experimentations is either arrogance on the part of the scientific community, or vile deviance from the military industrial complex perpetrating a new form of warfare. Yet this playing with the weather merely is a new tool that has been launched into an environment of daily economic storms blown in the direction of vulnerable people ill equipped to weather poverty. These are the "*chemical trails*" that people are seeing in checkerboard patterns sprayed throughout the skies being carried out by remote controlled aircraft meant to either control the weather, or as a form of spraying people with some sort of poison that some believe are intended to affect either some sort of mind control, or to infect them with cancerous agents to "*kill-off*" a surplus population. The chemical being used is believed to be related to a Pentagon contract held by the Raytheon Corporation; a company that purveys death from above from profits boiled from the hell below.

Corporations in league with the US government are conspiring to place a claim on owning the Earth's weather – actually owned by God, or all of humanity. The government has awarded a patent claim to, Eastlund, a company that dreams of altering the atmosphere for the villainous ends of wealth by means of war through boiling the atmosphere. This company in league with the Department of Defense has a patent on the "*method and apparatus for altering a region in the earth's atmosphere, ionosphere, and/or magnetosphere.*" They claim it's to improve atmospheric communications while reserving the right to exploit the ionosphere for purposes of experimenting with the effects of solar radiation of the electromagnetic signals on the human brain, and engineering the weather for military ends; and those ends always end in mass death and destruction.

Weirdo, noun:

Socially dysfunctional people, uneducated barbarous miscreants, and vicious elites are the norm; they are mass produced plastic people. Most are hateful or paranoid because they are products of socialization to values and beliefs that are dysfunctional (*see BITE & Emotion*). In a world where to be normal is considered weird, the old virtues of the past of cooperative living are now vices for losers; and the vices of the past, greedy embezzlement, are now considered virtues of the present. Society is organized around money, this thing creates unnatural, manipulative characters that populate the landscape on the make for a dollar bill.

Weirdoes represent either the failed past, or the possibilities of an entirely new future. Appearances can be deceiving, even stereotypical hippies, are also chained to the capitalist mentality: e.g., at the Miami Marine Stadium, there is an infamous character that looks like legendary musician Frank Zapa, who presents himself as an enlightened type there to assist amateur boaters, but as a "*con-artist*," he fleeces the boating public to the tune of millions of dollars (*see Zapa Frank*). Yet, in an *Age of Degradation*, the dreamers accused of being weird, they dream of a better world, for the future always belongs to the future.

Welfare, noun:

Billionaires make their money on corporate welfare; they essentially rape and rob entire nations by draining off the labor of almost every human being in the form of taxes to be spent on their war profiteering ventures (*see Billionaire*). To add insult to injury, they do not pay taxes as the Panama Papers of 2016 revealed (*see Panama Papers & Wealth Management*). Conservatives, and the

financial community, use a nation's wealth paid to them in subsidies and contracts to purchase positions of power in government policies that favor this criminal class of robber barons spreading global poverty at a scale never seen before. By this factual definition, they are the "*deadbeat*" welfare recipients that they accuse others of (*see* Corporation). Conservatives attack the powerless for dare expecting these evil masters of the planet to feed them by receiving food stamps, even though in the end the ultimate recipients of these meager funds are banks handling the funds for the government, and the corporate grocery store chains. In short, most, 80 percent of the global population are owed by the tiny few. Licensed, television "*talking heads*" lament the national debt and when these corrupt pundits say you owe, that is a great misunderstanding; for that is what each citizen is owed.

Wet-jacket, noun:

A submersible piece of protective clothing; the upper portion of an aquatic wet suit, a "*skin tight*" jacket for diving in cool waters; a jacket that a mariner needs when working under water. If in the business of smuggling, an honorable maritime trade of older times, a wet jacket is a requirement if forced to jump ship to flee authorities. People are mistaken into believing that a diver will not suffer hypothermia while diving in tropical waters situated between the Tropic of Cancer (23.5° North latitude) and the Tropic of Capricorn (23.5° South latitude). In actuality the average temperature of the open tropical ocean slightly exceeds 20° Celsius or 68° Fahrenheit staying relatively constant throughout the year; and this temperature is well below the average human body temperature of 98.6° Fahrenheit or 37.0° degrees Celsius. Of course within the protected estuaries and bays these temperatures are higher; so one cannot swim in tropical waters indefinitely without protecting themselves by the use of a wet-jacket from hypothermia, and dangerous jellyfish that can kill with their stinging tentacles.

A person will need this wet-jacket as a valuable tool to wear as they make underwater repairs to their vessel; preferably a sailboat which is extremely economical to pilot by means of harnessing the wind (*see* Sailboat & Vessel). One will need this vessel in order to escape the matrix of the land; a place where one is forced to wear the strait-jackets, the slavery of employment and government tyranny monitoring their thoughts, actions to detect dissension, and their bank accounts to steal in order to finance the crimes of the government carried out in secret by the Deep State. Though the government is capable of harassing a mariner, the effort to do so is not worth the expenditure; besides, since most agents of the police state are "*lard asses*" and cowards that carry nefarious crimes in secret, the odds are, they are not physically capable, nor mentally capable to endure the rigors of the sea.

What, idiom, interjection, noun & pronoun:

What can a person believe is the truth about society? At "*what*" point did we were we taught lies that leaders prioritize the needs of society over their own miscreant self-centered personal vanity? Eventually, most learn through experience that government is plagued by these miscreants in their drive for power! So "*what*" else is new! So why bother having staged inquiries on the obvious? But still we need many an investigation into the obvious corruption of the government by a strong declarative inquiry of "*what*" are the sociopathic crimes coupled with "*which*" elements within government agencies are involved that constitute the rogue Deep State, and "*who*" directed the crimes assaulting society.

These matters need to be resurrected by government commissions directed by citizens, not politicians investigating crimes they are involved such as the Kennedy assassination, the September 11th 2001 terrorist attacks on the World Trade Center, and the

supposed Osama bin Laden assassination. To begin with, “*what*” is a very dangerous word that threatens to unravel an ugly truth; it is the basis of questioning the two most important political crimes and those responsible for harnessing American society to do the bidding of the evil “*hidden hands*” which have taken over the government and which terrorizes society: i.e., “*what*” particular parties within the Deep State were responsible for murdering President Kennedy and engineering the 9/11 attacks (*see* Kennedy, John F.). This truth has been known by serious researchers not fooled by official government chicanery burying the truth. “*What*” is needed is an actual investigation with punishments for first-degree murder leveled upon the miscreant politicians and powerful financial moguls who are still alive, and the apparatchik police state functionaries that have done these foul deeds (*see* Question).

Wheel, noun:

1. A round cylinder object that rolls back and forth. The early precursor to modern, engineered machines. Perhaps the first wheels were logs used to roll along large stone blocks in the building of ancient temples – the basis of an economy.
2. Psychologically, a dehumanized mind contaminated, colonized by unnatural, artificial ideas; hence a mind of metal and wheels that cares not for growing good things, except having others “*grind out*” luxury goods for their own use in contrast to a rational mind and skilled hand that takes time in nurturing people creating usable, good things to be shared by all; and clearly, it is the sociopaths that feel they owe nothing to society when they argue for the need of others to labor away on their debt wheels because they feel they are owed (*see* Metal, Psychology & Steel).

When, adverb & pronoun:

An inquiry or declarative word: i.e. at what particular moment in time did an event occur? When will there be an investigation into whom and what are behind government crimes? There will never be a credible investigation given that the “*fox guards the hen house*” of political crimes. When and where do oligarchic cabals meet to conspire to enslave the World? Do they meet in the open, or are these meetings private? The Bilderberg Group meets once a year in closed meetings where they discuss the progress of an evil plan to wrap the World in a spider web of total control over humanity. When powerful people meet behind closed doors in Congress or the White House, then this is the evidence that an oligarchic system controls, not democracy (*see* Question).

Where, adverb:

When will a credible inquiry into government crimes occur? An inquiry or declarative word that politicians are slow to ask let alone answer: where in the halls of Congress did these crimes occur? They happen behind closed doors, where the social environment of these cloaked crimes is one of legalized corruption. Where do elites meet to commit their conspiracies to take a nation to war? Some believe behind closed doors, and even worse, some believe elites meet at private residences to engage in satanic rituals: i.e., the Illuminati (*see* Question).

Which, adjective & pronoun:

Which presidents need to be prosecuted and stand trial for high crimes and misdemeanors that placed money and personal vanity ahead of the state? They are George Bush the elder the alleged leader of the hit team that murdered President Kennedy; Bill Clinton for gutting labor protection; Bush-Cheney for illegal wars; and Obama breaking the Constitution – all who sacrificed the

welfare of the citizens. The CIA and the NSA, the face concealing the secrets of the Deep State are rogue agencies led by criminal apparatchiks that need to be purged from the state given the unconstitutional and criminal acts carried out by apparatchiks, it is necessary to act upon these questions to protect the validity and restore the Constitution and the Bill of Rights (*see* Question).

Whistleblower, noun:

Whistleblowers have only been trying to door force the regime's hands to move in the right direction by exposing incompetent or illegal policies. Yet, "*no good deed goes unpunished*," for all righteous people must be punished, while the actual criminals, politicians, thieving bankers walk about free to preach their lies. It is wrong to remain silent when one witnesses crimes of state. In a democratic republic, laws are formulated in order to encourage government workers to step forward and report graft and illegal acts contrary to constitutional laws. To assault the Constitution, the foundations of the republic, is to engage acts that are in un-American. The abrogation of constitutional laws and replaced by ad hoc laws by Caesar is to be divorced from moral reality. If the American republic were governed by the rule of law, these laws would protect the whistleblower, but have been overruled by the unethical actions of Obama, a war criminal who harassed journalists, imprisoned and driven into exile whistleblowers exposing war crimes, NSA spying upon citizens, and extrajudicial murder by drones denying citizens due process of law.

The initial role model for being a whistleblower is Daniels Ellsberg, a military analyst at the Rand Corporation who exposed the criminal reasoning in waging war in Vietnam as laid out in Pentagon Papers in 1971; he was charged under the Espionage Act of 1917, but later was acquitted by the judge give the misconduct of government lawyers. Thomas Drake, a military veteran and senior NSA official was charged for retaining sensitive information in his residence, and for communicating with a news reporter that information; what he reported were the illegal NSA spying activities against the American people; charges were eventually dropped because Drake plead guilty to a misdemeanor of misusing a government computer. He was subsequently terminated from the NSA and lost his pension. William Binney, an intelligence officer at the NSA, also objected to this totalitarian approach implemented after the 9/11 attacks, and resigned; he also was investigated by the FBI for leaking classified information, but was cleared of any charges. Stephen Kim, PhD, federal prisoner 33315-016, a State Department expert on rogue nations and weapons of mass destruction was charged under the Espionage Act for speaking with reporter James Rosen in 2009 concerning of what he regarded as a weak policy towards North Korea; he was extorted into a plea bargain that netted him 13 months in prison. Private Chelsea Manning, leaked diplomatic cables and videos of war crimes to WikiLeaks publisher Julian Assange, he was sentenced to 35 years in prison (*see* Assange, Julian, Manning, Chelsea & WikiLeaks). Ellsberg, Drake, Binney, Kim and Manning were the precursors of a more impactful whistleblower, Edward Snowden who in 2013 affirmed what many suspected, but was denied – that the NSA is in everybody's bedrooms listening and viewing their most intimate conversations (*see* Snowden, Edward).

Whistleblowers, activists, and hacktivist, these are the righteous heroes that have sacrificed their freedom and safety in order to protect the rule of law which flows from the Constitution from its domestic enemies which have commandeered the government for the criminal interests that pave the World with misery(*see* Hacktivists & Hero). And this truth, reminiscent of Nazi Germany, has been hidden by the threat of "*show trials*," wherein the hero can't make a public interest argument before the court when the charged with violating the Espionage Act of 1917. The biggest threat to the rule constitutional law is not foreign, but rather the miscreant leaders which are served by petty pygmy technocrats that are the apparatchik police state functionaries that need to be

ferreted out and put on trial (*see* Apparatchik & Pygmy). The only people that need “*to face the music*,” are the cretin politicians and generals at the NSA and CIA that have proven to be enemies of the founding ideas of the republic. So, while the righteous rot in prison, “*scumbags*” war criminals and enemies of the Constitution walk around free. So while whistleblowers whisper to reporters about these “*scumbags*,” General David Petraeus, former CIA director, betrayed his oath as he whispered classified information to his prostitute Paula Broadwell in exchange for being fellated, the fee for writing his “*fairy tale*” biographical lies filed on the library shelf as a novel (*see* Novel). He was given a small fine easily recovered by fraudulent lies called a paid speech.

Moreover, these apparatchiks are the visible ones located in the NSA, FBI, DEA, and the Pentagon. There are even more venal types of the Deep State buried deep within the bowels of government that not even the president or congressional leaders are aware of; these are the secret rogue programs that are compartmentalized and are financed by nefarious means such as drug and arms dealing. There are allegations that there are secret “*black operations*” that carry out kidnapping, assassinations, torture, extortions, staging terrorist events in order to keep the military industrial complex engaged in war profiteering, and other nefarious activities on behalf of the Deep State, a state that operates for the “*hidden hands*” that actually control the government. Moreover, this includes the allegation that there is a Deep State program called “*Majic*” that strictly deals in extraterrestrial matters; a program believed to be in a relationship with aliens (*see* Extraterrestrial). If true, then it is necessary to encourage whistleblowers of the Deep State to come forward under the direct protection of the president; perhaps appeal to their own greed by awarding them a portion of the hundreds of billions, or trillions of illegal funds that these rogue agencies operate with. But though that would be an incentive, it is sad that there are so few heroes willing to step forward and defend the law and the future of Humanity.

White, adjective, noun & verb:

1. A color devoid of all other colors. In the Western society it denotes angelic purity without the stain of sin, and in both Western and Eastern societies, it can denote death – the extinguishing of life, as in “*white as a ghost*.”
2. A word used by mainstream society to denote the skin color endemic to the Caucasian race; referred by other races as the White Man. Unfortunately, certain mercantile values of the white man prevail in public policy which oppresses other cultures, which includes “*white on white*” crime by the power structure. Only the drugs of the white man’s corporations are legal, such as pharmaceutical drugs and alcohol; all which kill; all the others are hysterically labeled as evil drugs: e.g., cannabis, mushrooms and peyote; all plants of Native American pharmacopeias, which are freely used by white people who know the “*naked truth*” of a power structure oppressing all people. Moreover, the “*Social Justice Warriors*,” mostly “*spoiled*” white youths who feel entitled to whine about “*white privilege*” are of that all too common species known as *ignoramus* - apparently are so lazy that they do not consult a statistics manual indicating that the demographic group labeled white are also drowning in poverty.
3. Government investigations into its own crimes are obviously “*white washes*,” to exonerate the guilty while “*scape-goating*” their victims blame by shifting the blame onto them as for any misguided acts of interventions that ended in their misfortune.
4. White Dragon Society. Chinese society has been intact for 5,000 years. The White Dragon Society are the richest billionaire families in China. They control approximately 150,000 tons in gold. They have informed the “*crooked*” banks and the “*creepy*”

American oligarchs that the dollar will no longer be accepted for gold fund based financial transaction in the China. Since the Americans “*rigged*” the gold markets, the price has been held down to \$1,200 per ounce, but the Chinese have informed the American financial syndicate that the price of gold will be based in Yuan (¥) terms pegged at a minimum of \$10,000 per ounce, or higher. What backs the dollar, but war and arrogance, but gold and trade back the Chinese Yuan (¥). They are sick and tired of the dumping of paper contracts for gold and silver, and printing dollars in the Treasury bond market like toilet paper.

Who, pronoun:

The question to be asked is “*who*” and “*what*” is in charge of the government? The answer to this question is clearly not the citizens; it is a secret cabal, the “*hidden hands*” which control and threatened democratically elected officials (*see* Question). They are the power, not the president or Congress; they are merely the servants of an evil cabal of murderers (*see* Cabals). It is evident that there is a set of “*hidden hands*” behind the scenes of government; money is the primary hand determining policies of government (*see* Hidden Hand). However, what “*dead things*” are controlling the money? They are large financial institutions that control economic policy of the government in bed with Wall Street. This relationship is maintained through the barrel of a gun in the form of wars and economic austerity measures. The instruments of these wars are the Pentagon in league with the military industrial complex. Anybody who is a threat to that relationship will be murdered by the CIA, an instrument of murder founded and staffed by the “*brotherhood of death*,” the Skull and Bones fraternity of Yale University (*see* Skull and Bones).

Whore, noun & verb:

An individual that sells themselves to gain a sense of security or personal power: e.g., marriage for money, “*crooked*” business “*schemes*” robbing the US Treasury, and criminalizing patriotism to defend the Constitution from these “*whores of state*.” And the “*whores of wars*,” they are ambitious for peace – willing to stay put if paid. Corrupt politics saps good virility, for an evil force must not entirely crush, but corrupt. A prostitute that sells themselves; and likewise people sell themselves out to jobs which are modern forms of indentured servitude. In ancient China, teachers were ranked below the prostitutes in the social order, because they were teaching nonsense that made no sense in how to survive an oppressive social order. Sexual prostitutes purvey pleasure, but corporate “*whores*” sell not pleasure, but bondage to the tyranny of employment; and “*whores of state*” sell not security, but tyranny. And though it is “*politically correct*” to point out the vulgarities and abuses within the profession of sexual prostitution, it is also necessary to take note of the technocrats that prostitute themselves for pay while abusing those who pay for it; in some sense it’s an even worse situation when taxpayers pay for social services they never can access because they have to support a war machine that requires the use of prostitutes in combat zones.

Wi-Fi, noun:

If a company charges for a wireless connection for your laptop computer, you know they are petty thieves. In an age of poverty and a need for an Internet connection, free wireless connection is your solution to dumping an unnecessary bill impoverishing you. But, if one loiters too much at the local café stand, then one may be asked to vacate the space for a paying customer.

WikiLeaks, noun:

A non-profit publishing company that reports leaked classified information from anonymous insider sources on crimes of state.

The publisher, Julian Assange has served as conduit of information hacked by hacktivists from government and collaborative corporations engaged in crimes against society (*see* Assange, Julian & Hacktivists). It is the duty of the press to investigate nefarious, unconstitutional activities of government. This sacred and practical function is guaranteed by the First Amendment in order to assure that any politician or bureaucratic office holder does not act above the law; as has been the case under both the Bush and Obama regimes; both of which have committed egregious crimes against the nation's creeds and its citizens. These anti-constitutional activities being exposed and the subsequent harassment of the publishers have dropped the nation's ranking as a society that protects a free press (*see* Freedom of the Press).

Data, the truth will always find a way to being freed; and political hacktivists will always guarantee it. WikiLeaks has been the primary source of investigative journalism that whistleblowers turn to when exposing government misconduct. The imprisoned Chelsea Manning provided the publisher with emails, diplomatic cables, and videos of war correspondence and war crimes in the Iraq and Afghanistan theatres; imprisoned Jeremy Hammond, the social activist hacker provided the Stratfor Intelligence cables detailing nefarious government activities with corporations acting as mercenaries. And the imprisoned Barrett Brown provided a link to these emails (*see* Brown, Barrett, Hammond, Jeremy & Manning Chelsea).

Julian Assange, the publisher of WikiLeaks that conscientiously published these crimes devoid of any decent conscience, now suffers the illegal, unethical, and cowardly threats from Obama trying to put him in prison as an agent of espionage; and this comes from a liar that engages in acts of espionage of decent people trying to defend the Constitution. Rather than protecting the First Amendment guaranteeing freedom of the press; Obama has relegated the paper upon which this right is written upon into toilet paper to wipe-up the "*shit*" that he has defecated. Equally reprehensible, is the cowardly in academia that would disappear the factual truths that these documents reveal. The media has reported some of these leaked documents; academia has cited some of these documents, but the in the field of international studies, academic journals have utterly failed to report and cite these primary sources: e.g., the International Studies Association (ISA). Since this academic journal has failed to allow the citing of these primary sources, a common research methodology, they have abrogated any claim to be objective sources of information. The editors may claim they fear being targeted for the crime of publishing classified information, but that then is the evidence of cowards betraying truth; and academics are supposedly in the business of exploring truth.

Rather than defending the First Amendment, lackeys in the media, and informational companies such as Google are the agents of state censorship; and the lackey newspaper, the NY Times attacks him as a disseminator of anti-war propaganda; and accuses him of believing in conspiracies; but of course the NSA scandal has revealed that we live in a conspiratorial world. Unfortunately, the NY Times spends more time critiquing WikiLeaks, an organization that has usurped the NY Times and the Washington Post as credible, journalistic sources of information because the NY Times and the Washington Post have largely neglected to do any investigative journalism themselves; and when they do come in possession of verifiable information, at the request of the White House Office of Information and Regulatory Affairs, they suppress it! Typical of the lack of character, they slander him, accuse him of being a "*Peter Pan*," but that character was the hero, not the worms on the sidelines finding fault. It is the obligation to guarantee the free exercising of the First Amendment; and publishing information provided by whistleblowers is necessary to guarantee the continued existence of the First Amendment which has been heavily under siege by Obama and Company. Like a

priests hiding from the reach of the king within the sanctuary of the church, Julian Assange hides in the sanctuary of the Ecuadorian embassy in London, England. It is an outrage that the moral have to suffer the tyranny of the US government being upset for publishing documents and videos of their immoral war crimes, and the libel of the mainstream press attacking their reputation while being remiss in their duty to investigate and report these crimes.

Fortunately, people are no longer trusting of corporate media in a conspiracy with Obama and the criminal cabal he represents. Corrupt politicians and failed media hate WikiLeaks, not only for exposing fascist crimes of murder and torture, but of impeding a conspiracy to enslave the World to the power of the banks, multinational corporations and the evil oligarchs that control them. Fortunately, the American, European, Latin American and all the peoples of the World have been well served by WikiLeaks exposing the conspiracy of Obama, directed by multinational corporations and banks trying to negotiate in secret what are fraudulently termed “*free trade agreements*” that will enslave the World with an economic system that will usurp democratic control of educational, health and trade policies, and to guarantee this enslavement of all societies, the US and NATO militaries will make war to the point of total destruction of the planet (*see Trade*).

Wind, idiom & noun:

1. A natural phenomenon caused by the cycle of evaporation of water from the seas into cloud formations, then dumped as rain. Before the clouds the barometric pressures either rise or fall causing a movement in the air. In terms of seasonal cycles, when the Earth tilts on her axis, movements of fronts of cold air masses occur southward; in front of this mass of cold is the movement of air in the form of strong winds and when cold air encounters warmer air in the south, violent wind storms will occur. Wind is a valuable, natural resource. The ancient mariners used wind to power sailboats, and farmers used wind to turn the sails of windmills that pumped water and grinded grain into millet (*see Sailboat*). Today, we still harvest this free resource to turn wind turbines to generate electricity. But rather than harnessing the clean breezes of the World, the government is more interested in unleashing the winds of war – the winds of thermo-nuclear war sweeping the landscape killing all in its path.
2. The energy that inhabits all objects is what we call a spirit; and spirits come and go like the wind; nobody knows where and when it comes and goes; and like the wind one cannot always see or touch the spirits.
3. A fart; flatulence, gas from the intestinal track formed from the digestion of food as in “*passing wind*.”

Winter, noun:

1. The coldest part of the year commences with the Winter Solstice December 20th when daylight hours are at their minimum, and ends with the Spring Equinox March 20th when day and night equally share the 24 hour cycle (*see Cycle*).
2. In ancient cultures, winter was viewed as a period of either death or hibernation. Clearly, all empires in history have had their birth in the spring; their ascendancy to power in the summer; their decline in the fall; and ultimately their death in winter. Yet in a society that fears death, the American leadership fails to understand that they contributed to their own downfall by not investing in friendship; even their own children (citizens) hate the motherland. If an older person, in this case an entire society wants posterity

well into the future; she must empower others to care for her. The bloodline of England, the English mind is coming to an end because England depended on her rebellious child (USA) to care for her posterity. Yet the lineage of the Anglo-Saxon culture can guarantee their continued respected legacy, if they invest in their children, their colonies whom they have abused for centuries. America needs to make the World her partner – not her “nigger” – as she has attempted to do (*see Nigger*). If she does so, she will soar to the venerated place that an elderly person holds as in Asian society.

Wisdom, noun:

The wise seek truth, rather than suppose. So they are “worldly” people that have experiential knowledge of human affairs by witnessing too much. So, the wise are traumatized people, but had the internal constitution to remain empathetic and idealistic knowing that only opinionated fools give reasons, but the knowledgeable wise never try. To pray for wisdom is a fool’s prayer; so be careful what you pray for, because to have wisdom one must have lived many paradoxical experiences without solutions that can drive one mad. Wisdom is not an idea to be discovered and learned from a philosophy book; nor can it be purchased from usurious experts; it can only be learned from experience that God ordains for the few to transcend the traumas of the world, so to survive the unbearable truths, and to speak of them is only granted to those elected by God who live in reverence of earned knowledge. Wisdom is based upon mentally surviving these experiences, and those who seek answers for troubled society always search for it in either an extremely old individual that never lost their childhood demeanor, or the precocious youth emotionally wise beyond their years; the reincarnated soul of a spiritual master – a contrary spirit sent to correct imbalances (*see Genius*).

In an era of the ultimate ascendancy of the “Age of Mars” reaching its zenith of mass produced wars and casualties, today, society direly needs the ascendancy of a new “Age of Athena” whose wisdom and knowledge will give balance to the unfettered psychosis of war making generals, and puppet presidents serving the “hidden hands” directing society. These miscreant have forgotten the age-old cosmologies of the ancients who understood that the planets have consciousness and hence observe all things. The celestial bodies of the solar system are very old, and as such are wise and long on patience (*see Age, Athena & Mars*). Even so, as William Shakespeare said when the kings of today, politicians and generals engage in murder and speak of making their enemies pay, they create enemies by ignoring the natural reactions that such an output of energy means, and as such “[t]he planets change their courses for revenge. The birds sing not but sorrow for revenge. The silly lambs sit bleating for revenge.” ²⁷⁸

Witness, noun & verb:

1. A witness to a social event; somebody who observed something. In the case of social deviance, somebody who saw what happened; and unfortunately, people inside and outside of America have had to witness and even worse, experience the crimes of the government. Unfortunately, in a court of law, despite thousands of witnesses to viewing police brutality, and even murder, still no officer of the court will press charges.
2. It is amazing how old people who lived many years and witnessed how social life has rendered them poor or crazy can be so stupid; it is not natural to support that which has destroyed one’s life. It can only be explained by being indoctrinated to unnatural ways of reasoning that caused their innate goodness – their innocence “stamped-out.” But there are people who have witnessed

²⁷⁸ Shakespeare, William, *King Richard III* (1592-93).

too much, yet did not lose their natural, innate innocence – they are the wise – the ones we turn to for wisdom because they know fools give reasons, but wise men never try (*see Wisdom*).

Wizard, noun:

The wizards were the shaman practitioners of the divinatory arts of the paranormal in pre-Christian Europe; a time when druid priests of England existed prior to the Roman era; before the darkness of the oppressive Roman god of War, Mars arrived to level the land with slavery. But with the departure of the Roman from *Provincia Britannia* in 410 A.D., the old ways still prevailed as a king, such as the mythical King Arthur, was both a Christian and pagan who respected the ways of Nature - defended the natural rights of humanity. Before the banishment, and burning at the state of the wizards by the evil priests of medieval Roman Christianity, it still was a time when there were the good wizards that served good kings that both battled the evil warlocks that served murderous kings enslaving all with feudalism (*see Warlock*). Wizards and warlocks were beings that resemble men but possess the qualities of heightened physical and mental power. Wizards were wise men such as Merlin the Magician who served as an advisor the King Arthur, and Gandalf in Lord of the Rings (*see Arthur, King*).²⁷⁹

The vision of the wizards is that we will never be alone with the joy of life that peace and love can bring. Listen to dream and dwell upon a million silver stars that guide with their light. The idealism of these visions, are very much alive today in the shamans that can be found in indigenous societies found in rural settings. They are the one's still engaged in the arts of spiritual divinations, and using the psychotropic qualities found in plants such as Dimethyltryptamine (DMT) found in the "*spirit vine*" of the Ayahuasca, the mescaline in peyote, and the psilocybin in mushrooms, these wizards help modern people recapture their sanity; recapture their souls from the machinery which has tried to dehumanize them (*see Ayahuasca, Psilocybin & Peyote*).

However, humanity has always been plagued by evil demons possessing people to oppress each other, and now the educated elites and the robber barons they serve pontificate that their nefarious economic system based on war, that this system controlled by them is rational; but though cloaked in the modernity of technological wonders, their way of being oppressive kings and queens served by impoverished humanity is an ancient story that rational people, not believing in demon possession can see as the source of all problems (*see Wealth Management*).



ILL. 24: Wizard of a Thousand Kings

Since modern society is plagued by venal leaders stealing all the resources by means of war profiteering, what society needs today, are the heroes of the past that dueled this type of age-old evil. Early Druids and early Christianity attempted to address life's uncertainties such as famine and disease before their usurpation by the rise of what we

call rational modernity; but corrupt ethics empowering political power and usurious commerce "*blessed*" by the institutions of Church and State which both claim are more just and rational than the ancient ones of the past, they need to be exorcised of their demons by those who know better (*see Scientist*). Be wary of priest that live in luxury, and trust an indigenous shaman that dwells in the woods, they are magic holy men that forgo corrupting comforts; the wizards that were advisers to kings of ancient lore that

²⁷⁹ Tolkien, J.R.R., *The Lord of the Rings, The Two Towers*, WingNut Films & The Saul Zaentz Company (2002); based on the original novel published by Houghton Mifflin Harcourt (1954).

earned the right by leading the people with a balanced hand. Merlin the Magician, the Druid shaman advisor to King Arthur, and Gandalf, both advised good kings battling evil kings and warlocks that enslaved people thirsting for strong, good leaders to lead them to freedom, peace, and prosperity for all, not just a few elite miscreants.

Ancient wizards were heroes that advised heroic kings because there have always been vicious miscreants destroying society for personal gain for themselves, or a cabal of evil (*see Hero & Miscreant*). But never trust the modern wizards be they politician lawyers making promises; technocrats claiming expertise knowledge; or mad scientist concocting poisonous pharmaceuticals, or military eugenics schemes. Shyster politicians and “*petty*” technocrats and their accounting machines treat humanity like a lifeless object on a statistical spreadsheet, and their bag of tricks are nothing but fear and threats to gain compliance.

Word, noun:

Authoritarians always “*want the last word*,” because they always have to be right. Words move people, either by threats, reason of argument, or persuasion; and conservatives learned a long time ago how to dominate political conversations with simple, populist words that appeal to Americans ignorance, racism and fear and suspicions of government. America is led by miscreant elites that control a nation of miscreant barbarians; politicians that are liars willing to utter any word to gain power then betray the people that put them into power (*see Miscreant*). Policies proposed in the language of a Harvard seminar doesn’t move people - but fifth grade language does. But no matter, because “*shyster*” miscreants write those policies so ordinary people cannot understand them. By commandeering the language of populism, the conservatives moved the dialogue from left to right. Finding colorful words “*that stick*” is half the battle of corrupt politics. With good reason, the social psychology of Americans is fundamentally anti-government; yet a society that where both liberal and conservative politicians personally benefit from policies. So, when policies are proposed that benefit one side or the other they are defeated or passed based on agendas that serve money, not people: e.g., health insurance which would benefit most is couched as socialized medicine, yet a capitalist model that force people to purchase health insurance only benefits companies; and opposition to the minimum wage is presented as a barrier to the right to work, yet can actually be afforded by profitable companies paying large executive salaries while hiding profits offshore.

Since America is moving away from reading written words in newspapers, and listening to the diatribe of television, we get people voting for mediocrity and venality of ideologues speaking the language of populism high jacked for the purpose of imposing state corporatism. In the past change came from the rhetoric of movements at the bottom, not from the top that is frighten by populist movement; now that the corporate state has “*taken over*,” they manipulate and confuse people to maintain power with populist rhetoric by couching everything in terms of “*national security*.” And this is easier to accomplish when society has entered an age of terrifying illiteracy! When the public can’t tell the difference between reality and pseudo engineered events because one third of the nation, forty two million people are illiterate, fifty million only read at a fifth grade level, and the balance are literate, yet increasingly don’t read, then we get tyranny elected to power - a democracy where ignorance reigns supreme. And this engineered reality of the darkness of illiteracy is why the power structure has been able to “*take over*” and abuse the nation for its own narrow interests. A power structure that like the Roman mob outside Caesar’s palace door is placated by the football games in the coliseums and television programs projected on home screens across the nation (*see Football*).

Armies may do the killing, but “*shyster*” government lawyers, and cowardly politicians use words to justify killing people – and most of them innocent. The use of written language; words, are deadly forms of medieval logic, “*double speak*” manifested in modern law books. Books, riddled with Latin terms based upon the ancient Roman world, combined with the social psychology of the phobic, puritanical English mind, are the basis of absurd laws that oppress (*see Double Speak*). Words reflect superstitious beliefs in what has been labeled a sacred world of that which ought not to be unquestioned versus the natural, rational good world labeled profane. This dichotomy can be analyzed in the words feces versus shit; vagina and pussy; fornication and fucking (*see Fuck*). The idea is we cloak natural body functions such as defecating and fornicating with those formal, sanitized acceptable words, though shitting and fucking describe the same body modalities. The sounds of the words are identified as profane and hence learned reactive attitudes and acts (*see Profane & Sacred*).

English is a cold, oppressive language traveling in the guise of rational ethics called interpretations: e.g. claiming that a person only has the right to “*due process*,” not “*judicial process*,” when in fact they are one and the same; and that due process is a secret meeting to jail and murder people. This oppression takes the form of deadly word games coined as “*double-speak*.” A person can trust a gun in their face – there is no doubt what that means; but do be distrustful of words, yet trust that those words cover-up the truth of criminal acts: e.g., calling murdered people in illegal wars as “*collateral damage*,” calling illegal wars “*police actions*,” and the torturing of people with “*enhanced interrogation techniques*” which are not new, but a term drawn from the Nazi Gestapo handbook based on ghastly medieval practices and the rationales justifying them.

Truly what every US president and English prime minister in collaboration with each other when making wars of economic intervention are arguing is “*war is peace; freedom is slavery; ignorance is strength*.”²⁸⁰ In order to guarantee the supremacy of war, slavery and ignorance, Obama’s speechwriters are the masters of twisting words as the fuel of the war mongering machine he is a part of: e.g., the September 24th, 2014 Orwellian speech before the UN, a speech so utterly disingenuous that defied credulity. It was the ultimate example of “*double speak*.” How perverted it is to lecture other nations for what the US government has specialized in: i.e., violence, murder, and theft as an economic model – an unchanged world without hope of an end to despair. His brand of “*reaching out*” is invasion; and help is bullying. They are master bullies!

In Christian society plagued by evil leaders we are taught to “*turn the other cheek*,” but that is difficult when evil doers refuse to cease and desist in their sins.²⁸¹ Evil grows stronger with reactions to it by those who would seek to destroy it as it feeds off the innocent whose fearful tears also feed it. Yet how can good people destroy evil when the law of reciprocity of energy dictates that and forever “*violence begets violence; toughness begets a greater toughness*.”²⁸² But clearly when we reject the sin and love the sinner, that logic has failed to exorcise the demons which seek out the innocent and mild to consume. And this evident paradoxical logic of damned if we do and damned if we don’t is also found in the philosophy of Buddhist Scriptures. Yet when charlatan politicians like Obama claiming to be Christian, acts “*tough*” while preaching that which is contrary to the prophet Jesus to a fearful public that “*right makes might*,” and that we must “*declare war on war*” so we can have “*a peace upon peace*,” he then is

²⁸⁰ Orwell, George, *Nineteen Eighty-Four*, Secker and Warburg, London (1949).

²⁸¹ Jesus of Nazareth, Mathew 5: 39, New Testament.

²⁸² The reverend Martin Luther King, Jr. (1929-1968) used the phrase.

playing god; and that tempts God to make war because vengeance is God's right, not man's. If a person of conscience believes in the Jesus, the Prince of Peace, or agrees with the spiritual truths of Buddha, then reject this man's violence. Obama preached that, "[t]he future belongs to those who build, not destroy" - yet that truth rejects the grotesque twisting of spiritual truth with clever, manipulative words; words that ought to be spoken on behalf the enemies of his violence.

If that statement is true, why has America first destroyed so many nations with words, then launches her unjustified wars with that perverted logic? Why have her politicians destroyed very their own society? A society suffering engineered disasters in the form of poverty and violence. He is an expert of crafted twisted speeches of distorted lies as to the true nature of the state of humanity; a speech that co-opted the true reality of poverty, violence and despair as constructed by the United States and its proxy vassal states, and leveled as an accusation against Russia and China; nations whose own crimes pale in their significance to America.

The American government lectures other governments when they oppress free speech or writers telling the truth. But this is a foul ruse when the US authorities do the same. They only lecture others a means to justify their violent interventions; and it has nothing to do with free speech. Courts have ruled that threatening language is not protected by the First Amendment. If one protests the words of violence issued by the government, they too may find themselves charged as a threat to society. Authority in the guise of enlightenment seeking to moderate hate speech against people, ethnicities and religions, are twisting this policy by trying to criminalize speech that critiques government and even politicians as hate speech; they want to classify justified critiques by alienated citizens that have come to hate government crimes as hate speech. Courts have rules that a true threat is determined by how speech is perceived by an objective person. Nevertheless, if the government agents are licensed as objective perceivers, and given their track record of being masters of violence, then is any speech, idea or thought protected?

Battle over words and accusing people of "*triggering*" hate or hurting a person's feelings is stretching the bounds of the absurd. Like nurseries, campuses have incubated apparatchiks used as tools by the state to attack the free speech of mainstream society. Feminists without reason harnessed to this task, unfortunately, have changed their agendas that sought equality of treatment between male and female, to one of attacking males. Yet in the nations outside the West, most women suffer the horrific oppression of rape and female circumcisions, yet these cowardly feminists do not champion their rights. Miscreant Social Justice Warriors act sanctimonious, and claim they are oppressed by words, but they have no clue of what actual oppression is; if so, they would defend free speech from any quarter rather than acting like animals "*spitting*" on it. If they did reside in another society where people are disappeared for speaking, or just being a woman seeking rights, they would be the first to hide, or turn others in.

Work, noun & verb:

1. The Protestant work ethic attributed to Northern European Germanic cultures as to the reason for their technological progress; a progress that was explained in religious terms that "*God helps those who help themselves.*" But this reason for Western technological progress is given too much credit, other societies that did not develop technologically worked equally as hard as European. Besides, the work force has been intentionally "*dumb-down*" because employers don't like a work force empowered by work skills; when workers have a set of work skills, they have the ability to affect the employers' ability to control them. So, the more automated a task can be the less need for the skills of the workers.

So few work, and have everything, and so many work and have nothing. To labor for wealth without moral cause is a crime against the soul; and since dehumanized capitalism thrives on war and “*starving people out*,” is a crime against God. Society is plagued by corrupt law-makers that are in league with oligarchic law breakers that loot worker productivity and gouging wages to grow their ill-gotten wealth while honest people have been reduced to little more than cattle to be taxed to support state crimes of murder, torture and theft. This repugnant orthodox economic system is “*pushed*” by economist that don’t seem to question the assumptions of the principles of the praxis of economic exchanges devoid of morality that fails to honor God by paying workers a living wage; and the evidence is the massive poverty worldwide robbing people of dignity and even their very own lives which is the basis of reactive behaviors; but, this pales in contrast to the motives of war profiteering. Humans it is said are created in the image of God; therefore people are co-creators that need to work to sustain life; to be morally motivated independent and not a burden to others while supporting the powerless unable to work. The current economic system does not contribute to the well-being of society, but is the basis of its pathologies. Bankers, powerful corporatists and a government that looks after their evil agendas while criminalizing people for reacting to their deadly deeds do not honor God when they “*starve-out*” humanity for themselves while environmentally destroying the planet and killing its creatures.

2. An object of creation from a work project: e.g., a book from a writing project; or a work of art.

3. A vernacular pejorative expression describing a psychologically disturbed person as a “*piece of work*.” It takes an alienated adult to abuse their children – to turn them into an alienated “*piece of work*” that reflects the effects of bad ideas and values and beliefs that are unnatural: e.g., they define torture of children as moral punishments that creates reactive pathological behaviors; behaviors that then feed into a cycle of unending mental illness in the form of psychopathic depression, suicide, or masochistic self-hatred, and sociopathic sadistic violence of hatred for humanity (see Psychology).

In the political context, the cycle of unending violence is manifested in the corrupt American leadership; leaders that are “*a pieces of work*” when they are the world’s leader in wars and torture while they lecture the world on these issues; they are a “*piece of work*” when they lecture the world about human rights violations in other nations when the nations who are their allies are the most venal perpetrators of barbarous torture; they are “*pieces of work*” when they lynch and murder their own people with the organized lynch mob of the police and then they speak of freedom while making almost any natural behavior an illegal behavior that feeds the coffers of criminally rich that manage the largest prison industrial complex on the planet.

World, noun:

Humanity has constructed for itself “*a world of hurt*” blown-up faster by evil than good people can put back together; a bankrupt world of desperate people, with governments controlled by capitalist oligarchs that are “*pieces of work*” (see Work). It is for the strong to remind others that we ought to be guarded, not paranoid in the face of a fearful, militarized world drowning from the sewage of bad governance, a bad economic system, and a few evil ones supported by the ignorant in need of a leader. To speak of the state’s threats and its obvious implications for human rights, the ethical code binding the world together, is a battle to maintain natural freedoms, their growth around the world as essential to human survival increasingly in doubt. Society, is falling apart as quickly as it can be arranged; with a situation like that, a person cannot let anything touch him, he has to look out for himself.

The world is a collection of twisted, failed enterprises that suffers from social schizophrenia of the impossibility of a utopian dream; and like all modern societies, is a world forever built upon fractured psychologies from harsh realities of humanity's own making. Yet, modern society is not so new in being a fear-ridden world, a predatory world of militarist economic realities in tandem with fractured psychologies affected by religion. But, unlike the primordial past on an earlier natural mindset based on sharing the work of harvesting the environment, modern capitalist society, like the ancient famines of the past, now powerless people scurry about like rodents competing over the stale crumbs falling off the table of the powerful.

This social condition of a world based on fractured social psychologies that are somewhat plastic, is an expression of toxic modernity; a twisted society in the throes of change driven by exacerbated paranoia; yet unchanged in a social character that suffers itself with fear and greed: a toxic psychology dominating society where the privileged commit the worst political crimes, carried out by many "*petty*" bureaucrats, and accepted by nearly all. It is the old tale of fear and greed which caused democracies to fail in their ethical obligations to be rational and just, and predatory paramilitary states to flourish. A situation of social paranoia built upon the foundations of unethical greed creating an impoverished world of desperate people, controlled by the powerful, that has driven governments into a warmongering race to secure diminishing scarce resources through the barrel of a gun.

World Peace Plan

According to the Mayan lunar calendar and Vedic Scriptures and calendar which measures time in 26,000 year cycles, the World has not been at a state of peace since 24,000 B.C. when the Golden Age of Consciousness, of elevated enlightenment of the past came to an end; a time when humanity had greater technical and metaphysical knowledge than it does today. But suddenly those very ancient civilizations collapsed and humanity was plunged into the age of the hunter nomad, which eventually arose to start once again on the path to urban civilization; but that path was strewn with endless warfare of the Bronze and Iron Ages, warfare which has extended into our current modern age (*see Age*); and that is true when history as we know it has been the story of god of war, Mars at odds with the goddess of love, Venus; of peace versus war; and unfortunately there has been about 6,000 years of war balanced by 500 years of peace (*see History*). So, humanity literally survives - "*lives one day at a time*" in hopes that the psychopaths that control the Deep State don't destroy humanity by their reckless ambitions – the primary threat to World peace.

Ancient civilizations understood that evil or aggressive leaders with ambitions loved their children, their most prized possession; therefore, competing families, clans, villages, and societies exchanged their children as hostages, subject to possible death in the event of an invasion. This method to thwart invasion was utilized by aristocrats in medieval Europe to create alliances against other royal households. Europe became increasingly urbanized and nationalistic in its identity, and new power centers arose replacing monarchies. After the First World War monarchs were replaced by placing the powers of a monarch into the hands of despotic ideologues; and like their royal predecessors, these ideologues attempted to harness nationalism in order to establish their own empires. These despots overreached, and were defeated by capitalist and social democracies; for a brief moment World peace flourished, but then capitalist and communist societies went into a fifty year period of fighting each other through proxies. It would seem that despite theological, monarchical, capitalist, or communist systems, peace has never really reigned on Earth.

After 26,000 years, humanity is perhaps posed again to enter a new age of peace and elevated consciousness; and that reality was

kept alive by the few for thousands of years,. It is now time to make rational policies in support of cooperative harmonious living for the mutual benefit for all humanity, not competitive irrational wars that have only benefited a few. There is no need for a clash of civilizations; we are one species of creature from this planet, one people expressing many ideas. All people in differing cultures agree that they do not like war, they don't like poverty, they do not like environmental destruction, and all want prosperity. We must dream about a better future and try to make those dreams come true. Our greatest asset is brain-power and its being wasted; wasted and intentionally "*dumb-down*" to work as drones in corporations; and wasted in the manufacturing of arms for sale which totaled \$35 billion in 2014, giving US corporations control over 50 percent of the world weapons market.

The ideological plans of the past are either failures, or outright evil that have enslaved humanity with wars, starvation, and diseases and is not the way it ought to be; it's not the way to reduce population and cure the World's ill; we need to lead humanity to the light by a major paradigm shift to unleash the full human potential (*see Plan*). What we have today, is the culmination of a terrible age of darkness that has descended to the lower depths of the human psyche which has not used technology to improve the human condition, but rather has been harnessed to great evil in engineering mechanical machines which shoot fire along with chemical and biological weapons of death. Now, as man conquers the heavens, there is a US led militarization of outer space despite a 2015 United Nations resolution for "*No First Placement of Weapons in Outer Space*," which was supported by more than 120 member states, but the US and four other countries to vote against it.

The 19th and 20th Centuries established the boundaries of empires through the establishment of naval facilities based on strategic islands. The Chinese will never have a maritime, geographical empire because she entered the game too late; there are no more island to be had controlling maritime straits; and though she is building artificial islands in the South China Sea, its "*too little and too late*" to be of any use, except to serve the cause of conflict (*see Global Straits & Ocean*). But, if she can convert her hard-earned cash into overseas investments while focusing on education, she can assure herself a place as a global leader. The Chinese don't want to conquer America; they just want to be her to be a respectful friend and held in equal esteem (*see China*). But that is an idealistic view, for China's ambitions are not only to dominate Asia, but to go global with her businesses; and though the Americans can easily compete, her lazy and greedy leaders don't want an honest competition.

There are many ways to run a global financial system in support of peaceful human civilization; and rather than having the current parasitic Old World Order calling itself "*New*" and its corrupt ways which have utterly impoverished over 1 billion people who suffer hunger, disease and homelessness, and has rendered poor 80 percent of humanity that are in effect tax slaves. Obviously, collectively 80 percent of humanity needs to issue the order to destroy this parasitic order and build a new global society based on technologies that spread prosperity. What we have now is a parasitic, war mongering financial system that harnesses technologies of destruction controlled by a very small class of robber barons; something that was revealed and verified in the Panama Papers naming 12 national leaders, 140 politicians and high level officials as the miscreant spiders sucking the life out of their own people (*see Panama Papers*); this class of robber barons is easily identifiable as the 1,826 billionaires control nearly all the wealth on the planet (*see Billionaire & Wealth Management*).

For a New World Order based on Global Peace to be possible, there needs to be a peaceful revolution by electing governments not

controlled by robber barons that practice the virtues of “*whoever gives away the most will have the greatest status*” Though China is dominated by corrupt party officials, that is what the Chinese have been doing by investing in poor countries building hospitals, schools, and infrastructure projects as instruments of peace, they are making friends and not enemies, while creating new markets for their products. That model of investing in others will only bear true fruit if China desires peace – not dominance through the barrel of a gun. This is in contrast to the American government making enemies by imposing their will on others while robbing and killing them. But that is a partial stereotype, because American intervention disrupted genocide in the Balkans, thwarted Saddam Hussein in Iraq to guarantee the continual flow of oil to Asia and Europe, and now is protecting the democracies of South Korea, Japan, Taiwan and the Philippines from any nationalistic ambitions of the Chinese military (*see Intervention & Oil*). Because in truth, China is not a democracy, and if it replaced the US in Asia, would the Chinese champion human rights?

Like the Nuremberg War Tribunal, the first order of business is to arrest and place on trial before the International Criminal Court the architects of globalism and illicit wars, the conspiratorial heads of criminal clans like the Rockefellers, and DuPonts and their political agents, the Bush, Clinton, and Gore families, and now Obama; all members of secretive oligarchic cabals of finance, that control corrupt politicians and the “*petty*” ambitious ministerial bureaucrats on their payroll (*see Nuremberg Principles*). It is a criminal network, which controls governments that commit oppressive acts against citizens and mass murder through war (*see Conspiracy*). The World system of oligarchs cannot be allowed to exist in the future of humanity, as cabals such as the Bilderberg Group must be neutered. Their conspiracy must be put to rest before it is imposed through global trade agreements enforced by war (*see Trade*). It is this system of oligarchy that has created the Hell we live in; and the astute know that this conspiracy to enslave the World includes population reduction by the means of war, starvation, and disease (*see Oligarchy & Population*).

First, there must be a reaffirmation of the Nuremberg trial procedures in order to restore the credibility of international law and the reputation of the United States as a fair arbitrator in global affairs. With the arrest of punishment of these traitors to humanity, there must be an asset seizure of these ill-gotten fortunes and distributed back to the soldier’s families that have died or committed suicide. All monarchies and robber barons must be stripped of all power and ill-gotten fortune. Something the Chinese did to the last emperor of China; they may or may not be imprisoned or executed, but clearly, they must be given menial jobs to teach them empathy (*see Empathy*). With the prosecution of criminals from advanced industrialized nations, then the charge of hypocrisy will be removed in order to move upon the collaborators in other nations that have turned their nations into vassal states.

Secondly, it is important to remember that in order to have true democracy the people must have control over the money supply. Once a nation turns control of its money to the secretiveness of the banking system, they lose their freedom. There must be a jubilee, a write-off of all debts worldwide that have been the ruination of humanity – and that includes writing off the American debt; and this must be done carefully because many people earned honest dollars through trade, but the fortunes of cabal members must be audited and dispersed or liquidated. There must be a new world currency under a democratic and transparent control.

Thirdly, the United Nations must “*stand-up*” to the criminality of the Americans; stop being “*pimped*” by them; something that may have come about on September 28th, 2015 when Vladimir Putin “*called-out*” the American leadership before the entire World of their massive human rights crimes. Perhaps this commencement will lead to the UN Security Council encouraged by

Russia and China to be reformed by either opening membership, or dividing the World into regions and each region will have a vote; but a veto vote would only apply to the region it represents. There must be an abandonment of UN Agenda 21, and a policy of depopulating cities and returning people to the countryside where dehumanized society can recover its humanity. There must be peaceful competition among nations – an Olympics among nations to see which one can do the most to improve the Planet Earth – to maximize human progress. The economics will be mind boggling by unleashing the human potential – an exponential explosion in human progress. Nations will then pursue that which they are good at that will benefit humanity: e.g., set the Pentagon on a new global mission of protecting people and exploring the stars. The goal is no more poverty and no more environmental destruction.

The recent actions of the Russians and the Chinese be they good or bad have demonstrated the need for a new, more just approach of all nations working in democratic cooperation. We all must work together to cure the ills that have been created by the criminal cabals that currently control the US and European governments and its vassal states. All weapons of mass destruction and the budgets that make it possible must be decreased by all powers in verifiable agreements. This means the abandonment of obsolete oil technology and the introduction of energy technologies that have been intentionally suppressed by the oil industry. We must organize and bring to an immediate end the global starvation, homelessness and inflicted diseases, for all are engineered crimes.

World War III, noun:

The primary threat to World peace is the American Deep State. Yet there is nothing new in this truth that the ambitions for power by means of war to establish an empire have always been the basis of war between kings. However, in the past, war has always been a mortal threat to the individual and their tribe, today the difference is nuclear war will annihilation every individual, every village, and every society.

In the current age of recorded history of the human experience, there has only been about 500 years of peace contrasted with about 6,000 years of warfare, and it is only logical that humanity has been in a dress rehearsal for all of the written history of this age for the final big war of wars (*see History*). Perhaps, before a new age of enlightenment arrives, like the Great Flood in the story of Noah's Ark, the sordid affairs of humanity must be wiped clean. In that story, nearly all humans were afflicted with the vices of ignorance and greed. And like the past, today nearly all races and cultures feel themselves superior to each other. If there are clashes within civilizations wherein the good has lost to the bad, then we can logically expect a clash between civilizations that have lost their moral compass. But this clash is not inevitable with the emergence of new moral leadership; and that leadership will have to address the crimes of the ambitions of all nations. The Americans claim they are the indispensable, exceptional nation; and they have proven to be exceptionally evil; an evil that a new world society will need to dispense with.

Since the Neo-cons that dominated the Bush White House were obsessed with Russia, China, and Iran, and other weak nations in the Persian Gulf that they could pick on, they have brought the world to the precipice of global destruction. But there is a more insidious group that has moved aside the Neo-cons, under the direction of Zbigniew Brzezinski, President Jimmy Carter's former security advisor that seeks to dispose of Russia in the Ukraine and China in the South China Sea. Those nations are not militarily weak, and they can defend themselves unlike smaller nations. Washington seeks World domination, because it knows that others seek to do so as well; Berlin and Paris want a negotiated settlement because they want security, but won't pay for it; Moscow

wants security from the Americans – and cooperation if it can be had on reasonable terms; and Beijing wants respect since it feels it was abused in the 19th and 20th Centuries. Yet in an unstable World, there is a need for global security, and the Americans have been providing that in the form of guaranteeing the flow of oil from the Middle East to Europe and Asia, the Europeans and the Chinese have not paid for that protection, but have reaped its benefits. Though adversaries complain of American intervention, they have also benefited from it: e.g., the flow of oil and the reigning in of genocidal conflicts in Europe (*see Intervention*).

Obama was installed by the “*hidden hands*” in order to carry out the insane goal of a premeditated war with Russia and China in order to guarantee the continued success of the Anglo-Saxons. But that would be better accomplished if America returned to her constitutional roots and practiced the freedoms that she preaches. Obama was cleverly groomed as the enlightened liberal face, yet he is a hawk on an imperialist policy. He talks populist rhetoric, but underneath he has proven to be a bigger threat to civil liberties and the free press than Bush Jr., and his record has demonstrated that. To avoid the charge of being weak, he has overcompensated by growing the domestic police state and he has expanded the policy of endless wars. Bush, the bully picked on weak countries, Obama the reckless is picking a fight with nations capable of destroying America (*see China & Russia*). Obama, the unethical has acted like an immature child towards Putin, the infantile taunting personal remarks in public, while Putin, like a mature, dignified adult has restrained himself towards this adolescent brought to power by parental evil interests (*see Infantile*).

The mainstream press contributes to a false image that demonizes Vladimir Putin who has a measured, restrained response to US policy (*see Ministry of Truth*). Putin is not aggressive, but assertive in reacting to US provocations. He started-out supporting the US after the 9/11 affair, but he has steadily been driven into a position requiring a response to American aggression of expanding NATO and abandoning the missile treaty upon which Russian policy was based. Putin may have power, but even he is answerable to Russians who do not want him to be an appeaser (*see Putin, Vladimir*). There is no democratic debate over this insane and provocative policy; it is unprecedented that nobody from academia, think tanks, or Congress are allowed input on this insanity. It is another example of the odious and insidious presidency of Obama. Moreover, sensible and informed person knows this.

The Americans have adopted a selective policy demanding China and Russia give-up their sovereignty while as it desires to take it to control their resources. Russian and the US agreed that NATO would not expand into Eastern Germany or Eastern Europe, but Clinton violated the agreement bringing missiles to Russia’s doorstep. The false narrative of Russian aggression is false and sets up a policy of no negotiations with her. The US fomented a rebellion in the Ukraine with ultra-right fascist factions, and overthrew the government and installed a puppet regime that intentionally alienated Russia by threatening to evict her from her Black Sea naval base in the Crimea. This, the leadership of Russia obviously could not allow to happen as that would deprive her of a warm water fleet. When the overwhelming majority of the population of Crimea voted to rejoin Russia, the US claimed that Russia had invaded the Ukraine. The US seeks dominance beyond her regions of influence, but Russia and China are to be denied any.

The evil idea of Zbigniew Brzezinski is to “*cut-off*” the oil supply to China from the Middle East that then would be forced into entertaining the idea of launching a war for survival by seizing the Russian oil fields. Brzezinski’s plan is to have China and Russia destroy each other and leave the US standing as the lone, unchallenged power. But for the moment, China and Russia are not “*falling*” for this diabolical scheme, they have united against the efforts of Obama operating on behalf of Zbigniew Brzezinski

and the cabal of finance that he represents; the master Anglo-Saxon race – the Nazis that combined with their authoritarian Asian counterparts, are insanely pushing this drive to war. Russia wants a stable federated Ukraine; Washington wants to use the break-up of the Ukraine as an excuse to “*push*” further on Russia while enriching the American military complex at the expense of looting the US treasury. However, this is just a viewpoint pushed by one side fearful of war.

In the case of China, there are those who say that authoritarian China would “*push-over*” the democracies of Japan, South Korea, Taiwan and the Philippines; and if we are to believe in freedom, then we must believe in the right for the virtues of freedom to prevail over the vices of the unbridled ambitions of nationalism which has infected China. It is these democracies, which have turned to the US for protection. The Chinese Communist Party does not “*push*” communism, but rather patriotic nationalism, which seeks to impose its own cultural hegemony over the Asian World (*see* Chinese Communist Party). China seeks to conquer democratic Taiwan, which has not been under mainland rule since the late 19th Century Sino-Japanese war of 1894-95, with the exception of a four-year period after the Second World War; seeks its possession as the means to expand into the Pacific Ocean. China also seeks to rein in Japan, which it uses to galvanize the people behind its nationalistic ambitions for expansion; and seeks to intimidate Vietnam and the Philippines in the South China Sea (*see* Global Straits & Ocean).

China wants what the US has in Latin America, she wants subordinated Asian nations, and that is not likely given the unique history of each. Moreover, both the Americans and Chinese have historical experiences with Southeast nations, so for this reason, the Chinese demand that the Americans leave, that is unlikely. China may not be a nation that has the consistent application of the rule of law, but the Philippine nation whose colonial experience with the Spanish and Americans, is society composed of a large guild of lawyers; Vietnam has battled with China, then the Americans, and has defeated both; and Japan is a former imperial land and sea power, and is the World’s third largest economy, modern and allied with her former nemesis, the Americans.

Write, verb:

In the ancient days when literacy was the magic purview of the priests, if something was written, sent over a distance and read by another, that ability to convey ideas through written codes considered magical by the majority of illiterates. With this power to awe, it became a technique of the priests to fearfully state that “*it is written.*” But what exactly has been written? What has been written is a program of lies to control based upon fearful, superstitious beliefs from the failed past that were, and still are unquestioned doctrines; ironclad doctrines that are cloaked as sacred, but actually convey the profane fearfully rationalizing behaviors considered sins (*see* Profane & Sacred).

Writer, noun:

In ancient history known as a village scribe: someone who recorded the historical events framed by cultural interpretation. Early writers were the literate few with an advanced, sacred skill of writing and reading; most people were illiterate; and illiterate people are easier to manipulate with populist rhetoric than by the written words of a university seminar (*see* Word). In a modern context the writer records either actual events, or actual events, embellished parables to make a moral point, and fiction which conveys societal aspirations or fears in the form of storytelling (*see* Parable). We have to live in a World of psychopaths trying to write their autobiographic fairytales for the history books; yet these are ugly stories wrapped in the mantel of puny, disturbed

psychologies thinking themselves superheroes. The best politicians or writers can always see both sides to any question be it political or personal. History has proven that the truth has no bearing on politics; and morality even less so. They can appreciate perfections of morality matched with the imperfections of reality; that the perfect leader is married to morality, but must cheat reality; something akin to a perfect couple: an illicit, relationship of adultery being a married woman and a writer as her lover; a writer who can understand that societal institutions are no so functional and fulfilling.

Yet even in a modern world, most people are semi-literate and therefore depend on images and rhetoric that obscure broken reality with pseudo realities. Most politicians are mediocrity in their skills at governance for the welfare of the people, and venal in their moral character; they understand the importance of speech writers in need of income prostituting themselves by allowing politicians to manipulate people with their populist rhetoric which can move people to disorder on behalf of order. In order to avoid being totally manipulated by political speechwriters verse in the nuances of populist rhetoric, we need a literate society. But we have largely an illiterate society wherein one third can't read, the one third read at a fifth grade level, and the other third can read, but increasingly do not. To have a properly trained reader and hence a poetic writer as a student of life, one must be a keen observer and evaluator - a person who has experienced the extremes of emotionally traumatizing lows and euphoric highs of concrete achievements of the realizations of the possibilities of visionary dreams. This includes the reader as the writer, a participant witness of life being the object of scorn and ridicule as the subjects written by a discerning mind.

Wrong, adjective & noun:

It is said that two wrongs don't make a right. But that statement is made by the side that believes it is right; what is right in one culture is wrong in another. War is wrong, but the individuals trapped in its paradoxes defending each other are not. A true statesman can understand both sides to any dilemma. Right and wrong are not always so black and white, but rather shades of grey. As an arbitrator, king, or leader, one must always find the good, the balance in any wrongful situation. Truly, as ghastly as wrongs can be, how else can humanity rise above the stench and show how noble it can be?

[Negative (-) x (-) Negative = (+) Positive]

Wrong Multiplied by Wrong Equals Right

Figure 30: Two Wrongs Make Right Equaling Might

It is always been a balance between anarchy and order; or freedom and control. However, mathematically two negative numbers multiplied equals a positive number. And since wrongs are labeled as negative things, perhaps one wrong multiplied by another wrong equals right. This may be so depending on the relative morals of contenting sides because both claim to be the truth. Truth is always like the chameleon, it's always changing its colors. However, might makes right; so whatever number it is, be it negative or positive will determine the settled outcome; winners write the history books to correct what they see as wrong because they have the right to exercise pathological might (*see* Right). Good people have resigned themselves to ignorant people voting for the mightily wrongful acts of arrogant war making, legalized racketeering, and the bankrupting of economies that impoverish all; and still impoverished fools believe in the multiplied wrongs of ego-maniacs; so now many just wait for the crescendo of wrongs to rain bombs down upon children because these ego-maniacs insist that they are right.

X-rated X-ray

X-chromosome, noun:

The genetic make-up of females: XX Chromosomes (*see* Y-chromosome). The X chromosome is biologically one of the keys to the sacred virtues of being male; and only the male holds both X and Y, both being sacred feminine and masculine.

Xi, Jinping (1953 – present)

President Xi is the Barack Obama of China: similar to Obama, he is a man that came out of nowhere; a leader that the peasants and emerging middle class eagerly embraced when he appeared on the scene; full of optimism for a new world of prosperity and increasing individual freedoms. But, that “*pipe dream*” is fast fading as Xi flounders about trying to maintain the Chinese dream; and that dream is becoming a nightmare for nearly all as other nations are “*waking-up*” to the fact that they empowered this fraud through usurious trade agreements based on maintaining the slavery of the peasants locked in bondage to the state; a state that increasingly is trying to jettison its obligations to the people. There is something “*twisted*” when Xi gives lofty speeches of the virtues of socialism yet “*screwing*” the people with vices of crony capitalism; and his counterpart, Obama gives lofty speeches of the virtues of free markets and trade, while “*screwing*” the people with crony capitalism. With the creation of a very tiny class of super billionaires around the World, the vast majority of people on both sides of the wall are tired of the corrupt status quo.

Like an autocrat emperor, Xi holds the primary reins of power in their entirety; as such he is the paramount leader and the most powerful leader since Mao Zedong, the Red Emperor: i.e., the General Secretary of the Communist Party of China, the President of the People's Republic of China, and the Chairman of the Central Military Commission. How did President Xi get all that power and wealth – by doing right by his people? Xi sought to build public political support while crushing his rivals, by launching an anti-corruption campaign to fight armies of corruption that he vowed would catch both “*tigers and flies*.” A campaign netted more than 300,000 officials throughout the entire bureaucracy. Yet in 2016 it was revealed in the “*Panama Papers*” that Xi himself a corrupt tiger with a host of flies around him. No doubt, Xi will face greater resistance from senior Communist Party members, Chinese Billionaires and most assuredly, political dissidents (*see* Panama Papers).

He has campaigned against infamous corruption, yet that farce has been exposed as a political ploy to gain public support while targeting political rivals. He himself is a multimillionaire; he may have has instituted economic reforms, but without the core being reformed; claims to govern according to the rule of law strengthening legal institutions, but bends the law to suit political ends; and has emphasized both national and individual and aspirations to achieve national rejuvenation under the phrase the “*Chinese Dream*,” that urges people to realize prosperity by assiduously working and contributing to society, yet that dream is a nightmare for most; yet a dream that is even open to foreigners that live, work and invest in Chinese society, yet foreigners are not so trustful of its stability, especially when censorship of communications impedes the flow of information – the enemy of knowledge which is related to prosperity.²⁸³

His international, political rivals in the West, infamous miscreants that “*milk*” their own society at the expense of the citizens

²⁸³ The author lives and works in rural China where he has been a beneficiary of the Chinese dream by assiduously working and contributing to society; yet, lives with the anxiety that the dream is not so real without the protection of the rule of law.

point out that though he only makes a paltry salary of approximately 15 thousand dollars a year, he is worth hundreds of millions of dollars. This is taken as demonstrable evidence that he is a corrupt politician. When the leader of China gives pious speeches of reining in corruption, one must ask if he gained his fortune and political power by corrupt means. But in the context of Chinese society, that may not be entirely the case: i.e., it is very normal for many people that are on the state payrolls, such as teachers, doctors, and office personnel to supplement their meager incomes with businesses on the side. But in this case, Xi treats an entire nation as his personal business to exploit. Though Western politicians are quick to label this President Xi as a corrupt politician, and he is a corrupt - they themselves are the beneficiaries of one of the most corrupt political and economic systems ever constructed. Moreover, this allegation that he is corrupt while campaigning against corruption may not be an actual indignation against it, but rather well financed, powerful political rivals that could threaten his power. Corruption in China touches upon a cultural value and practice of developing relationships between people; and in a society of over a billion people, a history of “*hard times*,” one would have to have bonds, relationships in order to survive; and that is the case in every society.

Xi is faced with his own political scandal which political rivals will exploit, and the unrest of the people who have enjoyed more personal freedom than in the past, yet are tired of being impoverished slaves of state; and similarly, like the history of the *Magna Carta* in 1215 A.D. in England that reined in the power of the king to arbitrarily exercise law, Chinese society and its ruling elites are at a moment when people are demanding that the Communist Party, its president also be subjected to the rule of law; that the party’s and the president’s power be constrained by the nature of the rule of law (*see* *Magna Carta*). Though Western leaders such as Obama point out the need for liberalization of human rights and the rule of law constraining arbitrary usages of power, Obama himself has “*gutted*” the US Constitution when he issues Executive orders – dictatorial edicts that are demonstrable evidence of the arbitrary usage of power brought against political activists acting in defense of the rule of law.

As a rising military and economic power seeking to return to the status it enjoyed in its ancient past, he has launched an assertive foreign policy that violates the “*rule of law*” by attempting to “*twist*” the law, particularly in relation to China’s smaller neighbors. On one hand he attempts to bribe nations with investments, yet threatens their territorial sovereignty. This policy applied to the realm of global economic relations has only driven these “*fickle*” friends into the arms of the Americans seeking protection from this type of street gangster in a black power suit; and though the color black conveys authority, it also conveys the darkness of a life being squelched-out. Yet gangsters of this type are endemic to the World trapped between the US and China which is “*playing-out*” through the use of the proxies of Japan and the Philippines that are taking exception to the aggressive establishment of incredulous claims in the South China Sea justified as protection of maritime trade; initiatives that are related to a nation starved of inadequate energy and natural resources. Money will always trump peace; and the Chinese economy is valued at 17.5 billion dollars. But, in this case, perhaps money may trump war since the World’s major powers are heavy invested in China, and China heavily invested in the World. But history has shown that despite trade between countries, that one element has never prevented war.

Yet things can always change; and change generally comes from within. Like billionaire Donald Trump billionaire real estate tycoon, Ren Zhiqiang on his social media blogs has dared to publically criticized President Xi and the Chinese Communist Party (CCP). Such an act normally leads to a reprimand, an arrest, and even execution with the state media chastising the offender as a

"capitalist traitor." However, the educated class and the peasants, support this act deviating from the party line. Like Donald Trump, the Ren incident is the eruption of pent up repressed feelings of an abused people "sick and tired" of the oppression and corruption and they feel finally somebody of significance has spoken the truth to corrupt power - a public reaction against President Xi which has taken the authorities by surprise; and perhaps the biggest prize, will be the pleasant surprise of a people that throw-off the shackles of slavery!

Xenoglossy, noun:

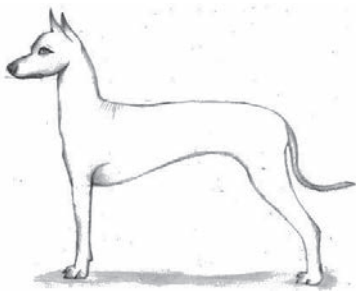
A paranormal phenomenon in which an individual is able to speak and write a language not acquired by natural means: e.g., in the realm of religion "speaking in tongues," and in parapsychology the speaking in a foreign language in a previous incarnated life (see Reincarnation). Though linguists claim there is no evidence for this phenomenon, some psychiatrist claim that patients under hypnosis recounting a previous life have spontaneously spoken in a language that they had no knowledge of.

Xenophobia, noun:

Fear of what is regarded as foreign, as in other cultures unrelated to the one that people are socialized to; and it is this attitude that has empowered the gassing of people in concentration camps, the dropping of the nuclear bomb on Japan, and wars of foreign intervention in Islamic societies; and clearly, any nuclear war against Russia and China (see Chemical Weapons & Nuclear). America is all about assimilation; of assimilating people through the English language. The xenophobic Americans are one of the few societies that do not mandatorily teach a foreign language in their schools; in public schools they actually discourage it. This is in contrast to China, which teaches English as a part of the regular curriculum. China is much less xenophobic than America; much more hospitable to foreigners; and since the Americans and many Europeans are "exceptionally" uneducated – as an ignorant, inhospitable people, they are dangerous; they are the only nation trying to impose their failed way of relating and hence living onto all.

Xoloitzcuintli Hairless Dog (indigenous Nahuatl word), noun:

The famous hairless dog of Mexican origins; an indigenous Nahuatl word (Xolo) for this strange looking dog that has existed for 3,000 years in Mesoamerican mythology. It is hairless as a survival strategy in tropical climates; it is a sacred animal in Aztec mythology created by God to guide humanity through the dangers of Mictlan, the world of Death. In Mexican mythology of the xolo, the hairless dog, it was the dog that domesticated humans, not humans domesticating the dog. The European man claims they domesticated animals and plants to their will, but it was animals and plants that chose to have a symbiotic relationship of cohabitation strategies with people, animals and plants mutually assisting each other (see Domesticate).



Ill. 25: Xoloitzcuintli Hairless Dog

Frequently, visiting tourists to México when first seeing the hairless dog, a primordial looking animal, they identify the animal as suffering from mange; and of course being ignorant, they blame the Mexicans as being neglectful of the dogs when nothing could be further from the truth. Perhaps this attitude is not only another indicative of ignorance, and racism, but also the idea that people own animals, when really animals, such as dogs have chosen to move in with people (see Dog). Animals earned the right with cats

providing rodent control; and dogs assisting in the hunt and dragging loads about; and birds acting as hunters, game spotters, and couriers carrying messages over vast distances.

X-rated, *adjective*:

1. Something, usually a movie that is considered sexually exploitative and graphic intended to make money by appealing to sexual instincts, yet also appealing to the voyeur within us to spy on each other's intimate relationships. This is counter to private, sexual behaviors cloaked in modesty not intended for others to spy on. Since it is forbidden sexual content hidden away from minors, one must be of majority age to view it as in with X-ray eyes.

2. America is a pornographic society both socially and politically (*see* Pornography). Citizens all want to possess sexual powers obtained by money; and they do so by means of prostitution be it in the streets or through marriage to money. It is society that produces the most X-rated videos, and most likely is one of its stronger exports.

X-ray, *noun & verb*:

Dangerous x-ray machines are a threat to your health; and the government employs them as body scanners at airports. Warning: if you travel extensively, you may be subjecting yourself to too many doses which may lead to cancer. Politically, the government uses X-ray equipment to scan people at the airport. These machines are operated by employees drawn from the lower reaches of society, and they enjoy seeing nude people revealed by these scanners. Moreover, the more aggressive, perverted ones enjoy "groping" people's genitals and performing rectum searches. These procedures are not only employed at places of public transit, but are normal practices employed by the prison industrial complex – an X-rated affair of the most grotesque kind.

Yield to Authority

Y-chromosome, noun:

One-half of the genetic make-up males: XY chromosomes (*see* X-chromosome). The Y chromosome is biologically one of the keys to the sacred virtues of being male; and only the male holds both X and Y, both being sacred feminine and masculine.

Yacht, noun:

In the Age of Degradation, the mass production of poverty and social illnesses, the proliferation of mega-yachts represents a billionaire crowd bent of controlling the oceans free of any social responsibilities or loyalty to a state. Billionaires believe that freedom is a purchased right, but out on the seas, real mariners living aboard and piloting small vessels know it's a daily earned right (*see* Vessel). To master a large vessel one must master piloting a small sailboat, rowboat and motorboat, but the rich have mastered neither (*see* Boat). The elites arrive on their ships in bays that can barely accommodate their draft; yet demand the right to control the narrow channels – and even the views. They feel offended by the smaller vessels crowding their parties; so they dock their yachts at exclusive yacht clubs which are a rich man's bar, while the local marina is for local drunks (*see* Marina). But this proliferation of mega yachts suddenly only represents the massive change in income distribution to the top one percent; out on the water, the real mariners, the sailors and captains of sailboats, trawlers and small commercial craft hate their presence; hate their invading the world of the lonely mariner. These elite owners hire captains, like servants for their floating palaces; hire them to protect the “royal asses” from Poseidon, but a real captain pilots his own ship in dangerous waters.

Year, noun:

1. A year is a measure of linear time; it is approximately equal to 365 days; the time required for the planet Earth to revolve around the Sun. The measures of a year are affected by the wobbling of the Earth that creates the seasons roughly divided into 90 day periods: the Winter Solstice, the shortest sunlit day of the year; the Spring Equinox when night and day equally share the sky; the Summer Solstice, the longest sunlit day of the year; and the Fall Equinox, when once again the day and night are equally in balance as they share the sky.

2. Every year is a year of living dangerously; every year of recorded history is the story of constant danger to human survival; and that threat to survival is manmade. Most societies, having been colonized in the mind, use the Christian calendar to mark time. The birth and death of Jesus of Nazareth marks the point between a past paved by the commonality of violence and a new awareness of social justice – taking righteous action on behalf of human rights (*see* Jesus of Nazareth). However, though societies have adopted a religion and its high priest preaching the virtues of social justice, still two thousand years after the arrival and departure of the rabbi, nothing has changed in regards to the thirst for power among the vain, ambitious and evil, yet what has changed is the battle of good over evil.

Yell, noun & verb:

1. A strong, emotional bellow, shout in either the affirmative or negative declarative (*see* No & Yes). The word is a derivative of the older word “yelp” as in a primordial bark, growl or roar.

2. The reason humanity organizes into groups is for mutual survival; government is supposed to be the collective capacity of a society to organize itself for the betterment of the village. However, since the government has been usurped by the powerful few that in turn emasculate independence, the ethical and the strong, the town criers must shout in protest before all are forced to lament what was lost.

Yerba, (Spanish) noun:

Grass or herb; and in the land of volcanic Latin America, its soils produces excellent varieties of herbs and grass that can be smoked such as cannabis. These rich herbs are a product of its rich volcanic soils. All things produced by the volcanic soils are rich in their biological elements that humans strongly desire: e.g., coffee and caffeine; cannabis and THC.

Yerro, (Spanish) noun:

Mistake, error; clearly Latin America is a case study in many cultural, racial and technological mistakes primarily rendered by the white man upon the red man; and still, somehow, Latin America has survived these deadly, usurious mistakes. Though Latin America is trying to avoid the deadly mistakes of the past, still she is haunted by their presence. Latin America has evolved forward from this classroom of historical trauma, and was one of the few regions that “stood-up” to the US. However, being upset that it was being “kicked-out” and replaced by the Chinese who offered mutually beneficial trade and development - not the parasitic variety of interdependence offered by the US, so Washington is fighting back, because she knows if she allows China into her backyard – that would be a big mistake for her national interests.

In contrast to being married to the Ogres of the North, in truth, the alternative Chinese model also means being dependent upon China – and that would be a familiar mistake. For nations that are much smaller and geographically strategically placed, they are forced to be either whores or proxies for the larger, or they have to “play each side off against each other” with promises of an economic and military marriage; a union based upon the imbalance of a power differential. Brazil did flirt with another suitor, the Chinese, but China and Brazil are geographically and culturally far removed from each other. Though Brazil and China are married in an economic union with the BRICS consortium, old wounds between the fascists and communist were exposed when the fascists, with CIA support, impeached the Brazilian president and put her out of office. Therefore, it would seem that Brazil has divorced the Chinese, and have, like an abused wife has returned her husband – the US (see BRICS).

Yes, interjection, adverb, noun & verb:

To agree: an affirmation of a situation by either a nod of the head up and down or vocally; a declarative statement of affirmation to either a question or in support of a stated position. It can be a positive affirmation or sometimes a negative affirmation: e.g., say yes to unquestioning obedience to accepting government propaganda, and “just say no to drugs.” The question is: what are drugs and why they legal or illegal? Say yes to natural rights and say no to manmade laws telling you what to think. Yes? Say no to the evil of the Devil, ignore God’s edicts, but say “yes” to escape being caught between these two forces.

Yiannopoulos, Milo (1983-present)

An infamous journalist and political activist who is a self-identified homosexual, but prefers to refer to himself as a “faggot,”

which is the key word in the title of his lecture tour: i.e., The Dangerous Faggot Tour; and it is true when a provocateur exposes the failings of ideology traveling in the guise of truth is dangerous – dangerous to those that deceive themselves with ideologies, which ultimately harms their own interests. He is the enemy of the Social Justice Warriors and a champion of free speech as he confronts academic feminists, the white students of the Social Justice Warriors, and Black Lives Matter students that function as apparatchiks of the state by attacking the free speech of mainstream society claiming it is hurtful women and to minorities (see Social Justice Warriors). Yet the image of a minority is based on identity politics; identities with prescribed attributes being assigned to an individual based on ethnicity, race and gender in lieu of their natural right to think outside of any cultural matrix and adopt an alternative image of their choice or creation. Yiannopoulos, a person of mixed ethnicities, whose father is Greek, and his mother Jewish, he identifies himself as a Roman Catholic Christian.

In his rational arguments, presented on American university campuses, he cites factual statistical data that counters the fascist ideology of feminism making the claim that American males are a culture of rapists and the mythological wage gap between male and female (see Feminist). Moreover, he takes to task the Black Lives Matter movement by admonishing them for not focusing its efforts on the actual problems of the black community being largely endemic to “black on black crime,” referencing the fact that more black youths are murdered by other blacks than by police: i.e., he points out that approximately 2/3 are white and 1/3 are black. He makes the case that words like “gay” or “queer” have been commandeered by “political correctness” robbing them of their original meaning; and words like “faggot” ought to be used more so as to disarm them of their uncertain intentions because it is the impression of the word that gives it the power. This was the same argument that Lenny Bruce made through the use of a dangerous humor routine that used that forbidden word “nigger” (see Nigger).

Yield, noun & verb:

1. As small individual vessels, out of caution, we yield to something, either more powerful (e.g., a larger ship with less maneuverability), or we yield to a smaller craft vulnerable to our own wake; the weaker out of concern that they may be hurt by our actions (see Vessel).

Regulatory functions of government are like anchor chains that will drag all boats to the bottom. When confronted by pathological authority of a Leviathan state bent on controlling all vessels, one must give the appearance of yielding, complying with official extortions and threats in order to survive the oppression. But it may be impossible to yield, if the indignities suffered are too great.

2. A financial concept of an investment yielding a rate of return; but those yields are “fixed” when markets are “rigged” by financial institutions. Since 2008, financial institutions have not paid any appreciable yield on cash deposits. In turn, the low costs of borrowing money to invest, gamble in stock markets led to the Chinese stock market collapse of 2015. When banks pay near zero percent yields on cash deposits, and “cheap” money is loaned out to institutions to play the stock markets with little expense, then institutionalized usury has replaced a free market. Investments are no longer based on performance, but on speculation.

Yin-Yang, noun:

Chinese cosmological concept of duality. In the cosmology of the Chinese Tao there are two energy modes within the Universe: Earth is Yin, the passive, dark female, and Heaven is Yang, the active, bright male; both represented by the black and

white fish; the black fish with the white eye; and the white fish with the black eye; a condition that allows two opposite pairs to identify with each other. All things in Nature and hence society are composed of conflicting, relational tensions caused by the polarities between Yin and Yang energies (*see* Tao); yet the eyes of the fish are tempered by a little of each in the other. This dichotomy balanced by the known devil and angel within each is an Absolute Truth; balanced by the cycle of an audience of the indifferent between friend and foe; hate and love neutralized by indifference (*see* Cycle & Relationship States). Yet there are no Absolute purities or truths in human notions of what humans establish as either evil or good. There is good and bad in any situation, thing, or person. There is some good in a soulless enterprise or evil person; and likewise, there is a little evil in an enterprise charges with carrying out good, or good person having a few shortcomings.

Yo, noun & verb:

1. A vernacular African-American word signifying a greeting as in "*hello*."
2. In the Spanish language it translates as the pronoun "*I*,"
3. In the Chinese language of mandarin, its sound signifies "*to have*."

Yo-Yo, noun:

1. A cylinder toy of two-paired disk with a groove in the middle with an attached string that is wound that unwinds as it goes down, and rewinds as it comes up. The earliest known recording of a yo-yo is in ancient Greece; it is found worldwide from India to the Philippines.
2. To go up and down: e.g., political polls yo-yo up and down.
3. A vernacular expression meaning a weirdo (*see* Weirdo); and clearly, politicians are deadly yo-yos; and celebrities are narcissistic yo-yos (*see* Celebrity).
4. In the Chinese language of mandarin, the sound yo-yo signifies "*to swim*."

Yoga, noun:

The ancient Indian method of self-mastery of both mind and body in unison with the Super Soul (God). A manner of living and philosophy that emphasizes working on imperfections to obtain enlightenment. With arrival of Indian immigrants, Hindu beliefs and yoga have made major inroads in the West; however, fundamentalists Christians generally view Hindu literature and yoga practices as bad religion – hence of the Devil. Nevertheless, what the Christian does not realize, is that which they fear, the devil within themselves is greater than they angel they think they are.

Yoke, noun:

1. An agricultural tool made of wood that is a type of noose placed around a beast of burden's neck, generally an ox to pull a plow

tilling the soil; or used to tow a heavy wagon.

2. A mechanical part that dovetails onto a drive shaft with splines attached to the transmission of an automobile to the drive shaft, which in turn is connected to a universal joint, which turns the axils, hence wheels

3. Most societies of the past employed slavery as the means to build roads, canals, aqueducts, temples, palaces, fortifications, and



Ill. 26: Yoke of Slavery

other works. To acquire slaves trade and warfare were necessary. Though the Agricultural Revolution unleashed the evolution of civilization, warfare and the slave trade were required to fuel it (*see* Revolution). In the Western experience, slaves came from Africa, sold to the white man by Arabs who would yoke them together as seen in Illustration 26, and then shipped this human cargo as though they were beast of burden to the Americas.²⁸⁴

Though the white man was a practitioner of slavery like all civilizations of the past, and hence built its civilization with slave and indentured labor, it is important to note that with the rise of Christianity in the West came the Emancipation Movement to unyoke the slaves, and no other civilization or religion was can claim that truth. Similarly, the Aztecs of México in their warfare captured both warriors to be sacrificed atop the pyramids, and commoners as slaves to toil away in the cornfields or laboring on building and road construction. Aztec warriors would yoked their war prizes together and drive them like beast of burden for the trip back to Tenochtitlan, modern day Mexico City. There, they were separated into two groups with most assigned to laboring on buildings, but some of the best, both warriors and nobles were consigned to the priests for sacrifice to the gods which required blood as payment to assure that the Sun would continue to rise, and to satiate the war god's hunger for victory; if the war god failed, then the people were no more (*see* Slavery).

4. Similarly, a yoke is placed around your life by both government and business dragging you along into their agendas. Failure to tow their burdens may result in financial ruin if you can't pay the bill or imprisonment if you can't pay fines, fees, and extortionist taxes. Similarly, religion is a yoke demanding tithes for the forgiveness of sins, and adherence to doctrines contrived by man claiming that God requires the giving of financial support to a religious cult in order to harvest the prosperity of abundance that strangely always ends up in the baskets of the biggest sinners – the functionaries of the church (*see* Religion).

Youth, noun:

It has been said “*that only the god die young*” and that is almost entirely so. With the exception of humanity, nearly every animal species inherently understands that each new generation is the most vital aspect, the most valuable asset, the entire purpose for the being's existence. But humanity donates its youth to “*non-stop*” internecine warfare. Perhaps this is a natural impulse to “*kill-off*” some portion of humanity as a means of self-imposed population control. It is true that an environment can only sustain to a point and animal species.

²⁸⁴ Illustration 26, replication of “*Sklaventransport in Afrika*” by William Rednbacher, 1890.

All that is good about living is best experienced by young, strong and beautiful body. To the old and decrepit, all young people are good looking; full of the zest for life in all its forms; in particular, the biological compulsive needs for fornication (*see* Fornication) All life forms when young are green, but then dry-up and turn brown. Young humans stink from wearing the environment on themselves, but old people stink because the environment wore them out. Very young people can be the most idealistic, ethical humans in society. Small children inherently understand right from wrong. It is a myth that they need to be taught right from wrong by adults who did know when they were young, but lost that natural understanding after being indoctrinated to a system that traumatized them. Some may argue that this is not true, that children are self-centered and lie. But children learn to lie to avoid being punished.

Yuga, noun:

Ancient Indian Vedic Calendar demarcated by units of time called a Yuga; a Yuga is a 26,000-year cycle based upon the precession of the equinoxes, the wobbling of the Earth which occurs every 26,000 years (*see* Time). Each Yuga, or time period is either one of enlightenment, or one of ignorance; of harmony or strife; of peace or war; of giving or taking. On December 21, 2012, the end of the last Yuga expired, an age of darkness culminating in the dominance of war. We are now in a new age of enlightenment that should see its zenith around the year 15,000 A.D., assuming humanity can survive its penchant for war (*see* War). Throughout the last epoch, God sent many avatars such as the Buddha, Jesus and countless others to keep humanity hopeful that peace once again will reign. If God who sits on high yet looks low can care enough about the creation called humanity, then perhaps the forces of evil will not prevail against the gates of heaven on Earth which will be reborn once again.

Zombie Zone

Zap, *verb*:

To “zap” is an expression meaning to hit something. All people sooner or later are “zapped” by government extortion or corporate bill collectors; and good people every day are “zapped” by police tasers who are obsessed with electrocuting people.

Zapa, Frank, (1940-1993).

A musician and sociological poet whose songs and lyrics tell the truth about an alcoholic society in the grips of fascism and a plastic (fake) social psychology that he referred to as “*plastic people*.” He was a genius of all musical forms combined with “*raw*,” provocative lyrics.

Zapata, Emiliano (1882-1919)

Zapata, a Mexican revolutionary represented the Indian insurgents from southern México. He championed the Indian cause for land emancipation from the sugarcane barons. Unlike most revolutionary leaders in any country, he never was compromised by offers of land and titles (presidency) in his moral mission to his people. He never wavered in his fervency for truth – justice and freedom from militarized economic tyranny controlled by an evil minority brought against the little people who are the majority; and the majorities are good. We live in a global economy under the grips of the tyrannical few that creates more pathologies than it solves. Zapata, was an exemplar leader that future leaders battling the oligarchs of the global order ought to emulate.

His story became better known to the America public by the movie Viva Zapata, wherein the famous writer John Steinbeck wrote the script; a script full of beautiful prose that puts forth the case of time and the injustice of it all because time is in God’s hands. These evil men and women that rob other people of their time on Earth - their time will come to an end. However, this will take time – and that is the stuff of what life is bound by – running out of time, but the evil feel their allotted time will not. However, time is another thing if you are unjustly rotting in jail for drugs, or have been disappeared by the state if profiled as a terrorist.

But as the character Zapata pointed out, time and the law are enemies of the farmer – the common man. The people knowing the suffered past must confront the present because the past indicates that the future will only continue to be more oppressive. Keep an eye on the future yet think and live for justice now in the present. Unless the oligarchs controlling government give back the time they have stolen from their victims, sociopathic deviancies of alienation harnessed to a thwarted form of survival without means will only get worse; and porcine politicians and “*petty*” bureaucrats bloated by their theft of another’s time do not seem to understand that “[t]ime is one thing to a law maker, but you cannot plant and harvest time.”²⁸⁵

Like Pancho Villa, Emiliano Zapata was assassinated by the “*evil ones*” that took over the government with the blessings of the US government (*see* Villa, Pancho). Zapata represented the aspirations of the little people for a bit of dirt to scratch a living from; but their way was considered socialist and contrary to capitalism – so he had to be removed. But as the Steinbeck reminds us

²⁸⁵ Steinbeck, John, *Viva Zapata*, Twentieth Century Fox (1952). Actor Marlon Brando portraying Mexican revolutionary Emiliano Zapata speaking with President Madero about needing time to rebuild society slowly with the law. However, as the character Zapata pointed out, time and the law are enemies of the farmer - common man.

through the character Zapata: “...if your house is burned, build it again. If your corn is destroyed, replant. If your children die, bear more. If they drive you out of the valley, live on the mountain, but live!”²⁸⁶

People always look for leaders without faults – there are none – they are only people like us. Yet, despite the political revisions of history by fascist government propping up their corrupt personas and power structures, Americans ought to try to “kill off” the reassertion of a brand of fascism “pushed” by a new generation Nazis on the impoverished people left behind in the ghettoized urban cities. With the “brain washing” of Americans to the false virtues of crony capitalism enforced by puritanical moral entrepreneurship, the government will continue to make war on the frontiers of mass poverty; a militarized zone dominated by the crimes of a twisted government. Nevertheless, eventually this imbalance will feed the fervency of the social activist caught up in it, and the ghosts of Mexican revolutionaries like Emiliano Zapata and Pancho Villa will incarnate once more and their spirits will arise and crush the tyranny of the terrorist state.

Zealot, noun:

Generally, it is the cowards of society that advocate with the most zeal, various forms of violent religious or political logic to be visited upon the powerless within their own society and other outside societies. The worst manifested forms of zeal are patriotism combined with religious fanaticism and beliefs that prioritizes root of evil - money over people; and it is the evangelizing zealous zombies of the religious right that drive policies that makes nearly everything an illegal sin – thus empowering the business model of moral entrepreneurship that is packing the jails with nonviolent crimes: e.g., the prison and military industrial complexes which have become states within a state, wherein the police state stalks and victimizes citizens with organized extortionist policies designed to parasitically support the state (see Moral Entrepreneur).

Similarly, the military is a tool of corporations in the business of war profiteering, and a tool of the evangelizing zealous zombies in their inviolable crusading war against terrorist and any religion that is not Christian; in particular, puritanical zero tolerance for any version of Christianity that is not Protestant. The zealot can turn on the morbid zeal of the living dead believing in piety of religion and the sanctity of the state making war; learned patriotic feelings; learned as an emotional fever in the form of pious ideology. Zealots having “pushed” piety and sanctity as an urgent truth have done more harm than good. We live in a world of cowards that are the most zealous in instigating wars; of singing with zeal “Onward Christian Soldiers.” So, the honorable and the courageous must be zealous in peacefully confronting these “worms” because there must always be balance in a world out of balance. Yet, though the fearful fervency of lies in the guise of truth, it will only feed the emotional and intellectual fervency for the virtues of justice and mercy by those who seek truth.

Zen, noun:

The Buddhist practice of meditation and intuition meant to cultivate empathy – the “fail safe” mechanism that keeps people from torturing, and killing each other. The historical figure of Buddha may have mastered this empathy, but his disciples only partially so (see Buddha). Similar to Christianity and its virtuous teachings emphasizing empathy for the condition of another, though this sounds admirable, like all dubious logic and failed disciple shortcomings, the reality of its practice among Buddhists is short in

²⁸⁶ Ibid.

coming up to the end purpose of creating a rational, non-violent society. Perhaps indifference to power is the key to non-violence, not empathy - so “live and let live” regardless of the beings condition.

Zeitgeist, noun:

The combination of two German words: Zeit (time) + Geist (spirit). The spirit of a time period and these spirits are troubled (*see* Spirit). The dominant mentality of a particular point in time, expressed in literature, the arts, and philosophy; and the arts in contemporary American society are ugly and psychotic (*see* Ugly). Today we live in an Age of Degradation, a vulgar and violent era delimited by fear and anger and its psychotic homicidal and suicidal outcomes caused by the underfunding of education and health oriented policies and the overfunding of the military industrial complex (*see* Psychopathic State).

Zero, noun:

1. The Arabic numeral representing nothing; the placeholder, the demarcation between positive and negative numbers on a linear line. However, though humans keep score on material loss and gains, when their spirits departs the body that have neither gained or lost anything because all things return to the Great Void from where the mystery of life emanates; from where truth emanates from; and this idea of nothingness is expressed by the sign (\emptyset), but the irony is in the accounting schemes there must be a number, and implies something more than nothing. Therefore, we invent a placeholder number to achieve a balance between negative and positive numbers; between bad and good, between loss and gain; and zero represents the indifference between friend, and foe; between loss and gain (*see* Number).

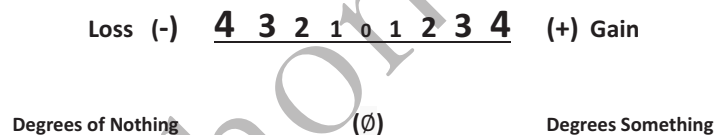


Figure 31: Nothing Lost or Gained

2. A Zero is a slang expression applied to people labeled weird personalities - losers; people perceived as having no use to a particular situation or group.

3. Zero Sum Game: i.e., an economic competitive game of a situation in which a person's gains or losses are balanced exactly by the losses or gains of other persons. If the total material gains by all parties are added up and the total losses are subtracted, they will sum to zero. However, being a strictly competitive game those gains and losses are out of balance because the bulk of the material resources though unchanged, are in the hands of the one percent controlling the rules of the game; and this why there is little wealth to be had by hard working people faced with “rigged” markets that are designed to steal their money (*see* Wealth Management). So the vast majority end up with zero resources; and many then who earn zero interest rates on saving accounts, accounts they have to pay the bank to fraudulently manage, they are forced to borrow the illicit gains back at a usurious percentages which is not a zero sum game – but a con-artists game which the government is in league with.

4. Zero percent interest rates are the official policy of central banks; a policy that is necessary because governments cannot pay back the funds that they borrowed to finance the war profiteering launched by the Deep State. What is even more troubling is the concept of negative interest rates set below zero. Why is this? Central banks loan funds to smaller banks at near zero interest rates, which in turn loan the money out to “*cash strapped*” people; and combined with a policy of negative interest rates applied to depositor funds means that depositors pay banks to hold their money; money which then is loaned to the “*cash strapped*” public.

Zest, noun:

The enthusiasm of a “*happy go lucky*” attitude – the appetite for living life in a quest with a passion; the feeling of passion for an interest is the natural purpose of living; apathy, or indifference or hatred of life has no purpose; it is a product of modern society in the advanced stages of entropy losing its sense of purpose; a moral purpose killed by the apathy and tolerance of state criminality.

Zeus, noun:

The ancient Greek god of the sky, wind, clouds, thunder and rain; his symbol is the power of the thunderbolt. He is the Supreme God of all the gods in the ancient Greek Parthenon; gods in the minds of humanity because they had powers beyond man’s understanding. Perhaps they were extraterrestrials from the stars (*see Extraterrestrial*). He was virile and consorted with humans, yet he was no friend of man. As God, he was at best indifferent or benign to man’s powerless plight on Earth, and at worst, he desired to keep humanity groveling at his feet. He viewed man as a pet to be “*toyed with*.” He always protected his earthly children from the capricious whims of other jealous gods that coveted his authority over them; jealous of Zeus and spiteful of humanity’s capacity for rational, independent action to care for their own needs without petitioning the gods (*see Odysseus*). In this view, the gods only had more power to control the environment; they were not necessarily any more intelligent than thinking man; and clearly they were no more compassionate than an evil mortal; and if that is the case, then humanity ought to aspire to the same powers of the gods, yet do so through reason and heroic action, and not through thunder bolts thrown at people that take exception to a “*petty*” god like Zeus. Perhaps that is why the Goddess Athena would assist men and women that used their minds rather than grovel before a bastard who trapped them in his mind games (*see Athena*).

Zeus was never a friend of Humanity; and the Mount Olympus god Prometheus, the creator of Humanity favored humans by fooling Zeus into claiming the inedible parts of cattle to be used in the sacrificial ceremonies of the gods, while providing the nourishing parts of cattle to be consumed for eternal benefit of Humanity; and he followed this treasonous act by giving Humanity the knowledge of fire; both acts of generosity that made Humanity less dependent upon the gods (*see Fire*). Zeus became enraged by the generosity of spirit that was Prometheus’s; so Zeus, being stingy, spiteful, and sadistic punished Prometheus by eternally chaining him to a rock, then sending a raven to peck out his liver which would then regenerate, only to be pecked out again (*see Prometheus*). So though humanity may obtain the powers of the gods, they still are confronted by the reality that the interplay of Omnipotent Spirits are at play in the pageant play of human tragedy (*see Hero*). Fortunately, this spiteful and sadistic god Zeus and his little group of sycophants living on top of Mount Olympus parading as gods before Humanity; but their spiteful capriciousness was banned and dethroned when they were thrown into the pit of Hell by the Omnipotence of a true friend of Humanity, the Supreme Avatar from beyond the stars, Jesus of Nazareth who conquered Hell by the grace of His Creator God who rules Heaven, Mount Olympus, and the Hell from which all mortal victims have been saved (*see Jesus of Nazareth*).

Zika Virus, noun:

Until 2015, an awareness of the Zika virus was generally unknown because its origins were of an exotic nature only known to a small community of experts. The Zika virus was first identified in monkeys in 1947 in the Zika Jungle of Uganda, Africa by researchers of the Rockefeller Foundation conducting a research for Yellow Fever. The Zika Jungle is an obscure location, but its range has expanded globally. However, it only became known to the general public in 2015 when its expansion into South America revealed its relationship to the prevalence of birth defects producing newborns with small brains.

Though this is a travesty, it is also true that small-brained people already exist in the highest levels of government. Some pundits have suggested that it has been commandeered by the Deep State as a weapon delivered by means of genetically modified mosquitoes. Though the government claims that biological weapons are not a threat, still the Pentagon as of 2015 has invested 100 billion dollars in research since the infamous 9/11 attacks on New York and the Pentagon (*see Biological Weapons & Mosquitoes*); and though the World Health Organization declared the Zika virus an international public health emergency, but they ought to identify the biological weapons program of the Pentagon as the threat.

It is a virus that attacks the unborn fetus causing birth defects defined primarily in the form of neurological disorders such as *Microcephaly*, which is the birth defect of an unusually small head due to abnormal brain development (*see Virus*). In adults that are carriers, the symptoms are fever, rashes, joint pain, vomiting, fatigue, chills, and sweating. Though these symptoms in adults can be treated, infants with birth defects are permanently damaged. This is particularly disturbing because of its prevalence in poor impoverished societies wherein people have limited means in providing lifelong care for its victims.

Zinc, noun:

1. Metallic element (symbol Zn). Ancient alchemists used sulfide, carbonate, and silicate as chief ores in many alloys of the ancient world.
2. To improve the health of the Prostate – flow of the urinary stream, supplement the diet with zinc rich foods.

Zionism, noun:

Why is anti-Semitic sentiments on the rise in America? Clearly, we must not condone it – but we must explain it. It is because if the solipsism of Jewish theological logic keeps claiming they are God's favored "*chosen people*," then they will always be a "*chosen people*" to pick upon. And this arrogance is reinforced by obnoxious characters in the media lecturing people that they are anti-Semitic when they are not; then the unquestioning loyalty to Israel by politicians whose allegiances to America are in doubt, if not treasonable, for they are on the payrolls of the Israeli lobby, a payroll that is paid for by taxpayers that are forced to support a nation that clearly ought to finance itself; and the unquestionable oppression of the Palestinian people that all clearly see, yet goes unquestioned by the media and politicians. All these truths are detrimental to the image of a just people whose prophets gave birth to the good ideas of justice and mercy. Then there is the constant barrage of the Holocaust Narrative to manipulate the world into feeling guilty – yet the Jews are not the only people to have suffered genocidal acts of one culture upon another – in World history, a common practice found in those building empires. Authentic Jews of the ancient Diaspora and Holocaust paid in blood

the price of empire building; paid for justice, not the torture and denigration of innocent people to build a Jewish empire.

Ancient Judaism is not the same as the late 19th century political movement known as Zionism to create a Jewish state in the Middle East. One can question the acts of Zionism to bring about this state without being an anti-Semite preaching and practicing prejudice and hostility against Jewish people. Anti-Semitism is a racist ideology, while Zionism is a political movement. Yet if one questions hostile Zionist acts, however slightly, they are slandered as an anti-Semite; and if one is Jewish, then they are labeled as “*a self-hating Jew*.” This false accusation only contributes to the growing anti-Semitic attitude in the general public. Many Zionists were atheists denying their religious beliefs, a contradiction wherein secular Jews who espouse the political ideology of Zionism paradoxically stand on the biblical claim that God promised them Palestine as a justification for seizing the land.

People have an inherent right to be religious, but a theocratic state where the supremacy of one religion pervades policy, always results in deadly oppression. No society, racial, or ethnic group can be allowed to cloak itself in mantle of infallibility. Zionism is a movement composed of both Christian Zionists and Jewish Zionists that seek to make their notion of religion policy; both seek the restoration of Israel to either fulfill biblical prophecies, or to control the entire Middle East region. Moreover, to do so, they must control the United States. The majority of the Neo-Cons that have mired the American nation endless are Zionists (*see* Neo-Cons). They own the Congress that willingly sends billions of dollars to Israel; a system of corruption that steals taxpayer funds sent to Israel, that is the source of funds that the American Israel Public Affairs Committee, a political action committee bribes American politicians by donating the absconded funds to their political campaigns.

Anyone of good moral conscience that objects, they target for destruction: i.e., ruin their professional careers be it in academia, or government. Many people take exception to Israeli policies in regards to the Palestinian question; they support the call for a boycott of Israel called for by Palestinian civil society. However, those who advocate the imposition of a Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions (BDS) policy, an economic boycott that would have companies and organizations divest themselves from any involvement with Israeli companies “*peddling*” financial services and products, or universities that have a moral obligation to defend human rights as the basis of civilization, they are targeted for harassment, and blacklisting, in the US, Canada, and Great Britain and in France they are even arrested (*see* Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions). Nevertheless, those who object to the apartheid practices of Zionism are smeared with the epithet of being anti-Semitism, which merely trivializes that sinister and dangerous racism. Such a false accusation of being an anti-Semite has become a weapon of Zionists and other right-wing forces.

Both Christian and Israeli Zionists are extremists, who are the enemies of secularism that seek to impose theocracies on their own people who are not entirely of the same faiths; and most of those people are rational secularists – that also believe in God; for believing in God and being rational are not mutually exclusive. Zionists and their Christian guards both support terrorists covert groups; and both engage in the politics, which create terrorism. Many Christians are just ignorant “*dupes*” that do not understand, nor following the doctrines of mercy and justice that their teacher Jesus would have them live; as ignorant accomplices, they are being used as a tool by the evil intentions of a group of anti-spiritual atheists of the worst sort; atheists that present themselves as believers in God, but hate both God and humanity. Zionists groups are irrational – even insane. Christian Zionists have existed longer than modern Jewish Zionists that seeks an apartheid state for Jews of a narrow-minded persuasion only. The fundamentalist

Christians, though anti-Semitic, want to see the restoration of Israel so there can be Armageddon and the end of the World culminating millions of saved souls going to heaven; and Jews can convert and go there as well; this irrational point of view is rationally evil and in contradiction to the teachings of the Prophet Jesus who said that His Kingdom is not of this World.²⁸⁷

God as a teacher is a trickster, for the Godhead brought the author to sit with and speak with the Christian priest, the Jewish rabbi, the Buddhist monk, the Hindu priest, and politician to profess these truths, which are so unsettling for delusional, religious men thinking they are men anointed by God. Yet, as a teacher, a rabbi of sort, the author's understanding of this view of God brought him a new brood of youth in training for a sacerdotal future: God brought the Hassidic Jew into the author's mist, and through God he was able to profess truths that appeared to be contrary to rabbinical codes of moral conduct, which allowed him to seduce a troupe of five friendly, young Hassidic rabbis traveling the university circuit seeking to bind the Jewish community. Mark Twain wrote, "*All things are mortal but the Jew; all other forces pass, but he remains. What is the secret of his immortality?*"²⁸⁸

What is a Jew? What does it mean to be of an ethnic origin? Is there anything ethnic, but a human being? What is a Hebrew? The word Hebrew in modern terms is affiliated with being Jewish, but in ancient times, this Egyptian word from the second millennium BC to describe all aliens of nomadic characteristics who migrated into the Egyptian world looking for a place to live. The word only became more specific as meaning Jews after the Exodus of slaves led by *Moses* out of Egypt. They and others were strangers, therefore they ought to know the strangers case; and there are many estranged people who have exited their cultural roots given its' restrictions determining the alchemy of purity.

The Jews having suffered the consequences of one continuous Diaspora after another, so rightfully they sought sanctuary to create their own nation free from the whims of host governments that were constantly initiating pogroms unleashing the frustrations of non-Jews against a defenseless people; and it was this experience that made them a righteous people. Therefore, it was rational, and just that people wanted to build a City of Zion on an impenetrable hill. This movement composed of Zionists was even willing to negotiate a pact with the Devil to do so, and that made sense, since at any moment that devil would turn upon them. On August 27, 1933, the German Ministry of the Economy and Zionist representatives of Germany and Palestine negotiated the *Haavarah* (Hebrew meaning Transfer) Agreement, which allowed Jewish emigrants to transfer indirectly some of their assets and goods from Nazi Germany to Palestine. However, that contract with Evil was breached by the Devil's advocates thirsting for blood.

One of the greatest human rights crimes in recent history was the anti-Semitic Holocaust policies of the European fascists that murdered six million Jews; but, the European Christians never paid for that crime – they with the Americans made the innocent Palestinians pay the bill by stealing their land and handing it to the Zionists. In the wake of holocaust crimes, there was sympathy, which gave momentum to a political nationalist movement that imposed a national homeland for Jews so they could build their City of Zion at the expense of the Palestinian people who never committed any acts of violence against the Jews. Perhaps the trauma of the Holocaust is the psychological basis for a foreign people that have tortured the land and its people with their hatred.

²⁸⁷ Jesus of Nazareth, John 18:36, New Testament.

²⁸⁸ Twain, Mark, *Concerning the Jew*, Harper's Magazine (March 1898).

The exodus of European Jews fleeing persecution saw them arrive Palestine and rename it the modern state of Israel, yet a state with a gun in hand that was not so modern or just as it forcibly wrestled the land from the natives (*see* Israel & Palestine). This new state was collusion between the legacies European colonialism, and Zionists racism; that collusion is Israel's original sin. It is the same mentality that stole American Indian lands, murdered them, and then placed them in concentration camps called reservations, where European colonialism reserved the right to commit further crimes against a defenseless people; they murder children with impunity (*see* Indian & Reservation). Now, it is the Palestinians that live in ghettos and have atrocities committed against them. Zionists feel they are humans, and all others are dogs – that is why they execute children. Christianity, Islam, and Judaism are not the problem; all three groups lived in harmony before the arrival of the European Zionists.

Who are the Jews of today? Are they the Semitic people written about in the storybook of the Bible, or just converts to a religion? Is it a stolen identity? Is it a religion transformed into nationalism by a group of usurpers? The answer is affirmative, for most self-declared Jews are converts, not of the ancient root that was the original Diaspora. Most claiming to be Jewish are not ethnically Semitic Jews; that is, most are not Sephardic, Mediterranean in origin. Most Jews in Israel today are of Khazar origins of Eastern Europe and central Asia; a Turkish people native to ancient kingdom of Khazaria that converted to Judaism one thousand two hundred years ago. They comprise eighty percent of Israel's population out of balance by the twenty percent being Sephardic Jew – the original Semitic Jews of the bible. So when a people of Turkish origins demand a return to their mythical homeland while denying the indigenous Palestinians what is rightfully theirs – then it is a deadly fraud that tortures the land and its people!

Original tenets of ancient Judaism and political Zionism are oppositional positions. For over two thousand years, authentic Judaism from the ancient World survived by the power of the rabbinical scholars – not by armed force by a “*pack of*” converts perverting the prophets! Israel is not the ancient Judaism from before the Diaspora. It created an image of Jewish culture and a modern version of Hebrew, but it divorced the religious aspects of the authentic culture. There is a whole scope of various forms of political Zionism, but the radical, racist, violent, militant, and non-compromising Zionists won the day over the moderate elements merely seeking the establishment of Judaism as a religion of justice. Most Jews just wanted to be safe from oppression; Jewish values do not embrace the genocidal policies of racist Zionism usurping the government of Israel and commit atrocities.²⁸⁹ Most Jews do not live in Israel, and they do not support the extremist, fascist agenda of the racist Zionists; they are not “*self-hating*” Jews, for they do not support a government that operates as the Nazis did against them. It is important to remember that the Jews were not the only victims of genocide in the Second World War: millions of Russian died in that war. That is why the narrative of the Holocaust does not resonate so much in Russia as it does in the West. Zionists play the anti-Semitic card in a cynical way by using the memory of the Holocaust to accuse anybody who questions their attitudes and acts towards the Palestinians as being the racist. They have used the crimes of Nazi racist, fascist ideology used against them, and replaced it with their own.

They intimidate people to “*shut-down*” and criticisms. Moreover, they have harnessed their numerous allies in politics, banks, media, and academia to silence criticism. This may sound like an anti-Semitic stereotype but it is a statistical fact that is not debatable. Nevertheless, apparently, in the quest to silence debate, defying reason, and mathematical logic knows no bounds. It is

²⁸⁹ Peled, Miko, *The General's Son: Journey of an Israeli in Palestine*, Just World Books (2012).

a fact that Jews dominate, the media and the banks, and disproportionately Jews are represented in all of these professions. It is not anti-Semitic to reference statistics and point out realities that are true. The Zionists will do anything to silence critics of the apartheid policies trying to steer the Zionist State away from self-destruction; and these efforts to silence critics extend to authentic Jews branded as “*self-hating Jews*.” The American government is owned by the Israel lobby that has the power to destroy academic freedom by reaching into private and public universities to block tenure appointments and promotions of Jews and non-Jews, who incur the lobby’s wrath.

However, the root cause of the conflict is the devolution of Zionism into a racist doctrine, and the racists anywhere must be confronted, but not by anti-Semitic motivated means, but by international law, and their own good people. It is important that ethical people support the supposed “*self-hating Jews*” in their desire to banish political nationalism and replace it with Judaism. All the reputable human rights groups like Amnesty International, Human Rights Watch, Physicians for Human Rights-Israel, and B’Tselem - The Israeli Information Center for Human Rights in the Occupied Territories have documented and have condemned the genocidal policies formulated by politicians, government officials and the senior military command. Saddam Hussein of Iraq violated two UN Resolutions, and he was hanged for his crimes, but Benjamin Netanyahu violates seventy-seven UN Resolutions – so what is the verdict to be? The Israeli military subjects Palestinians to beatings, starvation, murdering them at point blank range, and uses civilians as human shields. Like in the case of South Africa, economic and cultural sanctions need to be imposed by the World community: i.e., an embargo against economic activities and cultural exchanges, until the barbarians holding Israel hostage are brought to justice by their own people.

Zip, noun & verb:

1. To send an object quickly on its way: e.g., zip it (money) over to them; or the expensive car purchased by nefarious means “*zipped on by*” the honest people force to ride a bus or walk.
2. Zip-Code: the postal system of labeling a geographic area under a numeric code to facilitate transiting mail. Some Zip Codes are more desirable to be associated with than others since companies profile the demographics of each based upon finances. Zip codes are tricky places when trying to give the appearance of having an address; and though homelessness is not a crime, having an official identification demands an address with a code; and if a person lives on a sailboat, what is their address? ²⁹⁰
3. Zip-drive: a portable electronic storage device; a peripheral computer device.

Zócalo, (Spanish) noun:

Mexican plaza in the center of town. The second largest plaza in the World is located in México City, the former center of the Aztec city of Tenochtitlan, or as the Aztecs believed, the Center of the Universe. Since the Universe is based on making order out of chaos, this truth was played out by the Aztecs who would capture people, and sacrificed them on the pyramids to the Sun god

²⁹⁰ The author lived five years on a sailboat and encountered the issue of how and where to receive mail or claim government benefits. This is a problem for the homeless and those who live alternative lifestyles. He was forced to ask people for their permission for the use of their domicile as an address to qualify for receipt of benefits. Since people have learned through negative experiences not to trust the government, they were inclined to say no knowing the government had “*issues*” with the author’s sociological views presented in the university classroom and written about. However, the author living on a sailboat in Biscayne Bay, Florida was able to secure the Zip Code of the island of Key Biscayne, Florida (33149). The irony being that he was a “*sea bum*” with a billionaire’s evil mail code.

to assure the continuance of its cycle; and later, this square was occupied by American troops after defeating México in 1847 dictating the new order of North America; and still later, many political activists have suffered there as they protested the venal, corrupt Mexican state insisting on its right to maintain order.

Zodiac, noun:

An ancient system of divination believed to have originated in ancient Babylon; associated with the religion of Zoroastrian of ancient Mesopotamia. There are twelve signs corresponding with the twelve months of the year. Supposedly, each month has characteristics that can be found in those born during the ascendancy of each month as the Earth passes through the four seasons of winter, spring, summer, and fall. Moreover, these twelve signs are divided into astrological ages: the twelve zodiacal animal signs of ancient astronomy, each were demarcated into 2,166-year periods calculated to correspond to the Yugas of the Hindu Vedic Calendar of the Great Cycle of time, which is 26,000 years for each Yuga. One Yuga cycle is a 26,000-year period of precessional time, that is, the occurrence of the Earth's wobble once every 26,000 years (*see* Yuga). It is a measurement of time that the Greek philosopher Plato referred to as the "*Great Year*." Each astrological age is 2,166 years derived by calculated the one Yuga cycle, 26,000 years / 12 zodiac signs = 2,166 years.

Zombie, noun:

1. The police state is conducting psychological operations on making citizens into "*dummies*" through a poor education system and a complicit media promoting a fascist agenda so people will accept the government's fairytales covering-up state crimes (*see* Fable & Psyops). America is a zombie zone of the "*walking dead*" – "*meat heads*" that fanatically wave flags declaring freedom while they rob others of it (*see* Meat Head); and clearly the fear mongers of the evangelizing zealous zombies of the religious right, the moral entrepreneurs have brought about the growth in prison industrial complex by making sure that nearly everything is rendered an illegal, immoral crime: e.g., drug policy (*see* Moral Entrepreneur). And this criminalization of entire portions of society that have been incarcerated – especially those placed in indefinite solitary confinement in special housing units, in violation of international norms defining human rights, has created caged zombies that are homicidal and suicidal (*see* SHU).

There is always competition between good and evil over the evolution or the devolution of society. In order to control society, it is necessary to devolve it into a state of uneducated, ignorant people. The ideas of race, class gender, though are valid categories for discussion, but have become categories into which people are forced to identify with which become the basis of "*divide and conquer*" politics. Those that control politics want races and ethnicities to hate each other; want to demonize males and foment hatred by women of men; and want the poor to despise the middle class with the middle class fearing the poor all the while promoting the superiority of being rich. Unfortunately, these categories taught to children in schools are used to destroy an individual's right to define themselves outside of these limited categories. The government has infiltrated higher education, emphasizing these truncated categories serve the agenda of control; serve the purpose of turning people into "*zombies*" that can be harnessed to support the government; a government under the control of elites and their evil agenda.

In addition to "*brainwashing*" youth on university campuses with ideological courses, government research by the Pentagon on Electromagnetic Frequency Mind Control (EMF) weapons are being developed to emit signals by antenna technologies intended

for mind control and killing, combined with lighting systems and psychotropic drugs are being used in combinations to achieve this end. Research has shown that microwaves can affect emotions and produce pathological behaviors. In addition, these waves targeting people can penetrate walls and other barriers over long distances to injure and even kill. Be advised not believe that the government would not use these technologies on the American people! With a militarized police force - it is already being done!

2. People have been rendered into salivating, catatonic zombies by the effects of pharmaceutical drugs. These dangerous drugs dispensed by modern day [witch] doctor are done so because they get “a cut” of the profits. The sorcery from these drugs is largely problematic; they do not cure mental illness, they mask it or metamorphose it into something even worse. However, though there is a vast range of poisons in this pharmacopeia, organics like cannabis, peyote and psilocybin mushrooms do contribute to the restoration of the mind from societal induced psychosis; but they are illegal because they are largely inexpensive to produce (*see Pharmacopeia*).

Zone, noun & verb:

All societies have been lobotomized with bad ideas; they are “in the grips” of social schizophrenia. Any space can become a “twilight zone” of human frailties and dangerous people. A zone is a space governed by use and functionalist behaviors; whose boundaries are regulated by government regulations that bend the space and time that humanity inhabits to the advantage of those that have designed, and manufactured the unbalanced equations of boundless inequalities (*see Equation*). Zones are dangerous places to reside in, or pass through, especially when they populated with ignorant “zombies” that are “zoned out.” Moreover, these “zombies” are recruited by the government to carry the crimes of torture and murder in killing zones which the US government has reserved the right to impose anywhere at any time on anybody (*see Kill Zone & Zombie*).

Zoo, noun:

A zoo is a prison for innocent animals; a dystopian world hostile to virtues; and likewise, many innocent people are incarcerated in the prison-industrial complex – the largest system of panopticons in the world (*see Panopticon*). The American court systems merely enforce the “law of the jungle” of the powerful over the innocent – there is no rule of law that protects life, liberty, or property from the government. It all started when your mother put you in a playpen and called it safe; a person’s first introduction to a jail. Wherever one travels, there is the surveillance web, the matrix designed to ensnare and extort money and personal liberty being disappeared in a prison (*see Prison Industrial Complex*). America has always been a dystopian nightmare for some marginalized group. But now, as Indian activist Russell Means pointed out, the “white man” is experiencing that nightmare world of gulags built



III. 27: Zoo Dystopia

by an oligarchic class that has destroyed constitutional protections (*see Means, Russell Charles*); now, everywhere are prisons surrounded by razor wire that dominate the landscape – prisons of stacked cages filled mostly by the non-violent caught in crimes that at one time were not regarded as crimes (*see Cage*); an industry for money; an authoritarian’s utopian dream wherein privatized prisons are guaranteed a constant stock from corrupt court system (*see Court & Utopia*).

However, we see this idea of a caging animals and people in everyday ordinary life as in categorizing everybody into a stratified categories denoting supposed sociopathic problems. Children are considered a problem to be educated, and we educate them with the lessons of cruelty wrapped up in as moral education. Animal petting zoos for children may appear to be benign and beneficial to both humans and animals, but when animals are locked up in cages and subjected to human notions of proper and fit behavior for an animal, we encounter unintentional forms of animal abuse (*see* Pig).

A zoo cage is not only a jail cell, but also being trapped by societal beliefs that are not so natural or sane. People ought not to be zoo specimens properly conditioned through punishments, like being socially ostracized if one does not act and think accordingly to a belief system; living the illusions that our zoo keepers envision –to amuse the keepers. It is wrong to keep people as slaves; normal people have a unique hatred of captivity; the species needs to be free; being caged makes people violent and dangerous, normal people would rather die than be caged. That is why people are driven to suicide. But there is a way out of any manmade cage and escape from its jailers if you are willing to be happy with simple things and ways of living. Even willing to flee to the sea, or become expatriated to a simpler place. The task is, how to block the thoughts one has been conditioned to. People have their illusions, and others reality may one find their pleasure in either.

Zoom, noun & verb:

1. To visually focus in on an object or person as in “*zoom in*” on it with video cameras that now can do facial recognition.
2. To travel at fast rate of speed as in “*zoom on by*,” to pass a person or object fast.
3. In the modern surveillance state, cameras are positioned to “*zoom in*” up close on individuals suspected of criminal activity. Of course, these hidden eyes are an advantage for those seeking to record and prosecute unwarranted criminal acts that hurt others. However, we must “*zoom in*” on the truth that unfortunately political discussions or objections to government acts deemed as criminal by the moral are now reclassified as criminal activity has been redefined as freedom of speech exercised protesting police brutality. America has been “*taken over*” by educated fiends, attorneys that advocate extrajudicial murder in gross violation of the nation’s creeds as a rational state pursuing justice based upon facts – not arbitrary condemnations of the moral people objecting to these criminal acts of government and state attorneys rationalizing theft and murder.

Zorro, (Spanish) noun:

1. Spanish for “*fox*.” Clearly, a “*foxy*” girl is a manipulative, cunning female who uses here wares to get her way; and a handsome fox, is a philandering user of vulnerable women. So be careful with desiring a “*foxy lady*,” or a handsome fox slyly beating a path to your backdoor, because most likely, they would not be seen with you coming out the front door.
2. A Robin Hood like comic book character set in old Spanish California created 1919 by U.S. writer Johnston McCulley (1883-1958). In this story, the handsome fox was a good guy who had to “*out fox*” the bad foxes; the “*fox guarding the henhouse*” with all its golden eggs held hostage.

AUTHOR



Hubert Kleinpeter, PhD

Dr. Kleinpeter, is an author of the social sciences and a graduate of Florida State University; he holds degrees in government, the social sciences, and education.

Hubert Kleinpeter, international educator, author and researcher of the social sciences, earned a B.A., Government, and a M.S., Social Science, Public Administration from the College of Social Sciences; and a Ph.D., Foundations of Education, Social Science, with a Graduate Certificate in Educational Policy, from the College of Education, Florida State University. He is proficient in English, Spanish, and Mandarin Chinese. He holds Expert TESOL Certifications from the American TESOL Institute; an Honorary Model Teacher Credential, and a Foreign Expert Certificate from the State Administration of Foreign Experts Affairs, the People's Republic of China.

He served as a senior researcher and liaison for the University of Miami Miller School of Medicine seconded to the Florida Governor's Office. He served as the principle researcher and author of the first socio-ethnographic doctorate dissertation on the difficult lives of abandoned children. After earning a Ph.D., he taught sociology and research methods at Florida A & M University, and the social sciences of education at Florida State University.

He resides in China where he serves as an expert advisor and educator with the Bureau of Education implementing English curriculums. He founded the Mantis Institute an international advisory group dedicated to education as an agency of peaceful human development utilizing comparative policies and practices based on social science research and administrative practices for effective, collaborative teaching and learning among students, faculty, and administrators.

His publications, commentaries on the social psychology of modern society, presents a mix of observations interpreted by the social sciences, cultural and religious views to explain and give meaning to enduring paradoxes created by their own devices. As an ethicist, the provocateur spirit is felt throughout his writings concerning societal barriers to the implementation of rational and ethical policies in education as the basis for improving the human condition. His publications have drawn international interest and reside at the Bodleian Social Science Library at the University of Oxford, and the Cambridge University Library.

REFERENCES

- American Civil Liberties Union and Yale Law School, *Trapped in a Black Box: Growing Terrorism Watchlisting in Everyday Policing* (April 2016).
- Anouilh, Jean, *Becket*, Paramount Pictures (1964).
- Barry, Julian, *Lenny*, United Artist (1974).
- Beatty, Warren and Griffiths, Trevor, *Reds*, Paramount Pictures (1981).
- Beethoven, Ludwig, 9th Symphony, 4th movement, Ode to Joy (1823).
- Beresford, Bruce, *Breaker Morant*, Scene 21: Rules and Customs, South Australian Film Corporation (1979).
- Berman, Morris, *Why America Failed: The Roots of Imperial Decline*, Wiley (2011).
- Biggers, Watts, Stover, Chets, *Underdog*, animated cartoon, Total Television (1964-67).
- Blatty, William Peter, *The Exorcist*, Warner Brothers (1973).
- Block, Irving & Adler, Allen, *Forbidden Planet*, Metro-Goldwyn-Mayer (1956). Dr. Morbius played by actor Walter Pidgeon.
- Bolt, Robert & Wilson, Michael, screenwriters; Lean, David, director, *Lawrence of Arabia*, Horizon Pictures (1962).
- Boulle, Pierre novel; Screenplay by Wilson, Michael & Serling, Rod, *Planet of the Apes*, 20th Century Fox (1968).
- Bourne, Randolph, unpublished quote from Bourne's discarded manuscript rescued from his wastebasket at his death in 1919, <http://www.randolphbourne.org/> Randolph Bourne Institute.
- Branciforte, Salvatore. Interview with Author: An account of the war at sea during the Second World War by a merchant marine who was locked below decks (see Cage, pages 90, 91).
- Buddha, *The Teaching of Buddha*, La Enseñanza de Buddha, Bukkyo Dendo Kyokai Library, Tokyo Japan, (1996).
- Bureau of Investigative Journalism, (October 14, 2014); <http://www.thebureauinvestigates.com>
- Burgess, Anthony, d'Amico, Suso Cecchi & Zeffirelli, Franco, *Jesus of Nazareth* (1977). Dialogue based on Mathew 23, New Testament.
- Cameron, James, *The Abyss*, 20th Century Fox (1989).
- Carter, Jimmy, Guest on Thom Hartmann Radio (July 28, 2015).
- Chaucer, Geoffrey, *Canterbury Tales* (1387- 1400). Special Edition for Young Readers, The Canterbury Tales, selected and adapted by A. Kent & Constance Hieatt. Illustrations by Gustaf Tenggren. A de Luxe Golden Book, Golden Press, NY (1961).
- Chils, Orlando J., *Just a Prayer* (2016).
- 1 Corinthians, 12:28, New Testament.
- Cream, *Tales of Brave Ulysses*, (1967).
- Defoe, Daniel, *Robinson Crusoe* (1719).
- Desai, Ashwin & Vahed, Goolam, *The South African Gandhi: Stretcher-Bearer of Empire*, Navayana Publishing (2015).

Deuteronomy 32:35, Old Testament.

DeWitt, Jack, *A Man Called Horse*, based on a short story by Dorothy M. Johnson, Cinema Center Films (1970).

Dickens, Charles, *A Christmas Carol* (1843).

Disraeli, Benjamin, *Coningsby or The New Generation* (1844), republished by Read Books (2008).

Durkheim, Emile, *Suicide*, New York: Free Press (1966).

Ecclesiastes, 3: 1, Old Testament.

Ecclesiastes 4: 9-11, Old Testament.

Faulkner, William, *Requiem for a Nun* (1951).

Flower Drum Song (1961). Composer Richard Rodgers and the lyricist Oscar Hammerstein II; film and stage play were based on the 1957 novel by C. Y. Lee.

Frankl, Victor, *Man's Search for Meaning*, Beacon Press, 2006 originally date (1946).

Fully Informed Jury Association; <http://www.fija.org>.

Gallup International End of the Year Poll, 2013.

The Guardian, <http://www.theguardian.com/us-news/ng-interactive/2015/jun/01/the-counted-police-killings-us-database>

Gelbart, Larry, *And Starring Pancho Villa As Himself*, Home Box Office Films (2004).

Genesis 9: 6, Old Testament.

Gibson, Mel, *Apocalypto*, Touchtone Pictures, (2006).

Gilens, Martin & Page, Benjamin, *Testing Theories of American Politics: Elites, Interest Groups, and Average Citizens*, *American Political Science Association*, September 2014, Vol. 12/No. 3.

Greenwald, Glen, *With Liberty and Justice for Some: How the Law Is Used to Destroy Equality and Protect the Powerful*, Metropolitan Books (2011).

Greer, M.D., Steven, The Disclosure Project. <http://www.disclosureproject.org>

Greyson, M.D., Bruce, *Cosmology and Consciousness Conference*, Upper TCV, Dharamsala (2011).

Hale, Edward Everet, *The Man Without a Country* (1863).

Hebrews 12: 1, New Testament.

Heller, Joseph, *Catch-22*, Simon & Schuster (1961).

Holdren, John, Ehrlich Paul & Ehrlich Anne, *Ecoscience*, W.H. Freeman (1977).

Holst, Gustav, *The Planets, Opus 32* (1914-16).

Homer, *The Iliad* (circa 800B.C.).

Homer, *The Odyssey* (800 B.C.).

Hume, David, *Two Essays, Essay I On Suicide*, 1777.

Husock, Howard, *The Philanthropy of the Forbes 400: The Generosity of the Self-Made*, Forbes Magazine (June 26, 2013).

Huxley, Aldous, *Brave New World*, originally published 1932, Everyman's Library (2013).

Icke, David, *The Lion Sleeps No More Moon Control* (2014); <http://www.davidicke.com/>

Isaiah 5:20, Old Testament.

Isaiah 11:6, Old Testament.

Jagger, Mick & Richards, Keith, *(I Can't Get No) Satisfaction*, The Rolling Stones (1965).

Jesus of Nazareth, John 8: 7; 10: 16; 11: 33, 35, 36, 44; 13: 38; and 18: 27, 36, New Testament.

Jesus of Nazareth, 1 John 4: 4, New Testament.

Jesus of Nazareth, Luke 2: 1-7; 7: 15; 8: 55; 10: 18; and 22: 34, 61, New Testament.

Jesus of Nazareth, Mark 5: 41, 42; 14: 30, 72, and 16:19, New Testament.

Jesus of Nazareth, Mathew 5: 4, 7, 9, 10, 39, 45; 6:9-13; 7: 1; 22: 21; 23; and 26:34, 75, New Testament.

Jethro Tull, *Teacher*, Album: *Benefit*; Label: Chrysalis- Reprise (1970).

Jones, Alex, *Bohemian Grove*, infowars.com (2000).

Joyce, James, *Ulysses* Random House, (1946).

Kleinpeter, Ph.D., Hubert, *Twisted Society – Engineered Chaos*, Authorhouse (2010).

Kubrick, Stanley, *Eyes Wide Shut*, Warner Brothers (1999). Based on the novel *Traumnovelle* (1926), also known as *Rhapsody: A Dream Novel*, by Arthur Schnitzler.

Kyle, Chris; McEwen, Scott & DeFelice, Jim, *American Sniper*, Warner Brothers (2014).

Langelaan, George; screenplay by Clavell, James, *The Fly* (1958).

Leviticus, Exodus 30:12, Old Testament.

Lichtblau, Eric, *The Nazis Next Door: How America Became a Safe Haven for Hitler's Men*, Houghton Mifflin (2014).

Lippmann, Walter, *Public Opinion* (1922).

Lucas, George, *Star Wars*, 20th Century Fox (1977).

Machiavelli, Nicole, *The Prince*, (1532).

Mack, John, *Kidnapped by UFOs?* Interview with John Mack, Psychiatrist, Harvard University, Nova, PBS WGBH (1996).

Mamet, David, *The Verdict*, 20TH Century Fox (1982); based on a story by Barry Reed.

Mao, Zedong, final statement before the conference of the Central Committee of the Communist Party of China (August 1927).

Martin County Historical Society. *History of Martin County*, Gilbert's Bar Press (1975).

Mauntner, Thomas. *Dictionary of Philosophy*, London, New York: Penguin Book (1996).

Mean, Russell, *Welcome to the American Reservation Prison Camp*, (January 12, 2011). Documentary carried by Infowars.com.

Menzies, Rowan Gavin Paton. *1421: The Year China Discovered the World* (2002).

Mexico - A Sunset Pictorial, Lane Magazine & Book Company (1973), Pp. 56-59.

Milton, John, *Paradise Lost, Book I* (1667-74), line 263.

More, Thomas, *Utopia* (1516); originally published in Latin; published in English in 1551.

National Public Radio (February 20, 2009).

Newman, H. H., *Multiple Human Births*, Doubleday, Doran & Co, New York (1940).

Newland, John, *The Sacred Mushroom*, One Step Beyond, ABC Films, Episode 79, Season 3 (1961).

Nietzsche, Friedrich, *Thus Spoke Zarathustra, A Book for All and None*, (1883); The Project Gutenberg EBook (2012).

Nilsson, Harry, *One*; performed by Three Dog Night (1969).

Orwell, George, *Animal Farm*, Penguin Books (1946).

Orwell, George, *Nineteen Eighty-Four*, Secker and Warburg, London (1949).

Parks, Robert, Lt. Colonel, 1940s personal document of Lt. Colonel Parks, veteran of the World War Two 101st Airborne Division.

Peled, Miko, *The General's Son: Journey of an Israeli in Palestine*, Just World Books (2012).

Peterkin, Genevieve C. & Baldwin, William, P., *Heaven Is a Beautiful Place, A Memoir of the South Carolina Coast*, University of South Carolina Press (2000).

Pinter, Harold, *Against the war*, <http://www.haroldpinter.org> (2000). Pinter's Statement against NATO bombings of Serbia in 1998.

Pinter, Harold, *Nobel Lecture - Art, Truth & Politics*, (2005). A laureate Nobel Prize winner in literature.

Pittman, Ross, *Former Presidents Warn About the "Invisible Government" Running the United States*, Waking Times (September 13, 2013). <http://www.wakingtimes.com/2013/09/13/former-presidents-warn-about-the-invisible-government-running-united-states/>

Plutarch, *Plutarch's Parallel Lives: Volume I*, Cosimo, Inc., (2013). Also known as Plutarchus, Lucius Mestrius, *Lives of the Noble Greeks and Romans* (circa, late 1st Century).

Powell, William, *The Anarchist Cook Book*, Createspace (1st edition 1970; 2nd edition 2014).

Quicksilver Messenger Service, *Pride of Man*, Warner/Chappell Music (1968).

Rancier, Frederick, "Ricky." Conversational interviews with the author 2002 to 2016; always congenial, and regarded by the author as his most insightful student.

Rednbacher, William, Illustration 26, replication of *Sklaventransport in Afrika* (1890).

Reed, John, *Ten Days that Shook the World*, Boni & Liveright, Inc. (1919).

Reporters Without Borders, *World Press Freedom Index 2015*. <http://index.rsf.org/>

Riffkin, Rebecca, *Americans' Trust in Media Remains at Historical Low*, Gallup Poll (September 28, 2015).

Reuters, *The Echo Chamber – Influence at the Supreme Court, A Special Report* (December 8, 2014).

Rigveda 1-89-i. Vedic Sanskrit Hymns (2,000 to 1,000 B.C.).

Roberts, Paul Craig, *The Neoconservative Threat to World Order, Washington's Perilous War for Hegemony*, Clarity Press (2015).

Romans 12:19, New Testament.

Rose, Larken, *The Most Dangerous Superstition*, Iron Web Publications (2011).

Rosenblum, Harvey, *Choosing the Road to Prosperity: Why We Must End Too Big to Fail—Now*, Federal Reserve Bank of Dallas (2011). <http://www.dallasfed.org/assets/documents/fed/annual/2011/ar11b.pdf>

Scahill, Jeremy, *The Drone Papers*, The Intercept (October 15, 2015).

Schopenhauer, Arthur, *The World as Will and Representation* (1818).

Shakespeare, William, *Julius Caesar*, (1599), Metro Goldwyn-Mayer (1953).

Shakespeare, William, *King Lear*, (circa 1605).

Shakespeare, William, *King Richard III* (1592-93).

Shakespeare, William, Sonnet 33 (1609).

Shakespeare, William, *The Tragedy of Macbeth* (1599-1606).

Shelley, Mary, *Frankenstein* (1818).

Sperry, Armstrong, *Call It Courage*, Simon & Schuster (1940).

Steinbeck, John, *Viva Zapata*, Twentieth Century Fox (1952).

Stone, Oliver and Bolye, Richard, *Salvador*, Metro Goldwyn-Mayer (1985).

Sumner, Gordon Matthew, *De Do Do Do De Da Da Da*, performed by Sting of the Police, (1981).

Tarpley, Ph.D., Webster, *The Ford Presidency*, Webster Tarpley Radio (January 3, 2014).

Tchaikovsky, Peter Ilyitch, "Providence," Symphony No. 5 in E, Minor, 1st Movement (1888).

Tchaikovsky, Peter Ilyitch, "Swan Lake" Ballet Opera 20.

The Sun, *Sunbeams*, Issue 375 (March 2007), p. 48.

Three Dog Night, *Shambala*, (1973).

Time 100, *Vladimir Putin Wins TIME 100 Reader's Poll*, Time Magazine (April 15, 2015).

1 Timothy 6: 10, New Testament; First Epistle to Timothy in the New Testament (circa 67 A.D. and 150 A.D.).

Tolkien, J.R.R., *The Lord of the Rings, The Two Towers*, WingNut Films & The Saul Zaentz Company (2002); based on the original novel published by Houghton Mifflin Harcourt (1954).

Twain, Mark, *Adventures of Huckleberry Finn* (1884).

Twain, Mark, *Concerning the Jew*, Harper's Magazine (March 1898).

Twain, Mark, *The Prince and the Pauper* (1882).

Washington Post, *2013 Wildlife Service's agents killed over 4.4 million animals* (June 7, 2014).

Wasson, R. Gordon, *Seeking the Magic Mushroom*, Life Magazine (May 13, 1957).

Waters, Rodger and Pink Floyd, *A Brick in the Wall*, from the album and video, *The Wall* (1982).

Webber, Andrew Lloyd & Rice Timothy, *This Jesus Must Die*, Jesus Christ Superstar (1971).

Webster, Daniel, *Webster's Dictionary of Word Origins*, Smithmark Publisher (1995).

Weiss, M.D., Brian, *Many Lives Many Masters*, Simon & Schuster (1988).

West, Cornell, *A Drone Presidency*, Time (October 6, 2014); <http://time.com>

White, John, Illustration 1, replication of 16th-century Florida Indian (1590s).

Whitehead, John W., *America's Gestapo - The FBI's Reign of Terror*, The Rutherford Foundation (March 14, 2016); <http://www.rutherford.org>

Witton, George R., *Scapegoats of the Empire*, published by D.W. Paterson (June 1907).

Wolper, Allan and Ellenberg, Al, *The Day Bush Bailed Out*, New York Post, (August 12, 1988).

Wonder, Stevie, *He's Misstra Know It All*, Innervisions (1973).

Wood, Michael, *In Search Of Shakespeare*, BBC Maya Vision International, (2003).

Valdai Discussion Club, *The World Order: New Rules or No Rules*, (October 24 2014); <http://valdaiclub.com>

Van Auken, Bill *US troops, immune from prosecution, raped dozens of Colombian children*, World Socialist Web Site (March 28, 2015).

Verne, Jules, *Twenty Thousand Leagues Under the Sea* (1870).

Volpe, Daniel, *Odd Ball Out*, Amazon Books (2012).

Voltaire (François-Marie Arouet), *Candide*, (1759), republished by Read Books (2010).

ADVOCATES FOR STATE ACCOUNTABILITY

People and organizations from across the political spectrum and occupations are creating bridges between each other over the common goal of managing the criminality of the “*hidden hands*” in control of the transnational security state, that is a moral and financial hazard bankrupting civil society; it imprisons people unjustly for exposing state crimes, has built the world’s largest “*gulag*” system, wages indiscriminant wars, both domestic and foreign, and has assaulted the freedom of speech of those who take exception to these acts. Though there are disagreements among their philosophies, theories, and methods, they are credited here for taking action in a manner they believe assists in holding the state accountable for the failure to adhere to the rule of constitutional law, the basis of human rights and international law, and the lack of ethical practices in the affairs of state in a manner benefiting people. For further information, contact the persons and organizations below.

Anonymous, underground activist consortium
<https://youtube.com/user/AnonymousWorldvoce>

Jacob Appelbaum, technologist & journalist
Der Spiegel International
<http://www.spiegel.de/international>
Expatriated to Berlin, Germany

Julian Assange, publisher
WikiLeaks
<https://wikileaks.org>
office@wikileaks.org
Political refugee in Ecuadorian Embassy

John Perry Barlow, rancher & lyricist
Electronic Frontier Foundation
<http://www.eff.org>

William Binney, former NSA employee
Government Accountability Project
<http://www.whistleblower.org>

Barrett Brown (45047-177), political prisoner
FCI Fort Worth
Federal Correctional Institute
P.O. Box 15330
Fort Worth, Texas 76119
<http://freebarrettbrown.org>

Antonio Buehler, veteran & activist
Peaceful Streets Project
<http://PeacefulStreets.com>

Gerald Celente, forecaster
Trends Research Institute
<http://trendsresearch.com>
Occupy Peace US
<http://occupypeace.us>

Minister Louis Farrakhan
The Nation of Islam
7351 South Stony Island Avenue
Chicago, IL 60649
Phone: (773) 324-6000
<http://noi.org>

John Kiriakou, former CIA & political prisoner
jkiriakou@me.com
John Kiriakou, LLC, P.O. Box 101612, Arlington, VA 22201

Foundation for Individual Rights in Education (FIRE)
Greg Lukianoff, President and CEO
fire@thefire.org
<https://www.thefire.org>

Fully Informed Jury Association
Kirsten C. Tynan, Executive Director
P.O. Box 5570, Helena, Montana 59604
1-800-Tel-Jury
<http://www.fija.org>

Richard Gage, founder
Architects & Engineers for 9/11 Truth
<http://www.ae911truth.org>

Amy Goodman, journalist
Democracy Now!
<http://www.democracynow.org>

Glen Greenwald, lawyer & journalist
The Intercept
<http://www.theintercept.com/staff/glen-greenwald>

Dr. Steven Greer, UFO expert
The Disclosure Project
PO Box 265, Crozet VA 22932
<http://www.disclosureproject.org>

Jeremy Hammond (18729-424), political prisoner
Federal Correctional Institute Manchester
Manchester FCI/FPC P.O. Box 4000
Manchester, KY 40962

Christopher Hedges, journalist
Truth Dig
<http://www.truthdig.com>

David Icke, author & public speaker
Exposing the Dream world
<http://www.davidicke.com>

Alex Jones, journalist, radio talk show
Info Wars / Prison Planet
<http://www.infowars.com>

Jeremy Scahill, investigative journalist
The Intercept
<https://theintercept.com>

Chelsea E. Manning, (89289) political prisoner
1300 North Warehouse Road
Fort Leavenworth, Kansas 66027-2304

Abby Martin, activist journalist
The Empire Files, TeleSUR Television network
<http://telesurtv.net>

Ray McGovern, former CIA analyst
Veteran intelligent Officers for Sanity
Veterans for Peace
<http://www.raymcgovern.com>

Dr. Cynthia McKinney, former Congress woman
All Things Cynthia McKinney
<http://www.allthingscynthiamckinney.com>

Russell Means, deceased activist & author
American Indian Movement
<http://www.russellmeans.com>

Ken O'Keefe, expatriate activist
World Citizen
<http://www.worldcitizen.uk.net>

Dr. Steve Pieczenik, former State Department & author
<http://stevepieczenik.com>

Justin Raimondo, Senior Fellow
Randolph Bourne Institute
<http://randolphbourne.org>
Publisher of Antiwar.com

Stewart Rhodes, former Army paratrooper
Oath Keepers
<http://oathkeepers.org>

Dr. Paul Roberts, former Treasury official
Paul Craig Roberts Institute for Political Economy
<http://www.paulcraigroberts.org>

Larken Rose, anarchist
<http://www.larkenrose.com>

Luke Rudkowski, activist journalist
We Are Change
<http://wearechange.org>

The Rutherford Foundation
John W. Whitehead, President
Post Office Box 7482, Charlottesville, VA 22906-7482
Phone: (434) 978-3888
<https://www.rutherford.org>

Robert Scheer, journalist
Truth Dig
<http://www.truthdig.com>

Edward Snowden, former CIA, political refugee
Freedom of the Press Foundation
<https://freedom.press>

Robert Davis Steele, former CIA case officer
robert.david.steele.vivas@google.com
<http://robertdavidsteele.com>

Jeffrey Alexander Sterling (38338-044), political prisoner
FCI Englewood
Federal Correctional Institute
9595 West Quincy Avenue
Littleton, Colorado 80123

Rodger Stone, political consultant
The Stone Zone
<http://stonezone.com>
stone@stonezone.com

Arron Swartz, deceased
Executive Director
Demand Progress
<http://demandprogress.org>

Dr. Webster Tarpley, historian
World Crisis Radio
<http://tarpley.net>

Jesse Ventura, former Minnesota Governor
Off the Grid
<http://www.ora.tv/offthegrid>

Dr. Cornel West, philosopher & activist
<http://cornelwest.com>

Howard Wooldridge, retired police-officer
Law Enforcement Against Prohibition
<http://www.leap.cc>

Milo Yiannopoulos, activist journalist
<http://www.breitbart.com>
The Dangerous Faggot Tour
<http://yiannopoulos.net>

Luca Zanna, radio talk show host
Love, Guns & Freedom
<http://www.lovegunsfreedom.com>
zanna@zanna.us

Disclaimer: The Author does not necessarily endorse the political, religious, philosophical, or scientific views of any organization or individuals listed.

SUBJECT INDEX

A

- Abandonar (Spanish)
 - Abandon, 2
- Academia
 - Age of Civic Illiteracy, 3, 5
 - Institutionalized illiteracy, 47, 131, 143, 630, 801, 804
- Activist
 - Anarchist, 18
 - Disappeared into mental wards, 7
 - Fake activists acting sanctimoniously, behaving like animals, 17, 32, 702, 774, 817
 - Hacktivists, 19
 - Labeled as terrorists, 6
- Acts of God
 - Cause and Effect, 100
 - Nature, 25
 - Nothing is safe, 665
 - Supernatural Law, ii
- Adam and Eve
 - Garden of Eden, 424, 695
 - Sin of the naked savage, 23
 - Tree of Eternal Life, 424, 695
 - Tree of Knowledge, 23, 30, 31, 424, 648, 695
- Affirmative Action
 - Threat to meritocracy, 8, 375, 510
- Afghanistan, 85, 162, 171, 233, 242, 380, 397, 442, 447, 455, 464, 507, 520, 548, 639, 695, 700, 747, 815, 829
- Heroin, 338
- Afro-Caribbean, 482
- Age
 - Age of Civic Illiteracy, 3, 9, 17, 82, 131, 193, 522, 530, 542, 804
 - Age of Enlightenment, 9, 246, 341, 407, 505
 - Age of Modernity, 9, 309, 463, 471, 702, 704
 - Atomic Age, 9, 450, 513
 - Bronze Age, 9, 283, 333, 334, 622, 650
 - Chronological age, 8
 - Collective experience of elders, 9
 - Dark Ages, 9, 123, 383, 407, 447, 644
 - Golden Age of Capitalism, 9
 - Golden Age of Greece, 9, 42
 - Iron Age, 9, 283, 473
 - Medieval Age, 123
 - Middle Ages, 9, 34, 171, 412, 471, 659, 755, 781
 - Renaissance Age, 9
- Alchemists
 - Early scientists, 407
- Alchemy, 860
 - Chemistry of chaotic social change, 393
 - Chemistry of relationships, 107, 208
 - Concocted cures, xxiv
 - Engineered Eugenics, 780
 - Man made hells, 578
 - Poisons of pharmaceuticals, 565
 - Precursor to chemistry, 10
 - Purifying society of sin, 171, 361, 597
 - Purifying the Soul, 10
- Allende, Salvador
 - Murdered by American decree, 390
- America
 - Fascist economics, 229
 - The odor of goodness*, 691
 - Tyranny of Exceptionalism, 24, 139, 627, 765
- Amnesia
 - Erasure of bad memories, 16, 111
 - Losing the truth, xxxiv
 - Political convenience, 16
 - Schizophrenic reality, xxvi
 - Trauma, 16
- Amphibians, 16, 298
 - Salamander, 16, 666
- Anarchist Cook Book, 18, 870
 - Suppressed by the Deep State, 19
- Anarchy, 79, 687
 - Anonymous, 19
 - Figure 1, Ratio of Rulers to the Ruled*, vi, 20
 - Natural Law, 19
 - Ratio of oligarchic rulers to the ruled, 529
- Anchor
 - Adrift in a sea of chaos, 21
 - Securing Boats, 21
- Angkor Wat
 - Hindu temple complex, 24, 94, 263, 439, 623, 724
- Anonymous
 - Ghost Squad Hackers, 310
 - Hackivist, 26, 329
 - Hidden activists, v, 2, 6, 18, 19, 20, 26, 27, 78, 271, 293, 329, 330, 464, 570, 677, 873
 - Pirate Party, 570
- Anunnaki
 - Mesopotamian sky deities, 264, 648
- Apocalypse
 - Eschatological end, xxv, 28, 204, 215, 250, 487, 505, 573, 645
- Apparatchik
 - Fascist academia, 5
 - Foreign agents, 176
 - Ghouls of the Deep State, 189, 298, 310
 - Police state functionaries, x, xiv, 3, 29, 72, 204, 236, 270, 465, 466, 591, 606, 617, 620, 704, 708, 751, 761, 766, 779, 825, 826
 - Preists and ministers as state spies, 530, 646
 - Pygmy apparatchiks, 779
 - Social Justice Warriors, 306, 835, 850
- Appelbaum, Jacob
 - Exiled Technologist, 30, 38, 43, 735, 740, 776, 873
- Apple
 - A Few Bad Apples*, 428
 - A Good Apple from a Bad Tree, xiv, xxxvi, 30, 31, 129, 135, 284, 709
 - An apple a day keeps the doctor away*, 30
 - Apple of his eye*, 30, 647
 - Apple of Knowledge, 31
 - Computer company, 476
 - Fruit, 129
 - Tree of Knowledge, 30, 31, 647, 695

Apsáalooke
 Indigenous tribe, 170
 Argentina, 312, 414
 Argue
 Uncivil arguments, 6
 Article Two of the US Constitution, 35, 497
 Arturius Augustus
 King Arthur, 34, 215, 220, 333, 337, 341, 361, 491, 580, 634, 738, 817, 832, 833
 Asian, 36
 Polynesian, 36, 384, 438, 491, 588, 689, 738
 Asian Females, 36
 Asian Males, 37
 Assange, Julian
 Political Fugitive, 30, 38, 43, 56, 250, 293, 297, 329, 330, 338, 367, 415, 442, 521, 701, 725, 736, 740, 768, 776, 826, 829, 830, 873
 Target of feminist censorship, 38, 279
 Asset Forfeiture
 Legalized state theft, 39, 55, 161, 370, 569, 743
 Assimilation, 483
 Language assimilation, 5
 Astrology, 249, 442, 443, 573
 Athena
 Goddess of Civilization, 9, 42, 69, 175, 246, 279, 280, 314, 317, 340, 375, 479, 491, 526, 831, 857
 New Age of Athena, 9, 42, 831
 Atlantic Ocean, 312
 Auernheimer, Andrew
 Expatriated Hacktivist, 26, 44, 329, 776
 Australia
 The Five Eyes, iv, 115, 244, 245, 250, 268, 401, 544, 639, 654, 686
 Authorization to Use Military Force, 154
 Autism, 46
 Industrial Revolution, 46
 Ayahuasca
 Amazonian plant, 48
 Devine Spirit, 48, 214, 268, 330, 360, 369, 832
 Ays
 Cocodrilo, 49, 538
Illustration 1, Ays Warrior Chief, viii
 Indigenous tribe, 48, 49, 537
 Aztecs
 Empire of México, 156, 461, 479, 648, 846, 852, 862
 Mictlan, the world of Death, 846
 Quetzalcoatl serpent god, 648

B

Barracuda
Illustration 2, Barracuda, viii, 55
 Predatory human behaviors, 55, 426
Bastard, 535
 Bicycle, 58, 784
 Bidet, 58, 409
 Billionaire
 Nefarious crooks, 53, 60, 115, 160, 349, 529, 549, 567, 577, 742, 821, 823, 838
 Nefarious occults, 357
 Birds, 24, 44, 62, 70, 532

Doves, 62
 Eagle, 62, 224, 453, 460, 487, 635
 Hawks, 62, 180, 506
 Omen of the Crow, 62, 170, 460, 532
 Omen of the Rooster, 62, 534, 535, 536
 Phoenix Bird, 286
 Vulture, 62, 808
 Bitch, 535
 Acting like a male, 42, 55, 175, 605
Evil queens, 627
 BITE
 Acronym - Behavior, Information, Thought & Emotion, 50, 63, 72, 82, 144, 196, 240, 369, 430, 458, 466, 612
Figure 2, The Bite of Socialization, vi, 64
 Black Market
 Deep state monopoly, 50, 64, 99, 361, 752
 Black Sea, 312, 841
 Blackmail
 Instrument of the Deep State, 32, 34, 41, 65, 66, 84, 125, 127, 213, 307, 321, 334, 345, 412, 426, 501, 577, 581, 586, 745
 Blackwater
 Criminal mercenary soldiers, 338, 459, 600, 671
 Boat, 68, 306, 446, 799, 848
 Anchoring, 21
 Bocona (Big Mouth), 68, 81
 Cuban-American politicians, 146, 463
 Senator Marco Rubio, 69, 81, 140, 146, 172, 325, 344, 543, 798
 Senator Mel Martinez, 68, 325
 Senator Ted Cruz, 68, 140, 146, 172, 325, 543
 Bolivia, 414
 Boudica, Queen of Britannia, 337
 Bourne, Randolph
 World War I anti-war activist, 318, 811, 867, 873
 Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions
 Embargo on apartheid Israel, 71, 306, 388, 389, 547, 768, 786, 787, 859
 Brazil, 51, 74, 76, 77, 663, 767
 BRICS
 Economic union led by China, 51, 74, 75, 76, 77, 115, 414, 445, 494, 663, 767, 849
 Brown, Barrett
 Political Prisoner, 26, 38, 78, 293, 329, 337, 338, 655, 740, 769, 776, 829, 873
 Brutus, Marcus Junius
 Checking Caesar's tyranny, 78, 688
 Killing Julius Caesar, 78
 Roman senator, 78, 687, 688
 The noble hero of state, 46, 78, 79, 90, 129, 131, 336, 337, 347, 593, 661, 713, 722, 738
 Buddha, 36, 343
 Buddhists, 860
 Cambodian Angkor Wat Temple, 93
 Golden Rule, 542
 Lao Tzu of China, 79
 Laughing Buddha, 41
 Personality cult, 173
 Rational Acts, xxi, 45, 47, 69, 79, 80, 83, 118, 121, 181, 204, 254, 303, 316, 320, 331, 341, 347, 363, 368, 458, 523, 542, 577, 590, 594, 624, 650, 661, 667, 683, 740, 741, 796, 804, 835, 853, 855, 867
 Spiritual hero, 615

Buddhist Scriptures, 80, 139, 834

Bugarrón

Male homosexual rapist, 81, 628, 629, 633, 783

Bush Crime Family, 542

War on Drugs, 815

White Trash, 83, 785

C

Cabron (Spanish)

Bastard, 88

Cacique (Spanish)

Chief (Taíno Indian), 89, 390

Caesar

American Czar, 131

Anointed evil, xxi, 79, 89

Augustus Caesar, 104

German Fuehrer, 130

If you shoot at a king, you must kill him, 90, 377

Julius Caesar, 78, 79, 89, 129, 131, 687

Office of the President, 686

Political crimes, 78, 79, 687, 688

Politics, 78, 687, 688

Red Czar of Russia, 130

Roman tyrants, 687

The foremost art of kings is the power to endure hatred, 89, 90, 653, 661

Tittle of Roman emperors, 89

Usurping power, 35

War as policy, 686

Calusa

Indigenous tribe, 48, 49

Cambodia, Kingdom of, 92, 107, 309, 394

Angkor Wat Temples, 24, 93, 623, 724

Indianized culture, 92

Mafia economy, 439

Merciful indifference, xi

Siem Reap poor sister city to rich Hong Kong, 345

Canada

Oppressing Palestine, 71, 72

The Five Eyes, 244, 245, 268, 298, 353, 494, 654, 686

Canary Islands, 149

Canterbury Tales

Chaucer, Geoffrey, 96, 165, 405, 492, 554, 710, 867

Government crimes, 96

Capitalism

Crushing aboriginal cultures, 483

Fascist economics, 229

Oligopoly, 96, 97

Robber Barons, 96

State corporatism, 97

Vile Maxim, 97

Caribbean Sea, 312, 483

Catch-22

Engineered no win situation, 99, 112, 291, 868

God's Equations, 250

Catholic Church, 26, 45, 58, 122, 123, 125, 134, 173, 271, 326, 355,

381, 412, 414, 415, 437, 447, 479, 677, 695, 793, 806, 850

Emmaus prayer group, 240

Protestant Reformation, 515

Roman Empire, 122, 123

Theocratic state, 578, 686

William Shakespeare, 685

Catholicism, 69, 686

Catholics

Culture of the collective, 728

Low suicide rates, 728

Spaniards, 369

Celebrity

Narcissistic Personality, 100, 101, 717

Weirdoes, 851

Chapulín

Illustration 3, Chapulín, viii, 106

Mexican Grasshopper, 106

Chemical Weapons, 107, 108, 271, 371, 388, 455, 467, 846

Chile, 203, 390

China

Chinese mythology, 474

Confucian order, xi

Figure 3, Earth Center and the Nations' Wealth, vi, 108

Five Star Flag, 108, 287

Nuclear war, 846

South China Sea, 30, 82, 111, 114, 115, 311, 312, 378, 384, 487, 505, 525, 544, 711, 838, 840, 842, 845

Symbol of the Dragon, 108, 216

Chinese Communist Party, 103, 114, 115, 116, 117, 685, 842

Chinese Philosophy, 69, 79, 117, 172, 174, 199, 401, 421, 568, 586, 616, 740

Confucius, 17, 28, 47, 80, 89, 109, 117, 118, 542, 568, 621, 741, 743

Lao Tzu, 79, 117, 118, 401, 421, 568, 615, 616, 740

Lu Shang, 117, 119

Mencius, 117, 118, 568

Chingadera (Spanish)

Crappy people that trash others, 769

Trash, 119, 537

Chingar (Spanish)

Getting fucked over, 537, 769

To harm or have sex with, 119

Christianity

Holy Trinity, ancient Babylonian roots, 121, 122, 123, 156, 250, 515, 623, 624, 757

Human Rights, 124, 573

Odor of goodness, 23

Omen of the Rooster, 534

Pagan roots, 122, 124

Christians

Menticidal missionaries, 482, 483

Puritanical Christians, 276, 552

Churchill, Winston

Eugenics, 252

The Iron Curtain, 378

Cincinnatus, Lucius Quinctius

Noble citizen soldier, 129, 130, 337, 661

Civic

Age of Civic Illiteracy, 9, 130, 131, 193, 522, 530, 542

Clinton Crime Family, 60, 136, 272, 542

Moral Dwarfs, 136, 323

Twisted Ideologies, 355

Clinton Foundation

Influence peddling, 137, 138, 323, 354, 531, 549, 567

Clinton, Hillary

- Moral dwarf, 749
 Temper tantrums, 137, 749
 Venal Queen, 55, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 176, 222, 393, 418, 423, 471, 489, 547, 593, 627, 701, 797
- Clown
 Politicians, 140, 227, 393, 394, 511, 520, 543, 592, 631, 634, 695, 725
- Cochino (Spanish)
 Pig, 140, 568
- Cocodrilo (Spanish)
 Ays Indians, 49
Crocodile tears, 519
 Crocodiles of State, 141, 538
 Dragons, 49, 140
 Freshwater Crocodile, 141
Illustration 4, Cocodrilo Lizard, viii, 140
 Man Eater, 141
 Omen of the Serpent, 537, 538, 539
 Saltwater Crocodile, 140, 141, 442, 537, 538
 Spirit of the feast, 538
- Cognitive Dissonance, 7, 64, 72, 144, 672
- Columbia, 67, 85, 700
- Columbia University, 518
- Compromise
 Compromised convictions, 144
- Confucius, 36, 336, 469, 558
 Golden Rule, 17, 118, 542
 Good humor, 41
 Learning, thinking and being lost or in danger, 3, 17, 131
 Posterity, 585
 Spritual hero, 615
- Coño (Spanish)
 Pussy (Vagina), 146
- Conscientious Objector
 Opposition to government crimes, 147
- Conscription
 Bill Clinton - draft dodger, 136, 159, 536
 CIA fixing draft problems, 136
 Draft evaders, 104, 457, 734
 Draft evading politicians, 470, 511, 787
 Equal opportunity to kill, 18, 151, 282, 337
 Religion in support of war, 120
 Warrior society versus industrialized society, 700
- Conspiracy
 Assassins, 150
 Cabals, 148, 149, 151, 577
Conspire meaning breathe together, 148
 Nazi Cabal, 149, 150
 Rogue programs, 148, 338, 592, 620
- Constitution, 152
 Human Rights, 124, 153
 Internal nature, 152
- Corn
 Holy Trinity with Peyote & Deer, 156
 If your corn is destroyed, 855
 Indigenous Aztec & Mayan civilizations, 156
 Modern large scale production, 156, 805
 Stalk of Life (penis), 156, 559
- Corruption
 Nefarious politicians and billionaires, 3, 53, 60, 159, 161, 167, 344, 353, 547, 548
- Cosmology
 Age of Athena and Mars, 831
 Ancient stone building cultures, 341, 623
 Golden Age of Consciousness, 246
 Shooting stars, 333
 Star of Bethlehem, 718
 Synchronicity with human affairs, xvii, 573, 623, 850
The planets change their courses for revenge, 574, 831
- Costa Rica, 502, 737, 758
- Coup d'état
 2000 Presidential Election, 161
 9/11 Terrorist Attack, 161, 178
 Deep State, 189
 Internal rebellion, 161
 Kennedy assassination, 39, 148, 161, 178, 189, 191, 401, 631
 Shadow government, 322
 State murder, 32, 178
- Creed
 Social values, 57, 125, 168, 328, 373, 390, 647, 795
- Creep
Government miscreants, xxxiii, 92, 101, 102, 134, 167, 168, 169, 176, 186, 211, 225, 313, 347, 375, 531, 550, 586, 631, 646, 664, 677, 697, 734
- Cremation
 Ashes of the deceased, 168
 Destroyed lives gone up in smoke, 168
 Necropolis City of the Dead, 169
- Cronus
 Titan god of Time, 491, 574
- Crow
 Apollo's curse, 170
 Cursed by the god Apollo, 170
 Jim Crow Laws, 387, 533, 546
 Omen of the Crow, 62, 460, 532
 War profiteers, 170, 532, 725
- Crow Indian Nation, 170
- Crucifix
 Symbol of execution, 170
- Cuba, 68, 73, 140, 171, 172, 271, 311, 325, 384, 414, 440, 462, 558, 786
 Kennedy assassination, 401
- Cubano (Cuban), 69, 81, 140, 146, 172, 325, 543
- Cult
 Celebrity cults, 173
 Cultures are cults, 172
 Prayer groups, 173
 Religions, 173
 Skull and Bones Fraternity, 697
- Cult of Death
 The Omnipotent State, x, 3, 29, 32, 42, 43, 46, 83, 84, 87, 157, 158, 159, 162, 172, 173, 183, 189, 201, 204, 233, 273, 285, 320, 417, 437, 529, 531, 547, 555, 559, 560, 562, 566, 571, 572, 577, 579, 580, 581, 582, 585, 586, 593, 614, 620, 698, 719, 734, 742, 744, 745, 747, 750, 751, 755, 764, 765
- Cunt
 Mean female psyche, 62, 139, 175, 176, 605
- Cycle
Figure 4, Three States Equals a Cyclical Whole, vi, 179
- Czar
 American political model, 180, 307
 Drug Czar, 180, 660

Red Czar, 638
Russian monarch, 180, 637, 638
Science & Technology, 194, 583

D

Dalai Lama, 80, 181, 199, 403, 506, 683, 756, 804

Odor of goodness, 181
Personality cult, 173
The odor of goodness, 804

Dardanelle Straits, 312

Deep State

Black market finances, 50, 53, 65, 66, 81, 99, 125, 160, 182, 324, 338, 459, 474, 530, 542, 700
Blackmailed politicians, 19, 66, 463
Blackmailing Supreme Court Justices, 733
Bush Crime Family, 86, 190, 191, 272
CIA presidential operatives, 84, 85, 86, 125, 127, 128, 136, 518
Clinton Crime Family, 190
Complicit academia, 3
Creepy Trolls, 168
Cult of the Omnipotent State, 189
Deviant feminists on the payroll, 175
Engineering 9/11 Attacks, 670
Enslaving citizens, 51
Extraterrestrial cover-up, 84
Financial control of higher education, 4
Hidden hands of power, 339
Industrial espionage, 575
Infestation of roaches, 313
John F. Kennedy murder, 825
Majic, extraterrestrial program, 827
Murder of Dr. Martin Luther King, 404
Occults, 173, 357
Perpetrators of 9/11 attacks, 670, 825
Perpetrators of terrorism, 154
Primary threat to World peace, 837, 840
Psyop operations, 617
Routine murders, 488
Secret rogue operations, 379
Secret, rogue government, 29, 65, 154, 157, 167, 189, 193, 277, 310, 320, 329, 375, 412, 470, 518, 528, 542, 592, 719, 722, 824, 826
Suppressing books, 19
Targeting investigative journalists, 6, 190
The Anarchist Cook Book, 19
The fox burning down the hen house, 653
War on Drugs, 815

Democracy, 687

Age of Civic Illiteracy, 192, 193
Dēmokratia - dēmos, all citizens, and kratos, rule, 130, 192

Demography

Figure 5, Population Dispersal Formula, vi, 195
Science of Human Populations, 194

Denmark

Insects for food consumption, 371

Devil Woman

Case study in deviance, 198, 291

Devil, *See* Lucero, 198

Devil's Scriptures, 124, 340, 435, 501, 696

Dialect, 200, 202

Devil, 198

Figure 6, The Dialect Formula, vi, 201

Figure 7, Hegelian Dialect, vi, 201

Hegelian Dialect, 201

Diaspora

American, 15, 258
Ancient Israel, 386, 858, 861
Chinese, 110, 202, 240, 258, 358
Dispersion, 202
English language, 203
Global slavery, 202, 358, 707, 769
Hebrews, 202, 240, 860
Mormons, 479

Disquisition

Treatise by means of systematic search, 205

Divination

Outcomes, 206, 301

Division

Divide and Conquer, 206
Mathematical Concept, 207
The Dialect, 201

Division of Oppositional Forces

Calculus of Good versus Evil, 207
Figure 8, Calculus of Oppositional Forces, vi, 207

Division of Politics

Divide and Conquer, 208
Figure 9, Calculus of Political Divisions, vi, 208
Multiplication of opinions, 207, 208
Multiplication of social divisions, 207, 284

Divisions in Relationships

Enemy, Indifferent & Friend, 643
Figure 10, Divisions in Human Affairs, vi, 209
Interconnected circles of humanity, 129
Negative, Indifferent & Positive, 208

DMS

Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders, 210, 211, 608, 612, 615

Dogs of War, 213, 731

Dolphin

Beached dolphins, 822
Illustration 5, Dolphin Fish, viii, 213
Porpoise, 214
Tropical fish, 213, 287

Dragon, 629

Ays Indians, 49
China, 108, 474
Chinese prosperity, 49, 216, 474, 537, 538, 613, 629
Crocodile, 49, 140, 648
Evil fear & greed, 216, 613, 629
Imperial Symbol, 474
Powerful psychological symbol, 216

Drawing lines between people, 425

Drone

A mindless slave, 220
Cowardly instrument of murder, 13, 61, 128, 140, 154, 167, 177, 216, 220, 231, 232, 290, 303, 367, 372, 391, 393, 403, 404, 441, 456, 468, 488, 489, 507, 511, 518, 520, 545, 614, 634, 701, 737, 739, 751, 753, 754, 762, 765, 817, 826, 838

Dueño (Spanish)

Owner or master, 221

Dumpster

- Trash piles of humanity, 221
- DuPont family
- Criminalizing marijuana, 95, 445
 - Illuminati connection, 356
 - Nazi connections, 127
 - Tax dodging foundation, 549
 - War profiteers, 84, 105, 272, 530, 839
- ## E
- Eagle
- Indian Warrior, 44, 224, 453, 808
 - Nazis, 224, 498
 - War bird, 62, 224, 460, 487, 493, 635, 697
- Economics
- Adam Smith - Vile Maxim, 225, 226
 - Agrarian economics, 225
 - Chinese gold and trade, 226
 - Economic Prosperity Plan, 228, 230, 231
 - Fascist capitalism, 227, 228, 229
 - Hunter-nomads, 224, 225
 - Parasitic billionaire class, 230
 - Philanthropic ogres, 226
 - Predator Prey, 535
 - Technological disasters, 225
- Economist
- Living under their disasters, 232
 - Technical drone, 231, 232
- Education, 5
- Academia, 5
 - Street Children, 535
- Educational community
- The odor of goodness*, 375
- Egypt, xx, xxvii, 9, 67, 202, 246, 279, 280, 283, 284, 314, 315, 317, 339, 341, 371, 381, 382, 386, 388, 481, 492, 564, 589, 590, 621, 622, 645, 678, 714, 724, 746, 758, 796, 860
- Pyramids of Giza, 243
- Eight
- Function & meaning, 236
 - Imperial Chinese Prostitution, 236
- Eisenhower, Dwight, 189, 401, 402, 463, 542
- El Salvador, 667, 871
- Electromagnetic Frequency Mind Control Weapons
- Mind Control, 73, 236, 437, 466, 747, 748
- Elizabeth I, English Queen, 686
- Embargo
- Quarantining US criminality, 238
 - Tool of death, 238
- Emigration
- Involuntary migration, iv, xxxiv, 15, 234, 240, 358, 410, 551, 777
- Emmaus
- Biblical town, 240
 - Catholic prayer & discussion group, 240
 - Secret politburo, 173, 240
- Empire. *See* Roman Empire
- American Empire, 242, 243
 - British Empire, 241
 - French Empire, 241
 - Pax Americana, 242
- England, 26, 34, 85, 123, 124, 221, 225, 229, 244, 245, 270, 299, 303, 311, 321, 339, 359, 405, 412, 444, 472, 493, 495, 505, 515, 578, 597, 631, 651, 680, 686, 694, 755, 757, 783, 793, 806, 830, 831, 832, 845
- Enhanced Interrogation
- Term from the Nazi Gestapo Handbook, 81, 85, 246, 605, 614, 630, 761, 765, 820, 834
- Entropy
- Apathy and tolerance of government criminality, xxxviii, 322, 857
 - Doctrine of social decline, 133, 212, 248, 342
 - Political corruption, 159
 - Sins against Nature, 696
- Epistle
- Exorcised evil, v, ix, xi
 - Exorcising by poisonous means, xvi
 - First Epistle to Timothy, 564, 631, 871
 - Speaking for the enemies of violence, ix
- Equation
- $E = mc^2$, 249
 - Political Economy, 75
 - The immeasurably unfathomable, 249
- Equator
- Latitude zero degrees, 250
 - Leveler of all scores, 250
- Eschatology
- Sociopathic Eschatologists, xxv, 17, 28, 215, 250, 355, 486, 505, 573, 593, 766, 779
 - Theology of death, judgment, heaven, and hell, 17, 28, 204, 215, 250, 355, 487, 505, 573, 593, 766, 779
- Espionage Act of 1917, 250, 497, 701
- Eugenics, 25, 73, 252, 261
- European Union
- Bank looting by austerity measures, 76
 - Bilderberg Group Idea, 59
 - British withdrawal, 494, 785
 - Control of supranational union, 152
 - Controlled by banks, 215, 353
 - EU Central Bank, 51
 - Means to bully small nations, 82, 146
 - National Anthem, Ode to Joy, 485
 - Supranational trading block, 785
 - Trans-Atlantic Trade & Investment Partnership, 72, 296, 767
 - Vote on Edward Snowden asylum, 702
- Exclusionary
- Social practices, 258, 369, 550, 598, 615
- Exodus
- Jews, 860
- Exorcism
- Demons, 259, 429, 710, 714
 - Extraterrestrials, 263
 - Psychiatry, 259
 - Somnambuliform, 259, 429, 710, 714
 - The Exorcist, 259, 710, 867
- Extraterrestrial
- Ancient Greek Gods, 857
 - Ancient stone structures, 724
 - Deep State cover-up, 84, 126
 - Deep state Majic program, 617, 746, 827
 - Illustration 6, Extraterrestrial*, viii, 263
 - Intelligent beings, 262, 264
 - Jesus of Nazareth, 857
 - Kachina Spirits, 716

Prometheus, 336, 601
 Star People, 718
 Unidentified Flying Objects, 781
 Unidentified Submersible Objects, 792
 Vedic Scriptures, 796
 Whistleblowers, 827

Eye

All seeing eye, 512, 543, 550, 598, 668
An eye for an eye, 489
Apple of his eye, 30, 647
 Burial coins, 334
 Chinese censorship, 103
 Crimes in the eyes of God, 700
 Crocodile eyes, 442
 Cyclops, 526, 527
Disaster before our eyes, 225
 Egyptian symbol for God, 621
 Evil Eye, xiv, 40, 173, 199, 268, 490, 647, 748
 Five Eyes Military Alliance, 133, 244, 245, 268, 686
 God, look out through these eyes, x, xviii, 624, 631
 Gouging out eyes, 181
 Heroes, 526
 Human eye, 268
 Images in the mind's eye, 569
 In the eyes of the beholder, 656
 Insect eyes, 217
 Jury Nullification, 396
 Miracles, 463, 468
 Never trust what can be seen, 407
 Prying eyes, 327, 465, 666
 Public scrutiny of banks, 53
 Pyramid Evil Eye, viii, 621
 Red Eye (inflamed rectum), 40, 268
 Third Eye (psychic), 148, 218, 264, 268, 569, 609, 711, 759
 X-ray eyes, 847

F

Fairy tale

Hope and change, 518
 Lie of Original Sin, 695
 Lie of self-made success, 68, 682
Lie of technological progress, xxviii
 Lies by politicians, 84, 96, 145, 582
 Lies by pundits, 617
 Lies by Scientology, 677
 Lies harming children, 269
 Lies of civility of the upper class, 378
 Lies of governmental benevolence, 96, 145, 150, 269, 270, 275, 320, 423, 468, 772, 777
 Lies of objectivity, 142
 Lies of presidential intentions, 139
 Lies of the charlatan, 480
 Lies of the false flags, 150
 Lies of the Mormons, 126, 479, 481
 Lies poisoning society, 429
Living happily ever after, xxvi, xxxiv, 429, 449
No man is above the law, 415
 Societal Lie of education, 233
 Societal lie of love, 163, 434, 448, 576
 Societal lie of material happiness, 314

Societal lie of the Nobel Peace Prize, 506
 Societal lies of religion, 41, 594, 646, 647, 695
Societal lies of right and wrong, xxxiii
Teaching societal lies, xv

Fairy Tale

Presidential autobiographies, 422, 511

Falkland/Malvinas, 312, 384

Family, 369, 535, 686

Betrayal, 272

Thirteen elite families, 272

Types, 272

Farrakhan, Louis

Contemporary prophet, 387, 502, 873

Fart, 273

Police abuse, 273

Feckless

Leadership, 277

Feminist, 37, 42, 139, 176, 277, 280, 315, 317, 326, 382, 446, 704

Adopting male vices, 175

Feminist Nazis, 306

Figure 11, Male – Female Balance, vi, 280

Government tool to silence males, 38, 279, 295

Military conscription, 151

Mythod wage disparity, 279

Primary misogynists, 278, 279, 281, 306

Stereotyping rape, 278, 633

Tool of validating war, 561

Feudalism, 283

Modern versions, 283

Fig Leaf

Obscenities of war, 269, 285

Fish, 24, 822

Barracuda, 55, 287

Dolphin, 213, 287

Shark, 287, 438, 689

Squid, 420, 716

Five

Function & meaning, 287

Water, Fire, Earth, Wood & Metal, 108, 237, 287, 516

Football, 131, 288, 833

Fornication, 291, 853

Four

Four letter words, 291

Function & meaning, 291

Fox Guarding the Hen House

Administrative courts, 40

Bureaucracies, 6, 292, 764

Corrupt courts, 165, 328

Court prosecutors, 604

Deep State, 653

Lobbyists, 6

No legal accountability, 6, 365, 426

Political prisoners, 78

Secret cabals, 825

State secrets, 292

France, 264, 342, 399, 472, 481, 528, 534, 619, 659, 712, 786

Oppressing Palestine, 71

Frankenstein

Psychology, 483

Fratricide, 292

Fraudulent War on Drugs

Odor of goodness, 815
 Free Speech
 Foundation for Individual Rights in Education, 295, 873
 Free Trade
 Business enforced by the barrel of a gun, 839
 Frog
 Illustration 7, Frog, viii, 298
 Personality trait, 298
 Fuck
 Alienation, 299
 Colloquial expression, 299
 Fornication, 299
 The Chinga, 119, 537, 769
 Unjust social life, xi
 Fugitive
 On the run, 299, 438
 Political, 38, 338

G
 Games
 Children Games, 96, 302
 Hide and Seek, 302, 518
 Mind games, x, 57, 695, 857
 Musical Chairs, 79, 90, 96, 302, 369, 687
 Gandhi of India
 Religion in politics, 124, 172, 303, 304, 337, 363, 506, 646, 867
 Generation
 Baby Boomer, 308, 309, 776
 Millennial, 308, 309, 452, 464, 776
 Missionary Generation, 107, 307, 505
 Generation Cohorts, 307
 Baby Boomer Generation, 308
 Generation X, 308
 Greatest Generation, 307
 Lost Generation, 307
 Millennial Generation, 308
 Missionary Generation, 307
 Silent Generation, 308
 Geronimo
 Apache Indian Chief, 92, 697
 Ghost Squad Hackers
 Anonymous hactivist collective, 6, 26, 310, 329
 Ghoul
 Apparatchiks of the Depp State, 29
 Illustration 8, Cannibal Ghoul, viii, 310
 Political, 310
 Glass-Steagall Act of 1932
 Repeal and economic demise, 137, 231, 476
 Global Straits
 Strategic choke points, 75, 112, 115, 311, 378, 384, 487, 711, 739, 838, 842
 Globalization, 202, 245, 312, 345, 358, 451, 707, 769
 Trade unions, 785
 God
 Gold, Oil and Diamonds, xxvii, 9, 10, 88, 96, 316, 473, 527
 The Ultimate Force, 314
 Golden Rule
 Anonymous life of peace, 20
 Buddha, 542
 Confucius, 17, 118, 542

Jesus of Nazareth, 542
Live and let live, 20
 Unethical government acts, 477, 478
 Gospel
 Adulterated texts, 481
 Apostle Mary Magdalene, 439
 Apostle Paul's propaganda, 58, 122, 319, 564, 631
 Church approved texts, 319
 Evil gospel of finance, 225, 339
 Gnostic Gospels, 122, 319, 439
 Godspell meaning good tale, 319
 Heretical texts, 122
 Jesus not the author, 319
 Lies as truth, xiv, 320
 Synoptic Gospels, 58, 122, 319, 439, 609
 Gospel of John, 319, 340, 390, 392, 469, 609, 723, 756, 860, 869
 Gospel of Luke, 104, 319, 469, 609, 717, 869
 Gospel of Mark, 315, 319, 391, 447, 609, 869
 Gospel of Mathew, 12, 66, 184, 294, 319, 392, 395, 431, 545, 557, 582, 588, 609, 657, 807, 834, 869
 Gospel Songs
 Music of African slaves, 320
 Gospel Truth
 Absolute Truth, 320
 Grammar
 Figure 12, Psychology of Grammar, vi, 324
 Guatemala, 128, 309, 390

H
 Hacktivist
 Lone Social Activists, 6
 Hacktivists
 Lone Social Activists, 18, 19, 26, 30, 38, 44, 56, 78, 168, 293, 308, 309, 328, 337, 405, 442, 464, 581, 701, 725, 735, 740, 826, 829
 Pirate Party, 570
 Hallucinogens
 Psychotropic plants, 214, 329, 360
 Hammond, Jeremy
 Political Prisoner, 27, 38, 78, 293, 329, 330, 338, 655, 725, 740, 769, 776, 829, 873
 Hammurabi of Babylonia
 Codes of justice, 472, 489
 Harvard University, 218, 263, 518, 797, 869
 Hawaii, 628, 693
 Diposed queen, 627
 Hebrew, 860
 Hector of Troy
 Illustration 9, Hector of Troy, viii, 333
 Noble heroics & ethics, 333
 Warrior hero, 336, 337
 Hegemony
 Global empires, 201, 334, 500, 663, 870
 Hell
 God of Hades, 334
 Jesus of Nazareth
 Conquering Hell, 335
 Henry VIII, English King, 686
 Hermes Trismegistus
 Seven Metaphysical Laws, 461, 464

- Hero
 Brutus, 337
 Buddha, 615
 Cincinnatus, 337
 Confucius, 615
 Gandhi, 337
 Jesus, 337, 615
 Kennedy, John F., 337
 Miscreant presidents, 591
 New generation, 337
 Odysseus, 337
 Physical and spiritual deeds, 135, 336
 Presidential enemies of the Deep State, 189
 Prometheus, 336
 Spartacus, 337
 Whistleblowers, 826
- Heroin, 338, 459, 540
- Hidden Hand
 Engineered Coup d'état, 162
Occults, 173, 357
 Power of the Deep State, 26, 32, 36, 88, 96, 105, 126, 128, 135, 149, 150, 157, 161, 162, 204, 206, 222, 232, 233, 237, 267, 268, 277, 291, 292, 304, 316, 318, 326, 339, 351, 360, 389, 398, 404, 418, 441, 472, 498, 501, 510, 519, 520, 523, 530, 531, 543, 547, 581, 586, 592, 621, 639, 664, 670, 680, 681, 708, 709, 713, 750, 755, 757, 775, 776, 782, 825, 827, 828, 831, 841, 873
- History
Figure 13, Dialect of Human History, vi, 341
- Hitler, Adolph, 48, 84, 216, 252, 254, 260, 274, 288, 311, 341, 351, 380, 412, 452, 477, 496, 497, 498, 560, 602, 627, 649, 659, 672, 742, 752, 869
 Eugenics, 252
 Geopolitical aspirations, 252
 Union Banking Corporation, 785
- Holy Roman Empire, 130
- Homicide
 Deicide - to kill a god, 316, 317, 344, 392
 Genocide, 309
 Greatest human achievement, 168, 186, 344, 578, 729
 Infanticide, 344, 366, 367
 Menticide - to kill the mind, 344, 458
 Regicide - to kill a king, 344, 392
 Suicide, 344
- Homosexual
 Barack Obama, first gay president, 326
 Impression of the word *faggot* gives it power, 81, 93, 94, 295, 344, 345, 503, 703, 849, 850
- Homosexuality
 Biological anomaly, 344, 629
 Bugarrón male rapist, 81
 Effeminate queen, 629
 Gay, 69, 344
 Men are bitches and women are bastards, 239
 Political blackmail, 345
 Political scandals, 339, 344
 Politicians hiding in the closet, 345
 Saudi Arabian death sentence, 669
 Sexual sin, 599
- Honduras, 414, 482
- Hong Kong, 51, 93, 109, 111, 245, 345, 346, 347, 437, 684, 701
- Sister city to poor Siem Reap, 93, 345
- Hospital, 348
 Cold institution, 74, 168, 221
 Den of thieves, 348
 Government negligence, 15, 33, 348, 366
 Government surveillance, 29, 116
 Hospitalliers religious order of knights, 348
 Instrument of peace, 839
 Kill a doctor kills a thousand insurgents, 220, 348
 Missionary Generation, 307, 505
 Police victims, 741
- Huichols
 Indigenous tribe, 156
- Human Development Index, 349, 351, 549
- ## I
- Iceland
 Democratic solutions, 194, 353, 709, 710
 Only Authentic Democracy, 193
 Recovered economy, 353, 709, 768
- Id
 Mindless Primitive, 54, 353, 477, 585, 595, 610, 614
- Illuminati
 Infamous cult of the Hidden Hand, 69, 149, 162, 173, 202, 266, 268, 272, 356, 357, 435, 680, 825
- Immolation
 Destruction of Humanity, 286
- Inclusionary
 Social practices, 258, 361, 369, 550, 598, 615
- India, 362
 Bhopal chemical disaster, 725
 BRICS, 74, 76, 663, 767
 British occupation, 303, 363
 Brown Man, 303
 Buddhism, 79, 740
 Caste of Untouchables, 303, 654
 Chinese tensions, 115, 363
 Christianity, 124, 171
 Conflict with China, 115
 Corruption, 406
 Cradle of religion, 339
 Cult of the Thugs, 757
 Democratic society, 114, 363
 Diplomatic row with Washington, 363
 Gandhi, Mahatma, 303, 304, 506, 646
 Hindu, 339, 758
 Hindu cremation, 485
 Human rights, 516
 Krishna & Christ, 492, 590
 Languages, 245, 362
 Multi-cultural diversity, 364
 Pakistan, 363
 Religious diversity, 362
 Religious politics, 172, 303
 River Crocodiles, 141
 Sacred Cow, 363
 Sanskrit, 668
 Secularism, 448
 Slave labor pool, 35, 114, 198
 Spiritual Heroes, 363

- Untouchable pariah caste, 554
- Vedic Scriptures, 264, 362, 668, 796
- Wild card of World politics, 76, 363
- Indian Ocean, 76, 312, 544, 711
- Indoctrination
 - Brainwashing*, 21, 193, 361, 365, 771
- Industrial Complex, 791
 - Military. *See* Military Industrial Complex
 - Prison. *See* Prison Industrial Complex
 - Slave Labor, 366
- Infanticide, 366
 - Death by embargoes, 238, 488, 675, 811, 816
- Information
 - Free knowledge, 5
- Inglés (Spanish)
 - English, 369
- Inheritance, 369, 370
- Inquisitors
 - Prosecutors of state, 39, 180, 370, 417
- Insane asylum
 - Disappearing activists, 7, 211, 251, 256, 267, 370, 374, 441, 541, 615, 709, 774
- Insect, 24, 87, 371
 - Ant, 27, 371
 - Butterfly, 87, 371, 447, 766
 - Chapulín, 106
 - Dragonfly, 217, 372
 - Extraterrestrial insectoid, 372, 442
 - Illustration 10, Insect Anatomy*, viii, 371
 - Mariposa (Butterfly), 87, 371, 447
 - Praying Mantis, 442
 - Robotics Industry, 27, 372, 658
- Intelligence Quotient
 - Empowered mediocrity, 8, 374, 389, 460, 579
- Iran, 39, 107, 128, 145, 254, 271, 363, 381, 447, 501, 528, 721, 755, 840
- Iraq, 16, 81, 107, 138, 145, 162, 205, 233, 242, 271, 352, 380, 388, 397, 442, 447, 464, 477, 507, 528, 548, 639, 694, 695, 787, 814, 817, 829, 839
 - Lynching of Saddam Hussein, 489
- Iron Curtain
 - Steel curtain of the surveillance state, 378, 379
- Ishtar
 - Babylonian goddess, 123, 382, 589, 798
- ISIS
 - Defeats corrupt Iraqi Army, 381, 548
 - Destroying historical relics, 457
 - Evil purpose, 384
 - Ghastly crimes, 380, 589, 640, 695
 - Islamic State of Iraq and Syria, 380, 560, 756
 - Proxie army, 477
 - Refugee crisis, 640
 - Russia combating terrorism, 381
 - Saudi Arabia, 669
 - State sponsorship, 162, 176, 237, 380, 383, 388, 423, 501, 512, 619, 640, 670, 695, 751, 752
 - Use of Amphetamine Captagon, 402
- Isis of Egypt, 382
 - Mother of God, 175, 279, 280, 381, 382, 479, 492, 627, 718
 - Sacred feminine, 317, 622
- Islamic Scriptures, 486

- Island
 - Evil island of Key Biscayne, 101, 127, 385, 552, 862
 - Evil islands, 21, 711
 - Island societies, 384
 - Keys to an empire, 384
- Israel
 - Apartheid Zionism, 54, 67, 71, 72, 82, 108, 125, 143, 176, 202, 240, 254, 274, 277, 294, 295, 306, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 394, 467, 468, 479, 481, 482, 499, 516, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 551, 556, 572, 654, 718, 749, 776, 786, 859, 860, 861, 862
 - Gaza Ark, 306
- Italy, 47, 273, 311, 425, 494, 610, 659
- Ivy League
 - What to think - not how to think, 389

J

- Jackson, Andrew
 - Cherokee Indian removal, 771
 - Enemy of central bank, 473, 680
 - Traitor to his Indian allies, 474, 614
- Japan, 35, 47, 68, 115, 262, 273, 311, 342, 345, 353, 366, 378, 384, 444, 464, 472, 505, 513, 525, 528, 542, 544, 654, 739, 839, 842, 867
 - Suicide by shame, 728
- Jefe (Spanish)
 - Boss, 89, 390
- Jesus
 - He who helps, 482
- Jesus of Nazareth
 - A good guy, xx, 254, 646
 - Blind guides violating the heart of the law, 582
 - Blood thirsty Christians, 185
 - Buddha, 79, 80, 121, 316, 523
 - Buddha and the Immaculae Birth, 79
 - Buddhist teachings, xxv, 47, 69, 79, 80, 121, 181, 331, 341, 363, 551, 650, 661
 - Conquering Hell, 334, 335, 557, 667, 857
 - Corrupt priests, xxxiii
 - Crucifixion, 122, 170, 392, 439, 469, 554, 650
 - Divinity claim, 122
 - Early Christian Church, 122
 - End Times, 384, 487
 - Eternal Life, 492
 - European monarch's bloodline, 472
 - Extraterrestrial, 264, 857
 - Fearful religion, 276
 - Gentiles, 122
 - Gnostic Gospels, 122
 - God Krishna, 340
 - God loves humanity, xxi
 - Greek Orthodox Church, 123
 - Hatred in the flock, xxi, 14, 58, 98, 120, 121, 254, 341, 395, 433, 509, 756, 859
 - He who helps, 286, 688
 - Hero of fools, 337
 - Holy Trinity, 122, 250, 515, 757
 - Immaculate Conception, 121, 264, 383, 393
 - Incarnated God, 215, 315, 319, 368, 603
 - Judas crucified, 122, 171, 383, 392

Judas the hero, 122, 319
 Koranic version, 121, 171, 319, 382, 383, 392, 393, 479, 486
 Last Judaic Prophet, 58, 390, 394, 470, 603, 860
 Man can forgive sin, 290
 Mary Magdalene, 122, 319, 391, 439, 472
 Mary, Mother of God, 121, 170, 264, 276, 356, 381, 383, 393, 463, 479, 484, 486, 492, 589, 627, 629, 784
 Mendicant, 647
 Mercy, 12, 122, 125, 391, 395, 585, 629, 642, 665, 718, 727
 Messiah, 122, 319, 718
 Miracles, 122, 184, 383, 393, 463, 468, 469
 Mithras, 492
 Mormons, 126, 479, 480
 Muhammad, 122, 384, 393, 486, 523
 Mythological figure, 486, 487, 492
 Not a biblical author, 58, 117, 211, 390, 395
Other sheep have I, 340
 Overwhelmed by desperate humanity, 744
 Peacemakers, 12, 66, 469, 545, 557
 Personality cult, 173, 383
 Perverting the message, 395, 469, 647
 Political crimes, 294, 306, 346, 356, 388, 391, 396, 647, 683, 696, 704, 723, 738, 761
 Prince of Peace, 120, 341, 391, 469, 492, 545, 557, 624, 647, 835
 Radical teacher, 542, 744, 756
 Raising the dead, 184, 390, 469
 Religion birthed in slavery, xxviii
 Resurrection, 22, 240, 439, 650
 Righteous action, 213, 303, 391, 603, 657, 667, 848
 Roman Catholic Church, 123
 Sacred Creeds, 117, 120, 125, 355
 Sacrificed for sin, 392, 395, 728, 743
 Sermon on the Mount, 184, 294, 683
 Spiritual hero, 336, 337, 344, 347, 363, 615
 Star of Bethlehem, 356, 717, 718
 Stealing the virtues of the Prophet, 23
 Supernatural powers, 468, 469
 Superstar, 392, 872
 Supreme Avatar, xxi, 47, 343, 390, 624, 853
 Synoptic Gospels, 319
 The Christ, 80, 340, 383, 393, 431, 468, 486, 590, 645, 796
 The Lord's Prayer, 431, 807
 Twelve Apostles, 516, 738
 Tyrannical authority, 294, 385, 392, 433, 756
 Vedic Scriptures, 340
 Warmongers, 121, 156, 616
 Jews, 860
 Exodus, 860
 Jock
 Athlete, 394
 Jokester
 Illustration 11, Jokester of Death, viii, 393, 394
 The Wild Card, 393
 Jones, Alex
 Journalist, 776, 873
 Jordan, 222, 388
 Jury Nullification
 Jury Right, 70, 395, 396, 486, 655, 656, 873
 Show trials, 692

K

Kachina
 Extraterrestrial beings, 399, 718
 Hopi Indian Spirits, 399, 405, 564
 Illustration 12, Kachina Spirit, viii, 399
 Kiva religious rituals, 399
 Peyote, 399
 Kangaroo Court
 Judicial Inquisitions, 40, 165, 397, 399, 413, 415, 416, 423, 427, 441, 632
 Kennedy, John F., 125, 404, 542
 Assassination, 32, 39, 40, 81, 84, 89, 128, 145, 150, 159, 161, 162, 178, 222, 271, 322, 337, 401, 402, 463, 497, 503, 519, 520, 577, 592, 619, 631, 680, 681, 751, 775, 776, 797, 824, 825
 Coup d'état, 148, 162, 189, 190, 191, 404
 Kennedy, Robert, 542
 Khat
 Arabian Drug, 402
 Kim, Stephen
 Whistleblower, 404, 826
 King
 If you shoot at a king, you must kill him, 90, 377, 548, 593
 King Richard III, English King
 William Shakespeare, 687, 831
 King, Martin Luther
 Contemporary Prophet, 128, 275, 303, 404, 521, 556, 603, 811, 834
 Kiva
 Resonate energy, 67, 718
 Kleinpeter, Justin Lee
 The good die young, iii, 18, 96, 405, 406, 481, 563, 616, 777
 Kleptocracy
 Inherent Kleptomania, 406
 Institutionalized theft, 43, 160, 406, 577, 650
 Knowledge
 Apple of Knowledge, 647
 Figure 14, Importance of Approaches with Technical Perfection, vi, 408
 Figure 15, Institutional Towers of Knowledge, vi, 409
 Four Pillars of Tradition, Honor, Discipline and Excellence, 409, 804
 Observer Effect, 343, 407, 789
 Professing Spiritual Truth, 390
 Tree of Knowledge, 31, 647, 648, 695
 Kukulcan
 Mayan serpent god, 648

L

Laden, Osama bin
 Bogus assassination, 138, 393, 521, 775, 825
 CIA operative, 162, 464, 521
 Language, 535
 English only, 5
 Figure 16, The Learning Wall, vi, 410
 Politically correct word games, 302
 Profanity, 534
 Latin
 Ad Captandum Vulgus, xxiii, 23, 78, 90, 412

Alimentum Victus, 413
 Ancient Language of Rome, 412
Basis of language and law, 1, 34, 180, 244, 255, 299, 328, 410, 411, 412, 414, 415, 417, 440, 459, 462, 578, 834
Casus Belli, 270, 396, 397, 413
Conspirare, 148, 412
Cui Bono, 412, 813
Damnatio Memoriae, 413, 457
Draco, 24
Ex Post Facto, 33, 255, 413, 618
Futuere, 299, 413
Habeas Corpus, 154, 328, 413
Inter Arma Enim Silent Leges, 412, 813
Jus Ad Bellum, 396, 397, 413
Jus In Bello, 396, 397, 413
Libido Dominandi, 413
Magna Carta, 124, 192, 413, 440, 493, 845
 Modus Operandi, xxxv, 131, 379
Noli Cedere Cognoscere, 3, 17, 131
Nolo Contendere, 413, 427, 604
Posse Comitatus, 413, 638
Qui Tacet Consentire Videtur, 143, 144, 145, 151, 413, 495, 694, 733, 793
Quo Vadis Domini, 431, 432
Si vis pacem para bellum, 396
Si Vis Pacem Para Bellum, 413
Society, 1, 462, 463, 629, 635, 665, 713
Sol Invictus, 123, 492
Vicarius Filii Dei, 123, 413
 Latin America, 1, 2, 23, 45, 74, 100, 119, 141, 172, 260, 276, 355, 359, 385, 390, 413, 414, 415, 440, 443, 462, 463, 485, 490, 497, 517, 570, 629, 630, 632, 635, 784, 794, 797, 849
 American hegemony, 114
 CIA drug and arms dealing, 127
 Lexicon, 1
 Lenin, Vladimir
 Rule from beyond the grave, 499
 Leviathan
 Monsters, 526
 Slave state, 23, 40, 227, 420, 550, 666, 850
 Levy
 Government theft, 420
 Libya, 16, 138, 171, 304, 352, 380, 388, 397, 423, 701
 Murder of Gaddafi, 489
 Lincoln, Abraham, 89
 Lion and the Lamb
 Illustration 13, Lion and the Lamb, viii, 426
 Power, 425
 Lobotomy, 864
 Behavior, Information, Thought & Emotions, 430
 Psychological procedures, 63, 429
 Surgical brain procedure, 428
 Lord
 And in the end shall your Lord be bounteous to thee, 589
 Angel of Vengeance, 661
 Blessed with bareness, 199
 Corrupt ministers and disturbed women, 291
 Devil Woman, 198, 199
 Drug lords, 191
 Drunk as a lord lording it over others, 432
 Fallen Angel, lord of Earth, 523

Feudal lords, bishops, aristocrats, and politicians, 284, 432
 Fraudulent ministers pinching their fatty flanks, 647
Hail Mary, full of grace, the Lord is with thee, 589
 Heavenly Creator that dwells beyond the stars, 589
 Jesus of Nazareth, 66, 385, 431, 492
 Lord Protector of the republic, 593
 Lord's Prayer, 431, 587
 Mithras, Lord of Light, 492, 590
 Pious religion of stone throwers, 198, 723
The Lord helps those who help themselves, 314
 The master's plantation, 594
The religious odor of goodness, 288, 691
Thy lord hath not forsaken thee, 589
Vengeance is mine, 200, 650
Where forth do we go, our Lord?, 431
 Lord Acton's law
 Power corrupts and absolute power corrupts absolutely, 547
 Lord Chamberlain's Men
 William Shakespeare, 685
 Lord Chancellor of England
 Sir Thomas More, 793
 Lord of La Mancha
 Don Quixote, 629
 Lord Rothschild
 Criminal oligarch, 225
 Lucero (Spanish)
 Daystar, 22, 198, 356, 434, 435, 717
 Fallen Angels, xiii
 Lucifer - Fallen Angels, 22, 195, 198
 The Daystar, 717

M

Macao
 Portuguese China, 109, 111, 345, 437
 Machiavelli, Niccolò
 Church and State, 172, 646, 869
 Mafatu
 Polynesian hero, 384, 438, 491, 689
 Mafia Principle
 Government practices, 143, 158, 304, 438, 471
 Magdalene, Mary
 Apostle of Jesus, 22, 391, 439
 Early Church leader, 122, 319, 439
 Wife of Jesus, 472
 Magna Carta
 The Rule of Law, 124, 192, 440, 493, 845
 Malaysia, 39, 114, 115, 149, 525, 528, 711, 712
 Mali, 7, 623
 Mangrove
 Cocodrilo, 539
 Indian burial mounds, 49, 537
 Sanctuary, 441, 537, 692
 Shamans, 49, 537, 538
 Manning, Chelsea
 Political Prisoner, 38, 250, 329, 338, 442, 521, 655, 740, 776, 826, 829, 873
 Mantis
 Prophetic Arts, 442, 443, 575, 718
 Prophetic truths, i, 371, 372, 442, 575, 673, 866
 Mao Zedong

Political power grows out of the barrel of a gun, 443
 Rule from beyond the grave, 499
 Mao, Zedong
 Chinese revolutionary, 443, 444, 445, 560, 592, 672, 685, 844, 869
 Marijuana
 Cambodian usages, 94
 Illustration 14, Medicinal Marijuana, viii, 445
 Opiates in lieu of natural plants, 540
 Mark Twain
 Adventures of Huckleberry Finn, 502
 Corrupt Shysters of the court, 628, 693
 Corruption, 693
 Jewish immortality, 860
 Teddy Roosevelt clearly insane, 810
 The Prince and the Pauper, 369
 Views on Education, 5
 Marlowe, Christopher, 686
 Mars
 Age of Mars, 9, 42, 450, 463, 831
 God of War, xxi, 9, 42, 174, 273, 280, 285, 314, 315, 316, 340, 341, 450, 463, 473, 491, 573, 574, 631, 759, 831, 832, 837
 Means, Russell Charles
 Lakota Sioux human rights activist, 153, 453, 717, 864, 873
 Meat Head
 Personality Type, 454, 863
 Menticide
 Mental homicide, 23, 309, 344, 458, 459, 483
 Mercenary
 Heroin trafficking, 338
 Killing for the love of money, 813
 Mafia Principle, 143, 438
 Missionaries, economic hitmen, and hired guns, 810
 Soldiers, 708, 729
 Mercury, 262, 717
 Roman messenger god, 574
 Meritocracy, 460
 Messiah, 69, 84, 122, 285, 319, 323, 348, 390, 391, 403, 469, 488, 683, 718
 México, xxxiii, 92, 156, 212, 214, 253, 264, 276, 314, 325, 359, 390, 414, 456, 461, 462, 479, 481, 534, 536, 564, 607, 621, 627, 637, 649, 664, 803, 846, 852, 854, 874
 Industrial disasters, 314
 Street children, 2
 Street Children, 534
 Teotihuacan, 623, 724
 Zyklon gassing of Mexican immigrants, 107
 Miami
 Magic City, 47, 140, 172, 271, 385, 403, 405, 414, 439, 446, 462, 539, 543, 563, 635, 676, 713, 796, 823, 866
 Ohio Indian tribe, 462
 Mida (Spanish)
 Look, 462, 543
 Mierda (Spanish)
 Shit, 463, 558
 Milagro (Spanish)
 Miracle, 463
 Military Industrial Complex
 Age of Mars, 463
 Mirage
 French fighter jet, 470
 Government fable, 469
 Illusion, 469
 Miscrant
 Blacklisting happiness, ix, x, xi, 413
 Capitalist Robber Barons, 60, 96, 548, 556, 838
 Clinton Crime Syndicate, 137
 Cockroaches of State, 658
 Conspiracies, 150, 542, 617
 Cowardly Leadership, 246, 418, 582, 592, 708, 797
 Cult of the omnipotent state, 582
 Cults, 174
 Depraved leaders and pygmy technocrats, 14, 15, 20, 28, 39, 44, 47, 88, 91, 98, 105, 136, 140, 155, 157, 161, 164, 167, 169, 170, 198, 204, 226, 304, 305, 320, 321, 395, 396, 398, 417, 419, 437, 470, 506, 509, 510, 518, 521, 526, 527, 528, 530, 541, 543, 548, 557, 591, 592, 595, 599, 600, 613, 614, 617, 620, 627, 682, 688, 690, 695, 719, 734, 742, 744, 747, 750, 778, 814, 815, 823, 826, 833, 844
 Depraved religious leaders, 530, 646
 Extraterrestrial hoax, 265, 266
 Fear Mongers, 277
 Feminists as bastards, 176
 Gangster police, 579
 God of gold, oil and diamonds, 10
 Hidden Hand of government, 32, 36, 126, 204, 277, 418, 709, 766, 825, 831
 Mark Zuckerberg, Facebook Dictator, 376, 464
 Nefarious billionaires, 556
 Nefarious politicians named in Panama Papers, 286
 Philanthropic ogres, xv, 566
 Prosecutors of state, 413
 Pygmy apparatchiks, 29, 126, 204, 426, 557, 745, 766
 Rescued by children, 255
 Skull and Bones Fraternity, 697
 Social Justice Warriors, 306, 703
 Sociopathic Eschatologists, xxv, 17, 215, 250, 355, 573, 593, 766
 Sociopathic evil, xiii, 124, 176, 418
 Sociopaths extraordinary, 20
 The planets change their courses for revenge., 574
 Tyrants, 203, 778
 Vultures feeding off misery, 230, 808
 War criminals, 489
 Miskito Indians of Nicaragua, 482, 483
 Mithras
 Babylonian god & Christianity, 122, 492, 545, 590
 Modernity, 482, 483
 The odor of goodness, 709
 Monkey
 Chinese sign for intelligence, 216, 474, 475, 613, 635
 Sees no evil, hears no evil and speaks no evil, 475
 Monopoly
 Board Game, 476
 Church & State corruption, 80, 123, 166, 184, 417
 Dominance of language, 245
 Financial corruption, 52, 74, 76, 96, 97, 319, 444, 454, 475, 532
 Gambling corruption, 302
 Global hegemonies, 663
 Mafia Principle, 143, 438
 Media corruption, 103, 467
 Political corruption, 67, 150, 247, 322, 467, 531, 584, 586, 627, 743

Monster
 Mindless Primitive Id, 477, 585, 595, 610
 Psychopathic State, 477, 614
 Morality
 Moral Entrepreneurs - Moral Dwarfs, 478
 Politicians - Moral Dwarfs, 477, 478, 749
 Morena
 La Madre de Dios, 276, 356, 463, 479, 484, 627, 629, 635
 Mormon
 Discredited incredulous theology, 69, 126, 326, 480, 481, 513, 546, 676, 739
 Morning Star
 Cheyenne Indian Chief, 717
 Jesus of Nazareth, 718
 Morrison, Jim
 Infamous prophetic poet and singer, 405, 481
 Moses
 Beloved Prophet of God, 382, 481, 482, 486, 565, 603, 645, 749
 Exodus, 860
 Personality cult, 173, 383, 481
 Mosquito
 Indians of Nicaragua, 482
 Infamous saltwater vampire, ix, 48, 539
 Instrument of biological warfare, 61, 371, 482, 805, 858
 Muhammad
 Beloved Prophet of God, 122, 125, 171, 254, 310, 382, 384, 393, 486, 487, 523, 603
 Personality cult, 173, 383, 486
 Murder
 Covering-up Deep State crimes, 488
 Hammurabi of Babylon, 489
 I would kill for a sandwich, 487
 Lynch mob, 79, 90, 489, 540, 687, 836
 Lynch mobs, 489
 Routine Infanticide, 488
 Routine killing by military and police, 487
 Mushroom
 Psilocybin, 489, 490
 Mussolini, Benito
 Fascist Italy, 311, 358, 412, 425, 659
 Mycology
 Psilocybin, 490
 Mythology
 Psychological Tales, 140, 217, 237, 264, 286, 333, 346, 472, 486, 490, 526, 534, 559, 567, 648, 689, 782, 846

N

Naked truth
 Lies dressed as truth, xxiii, 17, 32, 349, 389, 423, 773, 774, 816, 827
 Nature
 Extinguishing life by the barrel of a gun, 759
 Nazi
 Civic vices, 130, 131
 Illustration 15, Homeland Nazis, viii, 497
 Liberal feminists, 278, 281, 282, 411
 Union Banking Corporation, 785
 Nazi Germany, 5, 45, 84, 127, 149, 200, 204, 242, 270, 329, 370, 387, 477, 496, 497, 498, 517, 546, 560, 568, 597, 692, 718, 826, 860

Übermensch, 497, 731, 780
 Necropolis
 City of the Dead, xxv, 21, 92, 333, 498, 537, 594
 Cremation, 169
 New Testament
 1 John, 539, 869
 1 Timothy, First Epistle, 564, 631, 871
 Corinthians, 603, 867
 Hebrews, 347, 868
 Romans, 200, 871
 Story of Jesus of Nazareth, 12, 57, 58, 66, 104, 121, 122, 184, 215, 294, 315, 319, 340, 347, 390, 391, 392, 395, 447, 469, 470, 539, 545, 557, 564, 582, 603, 609, 631, 657, 717, 723, 756, 834, 860, 867, 868, 869, 871
 New Zealand
 The Five Eyes, 244, 245, 268, 544, 654, 686
 Nica
 Nicaraguan woman, 501, 758
 Nicaragua, 77, 85, 180, 312, 482, 502, 700, 758
 Aborigines of the coast, 483
 Nigeria, 380
 Nigger
 The impression of the word gives it power, 503, 850
 Nine
 Chinese imperial court signified official capacity, 504
 Function & meaning, 504
 Nixon, Richard, 190, 203, 385, 444, 559, 577, 592
 No
 Declarative statement of negation, 505
 Nobel Peace Prize
 Peace through the barrel of a gun, 558
 War criminal prize, 66, 146, 181, 294, 506, 507, 508, 520, 556, 557, 558, 737, 811, 812
 Nolo Contendere
 Government Extortion, 262, 508
 Normal
 Figure 17, Normal Phenomenological Distribution, vi, 509
 Nostrum
 Failed government schemes, 510
 Quack medicine, 510
 Novel
 A Christmas Carol, 713
 Adventures of Huckleberry Finn, 502
 Animal Farm, 631
 Call it Courage, 384, 588
 Celebrity fairy tales, 101
 Celebrity Fantasies, 701
 CIA narcissistic fantasies, 125
 Coningsby - the hidden hand, 225
 Creative ideas never seen before, 511
 Frankenstein, 61, 674
 General Petraeus whispering lies, 827
 Government fairy tales, 5
 Imperial Roman Law enactments, 511
 Nineteen Eighty-Four, 33, 834
 Planet of the Apes, 675
 Presidential fairy tales, 70, 84, 137, 269, 422, 511, 512, 591, 593
 Prince and the Pauper, 369
 Robinson Crusoe, 23, 384
 Ulysses, 321
 Nuclear

Apocalyptic end, 505, 756
 Atomic Age, 450, 513
 Biology, 513
 Iran, 721
 Israel, 402
 Monogamous Family, 513
 Nuclear power, 244, 262, 402, 768
 Nuclear war, 114, 193, 203, 215, 257, 261, 334, 444, 463, 500, 846
 Physics, 513
 Terrorist threat, 381
 Thermonuclear, 513, 822, 830
 Weapon treaties, 257, 262, 771
 Number
 Eight, 236
 Figure 18, The Odd Balance, vi, 287, 514
 Five, 287
 Four, 291
 Nine, 236, 504
 One, 539, 540
 Seven, 683
 Six, 696
 Three, 236, 757
 Two, 777
 Zero, 856
 Numerology
 Divination systems, 87, 208, 291, 515, 683, 696, 757, 777
 Five Elements, 108, 287
 Four Steps, 291
 One Truth, 539
 Seven Dominions, 683
 Six for Devil Enterprises, 696
 Three aspects of God, 757
 Two features of the same face, 777
 Zero gained or lost, 856
O
 Obama, Barack
 Blackmail by the Deep State, 66
 Dispicable acts speak louder than false words, 424
 Drone Master, 13, 140, 154, 167, 177, 220, 290, 303, 367, 701, 737
 Fraud of the Nobel Peace Prize, 66, 147, 181, 294, 506, 507, 508, 520, 556, 557, 558, 737, 811, 812
 Pharaonic claims, 565
 Psychopathic behavior, 206
 Schooled in Ivy League lies, 389
 Tongue-in-Cheek liar, 167, 353, 389, 423, 655, 760
 Occidental
 Western myth of democracy, 522, 542
 ODD
 Oppositional Defiant Disorder, 210, 211, 267, 525, 615
 Odysseus
 King of Ithaca, 42, 314, 334, 335, 337, 375, 491, 526, 527, 804, 857
 Mission to Hades, 335
 Tales of Brave Ulysses, 526, 867, 869
 Ogre
 Cyclops, 526
 Illustration 16, Ogre Cyclops, viii, 527

Philanthropic Ogres. *See* Philanthropy
 Old Testament
 Deuteronomy, 651, 868
 Doctrines of Judgment, 14, 57, 58, 104, 121, 179, 205, 426, 470, 496, 599, 645, 648, 651, 805, 868, 869
 Ecclesiastes, 179, 515, 868
 Genesis, 814, 868
 Isaiah, 426, 599, 805, 869
 Leviticus, Exodus, 104, 869
 Oligarchs
 Nefarious totalitarianism, 764
 Oligarchy
 A small clique of wealth and power, 228, 249, 467, 511, 531, 577, 620, 839
 Antithesis of democracy, 130, 542
 Figure 19, The Oligarchic Step, vi, 529
 Wealth and power controlling the state, 523, 528, 529, 530, 549, 802
 Omen
 Signs, 532
 Omen of the Crow, 170, 314
 Cuervo Gold, 532
 Profiteers, 532
 Prosperity through loans, 533, 534
 Street Children, 725
 The institution of marriage, 533
 Omen of the Rooster
 Bad leaders, xxxiii, 119
 Christian Mythology, 534
 Psychology of family, 535
 Scrambled Eggs, 535
 Street Children, 314, 725
 Wingless bird, 534, 535
 Omen of the Serpent, 49, 537
 Once Upon a Time
 Literary expression, v, 518, 539
 One
 Figure 20, The Sum of All Numbers Equals One, vi, 540
 Function & meaning, 539
 Operation Mockingbird
 CIA penetration of media, 127, 455, 467
 Oracle
 Orwell, George, 541
 Psychics, 541, 688
 Orwell, George
 Animal Farm, 631, 870
 Author, 541, 542, 550, 631, 811
 Nineteen Eighty-Four, 33, 321, 834, 870
 Oye (Spanish)
 Listen-up, 543

P

Pacific Ocean, 36, 262, 312, 386, 544, 842
 Pagan
 Gods & Nature, 122, 383, 476, 545
 Pakistan, 115, 363, 397
 Palestine
 A tortured land and people, 54, 67, 71, 104, 306, 386, 387, 388, 394, 545, 546, 547, 551, 556, 740, 748, 768, 786, 861, 870
 Swedish sympathy, 736

Palestine Papers
 Power differential between Palestine-Israel, 387, 547, 551, 556
 Panama, 77, 149, 815
 Panama Canal, 150, 312
 Panama Papers
 Corrupt Middle East expenditures, 381
 Hong Kong Banks, 345
 Nefarious politicians and billionaires, 53, 60, 116, 160, 286, 350, 353, 529, 547, 549, 550, 551, 556, 566, 570, 572, 577, 620, 742, 821, 823, 838, 844
 Panopticon
 All seeing surveillance eye, 550, 598, 864
 Parable of a Pig, 552, 569
 Pariah
 Untouchable caste, 554
 Pedophilia, 2, 69, 139, 149, 199, 298, 386, 558, 747, 787, 804
 Occults, 357
 Penance
 Penitentiary, 559
 Politicians doing penance, xxiii, 559
 The Honor of God, 559
 Pendejo (Spanish)
 Pubic Hair, 559
 Penis, 248, 569, 684
 Stalk of Life (corn), 156, 559
 Peterkin, James Preston
 The good die young, 406, 562, 563, 870
 Petrology
 Study of rocks, 224, 486, 573, 623, 658, 722
 Peyote
 Christianity, 23, 31, 329, 607
 Holy Trinity with Corn & Deer, 156
 Kachina spirits, 399, 564
 Kiva religious rituals, 399, 564, 718
 Psychotropic cactus, xviii, xxiv, xxxii, 48, 214, 268, 329, 330, 360, 369, 405, 419, 489, 564, 565, 607, 608, 609, 688, 719, 730, 749, 827, 832, 864
 Southwest Desert cactus, 156, 564, 575
 Street Children, 314
 Pharaoh
 Beloved of God, 564
 Blood lineage debate, 565
 Moses, 565
 Pharmacopeia, 565, 575
 Philanthropy
 Philanthropic ogres, xv, 149, 204, 205, 226, 265, 314, 320, 350, 527, 529, 531, 548, 549, 566, 567, 760, 772, 778, 792, 869
 Philippines, 114, 115, 271, 311, 312, 378, 505, 525, 544, 711, 712, 839, 842
 Philosophy
 Ancient Chinese, 117, 118
 Ancient Greece, 661
 Pineal Gland
 The Third Eye, 148, 218, 264, 265, 268, 569, 609, 710, 711
 Pirate
 Captains of industry and state, 81, 214, 569, 570, 578, 682, 698, 799
 Corporations, 570
 Infamous pirate of Miami, 454
 Pathological police, 538, 578
 Sheriff of Nottingham, 152, 161, 569, 578, 743
 Skull and Bones, 697
 Skull and Bones fraternity, 697
 Pirate Parties International
 Informed democracy, 570
 Plan
 Live one day at a time, 269, 570, 837
 Table 1, Economic Prosperity Plan, vii, 230, 231, 572
 Table 2, Social Planning Landscape, vii, 230, 571, 572
 Planet, 573, 574
 Accessioned celestial bodies, xvii, 147, 218, 484, 573, 574, 588, 631, 641, 648, 667, 670, 722, 748
 Cosmological synchronicity to human affairs, 573
 Eight planets, 573
 Environmental destruction, 836
 Exiled spirits, 677
 Extraterrestrials, 557, 648, 796
 Human societies, 454, 494, 501, 506, 507, 560, 569, 663, 780, 786, 787, 799, 830, 838
 Implanted Hell on Earth, 677, 705
 Info Wars/Prison Planet, 873
 Jupiter, 573, 718
 Jupiter, Supreme Roman god, 574
 Mars, 573
 Mars, the God of War, 631
 Measures of a Year, 848
 Mercury, 573
 Morning Stars Mercury and Venus, 717
 Mother Earth, 722
 Neptune, 573
 Neptune, the mysterious mystic, 574
 Planet of the Apes, 675, 867
 Population control, 567, 583
 Prison Planet, 574, 581, 596, 597, 627, 750, 836
 Resource control, 567
 Saturn, 573
 Saturn, Greek Titan, Father Time, 491, 574
 Star of Bethlehem, 718
 The Forbidden Planet, 610, 867
 The planets change their courses for revenge., 574, 631, 651, 667, 686, 688, 831
 The Planets, Opus 32, 574, 868
 United Nations, 786
 Uranus, 573
 Uranus, the magician, 574
 Venus, 573
 Venus, Goddess of Love, 798
 World Peace, 840
 Plant
 Medicinal Ayahuasca, 48, 268
 Medicinal Marijuana, 268, 445
 Medicinal Peyote, xviii, xxxii, 268, 564
 Platitudes
 Banal clichés, 530, 562, 576, 595, 727
 Plutarch
 Parallel Lives, 89, 687, 870
 Plutocracy
 Wealth plus Power, 40, 150, 528, 576, 705, 807
 Poet
 Devoted prose, 577
 Duty of the poet, xxiv, 34
 Frank Zapa, musician, 854

- Jim Morrison, prophetic poet, 405, 481
 Lao Tzu, Chinese philosopher, 118
William Shakespeare, 1
 Zhang Heng, ancient Chinese inventor, 652
- Politicians
 Act sanctimoniously, but behave like animals, 14, 24, 32, 151, 417, 559, 581, 786, 818
 Polygamy, 210, 448, 475, 583, 602
 Portugal, 264, 437
 Praetorian Guard
 Protecting political criminals, 284, 591
- Prayer, 47, 240, 241, 442, 539, 587, 588, 589, 615, 759, 831
 Animist, 588
 Cults, 173
 Hail Mary, 589
 Inner Voice of God, 587
 Koran, 588, 589
 Petition, 587
 Petition to God, 587
 Polynesian, 588
 Polynesians, 588
- Precursor, 590
 Buddha & Jesus, 79, 320
 Cultural Institutions, 96
 Evolutionary steps, 666
 Industrial Revolution, 651
 Isis Mother of God, 381
 Original Sin, 695
 Science, 249, 567
- Prince Andrew of Brittan
 Pedophile Island, 386
- Prison Industrial Complex, 188, 221, 228, 541, 693, 699
 The Gulag State, xxxii, 108, 550, 581, 864
- Prometheus
 Benefactor of Humanity, 42, 263, 286, 315, 316, 336, 347, 491, 601, 731, 857
 Creator of Humanity, 263, 286, 315, 601, 857
 Extraterrestrial, 857
 Gift of Fire, 286
- Prophet
 Contemporary prophets, 303, 404
 Moses, 481
- Prosecutor
 Inquisitors of state, 7, 370, 413, 427, 508, 603, 732
- Protestant, 26, 86
 Anglican police states, 578, 686
 Anglo-Saxon dominance, 732
 Basis of modern state, 686
 Church of England, 271
 Converting to Catholicism, 240
 Culture of the individual, 728
 Germanic work ethic, 24, 728, 835
 Protestant Churches, 134
 Protestant Churches of Northern Europe, 122, 124
 Protestant Reformation, 123, 515, 685
 Protestant State of England, 553, 685, 686
 Puritanical Christians, 276, 552, 855
 Puritanical ministers, 199, 665
 Religious fanatics, 125
 White America, 359, 369, 732
- Protestantism, 69, 480, 686
- Protestants
 Englishmen, 369
 High suicide rates, 728
- Provocateur
 Agents of the deep state, 374
- Psilocybin
 Green Toad, 607
 Mushrooms, xviii, xxiv, xxxii, 48, 214, 268, 329, 330, 347, 360, 369, 419, 439, 489, 565, 575, 607, 608, 609, 688, 730, 749, 827, 832, 864
 Psychotropic ingredient, 607
- Psychologist community
The odor of goodness, 431
- Psychopathic State
 Abusive parental state, 544, 613, 614
 Oppositional Defiant Disorder, 615
 Torture and Death, 27, 146, 205, 357, 419, 477, 555, 597, 618, 633, 705, 778, 856
 Totalitarian State, 764
- Psyops
 Faked government crisis, 328, 617, 690, 808
- Putin, Vladimir, 548
 President of Russia, 69, 125, 160, 334, 381, 406, 463, 467, 499, 510, 521, 548, 558, 618, 619, 620, 627, 654, 655, 663, 694, 702, 712, 778, 811, 812, 814, 839, 841, 871
- Pygmy
 Miscreant Apparatchiks, 29, 204, 426, 557, 620, 745, 766, 779, 826
 Miscreant politician and technocrat, 20, 44, 47, 91, 98, 105, 140, 157, 204, 320, 321, 419, 437, 470, 509, 518, 591, 592, 600, 620, 682, 688, 690, 695, 719, 734, 744, 766, 778
 Miscreant security agencies, 39, 126
- Pyramid
 Ancient stone technologies, 263, 724
 Electromagnetic fields, 772
 Evil Eye, 621
Figure 21, Trinity of Spiritual Power, vi, 624
 Great House of Energy, 263
 Great Pyramids of Giza, 24, 243, 263
 House of Energy, 621, 622, 645
Illustration 17, Pyramid Evil Eye, viii, 620
 North Star, 718
 Scientology, 621
 Social power, 425, 620, 621
 Spiritual Trinity, 623
 Triangle shape, 624
- ## Q
- Quantification
 Categorization of objects, 625, 721
- Queen
 Effeminate male homosexual, 81, 629
Illustration 18, Queen of Hearts, viii, 628
 Polynesian queens, 627
- Queer
 Different or strange, 628
 Homosexual, 628, 629
- Quema (Spanish)
 Burning society, 629
- Querido (Spanish)

Beloved, 629
 Quetzalcoatl
 Aztec serpent god, 648
 Química (Spanish)
 Chemical, 629, 630
 Venezuela petro chemicals, 630

R

Rabbi, 860
 Rama tribe, 482, 483
 Rancier, Frederick, Philosopher, iv, 568, 870
 On the word nigger, 503
 Philosophy of student and teacher, 503
 Rape
 Abusing Mother Nature, 97
 Boudica, Queen of Britannia, 337
 Bugarrón - male rapist, 81, 628, 629, 633
 False allegations, 38, 279
 Male on female, 633
 Male on male, 38, 278, 633
 Military weapon, 56
 Myth of stereotypes, 38, 63, 278
 Rapporteur
 Investigating war crimes, 634
 UN Representative for Human Rights, 634, 763
 Rastafarian, 482
 Rat
Illustration 19, Rat, viii, 634
 Read
 Entrapped in institutions of control, 636
 Reagan, Ronald, 45, 84, 180, 257, 271, 354, 463, 500, 542, 592, 771, 807
 Reed, John
 Buried Kremlin Wall, 638
 Journalist & Revolutionary, 637, 638, 803
 Ten Days that Shook the World, 638
 Refugee, 21, 240, 494, 547, 639
 ISIS, 380, 639
 Reincarnation
A season for every activity under the heavens, 179
 Conscious Creation, 641
Figure 22, Dimensional Space & Time Incarnations, vi, 642
 University of Virginia Studies, 641
 Xenoglossy, 846
 Relationship
Figure 23, Relationship States, vi, 643
 Reptiles, 648
 Cocodrilo, 537, 538, 539, 648
 Dragons, 648
 Reptilian humanoid genre, 648
 Reptilian mind, 527
 Toad, 16, 607, 646, 666, 759, 760
 Resurrection, 650
 Jesus of Nazareth, 650
 Spirit of Justice, 650
 Revolution, 651
 Agricultural Revolution, 340, 651, 723, 852
 American Revolution, 652
 Industrial Revolution, 27, 46, 133, 134, 174, 366, 651, 715, 822
 Machine cycle, 651

Sexual Revolution, 37, 113, 444, 656, 684
 Richard III, English King
 William Shakespeare, 686
 Right
Figure 24, Two Rights Make a Right Equaling Might, vi, 656
 Righteous
 Art of kings is the power to endure hatred, 586
 Atheist practitioners, 42
 Crimes of Monotheism, 476
 Dr. Martin Luther King, 557
 God's Justice, 559
 God's Nature, ix, xi, xii, xiii, xiv, xv, xvi, xxii, 16, 22, 34, 35, 43, 66, 72, 79, 80, 94, 100, 152, 188, 200, 201, 202, 213, 217, 222, 269, 303, 315, 316, 320, 322, 333, 336, 343, 360, 391, 393, 397, 398, 416, 418, 419, 456, 465, 504, 517, 526, 545, 552, 557, 566, 586, 590, 592, 593, 597, 603, 640, 657, 667, 707, 708, 717, 727, 739, 740, 774, 779, 798, 848
 Peace through the barrel of a gun, 471
 Protect the innocent, ix
 Youthful idealism, 563
 Righteous British culture
The odor of goodness, 346
 Righteous law enforcement
The odor of goodness, 182
 Righteous politicians
 The odor of goodness, xvii, xxviii, xxix, 12, 15, 18, 26, 29, 66, 85, 125, 284, 350, 410, 480, 521, 552, 558, 567, 582, 593, 654, 657
 Righteous priests
 The odor of goodness, xxi, xxxiii, 14, 26, 29, 126, 181, 288, 522, 552, 558, 593, 657
 Roach
 Creepy politicians and technocrats, 167, 168, 313, 320, 658
 Roberts, Paul Craig
 Economist, 776, 870, 873
 Robot
 Robotics Industry, 27, 372, 658
 Rockefeller family
 Architects of globalism, 52, 59, 74, 88, 105, 162, 237, 272, 316, 356, 485, 530, 531, 543, 567, 581, 637, 664, 680, 839, 858
 Henry Kissinger, 204
 Illuminati connection, 149, 401
 Nazi connections, 84, 127, 128, 149, 497, 517
 Philanthropic ogres, 455, 760
 Tax dodging foundation, 549
 Rogue
 Chinese Government, 111
 CIA operatives, 12, 126, 128, 541
 Corporations, 600
 Deep State, 65, 81, 84, 99, 101, 148, 154, 160, 162, 204, 246, 265, 277, 320, 321, 324, 338, 375, 412, 542, 591, 592, 620, 690, 719, 798, 824, 826, 827
 Dogs of war, 213
 Illegal finances of the deep state, 65, 827
 North Korea, 111
 US Government, 63, 147, 205, 378, 634, 659, 736, 753
 War Crimes, 813
 Roman Empire, xxx, 242, 254, 270, 396, 412, 469, 493, 567, 627, 647, 652, 659, 660, 661, 682, 713
 Christianity, 58, 80, 122, 123
 Council of Nicaea, 123

Crucifixion of Jesus, 170
 Jewish Diaspora, 240
 Mars, the God of War, 450
 Paganism, 121
 Pax Romano, 242
 Roman Catholicism, 122
 Roots of the American Empire, 241
 USA Empire soldiers, 707
 Western Foundations, 130, 659
 Roman Republic
 American Republic, 79
 Cincinnatus, 129
 Democracy, 78, 79, 89, 90, 129, 130, 174, 180, 284, 321, 522, 542, 593, 660, 661, 687, 704, 785
 Roosevelt, Franklin, 52, 271, 308, 401, 592, 680
 Roosevelt, Theodore, 810
 Rothschild family
 Criminal banking syndicate, 52, 53, 74, 88, 105, 149, 225, 237, 272, 316, 339, 356, 387, 530, 543, 548, 549, 631, 664, 680
 Rudkowski, Luke
 Journalist, 318, 456, 739, 776, 873
 Russia
 Nuclear war, 846

S

Sahara Desert, 7
 Sailboat
 Wind machine, 21, 662, 666, 667, 824, 830
 Salamander, 16, 666
 Salvador
 Savior, 390, 667
Samurai, 688
 Sand, 668
 Quick Sand, 668
 Rocks for brains, 668
 Sand Dune, 668
 Sandbar, 668
 Sanskrit
 Vedic Scriptures, 9, 47, 316, 339, 362, 668, 796
 Santero (Spanish)
 A good man, 668
 Saudi Arabia, xxxvii, 186, 253, 310, 378, 383, 451, 527, 664, 669
 9/11 terrorist attacks, 501, 630, 670
 Barbarous society, 402, 780
 Blackmailing the USA, 501
 Evil monarchy, 125, 143, 501, 528, 640, 654, 698
 Muhammad, 486
 Sponsor of terrorism, 97, 100, 388, 640, 695
 Wahhabi terrorists, 125, 143
 Scapegoat
 Innocence sacrificed, 671
 Schizophrenia
 Industrial Revolution, 46
 Scientist
 Mad scientist, 674
 Scientology
 Legalized religious cult, 26, 621, 676
 Scorpion
 Ancient sign of evil, 678
 Arachnid Arthropod, 678

Arachnids of State, 667, 678
 Barack Obama, 519
 Bush Family, 84
 Clinton Family, 136
 Pathological power, 87
 Reclusive Loner, 709
 Totem, 765
 Senate
 Den of thieves, 19, 46, 54, 89, 129, 130, 222, 305, 347, 440, 456, 471, 493, 593, 644, 682, 693, 713, 732, 737, 738, 761, 773, 778
 Seneca, Roman orator, 89, 90, 332, 582, 586, 653, 661
 Seven
 Function & meaning, 683
 Shakespeare, William, xii, 1, 34, 78, 90, 173, 183, 213, 376, 631, 685, 686, 743, 872
 Death of his son, 183
 Historical dramas, 686
 Julius Caesar, 78, 79, 89, 90, 213, 687, 688, 871
 King Lear, 578, 686, 871
 King Richard III, 574, 631, 686, 687, 831, 871
 Privilege blinds, 578
 Sonnet 33, 183, 871
 The noble Brutus, 687, 688
 The Tragedy of Macbeth, 139, 871
 Understanding opposing views, 578
 Shaman, 718
 Animist, 217, 594, 673, 688
 Christianity, 23, 364, 469, 593, 594, 665, 832
 Divination, 300, 590, 609
 Dreams, 218, 538, 790
 Indigenous knowledge, 357, 790
 Indigenous oracles, 541, 688
 Psychotropic plants, xviii, 48, 314, 489, 575, 759
 Purifying Evil, 85, 532
 Rhythmic drumming, 724
 Schizophrenia, 210, 709
 Voodoo, 673
 Shark, 141, 214
 Ancient fish, 689
 Banksters, 52, 689
 Beached sharks, 822
 Great White Shark, 141
 Illustration 20, Primordial Shark, viii, 689
 Loan shark, 428, 689, 727
 Polynesian mythology, 438, 689
 Predatory human behaviors, 55, 426
 Sharks
 Polynesian mythology, 627
 Shell
 Figure 25, Governmental Shell, vi, 690
 Shit
 Colloquial expression, 691
 Eating Shit, 300
 Shit floats, 691
 Shit out of luck, 691
 Shoreline
 Passage to Hell, 334
 SHU
 Acronym for Special Housing Unit (prison), 550, 598, 693
 Shyster

Lawyers, doctors and accountants, 693
 Politicians and judges, 694
 Sin. *See* Pride, *See* Lust, *See* Gluttony, *See* Envy
 Original Sin - Knowledge, 695
 Singapore, 150, 245, 345, 544
 Six
 Function & meaning, 696
 Skull and Bones
 Caribbean pirates, 697
 Satanic Occult, 174, 523
 Yale fraternity, 69, 84, 88, 91, 92, 105, 128, 150, 168, 173, 202, 206, 237, 356, 401, 443, 523, 530, 540, 664, 680, 696, 697, 828
 Snowden, Edward
 Political Exile, 30, 38, 138, 250, 329, 338, 390, 414, 521, 618, 664, 692, 701, 702, 740, 776, 826, 874
 Social Justice Warriors
 Acting sanctimoniously, behaving as animals, 6, 17, 32, 464, 702, 774, 802, 816, 817, 827
 Enemies of free speech, 295
 Fallacy of identity politics, 354
 Government tool to silence males, 38, 295, 636, 702
 Miscreant apparatchiks, 306, 835, 850
 Mutated social products, 308
 Society
 Family, Religion, Economy & State, 703, 705
 Family, the building block of society, 272
 Figure 26, Institutional Building Blocks, vi
 Honor, Dignity and Victimhood societies, 802
 Sociology
 Social Science, 706
 Sodomy, 706
 Soledad (Spanish)
 Solitude or lonely, 708
 Soltera (Spanish)
 Single, unmarried, 709
 Somnambuliform
 Walking dead, 196, 219, 259, 429, 710, 714
 South Africa, 51, 74, 76, 303, 402, 663, 767, 862
 South China Sea, 30, 82, 111, 114, 115, 311, 312, 378, 384, 487, 505, 525, 711, 840, 842, 845
 Spain, 146, 414, 494, 578
 Spanglish
 Spanish plus English, 713
 Spanish, 532
 Spartacus
 Roman gladiator, 713
 Symbolic hero, 46, 79, 336, 337, 347, 593, 683, 713, 738
 Squid
 Tentacles of state, 420, 716
 Stalin, Joseph
 Despot, 274, 477, 560, 638, 672, 752
 Stalinist
 Authoritarian regimes, 5, 45, 149, 275, 416, 692, 775
 Star
 Blue Star, 399, 405, 716
 Celebrity Stars, 100, 101, 717
 Fallen Star, 717
 Five point star, 716
 Lucifer The Daystar, 22, 434, 717
 Morning Star, 356, 717
 North Star, 717, 718
 Pyramids, 623
 Shooting Star, 717
 Solar Systems, 716
 Star of David, 718
 Star of Bethlehem
 A Celestial Omen, 381, 718
 Stephens, Bret, Wall Street Journal, 810
 Sterling, Jeffrey Alexander
 Imprisoned former CIA agent, 298, 721, 776, 874
 Stoic
 Quiet strength, 199, 722
 Stone Age, 9, 340, 447, 538, 612, 723, 733
 City of Stone, 156
 Stone Age people
 Modern, scrambled tribes, 483
 Redemptive psychology, 483
 Straits of Gibraltar, 312
 Straits of Malacca, 150, 311
 Street Children, 725
 Moral Entrepreneurs, 534
 Omen of the Crow, 725
 Omen of the Rooster, 534
 Pearls of wisdom, 534
 Politics of profanity, 534
 Psychology of family, 534, 535
 Sniffing glue, 314
 Urban jungles, 483
 Suez Canal, 311
 Sugar plantations
 Caribbean, 483
 Suicide, 64, 71, 90, 127, 133, 136, 159, 168, 175, 178, 184, 186, 206, 237, 239, 240, 257, 272, 292, 325, 329, 336, 338, 344, 349, 357, 370, 388, 404, 429, 430, 434, 438, 459, 473, 475, 511, 531, 546, 608, 612, 613, 627, 679, 688, 700, 708, 728, 729, 735, 740, 747, 801, 811, 839, 865
 Agrarian society, xxxv
 Barometer of societal health, 727
 Catholics, 728
 Corrupt government research, 730
 Corrupt military psychiatrists, 730
 Death by oppression, 729
 Emile Durkheim, 728
 First empirical study, 728
 Integrating rituals, 728
 Losing children, xvi
 Mentacide, 23
 Murder posed as suicide, 52
 Protestants, 728
 Rational and Intuitive and, xv
 Social indifference, 14
 Social Isolation, xxxv
 Societal calculating machine, xxx, xxxv
 Soldiers, 729, 817
 Tchaikovsky's – Swan lake, 729
 Whacky doctors, 729
 Sumo tribe, 482, 483
 Superhero, 101, 400, 774
 Übermensch, 98, 497, 731, 780
 Supreme Court, 32, 147, 154, 158, 159, 164, 165, 184, 256, 294, 311, 328, 412, 440, 441, 501, 596, 603, 606, 690, 732, 737, 738,

770, 773, 813, 870
 Swartz, Aaron
 Suicide by Inquisition, 292, 293, 329, 337, 338, 370, 655, 735, 736, 739, 776, 874
 Sweden
 Investing in insects for food consumption, 371
 Nordic Fascists, 38, 39, 570, 736, 737
 Support for Palestine, 71
 Syndrome
 Psychological Pathologies, 223, 613, 737
 Syria, 108, 145, 162, 222, 254, 271, 363, 380, 381, 383, 388, 397, 447, 500, 619, 639, 640, 670

T

Taíno Indians
 Bahama Islands, 89
 Taiwan, 35, 111, 311, 346, 378, 384, 505, 684, 712, 739, 839, 842
 Democracy, 111
 Tale of the Corrupt Old and Righteous Young
 Allegory of corruption versus idealism, 739, 740, 748, 774
 Tao
 China, 741
 Chinese Philosophy, 109, 117, 118, 741
 Lao Tzu, 36, 79, 740
 Yin-Yang, 79, 80, 109, 117, 118, 197, 199, 216, 401, 421, 542, 615, 740, 850, 851
 Taxonomy
 Religious and political classifications, ii, x, 354, 743
 Teacher, 743, 744
 Agents of control, 74
 Awakening others, xxvi, xxxiv
 China, 15
 Dalai Lama, 181
 Different types, xiii
 Earned right to teach, xxv
 Forging minds, xxvi
 God as trickster, 860
 Philosopher, xv, xix, xxiv, xxv, 47, 567
 Politics of testing, 754, 755
 Profess truth, xxv
 Rabbi, 860
 Street children, 534
 Technocrat, 745
 Uneducated teachers, xv
 Technocratic government
 Evolution of theocracy, 686
 Ten Commandments, 61, 552, 662, 749
 Hammurabi Code, 749
 Tenochtitlan
 Aztec capital, 852, 862
 Tequesta
 Indigenous tribe, 48, 49
 Terror
 A weapon of the Deep State, 750
 Terrorist Watch List
 Arbitrary secret indexing, 391, 752, 775
 Terrorists
 A creation of the Deep State, 127, 275, 653, 703, 750
 Test
 Figure 27, Arbitrary Tests Curves, vi, 754

Theatre
 Political theatre, 78, 687
 Theocracy, 80, 181, 300, 321, 572, 755
 Rise of technocracy, 686
 Third World
 Category of nations, 756
 Characteristics, 757
 Corruption, 807
 Engineering misery, 792
 Nicaragua, 483
 Politics of the Americas, 276
 Prostitution, 500
 Raped women & murdered homosexuals, 306
 Street Children, 483, 725
 USA, 198, 257, 260, 792
 World Population, 204
 Thomas, James Francis (Major British Army)
 Defence of Harry Morant, 817
 Thor
 Norse mythology, 254, 497, 731
 Three
 Function & meaning, 757
 Tibet, 79, 118, 181, 199, 506, 683, 755
 Tica
 Costa Rican woman, 502, 758
 Toad, 527, 666, 759
 An ugly or mean person, 527, 760
 Hallucinogenic, 607, 759
 Ugly religion, 646
Toe the line
 Academic propagandists, 408
 Celebrity propagandists, 101
 Judicial overseers, 398
 Presidents dragging carts laden with sins, 531
 Tongue-in-Cheek
 An indicator of lies, 167, 353, 389, 423, 654, 760, 763
 Torture
 Inquisitors, 686, 688
 Instrument of control, 456, 611, 761, 762, 763, 764, 770, 820
 Totalitarianism
 Corrupted government, 764
 Totem
 Illustration 21, Totem Pole, viii, 765
 Trash
 American leadership, 3, 119, 168, 420
 Chingadura, 769
 Discarded knowledge, x
 Fake activists, 6
 White trash Bush family, 785
Tree of Eternal Life
 Adam and Eve, 424, 695
Tree of Knowledge
 Adam and Eve, 23, 30, 31, 424, 695
 Triangle
 Devil's Triangle, 772
 Dragon's Triangle, 772
 Electromagnetic energy fields, 772
 Golden Triangle, 85, 700
 Pyramids, 624
 Three sided geometric shape, 772
 Trojan Horse, 5

Trump, Donald, 84, 162, 191, 192, 359, 418, 749, 797
Turkey, 312, 380, 381, 670

Two
Function & meaning, 777

Tyrant
Control of instruments of state, 778

U

Übermensch, 98, 731, 780
Nazis, 497

UFO
Chariots of Fire, 10, 265, 781
Illustration 22, UFO, viii, 781

Underworld
Caves, 56
Church Door to Hell, 647
Hades, 783
Hell, 335, 499

Unicycle, 784

Union
Global corporate government, 72
Globalization, 312

United Kingdom
Oppressing Palestine, 71, 72

Universe
Figure 28, Universal Spirals, vi, 789

US Foreign Aid
Odor of goodness, 768

V

Vedic Scriptures, xxi, 80, 264, 316, 339, 340, 362, 668, 774, 796, 837

Now I am become death, the destroyer of worlds, 513

Venezuela, 172, 414, 558, 630, 796, 797

Ventura, Jesse
American Sniper, Chris Kyle, 701
Maverick soldier, celebrity & politician, 701, 776, 797, 798, 802, 807, 874

Venus
Goddess of Love, xxi, 174, 280, 315, 316, 341, 450, 491, 573, 574, 717, 798, 837
Second planet from the Sun, 798

Verdict
Government crimes, 798
Jury Nullification, 70, 395, 396, 486, 655, 656, 869
Nolo Contendere, 508

Vessel
Illustration 23, (a) Trawler (b) Sailboat, viii, 799
Sailboat, 666, 824

Victim
Culture of victimhood, 326, 702, 704, 802
Feminists victimizing males, 278

Vietnam, 18, 35, 85, 104, 107, 109, 114, 115, 190, 203, 251, 271, 309, 311, 338, 364, 402, 404, 525, 540, 544, 592, 603, 617, 639, 649, 700, 711, 712, 734, 787, 842

Vietnam War, 18, 85, 104, 251, 271, 338, 404, 540, 592, 617, 639, 700, 734

Vile Maxim
All for ourselves and nothing for others, 44, 45, 96, 97, 158, 225,

226, 802, 803

Villa, Pancho
Mexican revolutionary, 92, 390, 462, 637, 803, 854, 855, 868

Virus
Biological weapons, 482, 805, 858
Computers, 805
Engineered social problems, xxiii, 247
Fascists politicians, 140
Virulent money and power, xxviii, 157

Voodoo
Bewitched, 482
Caribbean religions, 458, 805
Divination powers, 673
Mad scientists, 721
Manual of Mental Disorders, 211
Pseudo-science, 30, 50, 91, 210, 269, 285, 608, 621, 673, 674, 721, 805

Vulture
Bankers, 62, 180, 808
Miscreants feeding off misery, 44, 367, 808
Symbol of the predatory state, 224, 808

W

Wall Street Journal, 810

War
Dogs of War, 213, 731
Human penchant for war, 853
Just War Theory, 393, 396
Motivation of religion, 397
Occupation ought not crush, but corrupt, 524, 544
Peace by the barrel of a gun, xix, xxviii, 48, 66, 77, 82, 97, 112, 115, 243, 245, 251, 397, 545, 551, 556, 558, 578, 691, 810, 812, 828, 837
Post traumatic syndrome, 91

War Crimes
Geneva Conventions, 814
Killing for faith in politics or religion, 813
Killing for the love of money, 813
Military strategy, 813
Torture, 820
US War Crimes Act of 1996, 814

War Criminals
Armed with Nobel Peace Prize, 146, 506, 520, 558, 737
Brotherhood of death, 92
Bureaucrats, 79
Bush-Cheney, 246, 820
Chicken Hawks, 814
CIA and FBI, 401
Exposing war crimes, 416
Following orders without question, 701
Hillary Clinton, 725
Media cover-up, 456
Might makes right, 517
Nazis, 73
Nuremberg Principles, 507, 516, 634, 762, 763
Political generals, 3
Public support, 487
Servants of death, 59
These bastards, 56
Unrighteous walk free, 827

US presidents, 13, 16, 46, 48, 53, 170, 474, 488, 498, 617, 663, 801, 814
 War profiteers, 556
 War on Drugs, xxxii, 137, 322, 395, 596, 607, 719, 776, 777, 811, 815
Odor of goodness, 446
 Warlock
 Black magic of evil governance, 151, 170, 466, 671, 816
 Deicide - to kill a god, 344
 Evil militarists, 396, 413, 817
 Evil Politicians, 671
 Evil Priests, ix, 146, 151, 385, 522, 587, 647, 665, 816, 832, 833
 Evil technocrats, 146, 745
 Sacrificing children, 816
 Warrior
 Virtue of courage, 403, 464
 Washington, George, 162, 303, 680, 761
 Wealth Management, 60, 350, 419, 529, 577, 820, 821, 822, 823, 832, 838, 856
Figure 29, Skewed Wealth Distribution, vi, 822
 Weirdo
 Celebrities, 100, 101, 851
 Whistleblower
 The Righteous, 33, 38, 46, 99, 132, 138, 163, 220, 240, 250, 251, 298, 310, 398, 400, 404, 416, 464, 469, 519, 548, 566, 581, 593, 694, 740, 826, 827, 829, 873
 White Dragon Society
 Ancient Chinese dynastic money, 217, 827
 WikiLeaks
 Publisher of government crimes, 5, 30, 38, 43, 56, 293, 297, 329, 330, 338, 367, 442, 547, 701, 725, 736, 740, 748, 768, 776, 826, 828, 829, 830, 873
 Wilson, Woodrow, 250, 680
 Wittlesey, Charles (Lieutenant-Colonel US Army)
 World War I Medal of Honor recipient, 817
 Wizard, 674, 718, 832
 Battling evil warlocks, 816, 832
 Good technocrats, 745
Illustration 24, Wizard of a Thousand Kings, viii, 832
 World Peace Plan, 31, 67, 257, 262, 378, 556, 567, 571, 572, 647, 756, 837
A Good Apple from a Bad Tree, 31
 Myth of the Nobel Peace Prize, 558
 World War III, 257, 840
 Wrong
Figure 30, Two Wrongs Make Right Equaling Might, vi, 843

X

X-chromosome
 Female element, 159, 277, 483, 684, 844, 848
 Xenoglossy
 Speaking in tongues, 642, 846
 Xenophobia, 107, 846
 Xi Jinping, 548, 620
 Billionaire, 844
 Corrupted oligarch, 845
 Panama Papers, 844
 President of China, 60, 112, 160, 334, 548, 620, 627, 844
 Public critics, 846
 The Chinese Dream, 219, 844

Xoloitzcuintli
Illustration 25, Xoloitzcuintli Hairless Dog, viii, 846
 Mexican Hairless Dog, 212, 214, 846

Y

Yacht
 Mega yachts, 68, 585, 799, 848
 Yale University, 69, 84, 88, 92, 105, 128, 150, 168, 173, 202, 206, 237, 401, 443, 455, 523, 664, 680, 696, 697, 828
 Y-chromosome
 Male element, 159, 281, 441, 483, 684, 844, 848
 Yemen, 7, 397, 618, 639, 664
 Yerba (Spanish)
 Grass or Herb, 849
 Yerro (Spanish)
 Error, 849
 Yes
 Declarative statement of affirmation, 849
 Yiannopoulos, Milo
 Confronting Social Justice Warriors, 295, 703
Feminism is cancer, 278
 Free Speech Advocate, 295, 849
 Homosexuals ought to reproduce, 629
 Impression of the word *faggot* gives it power, 345, 503
 Taking ownership of contested words, 628
 The Dangerous Faggot Tour, 295, 703, 850, 874
 Yin-Yang
 Chinese cosmology, 79, 117, 118, 740, 850
 Tao, 851
 Yoga
 Mastery of mind and body, 684, 851
 Yoke
Illustration 26, Yoke of Slavery, viii, 852
 Slavery, viii, 646, 851
 Yo-Yo
 Celebrities, 101, 851
 Politicians, 851
 Toy, 851
 Yuga
 Vedic Calendar Cycle, 9, 246, 339, 405, 622, 624, 695, 724, 758, 759, 796, 853, 863
 Yugoslavia, 264, 350

Z

Zapa, Frank
 Bad look alike, 823
 Sociological poet and musician, 854
 Zapata, Emiliano
 Mexican revolutionary, 390, 462, 508, 637, 854, 855, 871
 Zealot
 Instigator of religious piety & government inviolability, 855
 Zeitgeist
 Time and Spirit, 713, 856
 Zero
 An undesirable person, 856
Figure 31, Nothing Lost or Gained, vi, 856
 Function & meaning, 856
 Place holder, 504
 Zero Sum Game, 856

Zeus, 492
Extraterrestrial, 857
God of the Sky, 42, 263, 286, 316, 425, 491, 574, 718, 857
Punishing Prometheus, 263, 286, 316, 336, 491, 601, 857
Zinc (Zn), 858
Zionism
Apartheid doctrine, 72, 79, 149, 176, 202, 254, 306, 387, 394,
455, 467, 468, 546, 568, 572, 718, 858, 861, 862
Neo-Cons on the payroll, 499
Pact with the Nazi Devil, 860
Zócalo
Mexican plaza, 862
Zombie
Living dead, v, 248, 478, 854, 855, 863, 864
Moral Entrepreneur, 248, 478
Onward Christian Soldiers, 855
Zealot, 855
Zoo
Illustration 27, Zoo Dystopia, viii, 865
Societal cages, 46, 91, 538, 550, 598, 865
Zuckerberg, Mark
CIA operative, 376, 512, 775
Dictator of Facebook, 376, 464, 775
Moral dwarf, 376, 566
Philanthropic Ogre, 566, 775

authorHOUSE®

authorHOUSE®

authorHOUSE®